This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world’s books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that’s often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book’s long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google’s system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google “watermark” you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can’t offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book’s appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google’s mission is to organize the world’s information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world’s books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at [http://books.google.com/](http://books.google.com/)
ENGLISH-SWAHILI DICTIONARY

BY

A. C. MADAN, M.A.
STUDENT OF CHRIST CHURCH, OXFORD

SECOND EDITION, REVISED

OXFORD
AT THE CLARENDON PRESS
1902
HENRY FROWDE, M.A.
PUBLISHER TO THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD
LONDON, EDINBURGH
NEW YORK
PREFACE

TO SECOND EDITION

This Dictionary was originally compiled for the Universities' Mission to Central Africa, with a view to the difficulties of its scholars in understanding English books. It therefore contains not only such equivalents for English words as the Swahili language seems to supply, but also a number of short explanations in Swahili of words, phrases, and idioms occurring in modern English, equivalents of which it would be unreasonable to expect as yet in Zanzibar. But, on the other hand, a special effort has been made to meet the wants of English students of Swahili by a careful distinction of the different meanings conveyed by the same English word, which may be a help in avoiding serious blunders in translation.

The compiler has availed himself freely of such aids as the late Bishop Steere's vocabularies and writings, Krapf's 'Dictionary of the Swahili Language,' 1882, Père Sacleux's 'Dictionnaire Français-Swahili,' 1891, and various publications in Swahili issuing from the German Press, making such a selection of words as accorded with his general object and personal experience of the language during twenty-one years spent mainly in Zanzibar. He is quite aware that the selection is open to much criticism in detail, but advantage has been taken of this Second Edition to make some alterations and additions.

Practical usefulness rather than scientific completeness has been the object in view throughout. If further apology
is needed for the very imperfect result, it will be remembered that, for the purpose of this work, Swahili means *Swahili as generally spoken and understood in Zanzibar*, and further that this dialect has no literary standard. Its vocabulary is ill-defined and fluctuating, the proportion of Arabic words (for example) varying largely in different sections of its very mixed population, while words from every dialect in use between the Coast and the Great Central Lakes, and from Delagoa Bay to Further India, from time to time assert their claim to be incorporated in it, and even a certain proportion from the languages of Modern Europe.

The English Dictionary chiefly relied upon has been Webster's 'International' (Bell & Sons, ed. 1890).

ZANZIBAR, March 8, 1901.

A. C. M.
ON THE SWAHILI LANGUAGE AS SPOKEN IN ZANZIBAR

The common language of Zanzibar is but one, and that a mixed one, of the dialects of the Swahili language, which is itself but one member of the vast group or family of languages now generally known as Bantu, of which Mr. Cust wrote ('Languages of Africa,' 1st ed., p. 345): 'This is, and is destined to continue, one of the twelve most important languages of the world.' The grounds for such an estimate are briefly these:—(1) The Bantu languages occupy about one-third of the whole continent of Africa. Draw a line from the Cameroons, on the Atlantic, due east to the Indian Ocean, and, with the exception of outliers of the Hamitic and Nubah-Fulah families on the east coast bending southward as far as the Equator, and the isolated Hottentot and Bushmen languages at the extreme south-west, the whole native population south of this line speaks Bantu—that is, a population of perhaps fifty millions, spread over about three and a half millions of square miles. Bantu is not merely a common name for a large number of languages which only agree in being radically distinct from all their neighbours: on the contrary, it is now generally allowed that all the languages included under the name are really one. The grammar is essentially the same. Lepsius enumerates twelve unique characteristics common to them all (Preface to 'Nuba Grammar,' quoted by Cust, p. 294). A few will be noticed in connection with the Swahili language presently. On the other hand, the languages included in the family are very numerous. Cust enumerates
ON THE SWAHILI LANGUAGE

168, under three geographical divisions and eight sub-divisions. And those who speak them are (to say the least) to a large extent mutually unintelligible. (2) The second important point, however, is, that the Swahili language is among all these (as Cust says) 'the rising dialect,' and Bishop Steere wrote: 'There is probably no African language so widely known as the Swahili. It is understood along the coasts of Madagascar and Arabia' [and the whole coast line between], 'it is spoken by the Sidis in India, and is the trade language of a very large part of Central or Intertropical Africa. Zanzibar traders penetrate sometimes even to the western side of the continent, and they are in the constant habit of traversing more than half of it with their supplies of Indian and European goods. Throughout this immense district any one really familiar with the Swahili language will generally be able to find some one who can understand him, and serve as an interpreter' ('Handbook of the Swahili Language,' Preface to First Edition). Commander Cameron certainly found this true in his journey across Africa. The Swahili language is thus understood across the whole continent, from Zanzibar to the mouth of the Congo, and round the whole sweep of the Indian Ocean, from Madagascar to India. (3) The third point to notice, bearing on the future of the language, is that besides sharing with all other Bantu languages a wonderful fertility in developing grammatical forms from a given root, and great delicacy as well as flexibility in the use of them, Swahili is pre-eminent in having the opportunity as well as the capacity to draw upon the inexhaustible stores of the Arabic vocabulary for the expression of new ideas, and in consisting of sounds which admit of easy and adequate representation by the common Roman alphabet, even Arabic words being promptly and effectually softened down in the act of appropriation by its unfailing euphonic instinct.
These remarks may now be very briefly illustrated. And first as to the verb. This is the easy part of Swahili, just as the noun is the hard, but the only hard part. It has been said that Swahili is a language practically without exceptions. Certain it is that, given a root in Swahili, a large number of forms, limited, indeed, only by the meaning of the root itself, can be at once developed from it by a kind of mechanical process—the prefixing or affixing certain syllables or letters in a certain order. A Swahili verb has Active and Passive Voices, as well as a Neuter or quasi-Passive Voice (and Affirmative and Negative forms of each). It has Indicative, Subjunctive (to use the common nomenclature), Infinitive, and Imperative Moods—the Infinitive being also a Verbal Noun, and only existing in the Affirmative Conjugation. Varieties of Tense (with perhaps one exception) only exist in the Indicative Mood, and chiefly in the Active Conjugation. Here there are two Presents, Definite and Indefinite, a Present Perfect, two Past Tenses (identical in meaning, but one used only in narrative), one Future, two Conditional, and one which may be called Deferred. There is also a Present Participial Form, and one expressing Habitual Action or State.

All distinctions of Person and Tense, as also of Affirmative and Negative Conjugations, are marked by Prefixes, placed before the root in (as has been said) a certain order. All other distinctions are marked by changes at the end of the root, which may be called generally Affixes. A Table will perhaps best indicate the general structure of verb-forms (see Conspectus I).

Supplementary tenses are formed by auxiliaries. The richness of the Swahili verb is, however, largely due to the fact that there are (in addition to the three Voices) four derivative forms, which may best be called Conjugations, and can be formed immediately from any root whatever,
when compatible with its meaning—viz. Applied, Causal, Reciprocal, and Reflexive.

Thus from a root *ON*-, which means ‘see, feel, think,’ the following stems are found, with the verbal ending *-a*:

(Voices), Active, on-*a*, see, feel, &c.
Passive, onew-*a*, be seen, &c.
Neuter, onek-*a*, be seen, &c.

(Conjugations), Applied, one-*a*, feel toward, see with, (and, as a special sense) oppress.
Causal, ony-*a*, onyesh-*a*, cause to see, show, &c.
Reciprocal, onan-*a*, see each other.
Reflexive, ji-on-*a*, see oneself.

From such stems, when the meaning of the root allows it, others may be directly derived, as—

Passive, onew-*a*; from the Applied, one-*a*.
Reciprocal, onyan-*a*; from the Causal, ony-*a*.
Causal, jionyesh-*a*; from the Reflexive, jion-*a*.

And each of the above stems is used as the base of a whole fabric of Moods, Tenses, &c.

Similarly, from a root *PIG*- (meaning ‘strike’) may be formed (among others) the following stems:—

Applied, *pigia* and *pigilia*.
Causal, *pigisa*, *pigisha*, *piganisha*.
Reciprocal, *pigana*, *piganishana*.

Or, again, a root *PEND*- (meaning ‘love’) produces stems such as *pend-*a*, *pendw-*a*, *pendek-*a*, *pende-*a*, *pendele-*a*, *pendez-*a*, *pendeze-*a*, *pendes-*a*, *pendeles-*a*, *pendekes-*a*, *pendan-*a*, *pendezan-*a*, and so on.

Perhaps the form most worthy of remark is what has been called the Applied Form of the verb. By the simple insertion of the vowel *-i*- or *-e*- before the vowel *-a*-, with which a true Swahili verb always ends, the force of any preposition whatever may be added to the verb itself—a relation is attached to it which is only to be defined by the
nature of the case. Thus leta means, to bring; but letea, to bring to, for, with, by, from, in, on account of, and so on. Nena means, to speak, but nenea, to speak for (recommend), speak against (decry, scold), speak about (describe), speak with, and so on. The effect in the corresponding passive forms is noticeable; from leta, (to) bring, comes letwa, (to) be brought; but from letea, (to) bring to, comes letewa, (to) have (something) brought to, or from, oneself.

An instance to illustrate the prefix-system would be aliloiletea, which contains four prefixes—viz., Subjective Personal Prefix a=he, Past Tense Prefix li=did, Relative Pronoun Prefix lo=which, Objective Personal Prefix i=it, and the Applied Form of the verb leta—the whole meaning ‘he did which it bring to,’ i.e. ‘which he brought to it.’

This, however, naturally leads to the subject of the Swahili noun. In the word aliloiletea, the form of each of the prefixes denoting Subject, Relative, and Object are determined by the class of the noun to which each refers. They might each assume some ten or fifteen forms, according to the class and number of that noun. The great, but the only real, difficulty in speaking Swahili correctly, is to make instantaneously, indeed spontaneously, the appropriate selection from some sixty or more alternative prefixes in such a case as ‘aliloiletea.’ Thus the Prefix a can refer only to a noun of the first class or declension, and that in the singular number. But there are eight declensions of nouns in Swahili, each with a corresponding form of Prefix, and several with a different one for the Singular and Plural. Thus instead of a in aliloiletea, there might be wa, u, i, zi, li, ya, ki, vi, pa, ku, and similarly with lo and i, and the place of li might be taken by another Tense Prefix. The Prefixes preserve (with a few exceptions) the same order relatively, but vary with the class and number of the nouns referred to (see Conspectus II).
ON THE SWAHILI LANGUAGE

The origin of these classes, or in other words the reasons for referring all possible objects of thought to a few distinct groups, it seems impossible at present to decide. If the Swahili groups were to be named from the meaning, or a prominent meaning, among the nouns in the group, the names would be, perhaps, (1) Animate, (7) Local, (4) Abstract, (3) Diminutive, (5) Amplificative, and (8) Verbal, and two (2, 6) General Classes—(2), however, showing signs of having denoted at least Vegetable Life, if no other kind. A Comparative Grammar of Bantu may some day explain the mystery. Not only verb-forms, but all pronominal and adjectival forms brought into relation with a noun, must have a prefix or first syllable appropriate to the noun. To take a not at all unusual case, a man might express himself thus: ‘Vitu vile vyangu vilivyo vizuri viwe vyako, vyote vinne’ (‘Let those beautiful things of mine be yours, all four of them’). Every one of the last eight words begins with the same syllable as the first, the noun ‘vitu.’ This is a typical case. The result is perspicuity at the expense of brevity.

Before leaving the subject of verbs and nouns it should be remarked that roots in Swahili are as fertile of noun- as of verb-forms. Thus, to take again penda, (to) love, the following nouns occur:—

Mpenda, a loving person.
Mpendaji, a lover.
Mpensi and Mpendwa, a beloved person.
Kipendo and kipensi, an object of love.
Mapensi, inclination, desire, will.
Mapendesi, things which are pleasing.
Upendo, feeling of love, affection.
Pendo, a particular feeling or act of love.
Pendeleo, favour.
Upendano, mutual love.

And so on with other roots.

This luxuriance of actual and possible forms is, of course, to a great extent thrown away, but it is well worthy of
ON THE SWAHILI LANGUAGE

attention in estimating the possibilities of the language. As thought becomes definite, and distinctions become clearly felt, there will be no lack of appropriate linguistic forms to select from, and synonyms in language will become specialized with the gradual differentiation in ideas.

Moreover, as has been already mentioned, the vast stores of the Arabic vocabulary are not only within reach of Swahili, but are readily appropriated, not, however, without considerable phonetic changes. Swahili has no more guttural sounds than English. Arabic gutturals are therefore softened into an ordinary $g$ or $k$, or even into a simple aspirate. Swahili has all the English vowel sounds at its disposal, and so does not care to confine itself too closely to the three of Arabic. All Swahili words can be broken up either into biliteral or triliteral syllables, of which the last letter is a vowel, or into simple vowel sounds. Swahili words cannot end with a consonant. If it were not for a preponderance of the broad vowel sounds, the repetition of similar prefixes, and such consonants as $k$, $t$, $p$, Swahili might, perhaps, bear comparison with Italian, and, considered phonetically, sometimes certainly with Homeric Greek.

Of course, its characteristics are here only broadly indicated. There are several disturbing influences, especially in connection with the nasal sounds, which largely affect the other consonants, and produce apparent exceptions to the general rules.

And, finally, it must be remembered that Swahili is in a fluid condition, and sensitive to every influence. Not only Arabs, but Hindoos, Persians, Parsees, Goanese, and a motley, if not numerous, colony of Europeans, all contribute to colour the speech of the great human currents moving ceaselessly to and fro between the vast lake regions and their eastern capital. It has hitherto had no literature but a few poems and tales and letters, disguised
rather than clothed with the utterly ill-fitting dress of the Arabic alphabet. It never knew it had a grammar till Krapf and Steere displayed it. The yearly increasing publications of the various Presses, German and French as well as English, in East Africa, may do something in time to check the tide of dialectic change and shifting vocabulary; but perhaps, after all, the publications of this generation will have to be rewritten for the next.

But with regard to the Zanzibar dialect, it must be remembered that the political and commercial relations of Zanzibar have been fundamentally changed within the last thirty years, especially as regards trade direct with the mainland; and the practical importance of the dialect seems likely to diminish in exact proportion as the German coast towns and Mombasa appropriate and develop the advantages which belonged formerly to Zanzibar alone, and gave the city an importance it seems never likely to possess again.
I. CONSPECTUS OF (ZANZIBAR) SWAHILI VERB.

Illustrating the usual relative order of the various Prefixes and Suffixes.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Prefixes</th>
<th>Root</th>
<th>Affixes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

N.B. This Table is not intended to exhibit all the Swahili prefixes or affixes, much less to be a guide to all their possible combinations. Thus the Reflexive sign could not, of course, appear in the same word as the Passive, and in the Subjunctive the negative is not inserted between the Subjective and Objective Prefixes. Moreover, as pointed out previously, the affixes may be repeated any number of times and in any combinations, which the meaning of the root allows, so long as they preserve the above order relatively to the original root, or the new root on which each combination is based, e.g. pend-, pendes-, pendek-, pendekes-, penduman, &c.
II. CONSPECTUS OF

Illustrating the usual Prefixes which distinguish the various Declensions and Numbers, and also the chief Verbal and Adjectival Prefixes and Pronoun Forms corresponding to each. There is no distinction of Gender in Swahili Nouns.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>DECISION</th>
<th>NOUN-PREFIX</th>
<th>ROOT</th>
<th>ADJECTIVAL PREFIX</th>
<th>PRONOUN</th>
<th>VERBAL PREFIX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>(c)</td>
<td>(d)</td>
<td>(e)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sing. m</td>
<td>(e.g.) tu</td>
<td>m, mw</td>
<td>huyu, yule</td>
<td>1st, 2nd, 3rd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. wa</td>
<td>(person)</td>
<td>wa, w</td>
<td>hawa, wao</td>
<td>Sing. Subj. ni, u, a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Obj. ni, ku, m</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. Subj. tu, m, wa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Obj. tu, wa, wa</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>e.g. (a, b) mtu, person, (c) mwema, good, (d) huyu, this, (e) ampenda, he loves him.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>Sing. m</td>
<td>(e.g.) ti</td>
<td>m, mw</td>
<td>huu, ule</td>
<td>u, w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. mi</td>
<td>(tree)</td>
<td>mi, m</td>
<td>hii, iie</td>
<td>Obj.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. Subj. i, y</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Obj.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>e.g. (a, b) mti, tree, (c) mdogo, small, (d) huu, this, (e) waota, it grows.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>Sing. ki</td>
<td>(e.g.) tu</td>
<td>ki, ch</td>
<td>hiki, kile</td>
<td>u, w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. vi</td>
<td>(thing)</td>
<td>vi, vy</td>
<td>hivi, vile</td>
<td>Obj.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. Subj. vi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>e.g. (a, b) kita, thing, (c) kisuri, pretty, (d) hiki, this, (e) chapendeza, it pleases.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>Sing. u, w</td>
<td>(e.g.) imbo</td>
<td>m, mw</td>
<td>huu, ule</td>
<td>u, w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. ny</td>
<td>(song)</td>
<td>n (with euphonic variants)</td>
<td>hizi, zile</td>
<td>Obj.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Plur. Subj. zi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>e.g. (a, b) imbo, song, (c) mbaya, bad, (d) huu, this, (e) wachukiza, it diagnoses.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
(ZANZIBAR) SWAHILI NOUN

1, is the usual Declension of living beings, 2, of plants. Diminutives belong to 3, Amplificatives to 5, Abstracts mostly to 4, Foreign words to 6, and in some cases 5, 7 is Local only, and 8, Verbal. The (so-called) Possessive Adjectives and a few others follow the Pronominal Prefixes.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td>(b)</td>
<td>(c)</td>
<td>(d)</td>
<td>(e)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sing. -</td>
<td>(e.g.) kasha</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>hili,</td>
<td>Sing. Subj.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plur. ma</td>
<td>(box)</td>
<td>ma, m</td>
<td></td>
<td>lite</td>
<td>{ Obj. } li, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e.g. (a, b)</td>
<td>kasha, box,</td>
<td>(c)</td>
<td></td>
<td>haya,</td>
<td>Plur. Subj.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(c) kubwa,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>yale</td>
<td>{ Obj. } ya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>large, (d)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(e) latosha,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>it suffices.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

6.        | (a)           | (b)   | (c)                | (d)      | (e)           |
| Sing. -    | (e.g.) kazi   | n     | (with euphonic      | hii,     | Sing. Subj.  |
| Plur. —    | (work)        | (with | variantis)         | ile      | { Obj. } i, y|
| e.g. (a, b)| kazi, work,   |       |                    | hizi,    | Plur. Subj.  |
|            | (c) ngumu,    |       |                    | zile     | { Obj. } si   |
|            | hard, (d)     |       |                    |          |               |
|            | (e) yachosha,  |       |                    |          |               |
|            | it wearies.   |       |                    |          |               |

7.        | (a)           | (b)   | (c)                | (d)      | (e)           |
| Sing. -    | mahali        | pa, p | —                  | hapa,    | Sing. Subj.  |
| Plur. —    | (place)       |       | (only word         | pale     | { Obj. } pa   |
|            | (only word    |       | in this            |          |               |
|            | in this       |       | declension)        |          |               |
| e.g. (a, b)| mahali,       |       |                    |          |               |
|            | place, (c)    |       |                    |          |               |
|            | pembamba,     |       |                    |          |               |
|            | narrow, (d)   |       |                    |          |               |
|            | hapa, (e)     |       |                    |          |               |
|            | this, (e)     |       |                    |          |               |
|            | pafaa, it     |       |                    |          |               |
|            | suits.        |       |                    |          |               |

8.        | (a)           | (b)   | (c)                | (d)      | (e)           |
| Sing. -    | (e.g.) kufa   | kw,   | —                  | huku,    | Sing. Subj.  |
| Plur. —    | (dying)       | kw    | —                  | kule     | { Obj. } ku, kw|
| e.g. (a, b)| kufa, dying,  |       |                    |          |               |
|            | (c) kutukufu, |       |                    |          |               |
|            | glorious, (d) |       |                    |          |               |
|            | huku, (e)     |       |                    |          |               |
|            | this, (e)     |       |                    |          |               |
|            | kwasifiwa, it |       |                    |          |               |
|            | is praised.   |       |                    |          |               |
LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS, ETC.

Taz. = (Tasama) refer to.
na = and, in addition.
n. = noun.
a. = adjective.
v. = verb.
ad. = adverb.
pron. = pronoun.
conj. = conjunction.
prep. = preposition.
int. = interjection.

kama = similar to.
ao = or, as alternative.
neut. = neuter.
p. t. = past tense.
pf. t. = perfect tense.
subj. = subjunctive mood.
pl. = plural.
reflex. = reflexive.
comp. = composition (forming part of a word).

Ar. = an Arabic word, not in ordinary use.

Obs. 1. A hyphen (-) before or in a Swahili word indicates the absence of a letter or letters variable according to the rules of Swahili Grammar. (See Conspectus I and II, pp. xiii-xv.)

Obs. 2. Plurals of Swahili words, when different from the Singular, are generally indicated in brackets, thus Mtu [wa-], i.e. Plural Watu.

Obs. 3. An Etcetera (&c.) at the end of an article implies reference to kindred words immediately preceding or following.

Obs. 4. Explanations in Swahili, as distinguished from equivalents, are generally enclosed in brackets.
AN

ENGLISH-SWAHILIL

DICTIONARY

A.

A, An, n. [-moja -o -ote]. I want a
knife, nataka kisu. There was a
man, palikuwa na mtu. A shilling
a hundred, mia kwa robo.

Aback, adv. Be taken aback, stuka,
fathaiika.

Abandon, v. (desert) tupa, acha,
toka katika; (resign) toa, acha.

Abandoned, a. (deserted) -kiachwa,
-kiwa-tupu; (wicked) -baya kabisa,
-potofu. An abandoned village,
mahame.

Abandonment, n. kutupa, kuacha,
&c., hali ya kuachwa, ukiwu; (care-
lessness) ulegemu, kupotea, hukata
tamaa.

Abase, v. tusha, thili, sethehesha.

Abasement, n. unyonge, uthifu,
unenyeweko.

Abash, v. takayarisha, tia haya,
fathaiska.

Abate, v. pungusa, (neut.) punguka.

Abatement, n. upungusu, upunguo.

Abbacy, n. [kasi ya Abbot].

Abess, n. [Abbot wa kike].

Abey, n. [nyumba ya Abbot na
wata'wa wake].

Abbot, n.[baba wa jamii ya wata'wa,
mkuu wa nyumba ya Monks].

Abbreviate, v. kata, fupisha, pun-
gusa [maneno].

Abbreviation, n. mkato wa neno
[kama Alk., mahali pa kuandika
Alhamis].

Abdicate, v. jiusulu, jitoa [katika
kasi bora].

Abdiction, n. kujiusulu.

Abdomen, n. tumbo [ma-].

Abdominal, a. -a tumbo.

Abduction, n. kuchukua [mtu istivo
halali], kunyang'anya, unyang a-
nyi.

Aberration, n. (of mind) wasimu,
kichaa, kupotea, (of stars, &c.)
mageusi.

Abet, v. sukumiza, sayidia, -wa
shawri moja [kwa madaya].

Abeyance, n. In abeyance, pasipo
kutumika. This rule is in abeyance,
amri hii haina ngwau siku hizi,
imukusa.

Abhor, v. chukia sana, chukiswa na.

Abhorrence, n. machukio makuu.

Abhorrent, a. Be abhorrent to
(from), -wa mbali mbali kabisa na,
achana kabisa na.

Abide, v. (p. na pf. t. Abode) kaa,
shinda, ngoja, dumu. Abide by,
shika, suala [shadi, kusudi, amri].

Ability, n. akili, ngwau.

Abject, a. -nyonge kabisa, thaisu sana.

Abjure, v. fikania [kitu kwa kiaipo],
apiza, kataa.

Able, a. hodari, -a akili, -a ngwau.

Be able, v. wa, -wa na ngwau.

Ablution, n. kuosha, mosho. Perform
ablutions, oga; (ceremonial) nawa,
tawasa, fanya tohara.

Abnegation, n. kujikatalia.

Abnormal, a. si kawaida, si desturi,
kupilia cheo.

Aboard, adv. chomboni, merikebuni.
Go aboard, panda chomboni. Put
aboard, pakia.
Abode, n. makao, nyumba, makazi, masikani.
— pf. t. Abide.
Abolish, v. ondoa kabisa, tangua, batili.
Abolition, n. mtango, ondoleo.
Abominable, a. -a kuchukiza, -ovu kabisa.
Abominate, v. chukia mno.
Abomination, n. chukizo [ma-]; (loathing) machukia makusi.
Aboriginal, a. -a asiili, -a kwansa.
Aborigines, n. watu wa asiili, wa-shensi.
Abortion, n. mimba iliyoaribika, kuharibu mimba; (failure) kasi ya burre.
Abortive, a. (fruit, &c.) -poosa; (fruitless) -a burre.
Abound, v. -jaa tele, -wa -ingi. Abound in (with), -wa na wingi wa, -ja a sana.
About, prep. (around) kusunguka, kandokando ya, pande zote sa; (near) karibu, kama, yapata, kadiri ya; (respecting) habari ya, jusu ya. About five o’clock, kama saa tano. Tell me about him, niambie habari yake [jusu yake, kisa chake]. Go about your business, shika shughuli yako.
Above, adv. na prep. jusu [ya]; (more) sayidi [ya]; (excelling) kupita.
Abroad, adv. kwa kupambaina, kwa mwendo wa sawasawa, sambamba, sawa.
Abridge, v. kata, pungusa, fupisha.
Abridgement, n. (epitome) mukatasari; (reduction) upunguso, mkato.
Abroad, adv. (outside) nye; (everywhere) kote kote; (in foreign parts) katika inchi ngeni, uogeni. Scat-ter abroad, tawanyaia mbali, toa killa mahali. Be abroad, go abroad, safiri, enda tembea, tembea katika inchi ngeni. Get abroad, tokea nye, tangaa, julika. Spread abroad, eneza, tangaza, vumisha. Be all abroad, -wa na fathaa, potewa akili.
Abrogate, v. tangua, ondoa, vuunja.
Abrogation, n. mtango, ondoleo, &c.
Abrupt, a. -a ghafala, -a marra moja. An abrupt descent, boromoko [ma-]. His manner is abrupt, hana laratibu. An abrupt reply, jibu la haraka.
Abruptness, n. kuwa Abrupt.
Absoess, n. jipu [ma-].
Absound, v. toroka, kimbia, sisimia.
Absence, n. kutokwama; (lack) ukosefu, makosekano. There is an absence of food, chakula habiyo. In his absence, asipokwama mwenye- we, mwenyi hapo. In a fit of absence, asipokwika, kwa kutoangalia, kwa kupishiwa.
Absent, a. To be absent, kutokwama. He is absent, hakalo. He absents himself, hakalo makusudi, ajitenga. An absent man, chechelo. He is an absent man, moyo wake hapo.
Absolute, a. (perfect) kamili, kalisi; (independent) -tupu, peke yake; (despotic) -enyi amri peke yake; (infinite) isiyo na kiasi, ipitayo akili, kalisi.
Absolutely, adv. pia, haswa, kabisa, kalisi.
Absolution, n. ghofta, ondoleo la thambi, usameke.
Absolve, v. ghofta, sameke, akilia.
Absorb, v. -nywa, mesa, tumea pia; (occupy) shughulisha sana, vuta maka. It is absorbed, imenyewe. He is absorbed in thought (work), yumo pia katika fikara sake [kasi].
Absorbent, a. -a kunya.
Absorbing, a. -a kunywa moyo sana, -a kusakahulisha vingine vyoote.
Absorption, n. kunywa, kunyweva; (engrossment) kushughulisha sana.
Abstain, v. epuka [na kitu], jikini-
sha, jinyima. Abstain from food, funga.
Abstainer, n. [mtu ajinyimaye kula ao kunywa]. A total abstainer, asiyekunywa kileyo cho chote.
Abstemious, a. -a kiasi [kwa kula na kunywa].
Abstinence, n. kiasi [cha kula, kunywa], kufunga, kujinsha, kuto-kula.
Abstract, a. (ideal, subjective) -a kwawasika, -a kufikirikana, kalisi; (abstruse) -gumu, -a jumbo; (separate) -tupu, peke yake.
— n. muhtasari.
— v. iba, chukua kwa hila; (oneself, mind, attention) jitenga [ufahamu, moyo, akili], jiepusha nafsi.
Abstracted, a. He is abstracted, yumo katika fikara zake, akili yake haipo, haangali.
Abstraction, n. (inattention) mawaso, kuota; (withdrawal) ku-chukua, kuiba; (exclusive attention) [kufikirikitu fuliani peke yake na kutenga vingine vyote].
Abstruse, a. -a jumbo, -gumu.
Absurd, a. -pumbasu, -a kuchekeshka, ubishi.
Absurdity, n. upumbasu, kitu cha kuchekeshka, uchekeshaji, ubishi.
Abundance, n. wingi, ungi, ujasii, uweemefu; (of harvest) neema, baraka.
Abundant, a. -ingi, tele, marithawa.
Abuse, n. (bad words) matukano, matushi, matusu, maneno mbaya; (bad treatment) matumisii mbaya, kutendea vibaya; (bad practice) desturi mbaya, jambo lisilo haki.
— v. (by word) tukena; (by act) tumia vibaya, tenade mbaya.
Abusive, a. -a kutukana.
Abysa, n. shimo kubwa, shimo la kwenda chipini sana.
Abysinia, n. Habeshia.
Academy, n. madarasa, chuoni.
Acoed, v. kubali, rithia.
Acoelerate, v. kimisa, kimbisa.
Acoeleration, n. kuhimisa mvendo.

Accent, n. tam’ko la nguvu, mkaso wa sauti, tam’ko; (written) alama ya mkaso. In sweet accents, kwa sauti tami. He has a foreign accent, asema kama mgeni, hatam’ki vema.
— v. kasia sauti.
Acoented, a. -enyi kutam’kwa kwa nguvu, -enyi mkaso wa sauti.
Acoentuate, v. tia Accent; (enforce) tia nguvu, sidisha, kasa.
Acoet, v. kubali, pokea.
Acceptable, a. -a kupendesa, -muri, -a ukuubali.
Acceptance, n. ukuubali, kibali; (agreement) sharti, maagano.
Acoception, n. kibali; (meaning) maana.
Access, n. (approach) kukaribia; (means of) njia, mlango; (right of) ruhusa ya kukaribia; (addition) maongozo, masidi; (sudden burst) kipindi.
Acoessible, a. (in character) -pole, -enyi mlongo mausi; (of place) -enyi kujika [kupandika, kundekaa]; (for use) -lotumikana, -lipatikana.
Acoession, n. (becoming ruler) kutawaswa, kuwingia ufalme; (addition) maongozo; (arrival) majiicho.
Acoessory, a. -a sayidi, -a jus. Be accessory to, -wamo, sharikia.
Acoiddent, n. bahati, nasibu, amri ya Muungu, tukio [ma-]; (disaster) tukio [ma-] baya, msiba [mi-], jambo baya. By accident, accidentally, kwa bahati, kwa nasibu, si kusidi.
Acoidental, a. -a bahati, si maku-sudi, amri ya Muungu.
Acolamation, n. makelele [yafuraka, kusifu], vigelegele.
Acolmatisse, v. sozeza tabia ya inchingine. Sickness of acclimatization, ukunguru.
Acolivity, n. kilima [vi-], telem’ko (ma-).
Acoommodate, v. (adapt) tengenesa; (oblige) fathili, richkisha; (entertain) kuribiisha, weka vema.
Accommodating, a. -a kurithia, -pole, -a kupatana, -suluhifu.
Accommodation, n. matengeneo, mapatano; (kindness) fathili, upendeko; (board, &c.) makao. Provide accommodation for, kari-bisha. Good accommodation, kukaribishwa visiuru, makao mema.
Accompaniment, n. kufuatana, ufuso; (musical) sauti liginanifu.
Accompany, v. enda na, peleka, fuatana na, andama; (part of the way) sindikisa, adi; (of music) fuasa, fuata.
Accomplieoe, n. [katika mabaya] mshariki, mwensi, msiri [wa-l].
Accomplish, v. malisa, timilisa, jikiliza, tekeleza, kwisha, pata.
Accomplished, a. (complete) -timilifu, kamili; (educated) -enyi kulewa vema, -enyi maarifa mengi [etimu, adili]. He is very accomplished, ajua mengi, amehitimu.
Accomplishment, n. (end) mwiiko, ukomo, umalisio; (acquirement) malezi mema, ujusi, adili, usuri.
, Accordance, n. upatano, shauri moja. With one accord, kwa moyo mmoja. It is in accordance with his wish, ndivyo ginsi anayopenda. Of his own accord, kwa kupenda mwenyewe, kwa moyo.
According to, prep. kwa, kadiri ya, ginsi ya, kwa maneno ya.
Accordingly, adv. bassi, kwa sababu hiyo, kwa hiyo.
Acoost, v. amkia, ansa kusema na, salimu.
Acoochement, n. [mwanamke] kusaa mitolo, usassi.
Account, n. (reckoning) hesabu, idadi; (narrative) habari; (worth) thamani; (reason) sababu, hoja. On account of, kwa ajili ya, kwa sababu ya. On no account, sivy, hapana kabisa, hasha. On any account, iswayo yole. Render ac-
count, toa hesabu. Call to account, taka hesabu kwa. Make up account, fanya hesabu. Include in account, tia (andika) katika hesabu. Turn to account, fayidi, tumia vema [kwa fayida], chumia. Give an account of, simula, kadi-thi, eleza habari ya. Pay on account, lipa nusu kwansa, -fa amana, toa arubumi; (advance) karithi. Take into account, kumbuka, hesabu.
Accountable, a. Be accountable, diriki. Be made accountable, pasishwa. He is accountable, ni juu yake, kazi yake, amepasiwa.
Accountant, n. karani.
Acooutre, v. vika. Accounted, -enyi mavilio.
Acooutrements, n. kivao [cha asi-kari], matandiko [ya frasi], mavilio.
Acoredit, v. aminisha, pasha heshima; (depute) agisha; (believe) amini.
Acoretion, n. maongeso, kusidishiwia; (crust) utandu.
Acoerue, v. (increase) sidi; (result) tokea, fuata.
Acoomulate, v. kusanya, fanya chungu ya; (nct.) ongeeka, sidi.
Acoomulation, n. mkusanyo; (heap) chungu; (quantity) wingi.
Acoorao, n. barabara, usahihi.
Acoorate, a. halisi, sahihi, barabara.
Acoarsed, a. -enyi kulaaniwa, -baya kabisa, haramu.
Acoassiation, n. mshataka [mi-], mashaaka, matvumo, laumu, masuto.
Acoose, v. shtaki, laumu, tia hati-yani, suta.
Acoouser, n. mshntaki [wa-].
Acoustom, v. soesa, tendekesa. I am accustomed, nimesoea, desturi yangu. Accustom oneself to, ji-tendekesa, jisoea. You can get accustomed to it, inasoea.
Acoustomed, a. (usual) -a desturi,
-a kawaida; (used) -wolelefu -a.
He is accustomed to work, mwolelefu wa kasi.
Acercity, n. ukali.
Ache, n. umiu [ma-], umiso [ma-].
— v. uma. My head aches, kitwa chaniauma.
Achieve, v. malisa, pata.
Achievement, n. tendo kuu, kasi bora.
Acid, a. -chungu, -kali.
— n. dawa kali [kama sikia].
Acknowledgement, v. kiri, ungama;
(thank for) toa aksante ya.
Acknowledgement, n. ungama,
kukiri; (thanks) mashukuru, ah-
sante; (written) hati, cheti.
Aame, n. (highest point) kikomo,
kipeo; (perfection) ukamilifu, uis-
tawu.
Acorn, n. (tunda la mti Oak).
Aoustic, a. -a sau, -a keuskia
[kukikisha]sau. Acoustics, elimu
ya mlio [kukikisha].
Acquaint, v. hubiri, arifu, pasha
habari. I am acquainted with,
natamba; naja, nafashamu.
Acquaintance, n. (knowledge) maa-
risia; (friend) rafiki, mwensi
(wensi); (friendship) urafiki.
Acquiesce (in), v. kubali, rithika
[n], rithia.
Acquiescence, n. ukubali, urathi.
Acquire, v. pata, jipatia.
Acquisition, n. kupata; (educa-
tional) malesi, adabu, akili.
Acquisition, n. kupata; (possession)
mali, pata [ma-]; (rarity) tunu.
Acquit, v. achilia, acha, toa hati-
yani. He acquitted himself well,
alitenda visuri, alihipatia sifa.
Acre, n. [kipimo]cha kupimia shamba,
kama cha kwenda matima 35
uresfu na matima 35 upana.
Broad acres, shamba kubwa.
Aroid, a. -chungu, -kali.
Aromatic, n. ukali.
Across, adv. na prep. toka upande
huu katta upande wa pili [wa],
ng'ambu [ya]. Go across (water)
vuka, (land) pita kati ya, pitaia,
Davyo vyote. Ad nauseam, hatta kuchosa [kuchukira, kuchinaisha]. Ad valorem, kwa kadiri ya thamani yake. An ad hominem argument [koja ya kumshinda mivuli fulani].

Adage, n. methali, jumbo [ma-] la maneno.

Adaman, n. [jiwe gumu mno].

Adamantine, a. -a Adamant, imara.

Adapt, v. linga, linganisha, fanyisa, tengenesa kwa ginsi ya kufaa, gouza, vuta.

Adaptation, n. kuliganisha, &c. It is an adaptation, imageuswa kidogo.

Add, v. hesabu, jumisha, ongesa; (say further) sema tena. Add to, ongesa, sidisha, tia jiu. Add up, jumlisha.

Adder, n. [nyoka mdogo wa sumu Ulaya].

Addicted, a. Be addicted to, v. jitoa kwa, jisungu kwa [kitu kibaya, kama ulezi], shiriki.

Addiction, n. kujitoa, shiriha.

Addition, n. kuungesa, ongesa [ma-]; (in arithmetic) hesabu, jumla. In addition to, jiu ya, sayidi ya.


Address, n. (speech) maneno, ko-tuba; (cleverness) akili, ustadi, wepesi, welekefu; (of a letter) awani; (written) kati, barua. Tell me your address, niambie jina la mahali unaopaka.

— v. ambia, sema na; (letter) an-dikia, tia awani. Address oneself, jitia, jisanya tayari, shika; (speak) sema. Pay addresses to, jipendekeza kwa, bendekeza, taka ucumbu, posa.

Adduce, v. taja, leta [neno la kuthubutisha].

Adept, n. mstadi [wa-], kadari, mwelekefu [wa-].

Adequacy, n. kuosha, kuwa sawa, uotoshelevu.

Adequate, a. sawa, -a kutosha, -tochelevu.

Adhere, v. ambata, nata, shikamanu, gadamana. Adhere to, shika, fuata.

Adherence, n. kushika, ufuasi.

Adherent, n. mfuasi [wa-].

Adhesion, n. (sticking) kwambata, wambiso; (attachment) ufuasi, ukubali.

Adhesive, a. -a kwambata, -a kunata, -a kugamana.

Adieu, n. kwa heri, Muungu akuweke. Bid adieu to, aga, aguna na, (finally) aga buriani.

Adjacent, a. mpaka mmoja, karibu.

Be adjacent, v. tangamana, pakana.

Adjective, n. [neno lenyi kuonyeshi ginsi ya kitu].

Adjourn, v. pakana na, tangamana na.

Adjoining, a. -a kupakana, -a pili, karibu, mpaka mmoja na.

Adjourn, v. akhirisha, weka hatta siku ngine. It is adjourned, imeakhiri.

Adjourntment, n. kuakhirhi.

Judge, v. hukumu, amusa; (assemble) patisha kwa hukumu; (settle) kata maneno.


Adjudication, n. hukumu, maa-musi.

Adjunct, n. uongeso [ny-], siada [ma-].

Adjuration, n. kiaapo, uapo.

Adjure, v. apiska, peleka kiaponi; (implore) shi sana.

Adjust, v. linga, linganisha, tengenesa, fanyisa; (a quarrel) tulisa, patanisha.

Adjustment, n. kuliganisha, &c.

Administrator, v. -pa, toa; (medicine) tia, nyuesha; (punishment) tia, pasika; (affairs) simamia, tawau, tengenesa, amuru.

Administration, n. kupa, &c. [7as. Administrator]; (government) hukumu, utawala, usimamisi; (governing body) serkali.

Administrator, n. mwenyi amiri, mkubwa, iwu, [ma-], mtawala [wa-], wali [ma-].
Admirable, a. -a kusifwa, -a kusifuwa, -a ajabu, -suri.
Admiral, n. nakhotha mkusu [wa manovari nyiŋ], admeli.
Admiralty, n. [serkali ya manovari sote].
Admiration, n. mshangao, ajabu; (praise) sifa.
Admire, v. (wonder at) ajabia, shangaa; (approve) penda, sifu, ena -suri.
Admirer, n. msifu [wa-], msikisi, mpenda.
Admissible, a. -a kukubalika, -a kufaa, halali.
Admission, n. ruksa kuingia; kuingisa, &c. (Tas. Admit).
Admit, v. ingisa, karibisha; (confess) kiri, ungama; (concede) kubali, rithia.
Admittance, n. kuingisa, kuingia, ruksa kuingia.
Admixture, n. mchanganyo.
Admonish, v. onya, gombeza, rudi, karipia.
Admonition, n. onyo [ma-], marudi, laumu.
Ado, n. haraka, uthia, shida.
Adolescence, n. ubaleghi, upemui.
Adopt, v. (of measures) chagua, tunia, kubali; (of persons) twa, pokea kuswa moto [wa-].
Adoption, n. kuchagua, mchago (Tas. Adopt).
Adorable, a. -a kusujadiwa, -a kuabudika, -a kupendeka mno.
Adoration, n. kusujudi, &c. (Tas. Adore).
Adore, v. sujudia, abudu, penda mno.
Adorer, n. mwenyi kuheshimu sana, mtu wa kupenda mno.
Adorn, v. pamba, janya -suri, rembesha.
Adornment, n. pambu [ma-], kipambu [vi-], urembo, usuri.
Adrift (Be), v. potea, chukuliwa huko na huko. Cut adrift, katia kamba.
Adroit, a. hodari, -stadi, -enyi hila.
Adroitness, n. kuwa hodari, &c. wepesi, welekefu.

Adulation, n. ubembelelo, sisifanyi, kusifu mno.
Adult, a. -simi, -pevu.
— n. mtu msimia.
Adulterate, v. ghoshi, changanya vibaya, geusa, karibu.
Adulteration, n. kughoshi, mchanganano (Tas. Adulterate).
Adulterer, n. [mwenyi kutenda Adultery], msinsi [wa-].
Adulterous, a. -a usinsi, -sinzi (Tas. Adultery), -sinifu.
Adultery, n. usinsi [wa mume mwenyi mke, wa mke mwenyi mume], usinsi, xani.
Advance, n. maendeleo; (of money) karatha; (friendship) urafiki, mapatano. He made advances, alitaka urafiki.
— v. endeha, endeleya, sogeza, Jongesa mbele, ongesa, siasha, kuza; (promote) ongesa cheo (ensi); (put out) toa; (money, &c.) kopeshi, toa karatha, lipa mbele; (neut.) enda, sidi, endeleya mbele. He advanced this view, alitoka neno hili.
Advancement, n. kuendelele mbele, &c. (Tas. Advance), udele.
Advantage, n. fayida, nafisi, kiheri, baraka, kitu chema, jambo jema. Be an advantage, faa. Have the advantage, shinda, pita. Take advantage of, (use) tumia, faidi, chumia; (cheat) punja, karamkia.
Advantageous, a. -a kufaa, -enyi fayida, -ema.
Advent, n. majilio, kuja.
Adventitious, a. -a bahati, -a nasibu, -geni.
Adventure, n. jambo [mambo] la hatari [la bahati, la ajabu, &c.], hatari, maajabu. He related his adventures, alisimulia mambo yaliyompata.
Adventurer, n. mjasiri, mjikatiri-sha; (vagabond) mgeni, mnyonge, mpitaji.
Adventurous, a. (bold) -jasiri; -a Adventure.
Adverb, n. [neno la kuoyesha ginsi ya Verb, Adjective, ao Adverb].
ADVERSARY

Adversary, n. advi, mtesi [wa-], mshindani [wa-]; (in litigation) mda’wa [wa].

Adverse, a. -baya, -a kusia, -a kupinga. Adverse winds, pepo sa omo. Adverse circumstances, masuisi, mambo macaya, ma-shaka.

Adversity, n. jambo baya, shari, taabu, msiba [mi-], mateso, shidda, hasara.

Advert to, v. (mention) nena, toja; (attend to) angalia.

Advertise, v. tangusa, vumisha habari ya, tembessa, fanya miangasi, enesa sifa za.

Advertisement, n. tanguso [ma-] la bithaa.

Advertising, n. kutangasa habari [za bithaa].

Advice, n. shauri [ma-], onyo [ma-].

Advisable, a. bora, ajathali, -ema, heri.

Advise, v. onya, shauri; (inform) arisfu, julisha.

Advisedly, adv. kwa kusudi.

Adviser, n. mshauri [wa-].

Advocate, n. mda’i [wa-], mwombesi [wa-]; (supporter) mtu wa kutetea [wa kushindania].

— v. tetea, shindania, nenea.

Adse, n. shoka la bapa, seso.

Aerial, a. -a angani, -a kwenda juu sana, -epesi kama kewa.

Aeronaut, n. [fundu wa kuruka juu katika Balloon].

Aesthetic, a. -a kuona usuri, -a kupenda masuri, -a kujua namna, -a sanaa, -tambusi.

Aesthetics, n. maraifa ya kupamba-nua yaliyo masuri [ya kusema ili nsuri kalisi], usanifu, elimu ya sanaa.

Afar, adv. mbali.

Affability, n. upole, &c. (Tas. Affable).

Affable, a. -pole, -sema na watu, -suri, -enyi utu mwema, -kwunjifu.

Affair, n. jambo [mambo], shughuli.

Affairs, mambo, ulimwengu, malimuengu. Public affairs, mambo ya serkali. A grand affair, tawasha, urembo. What an affair! hajifu sana!

Affect, v. (change) geusa, vuta; (act on feelings) kulia, thuru, sikitsika, choma, chomesho, topea, ingia moyoni, tia husuni, tia kura; (pretend) jifanya, jionya; (like) penda, taka. Affect with, tia, pasha, ambukisa. Be affected by, geusa, vutwa, tiwa hofu [husuni, furaha, ajabu, &c.], tia moyoni, thurika.

Affectionation, n. (pretence) kujifanya, kujiona; (display) umalidadi, madaha, makuu.

Affected, a. -liogeneusa; (pretended)
-a kujifanya, -a uwongo; (diseased, injured) -lioshikwa na ugonjwa, -liumia.

Affecting, a. -a kutia husuni [kuruma], -a kusikitsika.

Affection, n. (love) mapensi, habba, shauko; (alment) ugonjwa. Mutual affection, upendano, urajiki.

Affectuate, a. -enyi moyo wa kupenda [wa shauko, habba, &c.], muhebi. Yours affectionately, muhebi, mtoto [rafiki, ndugu] wako nikuupendeaye sana.

Affectione, n. ahadi ya ndoa; (trust) amini.

— v. akidisha ndoa, osa.

Affinity, n. udugu, ujamaa, ukoo; (likeness) mfano mmoja, usawa.

Affirm, v. thubutisha, sema sana, sema ndio, nena hakika, yakini. He answered in the affirmative, alisema ndioyo, akajibu Na’am.

Affirmation, n. kuthubutisha, &c. (Tas. Affirm).

Affirmative, a. -a kuthubutisha, -a kunena [si kukana].

Affix, v. tia, kasa.

Afflict, v. tesa, husunisha, onea, sumbua, utki.

Affliction, n. taabu, husuni, teso [ma-], msiba [mi-], thiki.

Affluence, n. utajiri, mali.

Affluent, a. -A Affluence.

— n. mto [mi-] mdogo.
Afford, v. toa, fanyaa, fanyiza; (be able) wesa, sihaimisi, toshela. He can afford it, awesa kilipo.

Affray, n. pigano [ma-], vita, fitina, utibia.

Affright, n. hofo, kustuka, mstuko.
— v. ogofya, tisha, stusha.

Affront, n. (outrage) ufthuli, jeuri; (diarepect) aibu; (abuse) matsukan, matusu.
— v. chukisa, kasirisha, fituliskia, tia chuki.

Afloat (Be), v. elea majini; (begin) ansa. Set afloat, elesa, shwa; (begin) ansisha.

Afoot, adv. kwa migwu.

Afraid (Be), v. ogopa, hofo, oga.

Afresh, adv. tena, marra ya pili.

After, a. -a baadaye. After ages, samani za baadaye.
— adv. na prep. baada [ya], nyuma [ya]; (in the style of) kwa kuija; (from the name of) kwa jina la. To go after, fuata, (search for) tafuta. After all, ijapokuwa, hatia hivi, iweyo yote, walakimi. Take after, juatisha, fanana na. After his own heart, kwa moyo wake, -enyi kumpendesa sana.
— conj. After he had gone, baada ya kwenda, aipokwisha kwenda.

Afterbirth, n. mkondo wa nyuma.

Afternoon, n. alasiri.

Afterthought, n. skasiri la baadaye, waso la pili, neno la saidi, kusi-ngutia.

Afterwards, adv. baadaye, halafu yake, mwiwishi, hatima.

Again, adv. tena, marra ya pili. Again and again, marra kwa marra, marra nyangi, papo kwa papo.

Against, prep. juu ya, kwa kushindana na, mabali na; (facing towards) upande wa, karibu ya, kulekea.

Age, n. (duration) maisha; (time of life) umri; (period) samani, muda, siku. What is your age?

Watajake umri wako? To come of age, kupata miaka ashirini na moja. Old age, usee, ukongwe. Of same age, hirimu, hirimu moja. Past ages, samani za kale. It is an age since I saw you, tangu samani sionani nawe, siku nyingi siku kubwana.

Aged, a. -zee, -kongwe; (of things) -a maisha mengi, -a kale.


Agent, n. (person acting) mwenyi kutenda, mtenda kasi; (in business) wakili [ma-], karani; (political) mjumbe [wa-], barosi [ma-]; (acting force) kitu chenyi ngwuu, (medical) dawa.

Aggrandise, v. fakirisha, pasha ukuu, tukusa, kusa.

Aggrandisement, n. kusidiishiwa cheo [ngwuu, fahari], kutukushwa, kupewa uwele.

Aggravate, v. lemusa, kulisa, ongesa vibaya, ongesaa taabu; (exasperate) tia uchungu, kasirisha, chokoza.

Aggravation, n. jambo la kutia hasira, maongeso mabaya, ukulifu.

Aggregate, n. (collection) jamii; (total) jumla.

Aggression, n. jeuri, kushambulia, kuendea, kulela vita.

Aggressive, a. -a jeuri, -a kushambulia, -a kulela vita.

Aggressor, n. mjewi, mleta vita.

Aggrieve, v. tia uchungu, sikitisha.

Aghast (Be), v. pigwa na bumbuasi [fathaa], tiskwa mno.

Agile, a. -epesi [wa mwenendo].

Agility, n. wepesi.

Agitate, v. (excite) harakisha, fathisha, wakisha; (move violently) sukasa, tikisa; (as the sea) chafua; (discuss)bishania.

Agitation, n. (excitement) haraka, fathaa, uthia; (popular) fitina, mabishano; (violent movement) matukusuko, machafuko.
Agitator, n. mfitini, mfanyi maneno.
Aglow (Be), v. waka, ng'aa.
Ago, adv. samani. How long ago?
tangu lini? Long ago, samani sana, hapo kale, tokeapo. Some
time ago, kiasi, huko nyuma. A little while ago, punu hivi. Ten
days ago, tangu siku kumi.
Agonise, v. umiza mno, sononesha.
Agony, n. maumivu makuu [ya
juhudi], athabu kuu.
Agrarian, a. juu ya kugawanya
inchi, -a mashamba.
Agree, v. patana, chukuanu, rithi-
anu, afikana, fanya shauri; (ac-
quiesce) kubali; (be like) lingana,
elekeka, -wa sawa, chukuanu.
Agreeable, a. -a kupendeza, -suri,
tamu. Be agreeable, kubali.
Agreeably with, kwa ginsi ya, kwa
maana ya, kama.
Agreement, n. mapatano, maagano,
makatibu, sharti.
Agricultural, a. -a mambo ya
kulima, -a kulimia, -a mashamba,
-a kilimo. The agricultural classes,
wakulima. Agricultural interests
(pursuits), mambo ya shamba.
Agricultural implements, vyombo
vyo kulimia.
Agriculture, n. kilimo, marifa ya
kulima.
Agriculturist, n. mwenyi marifa
ya kilimo, mkulima [wa-].
Aground, adv. Beaground, pwelawa.
Run aground, kwama mwambani,
panda pwani.
Ague, n. koma [la kutetemeshi],
baridi.
Ahead, adv. mbele.
Aid, n. msaada, shime.
— v. sayidia, leta msaada, auni.
Aide-de-camp, n. [jina la] akida
wa asikari, ofsa mdogo.
Ail, v. What ails you? unani? He
is ailing, hawesi.
Allment, n. ugonjwa, uthaifu.
Aim, n. shebaha; (purpose) kusudi
[ma-], nia. That is my aim,
ndivyo nitakavyo. He has high
aims, ataka makuu.
Aim, v. (a gun, &c.) lekesa, pigia
shebaha, linga. Aim at, pigia
shebaha, lekesa bunduki; (desire,
intend) taka, tamani, kusudia.
Air, n. hewa, upeto, angu; (tune)
ushimo; (appearance) umbo, swara,
kikao. For change of air, kubadili
hewa, kupanga hewa. Give one-
self airs, pigia makuu, fanya ma-
daha, kujiona, kuwishirisha. Have
an air of, -wa kama-eni. Be in
the air, vumika, enea pote; (vision-
ary) ndoto.
— v. anika; (display) onyesha,
tangasa.
Airiness, n. (lightness) wepesi;
(unreality) whafifu, matupu;
(oparness) wusasi.
Airring, n. matembesi ya nje, ku-
panga hewa.
Airtight, a. -siopisha hewa, -a
kukasaana sana.
Airy, a. -a hewa, -a juu; (trifling)
epesi, -tupu, hajifu; (open to
air) -a kupisha hewa, wasi, baridi.
Aisle, n. [sehemu ya kanisa kwa
upande mmoja, mbavuni].
Ajar, a. Leave the door ajar, acha
mlango wasi kidogo, shindua
mlango kidogo.
Akin (to), a. jamaa [namna, asili,
ginsi] moja [na].
Alacrity, n. wepesi, bidii.
Alarm, n. hofu; habari ya katari.
— v. stusha, tisha, ogofya.
Alarming, a. -a hofu, -a kutusha.
Alarum, n. [saa ndogo yenya kengele
ndani].
Alias, int. ole, e-e-e, mama wee.
Alb, n. [vasi la kasisi].
Albeit, conj. = Although, adv. wala-
kini.
Album, n. [kitabu cha sanamu, cha
kutilia sanamu, majina ya watu,
maninge].
Albumen, n. [kitu kama ute wa
yaye].
Alchemy, n. elimu alkimia.
Alcohol, n. [mwenyo kaisi wa nguru
usiochanganyika].
Alcoholico, a. -a kiko, -a Alcohol.
ALDERMAN, n. msee [wa-] wa mji, diwani [ma-].
Ali, n. pombe [ya kisungu].
Alihouse, n. pa kunywea pombe, nyumba ya pombe.
Alert. a. -epesi. On the alert, tayari, macho, -epesi, hathiri.
Algebra, n. [eimiu ya kuhesabu kwa A, B, CH, si kwa 1, 2, 3, &c.]
Alien, a. -geni, mbal, -a ginsi mbali.
— n. mgeni [wa-].
Alienate, v. (people) farakisha, tengea mbal, fitini; (property) acha, toa.
Alienation, n. kufarakisha, &c. (Tas. Alienate).

ALIGHT (Be), v. washika, ng’aa.
— v. twa.

ALIKE, a. sawa, namna moja, -moja.
Aliment, n. makuli, chakula [zy-].
Alimentary, a. -a kula, -a chaekula.
Alive, a. -simia, hayi. Be alive to a thing, ona, angalia, jua. Look alive! ambala! haya!
All, a. -ote, pia, -simia; (only) -tupu.
It is all sugar, sukali tupu. All in all. He is all in all to him, ni kama moyo [nafsi] wake. At all, kidogo tu, hatta kidogo, hatta kabisa. Not at all good, si njema hatta kidogo. If it is at all good, siku nyema kidogo tu. If he goes at all, hatta akienda. Not at all, stivo kabisa, mbalimbali. All but, karibu. All along, (all the time) siku sote; (at same time) palepale. All the same, all one, mamoa, haithuru; twemo yote, hatta hivi, lakini. All right, vema, bassi, haithuru. After all, hatta hivi, ingawa hii, ijapokwa. All there, macho, tayari, -enyi akili. On all fours, kwa migus yote minne, kwa migusu na mikono; (appropriate) sawa sawa, barabba.
Alley, v. tuliza, nyamasisha, lainisha, pungusa.
Allegation, n. neno [ma-], hoja, ushuhuda.
Allege, v. taja, nena, toa neno, toa hoja.
Allegiance, n. utii [wa rayia], ta’a, amini.

ALLEGORICAL, a. -a mfano, -a fumbo (Tas. Allegory).
Allegorise, v. sema kwa fumbo.
Allegory, n. fumbo la maneno, kisa chenyi maana ya siri, mfano, methali.
Alleviate, v. tuliza, nyamasisha, lainisha.
Alleviation, n. kutuliza, faraja, kitulizo.
Alley, n. njia ndogo [katika mji], kichochoro [vi-].
Alliance, n. mapatano, urafiki; (family) ahali, utani; (marriage) ndoa, harusi.
Alligator, n. mamba.
Allot (to), v. gawanyia.
Allotment, n. (distribution) uguwo, uguwanyo; (ground) kipande cha shamba, shamba, konde.
Allow, v. (give leave) acha, rukusu, toa rukua; (concede) kubali [maneno], kiri; (give money) toa [fetha], tipa; (remit) pungusa bei. Allow for, (take account of) kumbuka, angalia; (let pass) achilia, samehe; (give time for) limbika, ngojea. Allow me to pass, tafathali nipiese.
Allowable, a. halali.
Allowance, n. kuacha, &c. (Tas. Allow); (fixed amount) posho, haki, sehemu. Make allowance for, achilia, samehe; (bear in mind) kumbuka, hesabu. Make an allowance to, tolea posho [fetha mahali pa posho].
Alloy, n. madini siisochanganyika, mchanganyo.
— v. changanya [madini].
Allude to, v. taja, onya, nena, kumbusha.
Allure, v. vuta kwa werewe, tamanisha.
Allurement, n. kitu kivutacho, cha kutamanisha; (attraction) mvuto, ushaushi.
Allusion, n. neno [la kurejea neno lingine], onyo [ma-], rejeo [ma-], kumbukumbu.
Alluvial, a. (country) [inchi iliyo-
Alteration, n. kugeuka, kugeusa; mabadili, mageusi.
Alteration, v. gombana, bishana.
Alteration, n. ugomvi, matsukano.
Alternate, a., moja bado wa -moja, killa -a pilisi. Take the alternate loads, twaa msigo huu, acha huu, twaa huu, &c., chukua killa msigo wa pilisi.

— v. badili, badiliana.
Alternately, adv. kwa samu. Carry alternately, pokewanya.
Alternative, n. shauri la pilisi. I have no alternative, sina buddi. There are two alternatives for you, chagua mambo mawili. Is there no alternative? hakuna shauri lingine?

— a. -ngime, -a pilisi.
Although, conj. ikiwa, ija pokuwa, kwamba, ijapo.
Altitude, n. urefu [wa kwenda juu].
Altogether, adv. harwa, kabisa, pia; (in a mass) pamoja, jamii.
Altruism, n. [mtu kumpenda jirani kuiko nafisi yake].
Alum, n. shabu.
Always, adv. sikuluzote, dayima.

Am, v. (p. t. Was, pf. t. Been) ni, -wa, -i- [na kartika Verbs], -no-, -ms-, yenyi habari ya Mimi]. Tas.

Amalgamate, v. changanya, unga, unanana.
Amanuensis, n. katibu, mwandishi [wa-], karani.
Amass, v. kusanya, pata [mali ny- ingi], fanya chungu ya.
Amateur, n. [mtu atendaye kasi ya fundi bure kwa kusena, si
kwa sayida; fundi asiye kwansa mwanafunsi.

Amatory, n. -a shauku, -a kutia shauku.


Amasement, n. ushangao, fatha, toshea. Blank amasement, kutundawaa, bumbuasi.

Amason, n. [asikari wa kike, mwanamke hodari kwa kasi ya vita].

Ambassador, n. mjumbe [wa-], barosi [ma-] mkuu.

Ambar, n. karbaa (Ar.).

Ambergris, n. ambari (Ar.).

Ambient, a. -a kusunguka, -a pande zote.

Ambiguity, n. fumbo, matala ya maneno.

Ambiguous, a. -a fumbo, -gumu, -enyi matala.

Ambition, n. kutaka makuu [hesima, maia, ngumu].

Ambitious, a. -a kutaka makuu, -a kiburi, -kuu.

Amble, n. [mwendo wa ngamia akikimbia].

Ambulance, n. [gari la kuchukua wagonjwa na vyombo vya mganga vitani], gari la dowani.

Ambuscade, n. maoteo, maficho. To lie in ambuscade (for), otea njiani, visia kwa siri, jijicho.

Ameliorate, v. tengenesa, fanyiza, fanya -suri sayidi.

Amen, n. amin.

Amenable, a. -tii, -sikifu, -a kupasiwa kukumu [athabi].

Amend, v. tengenesa, fanyiza. Make amends to, ritishisha, lipa.

Amendment, n. kutengenesa, tengeneso [ma-], wongofu; (in law, &c.) tengeneso la sheria.

Amenity, n. usuri, mapendesi.

American, a. Amerikani, -a kimerikani.

Amethyst, n. [kito chenyi rangi ya samawi].

Amiability, n. upendesi, wema.

Amiable, a. -a kupendesi, -ema, -pole.

Amicable, a. -a amani, -a urafiki, -a upole.

Amid, Amidst, prep. kati ya, katika.

Amiss, adv. vibaya, si vema. What is amiss? kunani? Take amiss, kosa kufahamu vema, onea chuki [uchungu], chukiiswa na.

Ammunition, n. baruti na lisasi.

Amnesty, n. [kusamehe watu waliokosea serkali], masamaka.

Among; Amongst, prep. kati ya, beina ya, miiononi mwa.

Amorous, a. -enyi shauko kwa waanake, -a shauko nyingi.

Amount, n. (total) jumla, yote pamoja; (quantity) kiasi, kadiri; (large quantity) wingi.

— (to), v. pata kiasi [cha], -wa sawa [na]. It amounts to this, manana yake ni hii.

Amour, n. washerati, usinsi.

Amphibious, a. [-enyi kikao nussu majini nussu kwa isichi kavu].

Amphitheatre, n. [mwanda wa kuchesha mkubwa wa muringo].

Ample, a. -kubwa, -ingi, tele, mari-thawa.

Amplification, n. kusidisha, siada.

Amplify, v. sidisha, ongesa.

Amputate, v. kata [mgusu, mkono].

Amputation, n. kukata [kukatika, mkono au mgusu].

Amulet, n. talasimu, hirizi.

Amuse, v. penda, furahisha, chekesh.

Amusement, n. mcheso [mi-], mangeo, mazimagumso, maongoi; (pleasure) furaha.

An, Tas. A.

Anachronism, n. kosa la kuhesabu wakati, kukosea tariki. It is an anachronism, imekoseka wakati wake, si -a siku hisi [sile].

Anemia, n. [ugonjwa] damu haba, damu nyupe.

Anaesthetic, n. [daa ya kusimisha roho, ya kumeshia maumivu].

Analogous, a. -a mfano, -a kadiri moja, sawa, mamoja.

Analogy, n. mfano [mi-], ufani, ulinganifu, methali.
Analyse, v. fanya Analysis, cha-
nganua.

Analysis, n. [kutafuta habari ya kitu
(namna yake, asili yake) kwa kuki-
vunja na kukigawanya katika
sehemu zake], mvunjo, mchanga-
uuo.

Anarchist, n. mwasi [wa-], mhalifu
[wa-].

Anarchy, n. [kali ya kwuwa pasipo
mjumbe wala serkali]; (disorder)
machafuko, uthika mtupu.

Asthema, n. laana.

Asthematize, v. laani.

Anatomy, n. [elimu ya mwili wote
na viungo vyake ginsi vilivyotenge-
nenwa].

Ancestor, n. babu, mzee [wa-],
baba.

Ancestral, n. -a babu, -a wasee.

Ancestry, n. wasee; cheo.

Anchor, n. nanga, basra. Weigh
anchor, ng’oa nanga.

— v. tia nanga, pulisa nanga.

Anchorage, n. bandari.

Anchorite, n. [kama Monk], mkaa
pekee, mla’wa [wa-].

Ancient, a. -a kale, -a samani, -a
kwansa.

Ankle, Tas. Ankle.

And, conj. na, -ka-. Go and fetch
it, nenda kalete. He went and
fetched it, alikuwenda aleleta.

Aneodote, n. kisa, kadi thi ndogo,
hekaya.

Anew, adv. tena, marra ya pili.

Angel, n. malaika.

Angelico, a. -a malaika, kama ma-
laika, -ema sana, -takatifu.

Anger, n. hasira, ghathabu, chuki,
uchungu, ukali.

Angle, n. pembe [mistari miwili
ikutanaapo].

— v. uwa samaki [kwa mwansi
na mshipi].

Angler, n. mwisi [wa-].

Anglican, a. -a Kanisa la Kiinge-
resa.

Angrily, adv. kwa hasira, vikali.

Angry, a. -enzi hasira, -a ghathabu,
&c. Tas. Anger.

Anguish, n. uchungu, umizo kuu,
juhudi, thiki.

Angular (Be), v. -wa na pembepembe.

Animal (upon), v. nenea, ka-
ripia, laumu.

Animal, n. mnyama [wa-], nyama;
(small) madudu [wa-].

— a. -a nyama, -a kinyama. Ani-
mal spirits, moyo wa kuchesa,
kucheka kwingi.

Animalcule, n. kanyama kadogo,
kidudu [vi-].

Animalism, n. [kawa kali ya mnya-
ma, wala si kama mtu, kujifanya
nyama], anasa mbaya.

Animate, a. -enyi usima, hayi.

Animate, v. kuisha, tia usima afya,
ngwau, &c.; (cheer) amsha, -pa
moyo.

Animated, a. -epesi, -a ngwau. He
spoke in an animated way (with an-
imation), alinena kwa ngwau. An
animated face, mwangaza wa uso.

Animation, n. wepesi, bidii, ute-
ndaji, moyo wa ngwau.

Animosity, n. wadui, machukio.

Animus, n. moyo, nia; (intention)
maana, kusudi; (anger) kasira.

Ankle, n. kifundo cha ngus, ki-
wiko (? ) cha ngusu.

Ankle, n. mtali [mi-], furungu
[ma-].

Annals, n. habari za mambo ya killa
mvaka, chuo cha tarihi, tarihi.

Annel, v. choma [kioo, madini]
motoni; (temper) tia matiko.

Annex, v. jipatia, jituwa [sinki,
shamba], nyang’anya; (add) tia,
ungu.

Annexation, n. kujipatia, &c. Tas.
Annex.

Annihilate, v. haribu kabisa, vunja
pia, tangua.

Annihilation, n. mtangu, mvunjo,
kusharibika, maangamizi; (non-ex-
istence) kutokowa kabisa, kutoveka.

Anniversary, n. siku kuu [ya
ukumbusho killa mvaka].

Annotate, v. tia maeleso [masafan-
us], elesa.

Annotation, n. maeleso, masafanusi.
Announce, v. tangasa, kubiri wasi, piga mbiu juu ya, vumisha kabari ya.

Announcement, n. tangawo, habari wasi, mbiu.

Annoy, v. sumbuwa, uthi, chokosa.

Annoyance, n. sumbuo, sumbuko, uthia, kisirani.

Annoying, a. -a kusumbua, uthia.

Annual, a. -a killa mwaka, -a mwaka mmoja tu.

Annuity, n. [fetha ya kilipa killa mwaka].

Annul, v. tangua, batili.

Annunciation (The), n. [Bikira Maryamu kuhubiriwa na malaiha].

Anodyne, n. dawa ya kunyamashisho maumivu, kitulizo.

Anoint, v. tia majuta, paka.

Anomalous, a. -a Anomaly.

Anomaly, n. [kitu kisicho kwadesturi ao kawaida], kigeni, cha peke yake, hakina mwensake, ajabu.

Anon, adv. marra, halafu.

Anonymous, a. -siotiwa jina, pasipo jina, -a siri.

Another, a. -ngine, -a pili.

Answer, n. jibu [ma-], jawabu, kuwitika.

Answer, v. jibu, leta jawabu, itika; (satisfy) tosha, rithisha; (be useful) fua; (correspond) lingana. Answer for diriki, ahidia, thamini. You shall answer for it, utalipa weve. I will answer for him, mimi mthamini wake.

Answerable, a. You are answerable for this, kitu kiki ni juu yake, ni kasi yake, umeaminiwa. I am not answerable, mimi simo, si kasi yangu. Become, make one answerable, tadariki, diriki.

Ant, n. chungu; (white) mphwa; (brown) sijafu; (red) maji ya moto, &c.

Antagonism, n. ushindani, wadusi, tofasuti, kutopatana, kutolekana.

Antagonist, n. mshindani [wa-], adusi. Antagonistic, a. -a Antagonism.

Antecedent, a. -a kwansa, -a mbele, -a samani, -a kutangulia.

Antecedents, n. [mambo yaliyo pita ya maisha ya miu, mambo yake ya samani] habari, kisa.

Antediluvian, a. kabra ya gharika ya Nuku, -a kale.

Antelope, n. [nyama yo yote yenye mfano wa paa. Tas. Water-buck, hartebeest, &c.].

Anterior, a. -a mbele.

Anthem, n. nimbo [ny-] wa dini.

Anthropomorphic, a. -a Anthropomorphism.

Anthropomorphism, n. [kumthania Muungu kuwa kama miu, kusawasishwa Mwumba na kiubume].

Anti-, -a kwasa juu ya; -a kuleke.

[Mwansononi pano neno, maana yake, (a) -enyi kufanya nguvu juu ya kitu fulani, -hivi: Antichrist, adusi yaake Masiya, (b) -enyi kukiuleke, -hivi: Antipodes, penyi kuuka upande wa pili wa ulimwengu.]

Antichrist, n. [adusi mkuu wa Masiya].

Antichristian, a. -lio juu ya dini ya kimasihiya, -a kiwaribu Umashiya, -a kuchukiza Wamashiya.

Anticipate, v. twaa mbele, onja mbele, fanya mbele, fanya kwansa, tangulia kufanya, tangulia; (prevent) suia mbele, suia; (expect) tamania mbele, tumaini, thani, wasa mbele.

Anticipation, n. kutwaa mbele, &c., utangulizi; (expectation) thana za mbele; tumaini. It is as I anticipated, ndiyo nilivyothani kwansa. He anticipated my request, alipanya kabla sjamwomba.

Antios, n. kucheschesa, kujitapa.

Antidote, n. dava juu ya sumu.

Antimony, n. wanjia wa manga.

Antipathy, n. machukio, chuki, wadusi, kuchukiana.

Antiphonal, a. Sing antiphonally, itikizana.

Antipodes, n. [upande wa pili wa dunia].

Antiquary, n. [mwenyi maarifa ya vitu vya kale].
Antiquated, a. -a kikale, -baya, -kukuu.

Antique, a. -a kikale.

Antiquity, n. ukale, samani sa kale, watu wa samani.

Antithesis, n. maneno ya kulekeana, yaliyo mbalimbali.

Antitype, n. [kitu kilichoonyeshkwa kwansa kwa mfano, kitu chenyewe].

Antler, n. pembe ya Antelope.

Anus, n. mkundu.

Anvil, n. fuaue.

Anxiety, n. mashaka, taabu, haraka, fathaa.

Anxious (Be), v. ona mashaka, taharakia, shugulika, fathaika. Be anxious (for), kumbuka, hofia, taka, tamani; (about) hofia, sikitikia.

— a. -a mashaka, -a kaiari.

Any, a. -o -ote. Any one, any body, ye yote, kilina mtu, awaye yote. Anything, kitu cho chote. In any case, at any rate, kwa killa hali, kwa vyo vyote. There is not any, hapana hatta kidogo.

Anyhow, adv. vyo vyote, kwa killa hali, iweyo yote.

Anywhere, adv. po pote.

Apace, adv. mbiwa.

Apart, adv. mbali, kwa faragha; (separately) moja moja; (in two parts) vipande vitwili. Set apart, weka mbali, tenga, bagwa. Force (draw) apart, namua.

Apartment, n. chumba [vy-], mkato [mi-]. Let apartments, pangisha mikato.

Apathetic, a. -enyi Apathy.

Apathy, n. ubaridi, ustepetemwa, usito.

Ape, n. nyani.

— v. iga, jisafanisha na.

Aperient, n. dawa ya kwaniska.

Aperture, n. tundu; (for light) mwanga [mi-], dirisha [ma-].

Apex, n. kilele [vi-], ncha, kipeco.

Aphorism, n. methali ya maneno.

Apiecee, adv. moja moja, kilina mtu.

Apocalypse, n. [kitabu cha mwisho cha Moandiko Matakafu, Ufunuo].

Apoecypha, n. [vitabu vya Maan-

diko Matakafu visiuyo vya kana-
nuni kwa Kanisa Ingereso].

Apocryphal, a. -a Apocrypha; (un-
proved) -a kubunika, -a uwongo.

Apologetic, a. -a kujitetea, -a kui-
kania kosa.

Apologise, v. pa [pasha] rathi, kiri-
kosa, jisuhuru, jiteetea. I beg to
apologize, tafathali kunrathiki sana.

Apology, n. rathi, hoja, maneno, wuhuru. Please accept my ap-
ologies, tafathali sana unuvie rathi.

Make an abject apology to, shika
miguu ya.

Apostasy, n. kukuuru.

Apostate, n. mkuru [wa-].

Apostatisation, v. kukuuru.

Apostle, n. mtume [mi-].

Apostolic, a. -a mtume, -a samani za Mtume.

Apothecary, n. mwisa madawa.

Appal, v. tisha, ogyoisha sana.

Appalling, a. -a hoja, -a kutissha.

Apparatus, n. vyombo [vya kunyangia
kasi], samani, vipande. Mechani-
cal apparatus (for moving), nyenso.

Apparel, n. mavasi, nguo.

Apparent, a. (clear), wasi, thahiri,
mbayana, -a hakika; (seem, un-
certain, not real) kama kivi, si
hakika, -a kwenekana tu.

Apparently, adv. naona, nionavyo,
labuda, kama.

Apparition, n. tokeo [ma-], kwvuli
[vi-], kioja [vi-], kinyago [vi-].

Appeal, v. (call on) ita, omba, taja;
(for mercy, help) lalama, piga
kiwe, taka masada; (for judge-
ment) taka hukuamu, kimbidia. I
will appeal to the Sultan, niitamia
Sultanii. It appeals to the eye
(feelings), inavuta macho [moyo].

— n. (petition) haja; (for mercy)
lalamiko; (recourse) rejeo.

Appear, v. onekana, toke; (suddenly)
sukia; (look like) kuwa kama. It
appears so, naona ndivyo. It ap-
ppears right, ni kama njema.

Appearance, n. kwiteka, kwenekana;
(aspect) sura, umbo [ma-]; (appa-
rition) tokeo [ma-]; (resemblance)
Appese, v. tulisa, suluhisha, rithisha.

Appellation, n. jina [ma-].

Append, v. tia mvizoni [juu, nyuma, baadaye].

Appendage, n. [kitu kilichotia mvizoni].

Appendix, n. [mivisho wa kitabu, uliotisha baadaye], nyongesa.

Appertain, v. pasa, -wa-a, -wa-enyi habari ya.

Appetite, n. tamaa ya chakula, tamaa, roho.

Appetize, v. amsha tamaa ya chakula, tamanisha chakula.

Applaud, v. sifu, pigia sifa, tukusa, shangiliza.

Appraiser, n. sifa, shangwe.

Apple, n. [tunda la kisungu, kama pera; mi wake]. Apple of the eye, mboni wa jicho. Apple-ple order, taratibu sana, baraba.

Appliance, n. kitu cha kutumika, kifaa cho kwa kasi, chombo [vy-].

Applicable, a. -a kutumika, -a kufaa.

Applicant, n. mdai [wa-], mwombaji, mletaaji haaja.

Application, n. kutia [kitu]; (request) haaja; (industry) bidii ya kasi, velekevu.

Apply, v. tia, tumia; (medicine) bandiika, paka; (neut) taka, omba; (suit) faa, lingana. Apply for, omba, taka. Apply to (ask), tolea haaja, kimbilia; (suit) pasa, faa; (refer to) kusika na, nenea, -wa na habari ya. Apply oneself to, jitia kaisha.

Appoint, v. agisa, amuru, weka.

Appointment, n. kuagisa, &c.; amri, agiso [ma-], maafikano. He has a good appointment, amefewa kasi bora. They made an appointment for six o'clock, waltwelveana saa sita wakulane.

Apportion, v. gawanya, gawa.

Apportionment, n. mgawo, kugawanya.

Apposite, a. -enyi maana, -lioaa, -elekevu, -a bakati, -a nyia.

Appraise, v. tia kita, kadiiri.

Appreciable, a. kidogo kidogo, -a kutambulikana, -a kupimikana. It is hardly appreciable, shidda sana, kama hapana.

Appreciate, v. (understand) fahamu vema; (enjoy) furahia, penedeswa na, ona njema; (of value) sidi thamani.

Appreciation, n. kufahamwina vema, &c. (Taz. Appreciate).

Apprehend, v. (arrest) kamata, tia kifungoni, funga; (understand) fahamu, tambua; (fear) hoju, ogopa.

Apprehension, n. kukamatwa; (understanding) ufahamu, askili, kuona; (fear) hoju.

Apprehensive, a. -enyi hoju.

Apprentice, n. mwanaufungi [wa-] wa kasi.

— v. fanya mwanaufungi, tia kwa fundi.

Apprenticeship, n. uwanaufungi.

Approach, v. arifu, pasha habari, hubiria.

Approach, n. kuja, majilio; (means of) njia, mlango; (resemblance) mfano, kivuli.

— v. karibia, sogea karibu, jia, endea; (resemble) fanana, lingana.

Approbation, n. sifa, ukubali, kibali, ithini.

Appropriate, v. jiwakalia, jiwekea, iba; (set apart) weka, tenga.

— a. wajiibu, -ema, -a kufaa. Be appropriate, faa, lekea, lingana.

Approval, n. kibali, urahi, ithini, usahihi. Goods on approval, bithaa sa mregaa.

Approve, v. sifu, penda, kwa rathi, rithia; (sanction) kubali, toa ithini. I approve it, iemenipendeza.

Approximate, a. karibu sawa, kama sawa.

Apricot, n. [tunda la kisungu, kama embe; tena, mi wake].
April, n. [mwezi wa nne wa mwaka kisunge].
Apron, n. [nguo ya kuvalia mbele].
A propos, a. -a bahati, -a kufaa, -a maana, sawa sawa.
Apse, n. [mwoisho wa kanisa wenyi maviringo].
Apt, a. epesi, elekevu, -hodari, -soefu.
He is apt to forget, hushahu.
Aptitude, Aptness, n. wepesi, &c.
Aptly, adv. wajibu, vena, visuri.
Aquarium, n. [birika ya maji ya kuwekeka vitu visima vya maji].
Aquatic, a. -a maji, -a majini, -a kuka majini.
Aqueduct, n. mfereji wa maji.
Aqueous, a. -a maji.
Aquiline, a. -a tai, kama mdomo wa tai. An aquiline nose, pua iliyo-numa.
Arab, n. Mwarabu [Wa-].
—— Arablan, Arabio, n. -a kia-rabu, -a Manga.
Arabia, n. Arabuni, Manga.
Arable, a. -a kulimika.
Arbitrator, Arbitrator, n. mwamusi [wa-], mwennyi amri, mpatanishi.
Arbitrament, Arbitration, n. ma-musi, hukumu.
Arbitrary, a. (oppressive) -thalimu, -jeuri; (despotic) -a kuhukumu kwa peke yake [kwa ngwuu, pasipo shauri, pasipo sheria]. He is arbitrary, kashaurtiani, hasikii mtu.
Arbitrate, v. anua.
Arbour, n. kibanda [cha kupum-stika, nyumba ya anasa katika bustiani].
Arade, n. [barasa ao ujia wenyi matao], matao.
Arch, n. tao [ma-].
Archaeology, n. maarifa ya mambo ya kale.
Archalo, a. -a kikale.
Archaism, n. neno la kikale.
Archangel, n. malaika mkubu.
Archbishop, n. askofu mkubu.
Archdeacon, n. kasisi mkubwa.
Aroher, n. asikari mpiga upindi, mwennyi upindi, mwennyi maita.
Archery, n. kasi ya kupiga upindi.
Archetype, n. namna ya asili, kielezo cha kwanza.
Archipelago, n. [bahari yeneyi visiwa vingi].
Architect, n. [mwennyi shauri ya kujenga, mtoa nyumba], mjenzi [wa-], mwandishi [wa-].
Archives, n. tarihi.
Arctic, a. -a inchi sa kaskasini, -a baridi kali.
Ardent, a. -a ngwuu, -epesi, -a kwaka. He is an ardent lover, shauko yamwaka. Ardent spirits, mvinyo wa ngwuu, kileo.
Ardour, n. wepesi, bidii, moyo.
Arduous, a. -gumu, -a shidda.
Are, v. [kama Am, illa yeneyi habari ya Wewe, Sisi, Ninyi, Wao].
Area, n. (house yard) uwanja, be-hewa; (extent) cheo cha kuenea, eneo.
Area, n. (tree) mpopo [mi-]; (fruit) popoo [ma-].
Aren, n. uwanja [wasi wa kuchesha, makali pa kushindania].
Argue, v. toa hoja [sababu, maneno], jadili; (discuss) shindana kwa maneno, hojiana, tetana, bishana, jadili. Argue with, hoji.
Argument, n. (reason) sababu, hoja, maneno; (reasoning) mabishana, kujadiiana; (evidence) mathu-butu, ushukuda.
Argumentative, a. -hoji, -a maneno mengi, -a kujadiili, -a kubi-shana, &c.
Arianism, n. mafundisho ya Ario [tangu A.D. 325].
Arid, a. -kavu sana.
Arise, v. (p. t. Arose, pf. t. Arisen) (get up) ondoka, insuka, pada; (stand) ondoka, simama; (occur) tokea, tukia. A quarrel arise, palitokea ugomvi.
Arisen, pf. t. Arise.
Aristocracy, n. (class) jamii ya masheki, wakubwa, majumbe,
ARISTOCRATIC

vasee; (government) hukumu ya watu wakubwa.

Aristocratic, a. -a Aristocracy, -a kiungwana, -a cheo bora, -a kita-
jiri, -a ginsi ya watu wakubwa.

Arithmetic, n. elimu ya hesabu.

Arithmetician, n. mwenyi elimu ya hesabu.

Ark, n. (Noah's) safina; (large chest) sanduku.

Arm, n. mkono [mi-]; (of sea) guha, kori; (of river) panda [ma-]; (of tree) tawi [ma-], panda [ma-].


Armament, n. (armed force) jeshi lenyi selaha; (warlike stores) matengeneso ya vita; (ship's guns) missinga ya manovari.

Armistice, n. mapatano [ya wapi-
ganao], kutulisa vita, mapumisko, amani.

Armlet, n. kikuku [vi-], banagiri.

Armour, n. selaha, (dress) mavasi ya vita [vya chuma]; (ship's) chuma cha mbavuni mwa manovari.

Armourer, n. mfua [wa-] selaha, mjume [wa-], mchukusi [wa-] selaha.

Armoury, n. ghala ya selaha.

Armpit, n. kwapa.

Arms, n. selaha. Under arms, -enyi selaha, tayari kwa vita. Up in arms, -enyi kasira, tayari kugo-
mbana [kubishana].

Army, n. jeshi la watu wa vita, jeshi la asiari.

Aroma, n. nukato, karafu.

Aromatic, a. -a nukato, -a ku-
kufia.

Arose, p. t. Arise.

Around, adv. na prep. pande note [sa], kusunguka, kandokando [ya], msingo [wa].

ARterial, a. -a Artery.

Arouse, v. amsha, sukuma, wakisha, harakisha, chomesh.

Arraign, v. shtaki, tetea, tia huku-
muni.

Arrange, v. (put in order) andika, satiti, tengenesa, safdi, panga, rato-
bisha; (organize, settle) fanya shughuli ya, toa shwari la, amuru, tengenesa. Arrange a quarrel, tulisa, patanisha wagomvi, suluh-
hisha. Arrange materials, &c., tangamanisha. Arrange differently (words), tungwa; (soldiers) pangi-
isa.

Arrangement, n. matengeneso, taratibu, madaraka, amri, shwari; (agreement) mapatano.

Array, v. panga, satiti, andika;
(dress) vika, pamba.

— n. taratibu, pambo, safusafo, jamii nsuri; (dress) urembo.

Arrears, n. deni. To be in arrears, kuwa na deni, kuwiiwa.

Arrest, v. (seize) kamata, funga;
(stop) simamisha, swia. It arrested my attention, iliinviti macho, iliinitasamisha.

— n. kufungwa; (stoppage) swio.

Arrival, n. kuja, majilio, kifiko, kikomo.

Arrive, v. fika, wasili, -ja. Arrive at, fika, fikia, patia, tekelea.

Arroganoe, n. kiburi, ufihulwi.

Arrogant, a. -enyi Arroganoe.

Arrogate, v. jitwalia pasipo haki,
jiapata.

Arrow, n. mshale [mi-].

Arrowroot, n. uwangu, wanga.

Arsenal, n. ghala [kubwa ya kuweke sa-
lahe].

Arson, n. kuteketesha nyumba [za wa-
tu makusudi].

Art, n. sanaa, ustadi wa kasi, kasi ya fundi; (cunning) hila; (skill) akili, weerevu, elimu. Art of medicine, writing, &c., ufabibu, uandishi, &c. Work of art, kasi ya sanaa, kasi ya fundi. Arts and manufactures, kasi sa akili na kasi sa mikono.

Arterial, a. -a Artery.
Artery, n. nshipa mkubwana damu; (road) njia kuw.
Artesian well, n. [kisima cha kwenda chini sana, kitokeshacho maji juu].
Arotful, a. -a hila, -erevu, -a vitimbi, -janja.
Artfulness, n. hila, werevu, &c.
Article, n. (thing) kilu; (written) sehemu ya andiko, jusu, sura; (clause) sharti. Article of Faith, sharti ya Imani. Article of commerce, bihaa. What an article! hafsu hiyo!
Articulate, v. tam'ka, nena.
— a. -enyi kutum'kwa visuri, thahiri, wasi.
Articulation, n. tam'ko.
Artific, n. hila, kitimbi [vi-], mtgeo [mi-].
Artificer, n. fundi [ma-].
Artificial, a. -lofan'isiswa na watu, si-a asili, si halisi.
Artillery, n. misinga, askari wa misinga.
Artsan, n. fundi [ma-].
Artist, n. [m'fanya kasi kwa akili na usuri] mistadi, waria, fundi; (painter) mpiga samamu sa rangi.
Artistic, a. -a Art, -a Artist, ustadi, -sanifu, bora, halisi, -suru.
Artless, a. pasipo hila, billa kombo, -nyofu, -jinga.
Aryan, a. [-a Wasungu wa asili samani sana].
As, conj. na adv. (like as) kama, kadiri, mithali, kama -vyo, kwa ginsi [hali, kadiri]. -vyo; (when) wakasi [pindi, pale]. -po, -ki, -po; (since) kwa sababi, kwa maana, kwa kwa. So as to, kwa ginsi ya (ama Subj. Mood). He ran, so as to overtake him, alikimbia, apate kumpatia. As long as it is wide, upama na urefu sawa. Just as, vivi hivi kama. As far as (ever) I can, As much as, As long as, kama [kadiri] niwezavyo [sana]. As soon as I can, upesi niwezavyo.
As long as, As much as, sawa na. As far as, hatta, mpaka. As if, kama. Same as, sawa na. Such as, kama. As well as, na ... pia, pamoja na, na tena, sawa na. Men as well as women, wake kwa wasume. As well, pia, sawasawu, vilevile. As to, As for, kwa, juu ya, kwa habari ya, min taraju ya. As it were, kama. Just as well, mamoja, haithuru. As yet, bado, hati sasa.
Asafoetida, n. mvuje
Ascend, v. panda, inuka, kwa, poa. It is in the ascendant, inapanda, inasidi, inashinda.
Ascendancy, n. mvumo, nguvu.
Ascension Day, n. [Siku kwa kupa mbunguni Isa Masiya].
Ascent, n. mpando, mpao, kupanda; (hill) kilima, pa kupanda. Means of ascent, pandio.
Ascerttain, v. hakikia, pata hakika, yakinia, hupi, pata kijua.
Ascetic, n. mtowa [wa kuji-nyima masuri na kujiita masito makusudi].
Asceticism, n. kali ya Ascetic, [kujiikisiziafuraha sile hatta siliso halali], kujiahtilu, ugamu.
Ascribe to, v. andikia, hesabia, weka, tolea, rejsea. Ascribe wrongly to, singisia, sulia.
Ascription, n. kutolea, &c. (Taz. Ascribe).
Ash, Ashes, n. majifu; (tree) [mti mmoja wa Ulaya]. AshWednesday, [siku ya kwamba ya Lent].
Ashamed (Be), v. ona haya, tahayarika.
Ashore, adv. pwani. The ship has gone ashore, chombo kimewama pwani, kimepanda pwani, kimewa. He has gone ashore, ameshuka.
Asinine, a. -a punda, kama punda, -pumbasu sana.
Assessment, n. kodi, ushuru, kumuru kodi.
Assessor, n. kathi ndogo, mshauri [wa-].
Assets, n. mali.
Asserteration, n. Tas. Assertion.
Assiduity, n. utendaji, bidii ya kazi.
Assiduous, (Be), a. shika kasi,-wa-
tendaji [-enyi bidii].
Assign, v. gawanya, andikia, hesa-
bia, thani kwu-a; (of work, &c.)
amrisha, pakiza.
Assimilate, v. fanya sawa [ya ginsi
ya kufaa], jarnishia; (food) -la.
He could not assimilate it, (offood)
haikumulisa tumboni; (of know-
ledge) haikumwela vema.
Assist, v. sayidia, aseni.
Assistant, n. msaada; (united la-
bour) usima.
Assistant, n. mtu wa kusayidia.
Assises, n. [barasa ya kathi asu-
gukapo mji kwa mji killa mwaka
Ingeresa].
Associate, v. tia pamoja, sharikisha,
unyanisha. Associate with, sha-
rikiana na, fanya urafiki na, u-
ngana na, ongea na. A person to
associate with, mtu wa kunda-
mana naye. Be associated with,
changamana na. I associate this
with my home, nikione hii naku-
bubuka kwetu.
Assume, v. jitilia, jifanya, jituwia;
Assume, v. amuru Kodi, tosa ushuru.
Assume, v. taka, omba, sihi;
(question) uliza, usa. Ask after,
ulizia kali.
Assistance, Askew, Aslant, adv. u-
pande, meshathali. Look askance
at, tasama kitongoongo.
Asleep (Be), v. lala, sinsia.
Asp, n. [nyoka mdogo wa sumu].
Asparagus, n. [mbo ga Ulaya].
Aspect, n. (of persons) sura, umo-
bo, uso; (of things) ginsi, nampa, sura,
hali. Have a ... aspect, lekea, kabili.
Asperity, n. ukali.
Asperse, v. singisia.
Aspiration, n. kusingisia, masingi-
sio.
Aspirant, n. mwennyi kutaka [kitu
bora, cheo].
Aspirate, n. [sauti ya H].
Aspiration, n. tamaa [ya kitu bora].
Aspire to, v. tamaaa, taka [kitu
bora].
Ass, n. punda. Make an ass of one-
self, jipumbasa.
Assail, v. rukia, endea kwa jeuri,
shambulia, fanya jeuri.
Assailant, n. mtu wa kurukia, &c. (Tas. Assail).
Assassin, n. mwajiji [wa-] wa siri
[wa hila] nausi.
Assassinate, v. wa kwa hila [vidaya].
Assault, v. kurukia, &c. (Tas. As-
sail).
—— n. kuenda, vita.
Assay, v. jaribia, hakikia.
Assembly, v. kusanya, ita pamoja,
kusanisha; (neut.) kusanyika, ku-
tana, -ja pamoja.
Assembly, Assemblage, n. jamii,
kusanyiko [ma-], mkutano [mi-],
jamaa.
Assent, v. (give assent to) kubali,
kisi, tema ndio, itikia.
—— n. kusema ndio, ukubali, usa-
hiki. Signify assent to, itikia.
Assert, v. nena kwa nuguu, thubu-
tisha kwa maneno.
Assertion, n. neno [ma-] la nguvu,
neno la kuthubutisha; (mere
assertion) neno tupu, neno.
Assess, v. amuru kodi, tosa ushuru.
Assuming, a. -enyi kiburi, -a majivuno, -a kujiona.
   — conj. kama, mithali, bi methali, tikwa.

Assumption, n. wahe [ma-], thaka tufu, neno [ma-] lisilo hakika lisilothubutika (Taz. Assume); (pride) majivuno, makuu. The Assumption, kuchukuliwa mbinguni Bikira Maryamu.

Assurance, n. (confidence) matumaini; (pride) kinaya, majivuno; (guarantee) thamana, usuhuuda, mathubutu, akadi. Life assurance, &c., bima.

Assure, v. thubutisha, hakikisha, sadikisha; (guarantee) akidi, yakimisha. I assure you it is so, nasema kweli [hakika], ndam, ndivyo.

Asterisk, n. [alaama kama nyota, kivi *].

Asterism, adv. sketrini, nyuma. Tow asterism, fungasa.

Asthma, n. pumu.

Astrir, adv. To be astrir, kwara macho, kutenda kasi, kushughulika.

Astonish, v. ajabisha, shangaza, toshea.

Astonished (Be), v. toshewa, shangaa, tazjabu, tundawaa.

Astonishing, a. -a ajabu, -a kushangasa.

Astonishment, n. ajabu, ushangao, mataajabu.


Astounding, a. -a ajabu, -a kushangasa.

Astray, adv. Go astray, potea, kosa.

Astride, adv. [mkaa kama juu ya frasti, kwa kupanwa migwi].

Astringent, a. [dawa ya kusunga choo].

Astronomer, n. mwenyi elimu ya nyota.

Astronomical, a. -a Astronomy.

Astronomy, n. elimu ya nyota, falaki.

Astute, a. -erewu, -enyi akili, -janja.

Asunder, adv. mbali, kwa vipande, vipande vipande. Burst asunder, rarua, pasua, runja; (neut.) pasuka, &c.

Asylum, n. (refuge) kimbilio; (house) [nyumba ya kukafula mafikini ao wenyi wasimu].

At, prep. kwa, katika, -mi, penyi. At once, marra, marra moja. Not at all, siyo kabisa, siyo hatta kidogo. At any rate, kiwya yo yote, iweyo yote, kwa yo yote. At him! mkamate! kuyo, huyo! Be at, go at, (attack) endea, rukia; (engage in) fanya, -wamo katika. What are you at? wafanyani? At length, (finally) katima, badaye; (fully) kwa maneno mengi, kwa vingi. At last, mwisho, hatima.

Ate, p. t. Elat.

Atheism, n. kusema 'Hakuna Muungu,' ukani wa Muungu.

Atheist, n. asemye 'Hakuna Muungu,' mkana Muungu.

Atheistic, a. -a Atheism.

Athlete, n. mshindani wa micheso, mwenyi maungo, mshupavu.

Athletic, a. -a mshindano, -a Athlete, hodari, -enyi nguvu.

Athletics, n. mshindano [ya kuja-ribia nguvu], micheso.

Athwart, adv. kwa upande, kwa kupinga, kwa kikingana.

Atlas, n. mshafa wenyi ramani.

Atmosphere, n. kwa, upepo; (upper air) angu; (surroundings) uti-mwengu.

Atmospheric, a. -a Atmosphere.

Atoll, n. kisiwa cha matumambwi.

Atom, n. [kipande kidogo mno, haswa kisichogawanyika kwa kwa ki-
**ATONE**

*dogo sana*, chende, nukta. Not an atom, si hatta kidogo.

**Atonement** (for), v. setiri, lipia; (by offering) toa kafara kwa ajili ya, fidia.

Atonement, n. maipo, malipisi, urathi; (offering) kafara, fidia. The Atonement, upatanisho wa Isa Masiya kwa kuja kwake.

**Atrocity**, n. daya mno, -a kuchuka, -kuu.

**Attach**, v. (fasten) fungia, unga, funganisha, ambatisha; (appoint) amuru, weka, tia; (engage, attract) gandumisa, ambatanisho, vuta. I attach much importance to this, mimi naona ina maana sana, naithania ni kubwa.

**Attached** (Be), v. fungisiwa, ungamana; (love) penda, gandumia; (mutually) pendana, ambisana, ambatana. Attached friend, mubebbi.

Attachment, n. kufungia, &c.; (love) upendo, shauko, upendano, wambiso; (thing attached) kijungo, kitu kilichofuniwa, kilichoswa.

**Attack**, v. endeza kwa ngwaci, rukia, shambulia, shindana na, leta viita; (a subject) ansia, maliki; (of illness) shika, pata; (accuse) bisha, shtaki, suta.

— n. kumenda kwa ngwaci, shambulio [ma-], viita; (of illness) kushika, kushatwa na ugonjwa; (accusation) mashiaka, masuto, maseno.

Attain, v. pata, fikia, malisa.

Attainment, n. kupata, &c. His attainments are great, yuna maarifa mengi, amelewa visuri.

**Attempt**, v. jaribu, jikahidia; (try to get) jaribu kutwaa [kupata, kushinda]. He attempted his life, alijaribusi kunua.

— n. jaribu [ma-], bidii, shauri.

**Attend**, v. (be in attendance) ngojea, fuata na; (pay attention) angalia, sikia, elekese moyo; (as doctor) akina; (as nurse) uguza. Attend school, enda chuoni, soma, durusi.

**Attendance**, n. kunjea, &c.; utumishi, ungoje. Be in attendance on, ngojea, fuatana na.

**Attendant**, n. mtumishi [wa-], mfuasi [wa-].

— n. -a kunjea, -luofuata.

**Attention**, n. bidii, ungalifu, usikisi, maeleuko ya moyo. Pay, give attention, angalia, sikilisa, janya kwa bidii. Stand at attention (soldiers), pangana sawa sawa. Attract attention, vuta mache, tasamisha watu.

**Attentive**, a. -angalifu, -a bidii, -sikisi.

**Attenuate**, v. kondesha, fungusa.

**Attest**, v. shuhudia, thubutisha.

**Attestation**, n. usuhudia, hati ya kushuhudia, mathubutu, usahiishi.

**Attilo**, n. brofa ya jwv kabisa.

**Attire**, n. mawasi, ngwo, vao [ma-].

— v. vika.

**Attitude**, n. (posture) kikao, ginsi ya kusimama; (condition) hati, mambu; (mental) shauri, nia, moyo.

**Attorney**, n. mwana sheria, mdai, wakili.

**Attract**, v. vuta, tasamisha, tamanisha.

**Attraction**, n. kipendawacho, mapedesi; (mechanical) ngwaci ya kuwuta, mwstano, mwele. Personal attractions, uzuri, madaha, haiba.

**Attractive**, a. -a kipenda, -a kutamanisha, -a kuwuta, -uzuri.

**Attributable** to, a. labuda kwa sababu ya.

**Attribute**, v. rejesa, hesabia, tolea, wekea, soma [ona, thani] ndio sababu. I attribute his illness to the rain, naona mwana ndio sababu ya ugonjwa wake. To be attributed to, kushaniswa kuwa ya [kwa, mali ya, kwa sababu ya].

— n. ginsi, tabia, sifa. He has many fine attributes, tabia yake yuna masuri mengi. It is its chief attribute, ndiyo yake haswa.

**Auction**, n. mnada. Sell by auction, nadi, tembeza.
Auctioneer, n. mnadi [wa-], dalali.
Audacious, a. -jasiri,-kauw wa ma-
cho; (immoderate) -kuu,-a kufita
kiasti.
Audacity, n. ujasiri, ukauw wa ma-
cho, wifthuli.
Audible (Be), v. sikhikana, sikiwa.
Audibly, adv. kwa ginsi ya kusi-
kitika.
Audience, n. watu waliopo, wasikisi,
jamii ya watu wanaohuturias, ja-
mii; (reception) barasa. Have
an audience of (of), kwenda barazani
[kwao], barisi, amkia [mtu mku-
bwao]. Hold an audience, barisi,
fanya barasa.
Auditor, n. misikisi [wa-]; (of ac-
counts) msakahishi [wa-].
An faut, a. -sofu, hodari.
Auger, n. [chombo cha kutobolea].
Aught, n. yu yote.
Augment, v. sidisha, ongesa, kuza.
Augur, v. ona mbele, nena mbele,
bashiri, agua.
— n. kakini [ma-].
Augury, n. (omen) ndege; (token)
ishara.
August, a. -kuu, -a athama, tukufu.
— n. [jina la mwesi wa nane wo
mwaka kizungu].
Aunt, n. [umbu wa baba ao mama],
shangasi [ma-].
Au revoir, kuaheri ya kuonana.
Auricular, a. -a sikio, -a sirio, -a
faraghami.
Auspices, n. msada, hamaya, fathili.
Favourable auspices, ndege njema.
Auspicious, a. heri, -a ndege njema.
Austere, a. -gumu, -kali.
Austerity, n. ukali, usito.
Authentic, a. halisi, habiti, kweli.
Authenticate, v. thubutisha, shu-
hudia, fanya hakika, usahiki.
Authenticity, n. kweli, hakika,
kwa halisi, usahiki.
Author, n. mbuni mishafu, mtunga
nyimbo, mfanya mashairi, mvaa-
ndishi [wa-]; (beginning) asili,
muumba, mwanzo, sababu.
Authoritative, a. -enyi negu [hu-
kumu, &c.] (Tas. Authority).
Authority, n. uwexo, amri, negu-
vu, mamlaka, hukumu; (officer)
mwenvi amri [hukumu, &c.],
serkali; (witness, evidence) sha-
hidi, mathubutu. He is an autho-
rity on this subject, mtu mwenvi
maarifa, wa kusadikiwa juu ya
jambo hili, amesunguliwa heri.
Authorisation, n. ruksa, amri,
ithini, usahiki.
Authorise, v. (give leave) ruhusu,
-pa ruksa, toa ithini; (order)
amuru, fanya halali, halishia,
sahihisha.
Authorship, n. kwua Author; utungo, mwango.
Autoocracy, n. ensi, mamlaka, hu-
kumu [ya mtu mmoja peke yake].
Autoocrat, n. [mwenvi uwexo peke
yake tu pasipo mwensi]; (despot)
mfalme mwuu.
Autoocratic, a. -a ginsi ya Autocrat.
Autograph, n. [mwandaiko wa mtu
mwenyewe]; (signature) usahiki,
jina, mkono.
Automatic, a. -enyi mwendo wake,
-a kutenda kasi peke yake; -enyi
kujiendesa kwu ngumu sake, pasipo
kubadili, pasipo kuendeswa; (mechanical)
billa akili, billa
kuona, kama kitu kisicho akili. It
works automatically, kujienda-
enda.
Automaton, n. kitu kilicho Auto-
matic.
Autonomy, n. kujitawala [mji ao
taifa], uhuru.
Autumn, n. [wakati wa miesi Sept.,
Oct., Nov. kisungu, iliyo kama
masika].
Autumnal, a. -a Autumn.
Auxiliary, a. -a kusayidia, -a kuo-
ngesa ngumu, -a msada.
— n. mwensi [wensi], rafiki,
msada.
Avail, v. faa, wesa.
Available (Be), v. tumikana, pati-
kana, -wa tayari.
Avalanche, n. [thuluji nyangi ikite-
lena mbavuni mwa milima, mabo-
romoko ya thuluji milimani].
Avarice, n. tamaa ya mali, roho; subahili, choyo.

Avaricious, a. -a kutamani mali, -a choyo.

Avenge, v. lipisira kisasi.

Avenue, n. [njia yenyi miti pande zote mbili, safu mbili sa miti sawa sawa; njia ya kuendea mji ao nyumba].

Aver, v. nena, thubutisha.

Average, a. -a kadiri, -a siku zote, wastani, -a katikati.

Average (Be), a. chukia, kataa. He is averse to it, haitaki, haiimpendesi.

Aversion, n. machukiio.

Avert, v. kinga, epua, swia, geusia mbali, ambasa, pesha.

Aversiy, n. [kijumba cha kuwekea ndege], kitundu.

Avidity, n. tamaa, bidisi, pupa. To eat with avidity, kula kwa pupa.

Avocation, n. shughuli, kasi, uchumi.

Avoid, v. epuka, epa, ambaa.

Avoidable (Be), v. epukika.

Avoidance, n. kupuka; (annulling) kutangua; (becoming vacant) kufanyika -tupu pasipo mtu.

Avoidrnpois weight, n. [kupima kwa ratii yeniyi 7,000 grains].

Aw, v. tiri, umama.

Awowed, a. wasi, thahiri, baini. He is an avowed thief, amejikiri ni mwisi.

Await, v. ngoja, ngojea, tasamia.

Awake, v. (p. t. Awoke, pf. t. Awaked) amsha; (neut.) amka, sinduka, sindukana, ondokede usingisi. He is awake, yu macho.

Award, n. hukumu, thawabu, tuso, sawadi.

—, v. hukumia, toa thawabu, &c.

Aware (Be), v. juu, tambua fahamu.

Away, adv. mbali; (with verbs, e.g. work away, fire away, sing away, &c.) sana, mno, tu, ovyo. He is away, kako. He has gone away, anekwenda sake. Make away with, ondoa, tupa, potesa. Get away, away with you! toka! ondoka! potelea mbali!

Awe, v. tiska.

— n. hofu, uchaji, kicho; (reverence) keshima, kicho.

Awe-struck, a. To be awe-struck, kushikwa na hofu [uchaji, haya], kutishika.

Awful, a. -a tisha, -a kustusha, -a kuogofya, -a kicho.

Awhile, adv. muda kidoogo, kitambo.

Awkward, a. (clumsy) -jinga, si hodari, si -kefu; (difficult) -eniyi matata [mashaka, katari]; (of character) -a kinyenge, -a kasirani.

Aw! n. [uma ny-] wa kutobolea.

Awning, n. chamlialua.

Awoke, p. t. Awake.

Awnry (Be), v. potoka, -wa upande, -enda pego [mshethali].

Axe, n. shoka [ma-].

Axiom, n. [neno la hakika halisi, lisilokanika kabisa, linalokubaki na wenyi akili wote].

Axiomatic, a. kama Axiom, hakika halisi.

Axis, n. [mti wa kiti wa liku kisungukacho kama pia, msomari wake wa kupeniya, kipenyo].

Axle, n. [mti ao khuma cha kiti ya magurudumu mawili].

Ay, Aye, adv. naam, ndio; (always) dayima, siku zote.

Ayah, n. yaya, milesi [wa-].

Asure, n. na a. rangi ya uwingu, rangi ya samawadi.

B.

Babble, v. (idle talk) payapa, payuka, pusa, pusika; (of water) lia [kama maji ya kijji].

— n. maneno ya uhuu, vijineno, mapayo.

Babbler, n. mwenyi kupayuka, mpusi.

Babe, Baby, n. mtoto machanga, kitoto kichanga, malaiika.

Babel, n. Babel; (confusion) machufuko, makekele, uthia.

Bafoon, n. [nyani mkubo].

Babyhood, n. uchanga [wa mtoto].

Babyish, a. -a kitoto kichanga.
Bachelor, n. [mwanamume asiyoea bado; mitu aliye hitimu katika University akapewa dara na hapo].

Baamilus, n. [kaiidumu kadogo mno].

Baak, n. mgongo [mii-], maungo; (part behind) upande wa [kipande cha] nyuma, wa juu, wa nje. Back of the neck, kikosi, kishogo. Be on one's back (ill), lala, -wa -gonjwa; (as burden) lemea. Lie on the back, lala chali, lala kwa tani. Set the back up, chukisa, tia chuki, kasirisika. Break the back of, karibu maliza, karibu shinda. Turn the back on, acha, tupu, -pa mgongo, -pa kishogo. Back, backbone, uti wa maungo. To the backbone, kubisa, haswa halisi. Back to back, mgongo kwa mgongo.


— v. (help) sayidia; (go back) enda kinyume; (bet on) wekea masharti; (force back) rudisha, sogesa nyuma.

Baakkbite, v. singistia, chongea, chongelesa, sengenya.

Baakbone, n. uti [nyuti] wa maungo, mgongo [mi-]; (strength) uhabiti, ngovu, uguumu. He has no backbone, mkulifu kuyo, mwepesi kushindwa.

Baakward, Baakwards, adv. nyuma, kinyume, -dufu. — a. -a nyuma, -a kuchelewa; (dull) -site wa akili, si -elekefu; (not advanced) -jingga, -shensi.

Baakwardness, n. usito, kuwa Backward.

Bacon, n. nyama ya nguruwe [mgongo].

Bad, a. -daya, -ovu, -bou, -a shari, -a kuthuru, -a kwumisa, -a kuchukiza, -a hasara, -a ovyo, -a taka, haifusi, -nyonge. He is bad (sick), hawesi. An utterly bad man, baa


Baddish, a. -baya kidogo, thafiu.

Bade, Bad, p.t. Bid.

Badge, n. alama, dalili; (medal) nishami.

Badger, v. sumbua, chokosa.

— n. [nyama wa Ulaya, afukuaye chini]

Badly, adv. vibaya; (seriously) sama.

Badness, n. ubaya, uovu, &c. (Taz. Bad).

Bafie, v. shinda kwa hila, suia kwa werevu, katisa shauri.

Bag, n. mfuko [mi-]; (large) fuko [ma-]; (small) kifuko [vi-]; (various kinds) mkoba, kibogoshi, gunia, kigunguni, kifumbo, kanda, kapo, &c.; (for books, clothing, &c.) bahasha, kitumba; (for sleeping) fumba [ma-].

— v. pata [mwindo].

Bagatelle, n. [mchexo wa kugongu-niska tufe sa pembe juu ya mesa].

Baggage, n. vyombo, misigo.

Baggage-room, n. (in dhow) feuli.

Baggy, a. kama mkoba, -liolegea.

Ball, n. mthamini, lasima. Go ball for, thamini, lasimu.

— v. thamini, tadaruki, diriki.

Balliff, n. wakili [ma-], msimamisi [wa-].

Bait, n. chambo [vy-].

— v. (put bait) titi chambo; (worry) chokosa, sumbua; (feed) lisha [punda, frasi] njiachinery.

Bake, v. oka, choma; (pottery, &c.) chomea.

Baker, n. mwokaji [wa-].

Bakery, Baking-place, n. joko [ma-].

Balance, n. (weighing machine), mizani; (equilibrium) sawa sawa; (settlement of accounts) urari; (remainder) baki [ma-], sazo [ma-]. Balance of power, kugopana mataifa. Be in the balance, -wa ku-
Kumuni [hatika kukuwumiwa, mashaka, hatari].

**Balance**, v. (be in equilibrium) -wa sawa sawa [kama vitanga vya mi-
zan]; (consider) fikiri; (make equal) sawasisha; (compare) lingan-
isha; (make up accounts, strike a balance) jumisika hesabu, fanya
urari wa hesabu, katiana; (waver) sita.

Balcony, n. roshani.

Bald, a. -a paa [la kiwao], -enyi upaa; (bare) -tupu, sotengeneswa, bi-
lla usuri, thaifu.

Baldness, n. upaa; halia ya kuwa
Bald; (of speech, &c.) uthairu, uchache. A shaved or bald place
on the head, kipaa.

Bale, n. mtumba [-mi].

— v. vitsa, tekia, kumba [maji].

Baleful, a. -a mathara, -baya.

Balk, v. shinda, suia, pingia njia, katisa shauali.

— n. (of wood) boriti kubwa, gogo
[ma-]; (hindrance) suuo [ma-], mgogoro [mi-].

Ball, n. tufe, mpira [mi-]; (round
lump) donge [ma-]; (dancing party)
goma ya watu wengi; (bullet)
lisapi, popo.

Ballad, n. uimbo [ny-] wa hadithi,
utensi.

Ballast, n. farumi. He has no ball-
last, hana uthabiti.

Ballet, n. ngoma.

Balloon, n. [mfuko urukao juu, we-
nyi kusandishwa juu juu na hewa
iliyo ndani yake].

Ballot, n. chaguo la siri [kwa kuweka
kiparua sandukuni] (Tas. Vote).

— v. chagua kwa Ballot.

Balm, n. kituliza, faraja.

Balm, n. -akunukia, -akuburudisha.

Balustrade, n. viguso.

Bamboo, n. mwansi [mi-].

Bamboos, v. suswa, danganya, bembelea, pumbasa.

Ban, n. laana.

— v. harimisha, laani.

Banana, n. (plant) mgomba [mi-],
(fruit) n'elisi. Bunch of bananas

Bananas, n. (plant) mgomba [mi-],
(fruit) n'elisi. Bunch of bananas

Bank, n. fungu [ma-], kisugulu
[wi-]; (of a river, &c.) ukungo; (for
money) nyumba ya Banker, waba-
dili fetha, bankei; (of oars) safu.

Bankrupt, v. fiisika.

Bannister, n. usulisi.

Banquet, n. karamu kumu.

Bantam, n. kuku mdogo.

Banter, v. bishana na, fanya msaha
[ubishi], cheka.
Banyan, n. (tree) mtini wa kihindi;  
(in Zanzibar) [mtu wa Hindi asiyi 
Mwslamu], Baniani [Ma.-].

Baobab, n. mbuyu [mi.-].

Baptism, n. [kumfanyu mtu Mmase-
hiya kwa kumchovya majini ao 
kumminimia maji], ‘ubafiso.’

Baptist, n. [asiyfanyu Baptism 
kwa watoto, illa watu wasima 
tu].

Baptistery, n. [mahali pa kufanyia 
Baptism kanisani].


Bar, n. [kipande kirefu cha mti, 
chuma, cho chote]; (of wood) mti, 
nguso, kipande, usito; (for door) 
kipingwa, pingo; (small) komeo, 
kiwi; (of iron) kipande, usito wa 
chuma, upao wa chuma; (of gold, 
silver, &c.) mkwo [mi.-]; (of colour, 
stripe) mfuo [mi.-]; (obstruction) 
kings, kisuso, mgogoro [mi.-]; (of 
river, harbour, &c.) fungu la mcha-
nga, mwamba, kisingitii, mawimbi 
[pa kutokea mio]; (place of judg-
ment) barasa ya kathi, pa khu-
kumia watu; (lawyers) [jamiia ya 
wana sheria wote ao wadas]; 
(drinking) [pa kusuua mwinyo ao 
pombe &c. dukani]. Prisoner at 
the bar, mfungwa mbele ya kathi. 
Go to the bar, jitsu katika kasi ya 
mwana sheria.

— v. (obstruct) pingia njia, suia; 
(doors) tia kiwi, kinja.

Bark, n. mwiba [mi.-], jino [meno] 
la mshale, &c.

Barbarian, a. (na n.) -shensi.

Barbario, a. = Barbarous.

Barbarism, n. ushensi, kali ya ki-
shensi, desturi ya kishensi; (in 
language) meno kosefu, si sahihi.

Barbarity, n. ukali, ukorofi.

Barbarous, a. -a kishensi; (cruel) 
-kali, -korofi.

Barbed, a. -enyi Barb.

Barber, n. kinysior.

Bard, n. mzunga [wa-] mashairi, 
mshairi [wa-].

Bare, a. wasi, -tupu, pasipo kitu,

peke yake. A bare spot, peupe. A 
bare hundred, mia tu.

Bare, v. toa wasi, fungwa. He bared 
his head, aiwina kofia.


Barefaced, a. pasipo haya, -tupu, 
wasii. A barefaced beggar, mpu-
juju. A barefaced liar, mwongo 
tupu.

Bareheaded, a. kitwa wasi.

Barely, adv. shidda, tu, yapata, 
karibu.

Barenness, n. [hali ya kuwa Bare] 
kuwa-tupu, uwasi, uwepe.

Bargain, n. maafigano, mwafaka, bei, 
mapatano. It is a bargain, rahi,
fayida. Into the bargain, sayidi, 
juu, fayida. Make a bargain (con-
tract), piga mkataa.

— v. pigana bei, patana.

Bargaining, n. ubasazi, kupigana bei.

Barge, n. mashwa kubwa.

Bark, n. (of sound) kilio [kama cha 
mwamba]; (of a tree, hard) gome 
[ma-], (soft) ganda; (ship) [jakasi 
la milingote miwili u nusu]; 
chombo.

— v. lia kama mwamba; (remove 
bark) ambu gome.

Barley, n. shairi.

Barmaid, n. kijakasi [vi-, dukani 
mwamba].

Barn, n. ghala ya nafaka.

Barometer, n. [kitu cha kupimia 
usito wa hewa, ndio kujua habari 
yawu na upepo].

Baron, n. [jina la keshima ya mtu 
wao cheo chini yake Earl].

Baronet, n. [jina la keshima ya 
Baron mdogo].

Barque, n. [jakasi la milingote mi-
wili u nusu].

Barrack, n. nyumba ya asikari.

Barrel, n. [chombo cha muringo], 
pipa [ma-]; (of gun) kasiba, mwau-
nsi [mi-], mdomo [mi-]. Single-
barrelled, -a mdomo mmoja. 
Double-barrelled, -a mdomo mi-
wili.

Barren, a. tassa, -gumba, si -sasi; 
(of land) kame, jangwa; (unprofit-
Barrioade, n. boma [ma-].
Barrier, n. kisuio [vi-], mgogoro [mi-], boma [ma-], kinga.
Barrister, n. mwana sheria, mdai.
Barrow, n. gari [dogo la gurudumu moja]; (mound) kisugulu [vi-], kilima [vi-].
Barter, v. badilisha [mali ao bitaha pasipo feha], badilishana.
— n. kubadilisha mali.
Base, a. -baya, -nyonge, thaifu.
— Basis, n. upande wa chini, sehemu ya chini, msinji, tuko; (beginning, principle) chanzo, chimbuco, asili.
Basement, n. brofa ya chini.
Baseness, n. ubaya, unyonge.
Bashful, a. -enyi baya.
Basin, n. bakuli; (of metal, brass) tasa, kitasa; (dock) gudi; (valley) bonde.
Basis, n. = Base, n.
Baek, v. ota jua, jiete jua [moto]; (enjoy oneself) jifurahisha, jinyosha.
Basket, n. (of grass, reeds, &c.) kikapo [vi-]; (large) kapo [ma-]; (different kinds) pakacha, tunga, dohansi, jemanda.
Bas, n. sauti nene; [samaki].
— a. -a sauti nene.
Bastard, n. mwana wa haramu; (son of concubine) suriyama.
Bastinade, v. piga nyayoni pa miguu kwa bakora, piga simbo miguuini.
Bastion, n. boma [ma-] la ngome.
Bat, n. [kibau cha kuchesaa, kama kaf]; (animal) popo, kipopo. A good bat, mitu hodari kuchesa Cricket.
Batoh, n. fungu [ma-], jamii, kundi [ma-].
Bath, n. birika ya kuogea, chakuogea; (bathing) kigoza, joshu; (dipping) mchonyo. Vapour-bath, mafusho, mafuki. Public baths, hamami.
Bathe, v. oga, agesha, chouya, tia maji [ao yo yote kama maji], osha.
Bathoa, n. [maneno ya kuchekwa sana, kwani thaifu sana kuliko ya kwansa].
Battalion, n. kikosi [vi-] cha asikari.
Battery, v. nona, nenepa; (fasten) kasa [kwa vipande vya mti].
— n. kipande cha mti.
Batter, v. gongagonga.
Battering-ram, n. [gogo la kwunyia boma vitani].
Battery, n. jamii ya misinga.
Battle, n. vita, mapiyano.
— v. pigania, shinudama.
Battle-field, n. pa kupigania, palipo kuviwita.
Battement, n. menomono [ya ukuta].
Bauble, n. kipasi, takataka.
Bawl, v. piga kelele, lio, guta.
Bay, n. ghubba; (tree) [miti wa Ulaya]; (baying) mio wa mbwa mkubwa; (horse) frasi mwekundu. Keep at bay, simamisha [adui], suia, kinga. Stand at bay, simama, piganishwa. Bay window, dirisha la kutokesa [kama roshani].
— a. [rangci nyekundu kidago].
Bay, v. lio [kama mbwa mkubwa].
Bayonet, n. uapana wa bunduki.
— v. choma kwa Bayonet.
Bassar, n. penyi maduka, soko, duka.
Be, v. -wa. To be loved, kupendwa. Be loved, -pendwa-. To be or not to be, kwama kutokwana. Be quiet! uwes rathi, tulia! Let be, acha. Be it so, let it be so, njema, bassi.
Beach, n. pwani, usiku.
— v. pandisha pwani, pweleza.
Beacon, n. [moto mkubwa wa kusanya hatari ao furaha]; onyo.
Bead, n. ushanga; (drop) tone [ma-].
Beads (rosary), tasibihi. Cluster or string of beads, shada ya ushanga, timba la ushanga. Belt of beads (woman's), konzavi; (circlet) utenda.
Beak, n. mdomo [wa ndege].
Beam, n. boriti kubwa itiyochongwa, mti [mi-]; mhimili [mi-]; (ray) mwangasa wa nuru [kama kishiale cha moto], kiangasa, kianga, kiali; (breadth) upana wa jahasi. Lay on beams' ends, lasa, inika.
Beam, v. angara; (smile) kunjua uso, chekelela.

Beaming, a. -angafu; (smiling) -kunjufu. A beaming face, kianga cha uso.

Bean, n. [mbegu kama kunde, choroko, fwe, &c.].


— n. dhubu. Bear-garden, fujo, machafuko, makelele, uthia.

Bearable, a. -a kuchukulika.

Beard, n. ndeuu. Long, bushy beard, matedou.

— v. piganisha, endea pasipo hofu, jastria, tolea upwiri.

Bearer, n. mchukusi [wa-], mpagasi [wa-], hamali [ma-].

Bearing, n. (carrying) kuchukua, chukusi; (prop) tegemeo; (appearance) umbo, sura; (patience) saburi, wumilivu; (production) usazi; (meaning) maana; (position, condition) mahali, hali, kikao. Take bearings, hakikia mahali.

Beast, n. mnyama [wa-], nyama; mtu mchafu, mkoo.

Beastly, a. -chafu, -baya.


— n. pigo [ma-], shinbo [ma-]; (station) mahali pali-pamiriwa, kingojo.

Beaten, pf. t. Beat.

Beatitude, n. hali ya heri. The Beatitudes, sifa sa heri [katika anjiis].

Beauteous, Beautiful, a. -suri.

Beautify, v. fanya usuri, pamba.


Beaver, n. [nyama mdoogo].

Becalmmed (Be), v. ingia shwari.

Become, p. t. Become.

Because, conj. kwa sababu, kwani.

Beckon, v. fungisa mkono, ashiria.


Becoming, a. -suri,-a kufaa, wajibu,-a kustahili.

Bed, Bedstead, n. kitanda, malalo.


Bedlothes, Bedding, n. matandiko [ya kitanda], malalo [mikeka, nguo, majans].

Bedew, v. tia umande, tia maji.

Bedridden, a. [aliyalala asiwese kusimama tena], gonzwa sana, -weli.
Bedstead, n. (common Zanzibar)
kitanda [zi'-]; (with turned legs)
uliri; (European) samadari.

Bee, n. nyuki.

Beech, n. [mi'- wa Ulaya].

Beef, n. nyama ya ng ombe.

Beehive, n. msinga [mi'-] wa nyuki.

Been, pf. t. Be. I have been, nime-
kukuwa; (gone) nimefsika, nimekwi-
sha kwenda. I have been loved,
nimependwa.

Beer, n. pombe; (sweet, unfermented)
togwa.

Beetle, n. [kidudu chenyi mabawa
na kutambaa, kama mende].

Bezelf, v. (p. t. Befell, pf. t. Be-
fallen) pata, tukia, angukia.

Beft, v. stahili, faa, pasa.

Befitting, a. wojibu, -suri, -ema.

Before, adv. na prep. kabla [ya,
pre of time], mbele [ya], sayidi
[ya], samani, kwansa. Before he
dies, asijeuka, mbele ya kufa,
kabla hajafa bado. Go before, be
beforehand, enda mbele, tanguilia,
-wa tayari,-wa kwansa.

Beforehand, adv. mbele, kwansa.

Befriend, v. fathili, sayidia, favyia
ufagiki, tende a masuri, karibisha.

Beg, v. omba, sihi, taka. Beg the
question, kata maneno vibaya. Beg
for pardon, lalama. Beg pardon
(apologize), taka rathi. I beg
your pardon, sir, kunrathi, bwana.
I beg you, tafathali. Go begging,
si pata mnunusi, si tumika, tha-
rasiwa.

Began, p. t. Begin.

Beget, v. (p. t. Begot, pf. t. Be-
gotten) saa [kiume]; (cause) fa-
nya, toa.

Beggar, n. mwombaji[wa-], maskini,
mkata, fuvara. Be made (become)
a beggar; be beggared, fukarika,
kombeka mali, panguika mali,
filiska.

v. fukarisha, filisisha. It beg-
gars description, haiwesi kuelewa,
hainenekani.

Beggarly, a. -a maskini, -nyonge,
-baya.

Beggary, n. umaskini, ufukara,
ukata, hoke hake.

Begging, n. maombi, uombaji, ku-
omba, kulalama.

ansa, ingia; (a work) maliki,
shika; (start) ansisha.

Beginner, n. mwanafunsi, mjingga,
mwenyi kwansa.

Beginning, n. mwando, awali, asili,
charo. At the beginning of the
year (month), mwaka [mwezi]
ulipandama.

Begone, int. ondoka mbali! ondoka!

Begot, p. t. Beget.

Begotten, pf. t. Beget.

Beguile, v. danganya, vula kwa
werevu, punja, kalamkia, sha-
wishi.

Begun, pf. t. Begin.

Behalf, On behalf of, prep. kwa
ajiti ya, kwa sababu ya, mahali
pa.

Behave, v. tenda, enenda, fanya
kasi, jiweka.

Behaviour, n. mwenendo. Good
behaviour, adabu, adili, kutenda
vema. During his good behaviour,
wakati ajiwekapo vema. Bad be-
haviour, kutenda vibaya, kukosa
adabu, upotofu.

Behed, v. kata kitwa.

Beheld, p. t. na pf. t. Behold.

Behest, n. amri, agiso.

Behind, adv. (na prep.) nyuma
[ya]; (of time) baada [ya]; (in-
férieur) chini [ya]; (on further side)
mbele [ya]. Remain behind, baki,
salia. Be behindhand, chelewa,
kawia; (backward) pitiwa, shi-
nda wa.

Behold, v. ona, tarasa, angalia.
Lo, behold! kumbe, tahamaki!

Beholden to (Be), v. wiwa na, onea
shukrani.

Behove, v. It behoves us, yatupasa,
tumepaswa.

Being, n. (Tas. Exist) kuwa; (nature)
asili, hali; (creature) kiome, kiti
kisima; (thing existing) -enyo ku-
wa. Human being, binadamu.
Being, v. (participle ya verb kuwa). (of stone) ufunga; (judge’s) kisi cha kahisi; (judges) makathiri.

Belabour, v. piga sana, chapa, menyanga, gonga.

Belch, v. unguita, kokomoka.

Beleaguer, v. visia, otea (Tas. Bealiege).

Belfry, n. [mnara ao chumba mnarani chenyi kengele].

Belle, v. si stahili, onya uwongo, umba, singizia. It belies his character, si kuwa tabia yake, haimstahili, si wejibiu.

Belief, n. imani; (idea) tkama, waso; (creed) kanuni ya imani, (Mahomedan) shahada. It is my belief, naona mimi.

Believe, v. amini, sadiki, sadikisha; (think) ona, thani; (expect) tumaini.

Believer, n. mwenyi imani, mwenyi kusadiki.

Bell, n. kengele; (small, ornamental) njiga.

Belle, n. mwanaume mzuri.

Belloose, n. -a kutaka vita, -kati.

Belligerent, n. mfanya vita.

Bellow, v. lia kama ng’ombe, nguruma, vuma.

Bellowing, Bellow, n. uvumi, kivumi kama cha ng’ombe, nguruma.

Bellowa, n. mifuo, mvukuto.

Belly, n. tumbo [ma-].

Belong to, v. wa mali ya, -wa mtu wa, -wa kitu cha, -wa kasi ya, -wa hakia ya, -wa chini ya, -wa sehemu ya, pasi. It belongs to me, hii ni yangu.

Beloved, a. -pensi, -pendwa; (in letters) muheibi.

Below, adv. na prep. chini [ya]. Be below (unworthy of), si stahili. Here below, hapa duniani.

Belt, n. mshiopi [mi-]; (of beads) kondavi; (strap) ukanda. A belt of trees, miti saju, miti moja bwa moja.

Bemoan, v. liiia, sikitikia.

Bench, n. mesa yakukalia, kiti [vi-];
BESOCH

kjumba; (lodging) koo. Give a wide berth to, epuka na.


Bessem, v. saa, stakili, -wa cheo cha.


Besetting, a. -a kusungu siku sote, -a kwisina, &c. (Tas. Beset).

Beside, prep. (by side of) hando ya, mbavuni pa; (over and above) zayidi ya, juu ya. He is beside himself, amerukwa na akili. That is beside the question, mbali hiyo, ngine, kaiimo.

Besides, adv. na prep. tana, sayidi [ya], juu [ya].

Besiege, v. husuru, sunguka mji viliani, fanya masingiwa, singisa.

Besom, n. [ufagiro mweubwa].

Besought, p. t. na pf. t. Besoech.

Bespeak, v. (p. t. Bespoke, pf. t. Bespokeen) taka muele, agisia muele; (indicate) onya.

Best, a. afathali, bora, -ema sana, -wuri kupita yote. Best man, rafiki wa bwana harusi.

— n. kepo, ililo njema sana. Do your best, fanya vema uwesavyo, jilalidi. Make the best of, si shindwa na, shukuria. Make the best of one's way, enda upesi uwesavyo. Have the best of, shinda. At best, kwa vyavyote. For the best, afathali. The best of it is that, ndiyo njema ya kwambwa. To the best of my memory, niwesavyo kushamu.

Best, adv. vema sana, hakisi.

Bestial, a. kama nyama, kinyama; (filthy) -chafu.

Bestir, v. amsha, enesha, harakisha.

Bestow, v. (place) weka; (apply) tumia; (give) toa, -po.


Bet, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Bet) shindania, pinza, weka skarti; (affirm by a bet) piga masharti kama; (engage in betting) wekeana masharti, shurutishana.

Bet, n. sharti [ma-]. Make a bet, Lay a bet, = Bet, v.

Betake (oneself to), v. (p. t. Betook, pf. t. Betaken) endea, tegemea, kimbiti.

Betel, n. (leaf) tambuu; (plant) mtambuu.

— nut, popoo [ma-]; (prepared for chewing) wraibu.


Betide, v. tutikia, pata.

Betimes, adv. napema.

Betoken, v. onya.

Betook, p. t. Betake.

Betray, v. khaini, danguya, toa, salimu kwa hila, tega; (indicate) onya, thikirosha, toa wasi, funua; (abandon) acha, tupsa.

Betrayal, n. kuhaini, hila (Tas. Betray).

Betroth, v. oxa, ahidia kuwa mke, funga mikaha.

Betrothal, n. mikaha, sharti ya ndoa.

Better, a. sayidi, bora, afathali.

Better than, sayidi ya, bora kuliko, afathali kama, kupita, kushinda. Be better, pita, shinda; (in health) -wa hajambo, pona. You had better go, afathali uende. To think better of it, kugusa shauri. 'Get the better of, shinda, gaiibu. Be better off, -wa kali njema sayidi; (richer) -wa na mali sayidi. To get better, kupona, kupata hajambo.

Betting, n. kuwekeana masharti (Tas. Bet).

Between, Betwixt, adv. na prep. kati kati [ya], beina [ya], kali [ya].

Beverage, n. kinywaji [vi-], cha ku- nyuwa.

Bivy, n. kundi [ma-, la ndege, la waanaka].

Bewail, v. ililia, pigia maomboiso.

Beware, v. angalia, fanya hathari, -wa na hathari, jihathari.

Bewilder, v. fathaisha, shangasa, suswa, tia matata.
Bewilderman, n. bumbusisi, sathaa, mshangao.

Bewitch, v. fanyia uchawi, logo, potesa akili, paga, sungusha kitwa.

Bewitching, a. -suri mno [hatta kupotesa akili].

Beyond, adv. na prep. mhele [ya], ng'ambo ya pili [ya], saidi [ya], kupa. It is beyond me, imenishinda.

Bhang, n. bangi.

Bias, n. upendeleo, moyo wa kueleke, hukumu si sava. Have a bias towards, inamia, eleke, pendelea.

Biased, a. -enyi Bias.

Bible, n. [msahafu mtakatifu wa Wamashiya], Maandiko Matakatifu.

Bibliography, n. elimu ya msahafu.

Biceps, n. chafa la mkono.

Blocker, v. bishana, kosana, gombana.


Bigamist, n. mwenyi kuwa wake wawili.

Bigamy, n. kuwa na wake wawili.

Bigot, n. -shupavu [wa dini, maneno, &c.], -enyi maneno makavu, gunu.

Bigoted, a. -a ginsi ya Bigot.

Bigotry, n. ushupavu [wa moyo], ugunu, ukavu.

Bill, n. nyongo.

Bilge, n. ngama, bandururu.

Biliouness, n. safura, tabia ya nyongo.

Bill, n. (of bird) mdomo [wa ndege]; (account) hati ya fetha, heshu, jumla; (proposed law) [hati yenyi


Billet, v. [amurua asi kari nyumba atakayoka].

n. kibarua cha Billet.

Billet-doux, n. barua ya mchumba.

Billiards, n. [mcheso kama Baga telle]

Billion, n. lakki fi lakki marra mia; 1,000,000,000,000.

Billow, n. winbi [ma-].

Bimanous, a. -enyi mikono miwili.

Bin, n. sanduku [ya kuweka nafaka, devai, makaa, &c.].

Bind, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Bound) funga, kasa; (put restraint on) fanya sharti, tia sharti, bidi; (books) jaliidi.

Binding, n. (of books) jala đa, jaliidi.

a. -a lasima, -a sharti.

Binocular, n. durubini [ya macho mawili].

Biography, n. [habari za maisha ya mtu].

Biology, n. elimu ya usima, na asili yake.

Biped, a. -enyi miguu miwili.

Bird, n. ndege; (young) kinda [ma-]. A bird's-eye view, kutasama toka juu, kutasama yote pamoja.

Birdlime, n. limbo.

Birth, n. usasi, usaliwa; (beginning) mwaso, asili; (rank) cheo; (family) jamaa. A man of high birth, mtu wa cheo dikubwa, mtoto wa watu.

Birthday, n. [siku ya kusaliwa ya killa mwa kile].

Birthright, n. urithi.

Biscuit, n. [mkate mkavu wa kisu ngu] biskiti.

Bisect, v. kata sawasawa vipande viwili.

Bishop, n. askofu [ma-].

Bishopric, n. uaskofu, kasi [milki] ya askofu.

Bison, n. [mnyama kama nyati mdogo].
Bissextile, a. [killa mwaka wa nne kisungu, ndio wenyi siku 366].
Bit, n. sehemu, kipande, chenge; (of a horse) lijamu. A bit, kidogo. I don’t care a bit, haithuru hatta kidogo. Not a bit of it, sivyo habisa. Bit by bit, punde kwa punde. Take bit by bit, chota.
— p. t. Bite.
Bith, n. mbwa yike.
Bite, v. (p. t. Bit, pf. t. Bitten) uma, tafuna; (pain) washa; (take hold) kamatisha. Bite off a piece, mega. Bite the dust, uawa vilani.
— n. kuuma, umo, palipomwa; (mouthful) mega.
Bitten, pf. t. Bite.
Bitter, a. -chungu, -kali.
Bitterness, n. uchungu, ukali.
Bitumen, n. lamii.
Bivouac, v. tua, panga.
— n. kisuo, kambi.
Blab, v. paya, payuka; (tell tales of) chongea, singisia, kashifu.
Blabber, n. mpaya, mchongesi, mkashifu.
Blabbing, n. pya [ma-]; uchongesi, uukashifu.
Black, a. -eusi; (dark)-agisa; (dreadful) -a tisho, -a msiba, -baya. A black sheep (reprobate), ba [ma-]. Black-mail, hongo. In black and white, imeandikwa, halisi.
— n. (colour) wcusi; (negro) mwusi [w-].
Blackboard, n. [ubau wa kuandikia chumii].
Blacken, v. fanya -eusi; (disparage) tia aibu, singisia, umbua.
Blackguard, n. na a. ba [ma-], mbaya, mnyonge, barathuli, ayari.
Blacking, n. majufa meusi.
Black-mail, n. hongo, mlungula.
— v. tosa fetha kwa uthalimu, lipisa hongo, lungula.
Blackness, n. wcusi, gisa, ukali.
Blacksmith, n. mfuu chuma, mhu- nsi, fundi [ma-].
Bladder, n. kibofo [vi-].
Blade, n. (of grass) janii [ma-], ki-
janii; (of sword) kengee; (of oar) bapa; (of knife) bamba.
Blamable, a. -baya, -a kulaumiwa, kosa. Be blamable, be to blame, ingia hatiyani, patilisika, staahii laumii. He is blamable, or, to blame, amekosa.
Blame, v. (scold) karipia, kemea; (accuse) tia hatiyani, shaki, laumii; (visit on) patilisika.
— n. matumumu, laumii.
Blameless, a. -sio na hatiya, -sio kosa.
Bland, a. -anana, -pole, -tamu.
Blandishment, n. ubembelesi, upe- ndeke, ushaushi.
Blank, a. -tupu, -eupe; (face, look) -a kufathaisa, -a kushangaa, -a kutundawa.
Blanket, n. blanketi; (thick woollen stuff) busher.
Blaspheme, v. neneadini [Munugu], kufurisha, nena unajisi, tukana, nenea vibaya.
Blasphemer, n. mwenyikuneneadini [kumtukana Munugu], mkufuru.
Blasphemous, a. -a Blasphemy.
Blasphemy, n. maneno ya kuneneadini, makufuru, unajisi, ukafriri; matukano.
 Blast, n. (sound) wumi, shindo; (rush of air) thoruba ya pepo, wu- kuto, upepo wa mshindo [wa ghafala]; (blasting) kupasua kwa barutii.
— v. haribu, angamisa; (break by explosion) pasua kwa barutii.
— n. mwangasa wa moto, mwako.
Bleach, v. fanya -eupe.
 Bleak, a. A bleak country, bara tupu, ukwia. A bleak wind, upepo wa baridi.
Bleat, v. lia [kama kondoo].
Blemish, v. haribu usuri wa, tia ila.
— n. ila, kipunguo, kosa, aibu.
Blend, v. changanya.
Bless, v. bariki, tabaruku.
Blessedness, n. hali ya heri kamili.
Blessing, n. mbaraka [mi-], baraka, ratki; kubarak. God bless you, Mungu ateweke.
Blest, p. t. na pf. t. Bless.
Blew, p. t. Blow.
Blight, n. [marathi ya mimea] kutu, koga, kawa (?).
— v. fiska, potesa, kifsha.
Blind, a. (sightless) -pofu; (inconsiderate) a ujingga, a haraka; (obscure, hidden) -siyopenya muru; -siopitika, a kufichikana. Blind of one eye, -enyi chongo. A blind man, kipofu [vi-]. Blind rage (folly, obedience, &c.), ghathabu tufu, wasimu, shetani.
— v. povusha; (deceive) danganya.
— n. pasia [ya kuinga jua dirishani]; (blinker) kijamanda [vi-]; (deceit) hila, uwongo, mtego.
Blindfold, v. fungia kitambaa machoni, funga kidoto.
Blindly, adv. kwa ujingga, bila shauri.
Blindness, n. upofu, (one eye) chongo.
Blinders, n. (for camels, &c.) kijamanda, kidoto, kinga ya macho.
Bliss, n. furaha kwu, raha mustarehe, hali ya heri kamili, jaha.
Blessful, a. -a Bliss.
Blister, n. lengerenge [ma-]; (eruptive disease) uwati.
Blithe, a. -enyi furaha, -kunjufu.
Bloat, v. vimbisha.
Block, n. [kipande kinene cha mti ao jiwe ao chuma]; (of houses) nyumba nyangi pamoja; (obstruction) suio; (pulley) kapi [ma-], ayari; (for caps) jorama; (executioner's) miti wa kujilasia kitwa tayari kukanwana kiti, kiguso.
— v. panga nja, siba, suia, kingamisha, fungisha.
Blockade, v. husuru, sunguka kwa vita, singisa, fungisha.
— n. masingwana.
Blockhead, n. mjenga [wa], ki-
pumba, mwenyi kitwa kigumu, kigo.
Blood, n. damu; (race) asili, mbegu; (family) jamaa, udugu. His blood is up, amekasirika. In cold blood, pasipo hasira, kwa shauri si kwa haraka, kwa ukali tu.
Bloodhound, n. [jibwa la kuwindia watu, hodari kuswa].
Bloodshed, n. uaji, masaj, damu.
Blood-vessel, n. mshipa wa damu.
Bloody, a. -a damu; (cruel) -kali, -a kuaji.
Bloom, v. toa mawa, chanua; (grow up) kwa.
— n. ua [ma-]. To be in the bloom of youth, kwa kijana msima, kupewuka.
Blossom, n. na v. = Bloom.
Blot, Blotoh, n. waa [ma-], ila, kiwaa; (of ink) kiwaa, kitone; (disgrace) asib, kipungo.
— v. tia mawa; (spoil) aibisha, haribu. Blot out, futu, futia mbali; (remove entirely) similiza, ondoa pia.
Blotting-paper, n. [karatasi ya ku-kaushia wino].
Blow, n. pigo [ma-], shindo [ma-]; (disaster) msiba [mi-]; (sudden act) tendo la ghafala, thobura. At a blow, thobura moja. Come to blows, ansa kugikana, ingia vita.
Blubber, n. [fisuta ya nyangumi].
— v. lia kwa macho kiitoto.
Bludgeon, n. gongo [ma-], rungu [ma-], kirarango [vi-].
Blue, a. na n. [-a] range ya sama-wati, kama moja ya bahari, samawi; (for washing) nili.
Blue-jacket, n. baharia wa manowari.
Blue-stone, blue vitriol, n. mrtutu.
Bluff, n. ras, kilima [wakongooni pa mto ao bahari].
— a. (outspoken) -nyofu; (sulky) -kali; (steep) -a kusimpana.
Blunder, v. kosakosa, fuja, chafua, boraga.
— n. kasa [ma-], fujo, ujinga.
Blunderbuss, n. [bunduki fupi nene].
Blunt, a. -butu; (plain-spoken) -nyofu, -a kusema wasiwasi. This knife is blunt, kisu hiki haki pati.
Bluntness, n. ubutu, &c.
Blur, n. waat [ma-].
— v. tia waat, karibu.
Blush, v. genka [uso]. Put to blush, kisi, tahayarisha, unja uso.
— n. kugeuka uso [kwa haya], haya usoni.
— n. maneno ya kiburi, ufishuli, majivuno.
Boa, n. chaw.
Boar, n. ngurwwe ndume.
Board, n. uhay [mbai]; (council) borasa; (food) chakula, risiki; (table) mesa. On board, merikeyuni. Take on board, pakia.
Board and lodging, kula na ku-lala, nyumba na naufu.
— v. pikia, lisha, tolea risiki; (enter ship) ingia merikeyuni, pandu.
Boarder, n. [munyoni kupanga chuma na kupikwa].
Boast, v. jisifu, jivuna, jigamba.
— n. majivuno, usimangfu.
Boaster, n. mjisifu.
Boastful, a. -a kujisifu.
Boat, n. mashua; (ship) merikeybu.
— v. tembea mashuani, chesqa mashua.
Boatswain, n. serangi.

Bobbin, n. kidonge cha usi.
Bode, v. onya, onyesha mbele.
Bodily, a. -a mwili, -a mfano wa mwili.
— adv. pia, -ote.
Bodkin, n. [sindano kubwa butu].
Body, n. mwili [milii]; (without limbs) kiwiliwili; (dead) mayiti; (person) mtu; (company) jamii, shirika, wings; (of troops) kikosi, kundi; (strength) ugumu, usito; (substance) kitu; (of wine) ngwvu, mkali. Heavenly body, nyota [jua, mwesi]. Somebody, mtu mmoja, mtu. Anybody, mtu yo yote.
Bog, n. siwa lenyi matoke mengi. Be bogged, topea.
Boggy, a. -a rojo rojo, -a matoke.
Boil, n. jipu [ma-].
— v. chemsha, (neat.) chemka; (bubble) tuuma; (food) tokosa; (water) pika; (excitement) kasirika sana, shikwa na ghathabu. Be boiled, tokota, tokeka. Boil over, furika.
Boiler, n. chombo cha kupikia maji.
Boisterous, a. -a ngwvu, -a tadi, -a jeuri, -a kuchafuka.
Bold, a. jastiri, shujaa, gunu, -enyemo; (dangerous) -a hatari, kubwa; (forward) -tundu, -thutu; (prominent) nje, wasi, -a kutokesa. Make bold to, thutu.
Boldness, n. ujasiri, &c.
Bolster, n. mto [mi-, mrefu wa kulasia kichwa].
Bolster up, v. tegemese.
Bolt, n. komea [ma-]; kita; (missile) lisasi; (screw, &c.) msomari, para-fujo.
Bolt, v. komea, funga, kasa; (swallow) mesa, la kwa pupa; (rush off) toka mbio, kimbia.
Bomb, n. kombora [ma-].
Bombard, v. piga mizinga, unja kwa mizinga.
Bombardment, n. kupiga mizinga.
Bombast, n. maneno makuu, majivuno.
Bond, n. fungo [ma-], kifungo [vi-];
BOUNDAGE

(written contract) sharti, hati, mkataa.

Bondage, n. utumwa.

Bondsman, n. utumwa [wa-].

Bone, n. mfupa [mi-], fupa [ma-]; (of fish) mviba wa samaki. Have a bone to pick with, -wa na neno na. Make no bones of, si ogopa, si kawia, si jiwia.

Bonfire, n. moto wa salamu.

Bonnet, n. kofia [ya mwanganke].

Bonny, a. -suri.

Bony, a. -enyi mfupa mengi, kama mfupa; (emaciated) -gofu.

Booby, n. mjanga, mpumbufu.


— v. andika katika daftari.

Bookish, a. -a kusonasa vitabu, -a kuiga maneno ya vitabuni.

Book-keeping, n. [maarifa ya kuandika hesabu ya mati], kuandika daftari; (clerk's work) ukarani.

Boom, n. awumi, mshindo; (of ship) foramali ndogo; (in commerce) kukaza bei, vumisha.

— v. vuma, vumisha.

Boon, n. fahili, baraka.

Boor, n. mshensi, mtu wa kimashamba.

Boorish, a. kimashamba.

Boot, n. kiatu [cha kisungu, kikubwa]. To boot, saidi, sfada.

— v. fua.

Booth, n. kibanda [vi-].

Bootless, a. -a burre.

Booty, n. mateka, mauindo, nyara.

Border, n. mpaka, ukina; (of cloth) pindo [ma-], (woven) tarasa.

— (on), v. tanganana [na], pakana [na], -wa mpaka mmoja [na], karibia; (resemble) -wa kama, mfano mmoja na, karibu ya.

Bore, v. su, (drill) pekecha, (awl) didimikia, (crow-bar) tobaa; (annoy) sumbua, pekecha, chokosa. Bore ears (nose, &c., for ornament), loga.

— n. (calibre) [cheo cha tundu la bunduki]; (tidal wave) [wimbi kubwa mtoni]; (troublesome person) mtundu, mwenyi kero, mchokosi, mwutuhi.

Bore, p. t. Bear.

Born (Be), v. saliwa.

Borne, p. t. Bear.

Borough, n. mji [mi-], watu wa mji.

Borrow, v. asima, kopaa, karithika, jipasha deni; (receive) pokea; (imitate) igu, fuatisha.

Borrowed, a. -itoasimwa, &c.; (assumed) -a watu, si -ake [-ao, &c.], -a uwongo.

Borrower, n. mkopi.

Boss, n. kifua, moyo; (innermost part) ndani kwa ndani. A bossom friend, msiri, msetiri.

Bosom, n. nundu, kama nundu, katumbo, jicho; (master) bwana.

Botanist, n. mwenyi kuja Botany.

Botanise, v. jijunsza Botany.

Botany, n. [elimu ya miti na mimea yote].

Both, a. -ote-wili [mbili], -wili.

— conj. na. Both this and that, hii na hii.

Bother, n. uthia, taabu, kuja, kisirani.

— v. sumbua, uthi, chokosa.

Bottle, n. chupa [ma-]; (small) kitupa [vi-]; (of skin) kiriba [vi-]; (water-cooler) guddulua.

Bottom, n. chini, upande wa chini; (basis, beginning) msinji, mwanso, asili. Bottom part (piece), taka.

At bottom, harwa, kwa kueli.

Bottom, Get to the bottom (of), fika chini [ya]; (sift) hakiki, juu -ote pia. Be at the bottom of, -wa asili [mwanso, mwansishi, mwo-ngosi]. Bottom upwards, fudjudi.

Boudoir, a. chumba cha bibi.

Bough, n. tawi [ma-], kitawi, utansu [tansu].

Bought, p. t. na pf. t. Buy.

Boulder, n. [jiwe kubwa la mu-ringko], mwamba [mi-].

Bounce, v. ruka [kama mpira].

Bound, p. t. na pf. t. Bind. I am
BOUND

bound (to go), sina buddi [kwen-daa], imenibidi, imenipasa, nala-ximika, imelasimu kwangu, juu yangu. The ship is bound for Bombay, jakasi inakwenda Mo-mbee. The book is bound, kitabu kimetala jala. I’ll be bound, natadariki, naithini, hakika.

Bound, v. (leap) ruka [kama mpira]; (border) pakana na; (restrain) suia. Be bounded by, pakana na, -wa na mpaka. It is bounded by, mpaka wake ni.

— n. ruko [ma-]; (limit) mpaka, kiasi; (furthest point) upeo, kiko-mo. Break bounds, ruka mpaka, pita kiasi. Keep within bounds, suia; (neut.) shika mpaka, shika kiasi.

Boundary, n. mpaka [mi-].

Boundless, a. [-si na mpaka ao mwanjao ao kiasi], -kuwana mmo, -ingi sana.

Bounteous, Bountiful, a. -paji, -karimu, -ingi.

Bounty, n. ukarimu, upaji, baraka; (premium) bakshishi.

Bouquet, n. shada la mawa; (scent) arusu, sukato.

Bourse, n. [barasa ya matajiri, wafanyapo shughuli sio].

Bout, n. samu, safari, tharuba.

Bow, v. (bend down) inama, inami-sha; (subdue) tisha. Bow to, saimu, amika [kwa kuinama]; (give way to, accept) tii, kubali. Bow down before, sujudia.

— n. (of ship) gubeti, omo; (gesture of respect) salamu [ya kuinama], jumani, kuinama kitwa. Make a bow to, inamia kitwa.

Bow, n. upindi [pindi], (and arrows) uta [mata, nyupa]; (of ribbon) fundo. Draw the long-bow, piga chuku.

Bowels, n. matumbo; (inmost part) moyo; (compassion) huruma.

Bower, n. [mahi pasuri katika bustani, kibanda cha anasa sha-mbani].

Bowl, v. singirisha, tupa tufe. Bowl along, enda mbio [kama kwa ma-gurudumu].

Bowl, n. bakuli [ma-]; (of wood) fua, chano [vy-]; (of pipe) bori.

Bow-legged, a. chege, -enyi matege.

Bowsprit, n. mlingote [mi-] wa maji.

Box, n. kasha [ma-], bweta, sanduku; (small metal) kijathu [vi-]; (small paper) kitumba [vi-]; (seat) kiti cha gariwala, cha sai; (wood) mti mweupe mgumu. Christmas-box [ada ya siku kwi ya Christ-mas]. Box on the ear, kof [ma-].

— v. (the ears) piga makofi [ya masikio]; (fight with fists) chesa manipogo ya konde.

Boy, n. mioto [wa-] mume, kijana [vi-]; (servant) mtumishi [wa-].

Boycott, v. tengea mbali kabisa, katasia maengesi yote.

Boyhood, n. uuto.

Boyish, a. -a kioto.

Brace, n. [kitu cha kusungia ao kusasia]; (clamp) gango; (pair) josi; (suspender) kamba ya surua/.

A brace of birds, ndege wawili.

— v. burudisha, tia nguvu, kasa.

Bracelet, n. (round) kikuku [vi-]; (with points) banagiri; (flat) keke; (of beads) kungaja.

Bracing, a. -a kutia afya, -a basidi.

Bracket, n. kipande cha kutegemea, kigemea; (for lamp) mvango; (in printing) alama hii ( ).

Brackish, a. -a chumvi kidogo.

Brag, v. jigamba, jivuna, jetea masume, piga chuku, jipevusha.

— n. majivuno.

Braggart, n. mjigamba, mjisifu.

Braid, n. kigwe [vi-], almaria; (of hair) masongo.

— v. sokota, suka.

Braiding, n. (of hair) masongesi.

Brain, n. ubongo wa kitwani; (sense) akili. Use the brain, tumia akili.

Brake, n. kichaka; (carriage) gari kubwa; (of a carriage) kipande cha kusia gurudumu la gari.

Bramble, n. mchongoma [mi-], mkwamba [mi-].
BRAN

Bran, n. makapi ya nafaka; (of rice) kumvi, wishwa [nishwa].
Branch, n. tawi [ma-]; utansu [tansu]; (part) sehemu. Branch roads, panda la njia. Branch of river, creek, mkono [mi-].
— v. gawika. Branch off, enda upande, jitenga. Branch out, ongesa maneno [shughuli].
Branching, a. -enyi mataiwii.
Brand, n. kinga [vi-]; (stamp) alama, chapa.
— v. tia alama [chapa]; (disgrace) aibisha.
Brandish, v. tikisa [selaha, konde, &c.]; (wave in air) panga.
Brandy, n. [mvinyo mmoja wa nguvu sana].
Brass, n. shaba [nyeupe, iliyochanga-nyika na Zimo], (Ar.) nukdu.
Bravado, n. majisifu, kupiga makuu, fahari.
Brave, a. -shujaa, hodari, -gumu, thabiti.
— v. vumilia, stahimili.
Bravery, n. ushujaa, uthabiti, ngumu.
Bravo, int. njema sana!
Brawl, n. makelele, fisina, ugomvi, ghasia.
— v. fansa Brawl.
Brawler, n. mgomvi [wa-].
Brawn, n. [nyama ya ngurumwe yenyi kukuwowa].
Brawny, a. -nene, -a nguvu.
Bray, v. lia kama punda; (in a mortar) ponda, twanga.
— n. [mlio wa punda].
Brazen, a. -a shaba [nyeupe]; (shameless) pasipo haya, -puijifu.
Breath, n. palipodomoka, tundu, shimo; (abrupt end) kikomo; (quarrel) mvunjo [wa urafiki ao akadi, &c.]; ugomvi. Breath of promise, kuvunjia akadi.
— v. bemosha, mvunjo.
Bread, n. mkate [wa ngano]; (food) chakula, risiiti.
Breath, n. upana, mapana. He has breadth of view, anakua mengi, anafikara nyingi, njusi.
(instant) dakika moja; (trifle) kitu kidogo. A single breath, upumusi mmoja. Take away the breath, stusha, shangasa. Under the breath, kwa kumong'ona, kwa kofu, polepole. A breath of wind, ufepo kidogo.

Breathe, v. vuta pumusi, pumusika, tanafusi; (whisper) nong'ona; (reveal) toa, onya. Breathe hard, kobota roho, tweta. Breathe one's last, kata roho, fa.

Breathless, a. -a kutwetaweta; (precipitate) -a kukata pumusi, -a karaka, -a kushinda roho.

Bred, p.t. na pf. t. ya Breed. Well-bred, a. -holewa vema, -enyi adili; -a mbegu njema. Ill-bred, Low-bred, nyonge, pasiyo adabu, -baya.

Breech, n. tato, nyuma. To load by the breech, kushindita kwa nyuma.

Breeches, n. soruali.

Breech-loader, n. bunduki ya viasi, bunduki ya kuvunja.

Breed, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Bred) sali-sha, chunga, fuga; (neut.) saa, ongeseka, saliana.

— n. namma, ginsi, mbegu.

Breeders, n. mfuga, mchunga.

Breeding (cattle), n. misho, mfugo; (education, &c.) malesi, malesi masuri; (manner) adabu. A breeding fowl (goat, &c.), koo la kuku [mbusi, &c.].

Breese, n. baridi, ufepo.

Brethren, pl. ya Brother.

Brevity, n. uchache, ufupi; (of speech) maneno machache, uchache wa maneno.

Brew, v. fanyisa pombe; (devise) wasa, jikiri, tunga [shauri la hila].

Brewer, n. mfanyisa pombe.

Brewery, n. [mahali ya kufanyisa pombe].

Briar, n. mchongoma [mi-], mbigili [mi-], miiba.

Bribe, n. rushwa, mlungula, chichiri. Take bribes, -la rushwa.

— v. penyesa fetha, -pa rushwa, lisha, vuta kwa fetha.

Bribery, n. upenyesi, rushwa.

Briek, n. tofali [ma-].


Brieklayer, n. mwashi [wa-].

Bridal, a. -a harusi.

Bride, n. bibi harusi.

Bridegroom, n. bwanar harusi.

Bridge, n. daraja [ma-], kantara (Ar.); (tree or beam) mtatago [mi-], ulalo.

Bridle, n. (reins) hatamu, ugwe [wa mademona wa frasi, punda], kigwe [vi-]; (bit) lijamu.

— v. suia. Bridle up, kasirika, ona uchungu.

Brief, a. -fupi, -a maneno machache.

— n. (lawyer's) [hafi ya mdai ya kumkumbusha maneno yake mbele ya kathi]. Hold a brief for, tetea, daia.

Brig, n. [merikebu ya matanga yenyi milingote miwilii].

Brigade, n. [sehemu ya jeshi la asikari], kundi [ma-], kikost [vi-].

Brigand, n. mnyangani [wa-], karamia, mtaro [wa-].

Brigandage, n. unyanganyi, jewuri.

Bright, a. -enyi kung'aa, -eupe, safi; (joyful) -a furaha, -kunjufu, -chekelesi, -chesi; (intelligent) -a akili, -lekefu.

Brighten, v. ng'asa, ng'arisa; (cheer) furahisha, chung'asha; (polish) katwa; (neut.) (of weather) amuka; (improve) gueka -suri, fanikia; (of looks) kunyuka.

Brilliancy, n. kung'aa, wang'afu, weupe, usuri, utukufu.

Brilliant, a. -a kung'aa, -a kumeta-meta; (glorious) -suri, -tukufu.

Brim, n. ukingo, mdromo [mi-]. Up to brim, furisuri, farafara.

Brimful, Brimming, a. -a kuyaa sana, -a kufurika, furisuri, farafara.

Brimstone, n. kiberiti.

Brine, n. maji ya chumvi, maji ya pwani, bahari.

Bring, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Brought) leta; (induce) shawishi, vuta,

Brink, n. ukingo. To be on the brink of, kwa karibu ya.

Briny, a. -a chewmi.

Brisk, a. -hesi, -tendaji. A brisk demand (trade), tamaa tele.

Briskness, n. wepesi.

Brittle, n. unyele [anyele] mfupi ngumu.

British, Britannic, a. -ingeresia, -a kingeresa.

Brittle, a. -hesi kwumunjika, thaifu.

Broad, v. sibua [sipā]; (begin) ansiliza, ansisha.

Broad, a. -papa; (plain) wasi; (vulgar) -sie adabu; (comprehensive) -a akili, -a maarifa mengi, -a kufaa wote. Broad day, mchana, mchana thahiri. With broad brim, broad-brimmed (of hat, &c.), -papa.

Broaden, v. fanye Broad, panua; (neut.) panuka.

Brocade, n. sari.

Brochure, n. msahafu mdogo.

Brogue, n. mutani'ko ya kwao [ya kishensi, ya kimashamba].

Broil, n. uchia, fitina, ugomvi, ghasia.

— v. kaanga.

Broke, p. t. ya Break.

Broken, pf. t. ya Break.

— a. -lounjika; (rough) si sawa, si lai; (fleeb) thaifu, nyonye.

He speaks broken English, hajui vema maneno ya Kiingeresia, agotagota, agotena maneno.

Broker, n. wakili [ma-], dalali.

Brokerage, n. fayida ya dalali.

Bronchitis, n. [ugomviwa wa] kifua.

Bronze, n. shaba [nyeusi, iliyochan- ganyika na batis].

Brooch, n. kifungo, bisimu.

Brood, n. (young birds) jamii ya makinda; (collection) jamii, wingi.

— (over), v. (of fowls, &c.) atamiya; (meditate on) sikirikiri.

Brook, n. kijito [mi-].

— v. stahimili, vumilia.

Broom, n. ufagio [fagio].

Broth, n. mchusi wa nyama.

Brothel, n. nyumba ya makahaba, dango.

Brother, n. ndugu mume, ndugu; (one of like condition) mwensi [wensi], mwensi hali moja. Brother-in-law, shemegi, mwamuu [wa-]. Foster brother, ndugu kunyonya. Husband's brother, mwamuu. Wife's brother, wiji.

Brotherhood, n. kwa ndugu, udugu; (society) chama, jamaa.

Brotherly, a. -a ndugu, kidugu.

Brought, p. t. na pf. t. ya Bring.

Brow, n. jafi la uso, kipaji, kikomo cha uso; (of hill) ukingo [wa kilima]. Knit the brows, kunja vijaji.

Browbeat, v. pampanya, onea, ogofya.

Brown, n. ma a. [rang'i kama ya makuti makau, kama kunde].

Browse, v. -la, jilisha, tafiga majani.

Bruin, n. dubu.

Bruise, v. chubua; (crush) ponda, saga.

— n. chubuko [ma-], alama ya pigu.

Brunt, n. mshindo, ukali [wa vita, ugomvi, &c.].

Brush, n. (hair) burashi; (for sweeping) ufagio [fagio]; (fight) vita kidogo.
Brush, v. figia, pangusa, sugua. Brush by, or past, pi a kwa kupa-rusa, pujua.

Brushwood, n. makoko, kichaka, msituu.

Brusque, a. -a marra, -a ghafula, si adabu, usukumisi.

Brutal, a. -kali, kama nyama, katili, -korofii.

Brutality, n. ukali, ukorofo.

Brutalise, v. karibu, fanya kama nyama, tia ushensi.

Brute, n. mnyama; (like a brute) mtu mbaya kabisa, baa; (stupid, idiotic) hayawani.

Brutish, a. kama nyama, -baya, -chafu, -shensi.

Bubble, n. pawu [ma-]; (delusion) jambo haji, shauri la hila, matupu, ubatili.

— v. toa pawu, unka, chemka.

Buccaneer, n. haramia wa bahari.

Buck, n. Antelope ndume.

Bucket, n. ndoe; (native) buyu [ma-].

Buckle, n. kifungo, bisimu.

— v. junga [kwa Buckle]; (be bent) pindamana. Buckle to, shika [kasi, vita].

Buckler, n. ngaso.

Bud, n. jicho [ma-], chipozi [ma-]; (unopened) tumba [ma-]. Nip in the bud, komesha upesi.

— v. chipozi, mea, chanua.

Budge, v. ondoka, enda, soga.

Budget, n. (bundle) kjeto [cha nyaraka, haki, &c.]; (collection) jamii; (public accounts) [habari sa garama sa serkali].

Buffalo, n. nyati.

Buffet, n. pigo la konde, kosi; (counter) mesa ya chakula, pakulia.

— v. piga Buffet; (struggle with) shindana na.

Buffoon, n. mchekeshaji, mpembaji.

Buffoonery, n. mchekeshaji, ubishi.

Bug, n. kunguni.

Bugbear, n. kitisho, kojo.

Bugle, n. tarumpeka, baragumu.

Bugler, n. mpiga tarumpeka.


Builder, n. mwashi [wa-], mjensi [wa-], fundi [ma-].

Building, n. (with poles, &c.) mjensi; (with masonry) uashi; (of ships, &c.) umusi; (house) yuma-nda. Building materials, majengo, mauusi.

Bulb, n. shina la wa ao mboga, kama kitungu.

Buige, v. (outwards) tokesa, vimba, benuka, fanya mgongo; (inwards) bonyea, bonyesa.

Bulk, n. (size) ukubwa, cheo; (chief part) sehenu kubwa. Sell by bulk, usa skelabela. Break bulk, toa shehena.

Bulky, a. -kubwa, -nene, -wito.

Bullet, n. fahali [ma-], ng’ombe ndume; (papal) tangaso [la asoko] wa Ruma; (verbal) nemo la kuchesha. Bull’s-eye, katikati ya shebaha. Take the bull by the horns, jasiri, kata neno.

Bulletin, n. haisi [ya bunduki], popoo.

Bulletin, n. haisi ndogo ya habari, taarifu.

Bullion, n. [fatha tupu ao thahabu, isiyopiga chapa].

Bullock, n. ng’ombe maksi.

Bully, v. chokoza, onea.

— n. mkokosi, mesi, mshari.

Bulrush, n. umyasi [nyasi].

Bulwark, n. boma [ma-]; (protection) kinga, nguso, msanda.

Bump, v. gongo, gongana na.

— n. pigo [ma-]; chibuko [ma-].

Bumper, n. [bilauri iliyojaamvinyo].

Bun, n. [mkate mdogo mtamu].

Bunoh, n. (of fruit, &c.) kichala [vi-], kitawi [vi-]; (small quantity) fungu; (of flowers, &c.) shada.

Bundle, n. peto, kjeto, robia, furshi, kifurushi, bindlo, bundo, kibumba; (of sticks) titu [ma-]. Tie (sticks) in bundles, titu.

Bung, n. kisibo cha pipa.

Bungle, v. borogaboroga, kosakosa.

— n. borogobora, machufuko, kosakosa.
Buoy, n. cheleko [cv-], mizes, boya.
Buoyancy, n. wepesi; (cheerfulness) ukunjufu, matumaini.
Buoyant, a. -akulea, -epesi; (joyous, hopeful) -a furaha, -a tumaini.
Burden, n. misingo [mi-]; (cargo) shehena; (trouble) uthia, taabu.
Burden, Be a burden or burdensome, lemea, uthi. Beast of burden, mnyama wa kuchukua misingo [frasi, ngamia, punda, ng’ombe].
Burdensome, a. -site, -a kulemea.
Bureau, n. chumba cha kasi ya serkali, afis.
Burgesse, Burgher, n. mwangana [wa-], mwenyegi wa mji.
Burglar, n. mwizi [wevi], mwisi.
Burglary, n. wisi.
Burial, n. masiko. Requisites for burial, masishi, masikwa. Attend a burial, enda kusikani [masikoni].
Provide a burial, siska. Burial service (Mahomedan), fatiha, kitima. Say burial service, soma fatiha.
Burlesque, a. -a kuchekesa.
Burly, a. -nene, -enyi mungo.
Burn, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Burnt, Burned) choma, ungusa, teketea, washa; (make by burning) fansa kwa moto; (neut.) chomeka, ungua, teketea, waka. He burns with anger, hasira yamwaka. Burn one’s fingers, jipasha mashaka, jitalaisha burre.
— n. umistu wa moto, moto, mchomo, mwunguso.
Burner, n. [kipande cha taa chenyi utambi].
Burning, n. mwako, mchomo.
— a. -a ngusu, -a bidii nyingi.
A burning question, jambo la mashaka vasioyokwisha.
Burnish, v. katua, ng’arisha, sugua.
Burrow, v. fukua.
— n. kishimo [cha mnyama], kitundu [kipenyacho chini], kipango.
Burea, n. mtunza fetha.
Burst, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Burst) pasua, nonja; (neut.) pasuka, nonjika. His gun burst, baruti ilimpanulila bunduki. Burst out, toka kwa ngusu; (as water) bubujika. Burst through (out of), tumbusa; (of boil, &c.) tumbuka. Burst into tears, toka machosi ghafula. Burst on (appear suddenly), suuria.
Burst, n. mshindo, jambo la ghafula, thoruba, kipindi.
Bury, v. sika; (of animals, &c.) fululia; (conceal) fika, setiri, futia mbali; (cover, overhwhelm) funi-kisa, angamisasa.
Bush, n. kijiti [vi-], koko [ma-]; (thicket) kechaka; (jungle) poli, bara. Bushes, makoko, mstiu, magugu. Beat about the bush, sitasita, sunguka.
Bushel, n. [kipimo cha Ingeresa, kadiri ya pishi kumi na sita].
Bushy, a. (with bushes) -enyi mstiu mwingi; (as a bush) -a vitawi vingi, -a nyele nyingi.
Busily, adv. kwa bidii, kwa ngusu, upesi, sana.
Business, n. shughuli, kasi; (trade) biashara, uchumi; (affair) jambo; (a troublesome matter) visa vingi, huja. I have no business to, sina amri ya, si kasi yangu. Not your business, sio amri yako, huko, haisipasi. What business have you to do that? imekupasaje ku-fanya hivi? Mind your own business, shika lako.
Business-like, a. -a bidii, -a taratibu, halisi.
Bust, n. [sanamu (ya mchoro) ya mtu kwa jum, kitwa na kifwa tu].
Bustle, v. taharuki, jishughulisha.
— n. haraka, uthia, shughuli.
Busy, a. -tendaji, -enyi shughuli nyingi. There was a busy scene, ikawa kasi moto.
Busybody, n. mpingamisi, mpokusi, mtashili.
But, conj. lakini, wallakini, illakini; (except) illa; (only) tu. He all but fell, karibu alianguka. But for, pasipo kuvu, ila kwa.
Butcher, n. mchinja nyama; (murderer) mtu nkali, mwua watu burre, mwaji.
Butler, n. [mnyweshaji, mtunsaa akiba ya pombe ao mwinyo].
Butt, n. pipa kubwa; (shooting target) shbaka; (laughing stock) mbarathuli, mungia; (blow) pigo; (butt-end) tako [ma-], ncha butu [ya muku, bunduki, &c.], kisimika muku, mti [wa bunduki].

— v. piga pembre.
Butter, n. siagi, samiti.
Butterfly, n. kipepeo [vi-].
Buttermilk, n. misindi [wa misiwa].
Buttlock, n. tako [ma-], kitako.
Button, n. kifungo [vi-]. Button-loop, n. kilansi.
Buttree, n. nguso [ya kutegemea ukeuta nje].
Buxom, a. [mwanamke] msauri mmene.
Buy off, swia kwa kutipa fetha. Buy a new dress, kata ngwo.
Buyer, n. mwanausi [wa-].
Buss, v. vuma [kama nyuki].
Bussing, n. vumvi [kama wa nyuki].
By, prep. kwa, katika, karibu na, na, -a. By the Koran, naapa Koran. Day by day, kiko siku, siku kwa siku. By night, usiku.
By noon, mbele ya athikuuri.
Come by, pata. Stand by, sayidha.
Do well by, tenda mema. Put (lay) by, weka. By-the-by, lakini.
By all means, inshallah, njema.
— adv. karibu; (on one side) upande, mbali. By-and-by, halafu.
Bygone, a. -liopiita. Let bygones be bygones, yaliopiita tupapathe.
By-law, n. amri ndogo.
Bystander, n. mwenyi kwapo [kuanzilia, kukukutumika].
Byway, n. njia ndogo.
Byword, n. methali; [kitu chenyi kuku mbwa kwa sifa mbaya].

C.
Cab, n. [gari la kisungu, la kuchuka watu kwa bes].
Cabal, n. jamii ya wasiri, usitini.
Cabbage, n. [mboga, kama majani ya mfigiti].

Cabin, n. kijumba, kibanda [vi-], kipenu; (in a dhow) shetri.
Cabinet, n. kasha la vitu vya tunu; (council) barasa ya mawasiri; (small room) chumba kidogo.
Cable, n. mnyororo [mi-], kamba ya nanga, amari; (telegraph) usi wa simu.
Cadaverous (Be), v. -wa mfano wa mauti, chabaa [nwili, use], kenda.
Cadence, n. sauti tamu, ulinganifu wa sauti.
Cadet, n. [mwanafunsi wa kasi ya vitu].
Cage, n. tundu [ma-], kitundu, kisimba.
Cajole, v. vuta kwa werevu, danga-nya, karamkia.
Oake, n. mkate [mi-] mtamu; (lump) donge, bumba, kibamba.
Calabash, n. dundu [ma-], buyu [ma-]; (tree) mkuyu [mi-].
Calamitous, a. -a msiba, -a huzuni, -sito, -kubwa.
Calamity, n. msiba [mi-], shari, hasara.
Calcaneous, a. -eniyi asili ya chokaa.
Calculate, v. hesabu, hasibu; (consider) shani, ona. Calculate upon, tumainia, tegeemea; (intend) kusudia, asimu. Calculated for, -a kufaa kwa, -a kutumika kwa.
Calculation, n. hesabu; (consideration) shauri, fikara.
Caldron, n. sufurua [ma-], birika.
Calendar, n. [Tas. Almanac] kalandari.
Calf, n. (pl. Calves) ndama ya ng'ombe; (of leg) chafu [ma-] la ngusu.
Calibre, n. [cheo cha tundu ya bunduki ao msinga]; (mental capacity) cheo cha akili.
Call, n. nguo, (stout) amerikani, (thin) ulajini, (dark blue) kaniki, (fine) bafta, &c.
Calif, n. khitifa.
Calligraphy, n. mwandiko mzuri.
Call, v. kolafula.
Call, v. ita, alika, taja; (visit) ambia,
kwenda kutasama, suru; (muster, collect) changa. Call at, (of ships, &c.) tua kwa, simama penyi. Call for, (need) taka, hitaji, (deserve) stahili. Call forth, Call out, amsha, tumisha, tosa, thihirisha. Call names, (abuse) tukana; (read names) soma [taja] majina. Call on, Make a call on or upon, amkia, enda tasama, suru; (require) agiza, sharutisha, shi. Call out, piga kelele, lia, guta; (muster) [askari] changa, kusanya. Call over, soma wasi [majina, &c.]. Call together, kusanya. Call up, kumbuka, kumbusha. Call in question, shinda-nia, bishania. Call to account, shita e, hukumu. Call to mind, fahamu, kumbuka. Call to the bar, fanya mwana sheria. It is called 'table' in English, kuitwa, jina lako, 'table' kingeresa. I call it madness, kunama nimi ndio wasimu.

Call, n. mwito; (cry) kilio, ukelele, ukemi; (visit) maamkisi, usuuru, moano; (demand, pressing claim) jambo la kupasa [la kubidhi], kuja, lasima; (divine) sauti ya Muungu, Muungu. Pay (make) a call, (morning) amkia, (evening) tuesha, (general) enda tasama, salimu. Make a call (demand, request), leta haja, sharutisha, tosa fetta. Call of nature, kuitaka choo, haja. It is a heavy call upon him, yamelema sama. Stay within call, kaa karibu [kadiri ya kusikia ukitwa]. A call upon the purse, gharama. A call on time, strength, kasi kubwa [nsilo].

Calling, n. kuita, mwito; (occupation, trade) kasti, uchumi, shughuti.

Callously, n. sugu.

Callous (Be), v. fanya sugu, -wa na gansi, -wa -gumu; (unfeeling, hard) kupa, -wa -gumu, kaka-mia, si ona.

Callow, a. pasipo nyoya.

Calm, n. (quiet) utulivu, amani; (absence of wind) shwari.

Calm, a. -a shwari: -tulifu, kimya.

Calmness, n. utulivu, simama.

Calorie, n. asili ya moto.

Calumba, n. kaomwa.

Calumniate, v. singisia, sengenya, amba.

Calumnia- tion, n. = Calumny.

Calumnious, a. -a kusingisia.

Calumny, n. masingisio, uwongo.

Calves, pl. ya Calf.

Cambria, n. nguo ya kimia (network).

Came, p. t. ya Come.

Camel, n. ngamia.

Camelopard, n. twiga.

Camp, n. tuo [ma-], kituo [vi-], kambi.

v. tua, panga.

Campaign, n. muda wa vita, vita ya mwaka mmoja, vita.

Camphor, n. kafuri, kafura mayiti.

Can, v. (p. t. Could) wesa, -wa na ruksa; (in comp.) -ana. It can be got, napatikanwa. It cannot be broken, haisunjikan. I can but (go), I can not but (go), sina buddi kwenda, imenibidi kwenda.

n. kopo [la batsi].

Cenan, n. [njia ya maji iliyoanyak na watu], mto [mi-], mfereji [mi-].

Canoe, v. futa, futia mbali; (annul) tangua.

Canoer, n. donda baya, mti, tego.

Candid, a. -nyofu, -mena kueli, wasi-wasi, pasipo hila.

Candidate, n. mtakaji, mjistahilisha [cheo, kasi, keshima, &c.], mjipendekea. He is a candidate for a clerkship, anataka ukarani.

Candle, n. meshmaa, tawasa.

Candlestick, n. kisara cha meshmaa, mwango [mi-].

Candour, n. sunyofu, wesep, kueli.

Cane, n. henserani, mwangi, Sugar-cane, n. mua [miwa].

v. piga henserani.

a. -a henserani.

Canine, a. -a mbwa, kama mbwa.

Caning, n. He wants a caning, ata-ka kufigwa simbo.
Canister, n. kope [la bati].
Canker, v. chakasa, oxesha, haribu; (neut.) chakaa, oaa, &c.
Cannibal, n. [mtu mia watu].
Cannibalism, n. desturi ya [mtu] kula watu, kula nyama ya mtu.
Cannon, n. misinga [mi].
Cannonade, n. kupiga misinga mengi.
Canoe, n. mtumbwi [mi]; (with outriggers) galawa; (large planked) dau [ma].
Canon, n. kwaida, sheria, kanuni; (ecclesiastical) kwaida ya kanisa; (member of chapter) kasisi wa Cathedral; = Bible.
Canonical, a. -a Canon.
Canonise, v. [ingisa katika hesabu ya watakatifu wa kimashiya.]
Canopy, n. chandalusa.
Cant, n. maneno ya unaafi, upusii, domo, ovo; (sudden thrust) musukumo wa ghifula.
Cant over, v. lasa upande, pundua; (neut.) iniha, pinduka.
Canteen, n. dua la vyakula; (travelling) [ndoo yeniyi jamii ya vyombo vya kupitia na kulia].
Canter, v. enda mghad, enda kitheth.
Cantonment, n. kituo [vi-], kambi.
Canvas, n. nguo ngumu, nguo ya malungu; (sacking) gunia. Under canvas, katika hena.
Canvas, v. tasamia, kojihoji, fanya maneno jiu ya; (political) ombe msaada, jipendekesa kwa Eleeotion (Tas. Eleeotion), tafutia Votes (Tas. Vote).
Caoutchouc, n. mpira.
Cap, n. kofa; (covering) [kifuniko kama kofa]; (of a gun) fataki.
Capability, n. nguvu, akili; (use) matumisi.
Capable, a. kadari, -stadi, -aakili. He is capable of anything, awesa yo yote.
Capacious, a. -kwuba ndani, -enyi nafasi nyingi ndani, -a kuweka vitu vingi; (able) -anguvu, -a akili.
Capacity, n. akili, uweso; (size) kadri, ukubwa, choo. In the capacity of, kwa kuwa.
Caparison, n. matandiko [ya frasi, &c.].
— v. tandika [frasi, &c.].
Cap-block, faroma.
Capel, n. ras; (short cloak) [nguo ya mabegani]. The Cape (of Good Hope), Keipi.
Caper, v. chesa, randa, rukaruka, jitapa.
Capillary, a. na n. kama ule [wenyi kitundu kidogo ndani].
Capillary attraction, n. [mai kuvuwa jiu katika kitundu kidogo].
Capital, n. mji [mi] mkuu; (sum of money) akida ya mali, astili ya mali, ras il mali; (large letter) harufu kubwa [kama A, B, C].
— a. bora, -kuu, hodari. He is a capital shot, ana shabaha sana.
Capital Punishment, athabu ya kuja, kuwasa.
Capitalist, n. tajiri [ma-], mwenyi mali nyingi.
Capitulate, v. jitoa kwa adui, shindwa, salimu.
Capitation, n. kujitoa, &c.
Caprice, n. magenisi ya moyo; (folly) upusi; (desire) matamani.
Capricious (Bé), v. geukageuka, potoa.
Capsicum, n. (plant) mpilipili koho; (berry) pilipili.
Capsize, v. pundua; (neut.) punduka.
Capstan, n. duara.
Captain, n. (of ship) nakhotha; (of soldiers) akida [ma-].
Captious, a. -enyi chuki, -opesi kwa ugonvi [kwa hasira], -shindani.
Captivate, v. pendesa mno, chunusha, shinda moyo, itisha; (bewitch) loga.
Capture, n. na a. mfungwa [wa-], -liefungwa; (in war) teka [ma-].
Captivity, n. utumwa, kigungo, kufungwa. Be in captivity, fungwa, -wa mtumwa, -wa teka la vita.
Captor, n. -enyi kukamata, bwana.
Capture, v. kamata, pata, twaa.
— n. kukamata, kutsaa; (booty) mateka, maxwindo, nyara.
Car, n. gari dogo, gari la fahari.
Caravan, msafara [mi-]; (large car) gari kubwa.
Caravan-porter, mpagasi [wa-], mchukusi [wa-].
Carbine, n. bunduki fupi.
Carbon, n. [kitu kilicho asili ya mkaa na almasi na mafuta na sukali].
Carpundle, n. [jiwe jekundu la thamasi]; (abscess) jipu kubwa.
Carossé, n. msoga [mi-], pindo [ma-].
Card, n. karatasi vene; (playing-card) karta.
— v. tana.
Cardinal, n. [mutu wa barasa kwo ya Askofu wa Rumi].
Care, n. tunsa, hathari, bidii, mungalifu; (charge) kitu cha kusumbwa [cha kusumbukia]; (trouble) masha-ka, taabu.
— v. ona majuto, sikitiika, sumbukia, jishughulisha, kumbuka, tia moyoni. Have care of, wakwaa, tunsa, -wa na maangazi ya, angalia, Care for, penda, huxumia. Take care of, angalia, tunsa. Take care of yourself (to a sick person), uswa pole; (in general) jihathari. Take care, angalia, -wa na hathari, jihathari. I do not care, haishwuru, mamoya.
Careen, v. lasa upande, inika; (neut.) lala upande.
Career, n. (course) mwendo; (life) maisha; (actions) matendo.
— v. enda mbió, endaenda.
Careful, a. -angalifu, -a bidii.
Careless, a. -sembé, -vivu, si-angalifu, -purukushani.
Carelessly, adv. billa kufikiri, vibaya, kwa karaka, ooyo.
Carelessnes, n. [kwa Careless], usembé, &c.
Carose, v. bembelesi, kumbatia, ambatana na.
Cargo, n. shehena, mizigo.

Caricature, n. [sanamu ya kumfa-nyia mtu msaha, sanamu ya kuchekesa].
Carnage, n. machinjo, mauaji.
Carnal, a. -baya, -a tamaa za mwili, -a dumi.
Carnival, n. [siku kuu kabla ya Lent].
Carnivorous, a. -la nyama.
Carol, n. ulimbo [ny-], ulimbo wa Christmas.
Carouse, n. karamu ya pombe, &c.
— v. fianya Carouse.
Carp (at), v. nenea, amba, gomba.
Carpenter, n. seramala.
Carpet, n. sulta.
— v. tia Carpet, funika chini.
Carriage, n. gari [la kuchukua watu]; (gait, appearance) mwendo, sura, umbo; (payment for carrying) maipo ya kuchukusa vitu, uchukusi.
Carrier, n. mchukusi [wa-], mpagasi [wa-].
Carrion, n. msoga, nyama mbovu, pindo.
Carrot, n. [mboga ya Ulaya].
Carry, v. chukua, peleka, ongona; (move on, extend) endesa, pitisha, enesa; (reach) fika; (capture) twa kwa ngwau, shinda; (be closely connected with) fungamana na, -wa hali moja na. Carry a law, motion, resolution, &c., fanya sheria, piga amri. Carry a wall, ditech, &c., fanya, fanyiza ukuta, &c. Carry off, chukua; (kill) fisha. Carry on, endelesa, engesa, fulisa, fanyo, -wa katika. Carry child, (on back) boba, (on hip) eleka. Carry out or through, mala-isa, fikilisa, timisa, tekelesa. Carry oneself, -wa na mwendo, enenda, tenda. Carry the day, shinda. He carried his point, alishinda katika manene, alipata, alifekisa shauri. It carries nothing, haina ngwau, haina maama.
Carrying-pole, n. mpiko [mi-].
Cart, n. gari [la kasi lenyi maguru-dumu mawili].
Carter, n. mtunsu gari (Tas. Cart).
Cartilage, n. ufupa mwororo.
Cartoon, n. samamu [kubwa ya mwandoiko], taswira.
Cartridge, n. kiasi [vi.] chabunduki.
Carve, v. chora, nakshi, kata nakshi; (at table) katakata [nyama kwa chakula].
Caving, n. nakshi, choro [ma-].
Cascade, n. maanguko ya maji poromoko la maji.
Case, n. (affair) jambu; (condition) hali; (legal question) neno, uduwa; (box) kasha [ma-], sanduku, buveta, kibvetu; (of card &c.) tumba, kitumba, kibumba; (covering) kifuniko; (exterior) kilicho nye; (of knife, scissors, &c.) wo [ny-].
It is the case, ndiyo iliyo, na'am.
In case of, kwa, katika, ikiwa, endapo kwamba, iwapo.
Casement, n. dirisha [ma-].
Cash, n. fetha [rupia, pesa, sarafu yo yote]; (ready money) nakudi, fetha mkononi.
Cashew-nut, n. korosho [ma-]; (fruit) bibo; (tree) mhibo [mi-], mkanganji.
Cashier, n. karani mtunsu fetha.
Cashmere, n. kashmiri.
Casino, n. alisa, kilinge.
Cask, n. pita [ma-].
Casket, n. kibvetu [vi-], kijamanda [vi-].
Cassava, n. [plant and root] mwogo [mi-]; (dried pieces) kopa [ma-].
Cassock, n. [vasi la dini kama kansu ndefu].
Cast, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Cast) tupu; (down) angua; (in a suit) shinda; (bring) leta, tia; (in a mould) ita, subu, mimina katika kalibu. Cast feathers (skin), jigeua manyoya [ngosi], ambuka ngosi. Cast leaves, pukusa. Cast lots, piga kura. Cast anchor, tia nanga. Cast up (accounts), hesabu. Be cast down, husunika, shushwa moyo.
Cast, n. (throw) mtupo [mi-]; (range) kadiri ya mtupo; (mould) kiwita; (reproduction, copy) mfano nakili.
Castaway, n. mtu aliyetupwa, mskiwa wa Mungu, fakiri.
Caste, n. [jamii ya watu wenyi cheo kimoja]. Lose caste, ondolewa cheo, aiibika, shushwa.
Castigate, v. athibu, rudi, piga.
Castigation, n. athabu.
Casting, n. (thing cast) kiwita [?].
Casting vote, hukumu, neno la tamma, mkataa.
Castle, n. ngome, gereza, nyumba yenye boma.
Cast-off, a. (clothing, skin, &c.) mulio.
Castor-oll, n. mafuta ya mbarika; (plant) mbarika.
Castrate, v. kasi.
Castrated, a. maksai.
Casual, a. (accidental) -a bahati, -a nasibu; (careless) -zembe, -purukushani.
Casualty, n. tukio baya, msiba [mi-], hasara; (fatal) maua. Casualties in war, walojeryuki na kuawana.
Casuist, n. mwalimu wa Casuistry.
Casuistry, n. elimu ya kupambanua mema na mabaya; (sophistry) mkhanganyo wa mema na mabaya, udanganju.
Cat, n. paka; (town cat, semi-wild) mnunda [mi-]. Let the cat out, funua siri.
Catacomb, n. paango la kusikia watu.
Catalogue, n. hesabu [ya majina, vitabu, &c.], daifari, wowratha, ortha.
Catapult, n. mimbwa wa kutupwa mawe vitani.
Cataract, n. maanguko ya maji, poromoko la maji; (of the eye) [ugonjwa wa macho], mtoto jichoni.
Catarrh, n. makamasi mengi.
Catastrophe, n. msiba mkwu, uchafuko, maangamisi; (end) mwisho, kikomo.
Catch, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Caught) kamaata, guia, daka; (illness) patikan [na ugonjwa]; (fish) vua [samaki]; (in a trap) nasa, tega;
(water) kinga; (be in time for) wahi, diriki; (surprise) kuta,
chunguuta, gunduuta; (understand) jahamu, tambua; (stick) shika,
wama, nata, kasa. I catch your
meaning, nafahamu maneno yako.
Catch the eye, ear, attention, &c.,
vuta macho, tasamisha. Catch
cold, shikva na baridi [makamasi,
homa]. Catch fire, waka, ansa
kwaka. Catch a sound, sikilisa.
Catch up, patia; (interrupt) katisa
maneno. Be catching, ambukisa;
(attractive) vuta.
Catechetical, a. kwa maswali na
majibu, -a kujibisana.
Catechism, n. [kitabu cha maswali
na majibu chenyi kueleza dini ya
kimashtya]; (question and answer,
primer) majibiano, mlango [mi-].
Catechist, n. mkufunsi wa Cate-
chism.
Catechise, v. fundisha kwa maswali
na majibu, jibizana.
Catechu, n. katu (?).
Catechumen, n. mwanafunsi [wa-]
wa dini.
Categorical, n. thahiri, -a hakika,
halisi.
Category, n. aina, ginsi.
Cater, v. chagua na nunua chakula.
Caterer, n. mwenyi kiasi ya kutafuta
chakula.
Caterpillar, n. [maudu mtambasi].
Catgut, n. usi wa utumbo wa nyama,
kano, ugewe wa mkan.
Cathartic, n. dawa ya kuharisha.
Cathedral, n. kanisa kuu la askofu.
Catholic, a. -a kufaa watu wote ma-
hali pote, [katoliko]; (Roman Ca-
tholic) -a kanisa la kirumi.
Catholicism, n. dini ya Catholic
Church [Kanisa Katoliko].
Cat-o'-nine-tails, n. mjeledi mkubwa.
Cat's paw, n. barathuli, mtemwa.
Cattle, n. [jamii ya] ng'ombe, ko-
ndoo, nguruwe, mbusi, &c.
Cattle-fold, Cattle-pen, n. sisi [ma-].
Caught, p. t. na pf. t. Catch.
Cauldron, Tas. Caldron.
Cause, n. sababu, ajili, maana, kuja;
(lawsuit) maneno, jambo, da'wa,
madai; (side, party) upande, hali.
Final cause, kusudi. Material
cause, kitu. Formal cause, umbo.
Ultimate cause, asili, chanzo.
Proximate cause, sababu. Efficient
cause, kifanyisacho, kiendesacho,
chanzo. Make common cause with,
-wa hali moja na, sharikiana na.
Plead a cause, dai, telea.
Cause, v. (produce, effect) fanya, fa-
nyiza, ansisha, tia, -wa sababu ya;
(induce, compel) shurutisha, amu-
ru, lasimisha. In compos., -esa, -isa,
-esha, -sha, e. g. cause to go, ende-
sha. Cause fear, &c., tia kofu, &c.
Cause (a person) to hear, fanya
asikie. I caused him to go blind,
rikamtia apowuke.
Causeless, a. pastipo sababu, burre.
Causeway, n. njia kuu ya mawe, njia
iliyoinuka.
Cautic, a. -eniy kuchoma, kama
moto, kiungusa; (of words) -kali,
-chungu.
Cauterise, v. choma kwa chuma cha
moto, pisha moto, tia pisho, ungusa.
Cautery, n. kuchoma, &c., pisho;
(marks of) mapisho.
Caution, n. wanguifu, kathari;
(warning)onyo [ma-], shauri [ma-].
Cautious, a. -angaliifu, -eniy kathari.
Cavalade, n. andamo la watu
wapanda frasi.
Cavalier, n. tajiri mpanda frasi.
Cavalry, n. askari wapandao frasi.
 Cave, Cavern, n. pango [ma-],
shimo[ma-].
Cavil (at), v. nenea, kindana, bisha.
Cavil, n. ubishi, hoja, kumuena.
Cavity, n. tundu, shimo [ma-],
mwengu [mi-].
Caw, v. tia [kama kunguru].
— n. kilio cha kunguru.
Cease, v. koma, nyamasa, tulia, isha.
I am ceasing to love him, anani-
toka mahababani.
Ceaseless, a. -a dayima, siku sole,
-siokwisha.
Cedar, n. mweresi [mi-].
Cede, v. toa, achia mwingine.
Ceiling, n. sakafu ya jwu [upande wake wa chini], chini ya sakafu, boriti.

Celebrate, v. (honour, extol) tukusa, sifu; (observe ceremonially) fanyia heshima [ibada ya dini], athimisha; (perform a ceremony) fanya, (of Holy Communion) fanya Uscharika Mlatikifu.

Celebrated, a. -enji sifa, -a jina, -a kujulikanana, mashur, -bayani.

Celebration, n. kutukusa, &c. (Tas. Celebrate); Uscharika Mlatikifu.

Celebrity, n. sifa nyangi, utukufu, jina. A celebrity, mbayani.

Celestial, a. -a mbinguni.

Celestial, n. [hali ya mwanaume asiyoea] ujane.

Celestial, n. mwanaume asiyoea, mjane.

Cell, n. kijumba, kitundu, kipango.

Cellar, n. chumba kilichokimbika chini, ghala chini ya nyumba, ghala ya mvinyo.

Cement, n. chokaa gumu, udongo wa Ulaya, saruji.

— v. tia Cement; (fix, join) kasa, ungasihia.

Cemetery, n. pa kusika, makaburi mengi, makaburini.

Cenobite, Tas. Monk.

Cense, v. vukisia.

Censer, n. chetzoo [vy.-], mkobe.

Censor, n. mchunguti, mchongesi.

Censorious, a. -a Censor, -kali, -a kulaumu burre.

Censure, n. shatumu [ma-], laumu, masuto.

— v. kemea, karipia, nene, suta.

 Census, n. [kuandika watu wote wa inchi, habari sao, hesabu, kali, &c.] .

Cent, n. dokra; (hundred) mia.

Five per cent, tano kwa mia, mia kwatano. Percentage, fayida.

Centenary, n. [siku kuu ya ukumbusho kila mwaka wa mia].

Centipede, n. taandu.

Central, a. -a katikati haswa, -a kati; (essential) -kuu, -a maana.

Centre, n. palipo katikati haswa, kati; (attractive object) cha kuvuta, cha kutasamika. Centre-piece of door, mfaa [mi-].

Century, n. muda wa miaka mia.

Cereal, a. -a nafaka, kama nafaka.

Ceremonious, a. -a adabu, -a heshima; -a heshima nyingi nmo.

Ceremony, Ceremonial, n. matendo ya ibada, kawaida za kufanya dini, matengeneo, usuri, heshima. Do not stand upon ceremony, si fanya haya, sema wasi.

Certain, a. yakini, kweli, halisi, thabiti; (particular) -moja, -a nanuna, -a mtindo, -lioamriwa, fullani. A certain spot, place, mahali fullani, palipoamriwa. A certain man, or thing, mitu mmoja, kitu kimoyo. In a certain degree (sense), kadiri, nusu, si sana, kwa kadiri yake. To make certain, hakiki, hakikia. We are certain to go, hakika yetu tukakwenda, hatuna buddi kwenda, sharti tuende. Feel certain, juu sana, ona hakika, tumai.

Certainly, adv. na'am, ndio, inshallah, yakini, pasipo shaka, hakuna buddi.

Certainty, n. yakini, hakika, kweli. It is a dead certainty, hakuna shaka kabisa.


Certify, v. (make certain) thubutisha, yakini, fanyina kweli; (attest) kiri, sahihi.

Cessation, n. ukomo, mwisho, pumziko.

Cession, n. kutoo, kusalimu.

Cesspool, n. shimo la takataka na mavi, choo.

Chafe, v. sugua, chubua; (annoy) sumbua, washa.

Chaff, n. kapi [ma-]; (of rice) kumvi, wishwa; (jokes) ubishi, upusi.

Chagrin, n. uchungo, chuki.

Chain, n. mnyororo [mi-]; (ornamental) mkufu [mi-]; (of events, &c.) mambo mengi yakisaitana, mafuatana. Door chain, liisa. A chain of mountains (lakes, villages,
Chair, n. *kiti* [vi-]. Be in the chair, = be Chairman.
Chairman, n. [**mkuu wa baraza**, wa **mkutano**], *mkuubwa*.
Chairice, n. [**zikombe cha Usharika Mtakatifu**].
Chalk, n. *chaki*.
Challenge, v. *taka shari*; (to a game) *sai, ita kuja kushindana, shindanisha*; (question, deny) *kana, pina*.
— n. maneno [**hadi**] ya kutaka shari, &c. (Tas. Challenge, v.).
Chamber, n. *chumba* [vy-]; (cavity) *kitundu, mvungu*; (council) **barasa**.
Chamberlain, n. *msimamisi wa nyumba*.
Chameleon, n. *kinyonga*.
Champ, v. [**frasi**] *tafina*.
Champagne, n. [**mvinyo msuri wa kijransa**].
Champion, n. *shujaa, mwageni kupigania, mshindani*; (first in skill, &c.) *bora halisi, wa kwansa, miangulisi*.
Chanoel, n. [upande wa kanisa palipo mathabu].
Chandeler, n. [**mwangowenyi meshmaa nyungu**], *thwrea*.
Change, v. *geusa, badilisha, badili*; (neut.) *geuka, badilika*; (money) *vunjia*. Change mind, change round to, *singatia*.
Change, n. *mageusi, mabadili*; (coins) *pesa, sarafu*.
Changeable (Be), v. *badilibadili*.
Changeableness, n. *ugeusi, kali ya kubadilibadili, mageusi mengi*.
Channel, n. [panapopita maji a mto], *njia ya maji, njia, mfereji [mi-], mfumbi [mi-]; (medium, means) *njia*.
Chant, v. *imba*.
— n. *uimbo* [ny-].
Chanticleer, n. *jogoo* [ma-], *jimbi*.
Chaos, n. *machafuko matupu*.
Chapel, n. *kikanisa* [vi-].
Chaplain, n. *kasisi wa nyumba* [wa merikebu, wa asiki, &c.].
Chaplet, n. *taji* [ya maua].
Chapter, n. [wakubwa wa Cathedral]; (of book) *sura, mlango [mi-]*, (Ar.) bab.
Char, v. *ungusa, choma*.
Characteristic, a. -a *kitu fullani peke yake, -a namna, -a peke yake*. It is characteristic of him, *ndiyo kasi yake, namna yake, sifa yake haswa*.
Characterise, v. *eleza habari ya, pambanua, fasanusha, ainsisha*.
Charade, n. [mchezo kama kitenda-wili, mtego].
Charcoal, n. *mkaa* [ya mti]. A piece of charcoal, *kaa*.
— n. *aqiiwa* [ma-], *amri, wosia*; (care) *tunsa*; (cost) *kima, thamani, gharama*; (in war) *kuendea*,
CHARGEABLE

shambulio; (of gun) kiasi cha bu-
duki, shindilo [ma-]; (accusa-
tion) makshaka, masuto; (trust) kitu
cha kutunswa, amana, tunu. It
is in my charge, nimewewa,kime-
amriwa, ni kasi yangu, ni
jusu yangu. Give in charge, funga,
salimisha kwa asikari. Lay to
one's charge, pakiza, pakilia, wekea,
tilia. Without any charge, pasipo
hesabu, burre, billa kuliya.

Chargeable (Be), v. pasiwa, patili-
swa.

Charger, n. frasi wa vita; (large
dish) konbe [ma-].

Chariot, n. gari la vita [la fahari],
gari kubwa na suri.

Charitable, a. -paji, -ema, -enyi
kuruma.

Charity, n. upaji wa sadaka, wema,
ukarimu; (compassion) kuruma,
upendo, upendano.

Charm, n. talasimu [ma-], hirisi;
(beauty) usuri'; (grace) madaha,
haiba; (agreeableness) mapendesi.

Char, n. ramani [ya bahari].

Charter, n. hati, kol, mkataba.

Charwoman, n. mwamake kibarua,
mtumishi wa nyumbani.

Chary, n. -enyi choyo, bhakili, -a
kunyima, -chache.

Chase, v. winda, saka; (drive away)
fsuka.

— n. (hunt) uwindo; (pursuit)
kusuata; (game) nyama ya ku-
winda. Give chase, fuata.

Chess, n. shimo [ma-], bone, ufa
[nyusa] mkubwa, genge [ma-].

Chaste, a. safi, -takatifu, -ta'wa.

Chasten, v. rudi, ongosha.

Chastise, v. athibu, rudi, pigu.

Chastity, n. utakatifu, usafi, uta'wa.

Chat, v. onjea, sumgumisa.

— n. maungesi, masumgumso.

Chattels, n. vyombo, vifaa, mapambo
ya nyumba.

Chatter, v. pusa, pusika, payapa,
payuka. His teeth chattered with
cold, meno yahamtememeko kwa
baridi.

Chatter, n. upusi, vijineno, maneno
ya burre.

Chatterbox, Chatterer, n. mpusi
[wa-], mpayukaji [wa-], mlimi
[wa-].

Cheap, a. rahisi, hafsifu. A cheap
victory, kushinda billa kasi.

Cheapen, v. rahisisha, pungusa bei.

Cheapness, n. urahisi.

Cheap, v. danganya, punja, kalam-
ki, kopa.
— n. ayari, mkopi, mdanganifu,
mjanja.

Check, v. suia, simamisha, pinga;
(mark off) tia alama, andika.

— n. suio [ma-], kisio; (pattern)
macho, kasi ya macho; (money
order), Tas. Cheque.

Checkmate, n. mwisho; pigo la
mwisho.

— v. shinda kabisa, ua, funga bao.

Cheek, n. chaifu [ma-]; (by cheek-
bone) kitefute.

Cheer, v. furahisha, changamisha,
telemesha, -pa moyo, kunjua uso,
ondolea husuni; (shout) pigu
[pigia] makelele ya salamu [ya fu-
raha], fanya salamu.

— n. (shout) kelele la salamu [ya
furaha]; (food) vyakula.

Cheerful, Cheery, a. -kunjufu, -a
furaha. Be cheerful, changa'mka,
telemesha.

Cheerfulness, n. ukunjufu.

Cheerless, a. pasipo furaha, -siku-
tifu, -baya.

Cheese, n. jibini.

Chemise, n. [aguo ya mwanamke
kama kansu].

Chemist, n. mwenyi elimu ya
Chemistry.

Chemistry, n. [elimu ya asili ya vitu
vyo vyote].

Cheque, n. hawala, hati ya fetha,
hundii.

Chequered, a. -a marakaraka;
(changing) -a mabadili mengi.

Cherish, v. tunsu, linda, lisha,
chunga.
Cherry, n. [tunda dogo jekundu la Ulaya].
Cherub, n. malaika, mtoto msuri.
Chese, n. sataranjia.
Chesh, n. kifua; (of animal) kidari; (large box) sanduku [ma-]. Chest complaint (illness), majua.
Cheastnut, n. (tree, fruit) [mti mmoja wa Ulaya na tunda lake; (colour) rangi kama nyekundu].
Chew, v. tafuna.
Chick, Chicken, n. kifaranga [vi-] cha kuku.
Chicken-hearted, a. -oga.
Chicken-pox, n. ftwanga.
Chief, n. jumbe [ma-], mfalme [wa-], mkuu [wa-].
—— a. -kusi, -kubwa, bora, -a kwansa.
Chiefly, adv. sayidi, kaswa.
Chieftain, n. Tas. Chief.
Chieftainship, Chieftaincy, n. ensi, ujumbe, ukusi.
Chillblain, n. jipu [ma-].
Childbirth, n. usasi.
Childhood, n. utoto.
Childish, a. -pusi, si akili, -jinga, -a kitoto.
Childless, a. pasipo mtoto; (barren) tasa.
Childlike, a. -a kitoto, kama mtoto, -iti, pasipo hitiya, -sikifu.
Children, pl. ya Child.
Chill, n. baridi.
—— v. tia baridi; (depress) legeva, skusha moyo.
—— a. -a baridi.
Chilly, n. pitipili koho.
—— a. -a baridi.
Chime, n. sauti za kengele [zikipingwa taratitu].
—— v. tia [lisa] kengele nyangi vinuri.
Chimerical, a. kupita kiasi, pasipo.
akili, -kubwa mno, kama ndoto, kama wasimu.
Chimney, n. dohani, bomba.
Chimpansee, n. [nyani mkubwa].
Chin, n. kidevu.
China, n. (country) Sina; (material) udongo msuri, kauli; (articles) vyombo vya udongo msuri [vya kauli].
Chinese, a. -a Sina, kisina.
Chink, n. uja [nyuja], kiju; [mlio kama wa pesa sikigongana].
Chinta, n. [ngwo yenyi rangi], shiti.
Chip, v. katia, kita kidogokidogo.
—— n. kipande kidogo, chenge, kibanzi.
Chirp, n. [mlio wa ndege].
—— v. kia kama ndege.
Chisel, n. pata; (mortising) juba.
—— v. kata kwa Chisel; (cheat) punja, kopa.
Chivalrous, a. -shujaa, -a adili, -a heshima.
Chivalry, n. mashujaa wa samani; (mounted nobles) wakubwa wapanda frasi, wenyi frasi; (nobleness) ushujaa, utu bora, adili.
Chloroform, n. [dawa ya kutia usingisngi kwa kunusa].
Choice, n. ihtiari, nathari, chaguo.
—— a. -suri, bora, -tene, -a kuchaguliwa. A choice thing, tenu.
Choir, n. jamii ya waimbaji.
Choke, v. kaba, sona roho, sama, suia pumusi; (fill up) sona, siba, jaa tele katika; (neat.) songa roho.
Choler, n. hasira, chuki.
Cholera, n. kipindupindu, wabba, tauni.
Choleric, a. -esesi kwa hasira, -a chuki.
Chop, v. kata, chanja. Chop about, be chopping and changing, geuka geuka, singasinga.
—— n. kipande cha nyama.
Choral, a. -a waimbaji; -a kuimba.
Chord, n. [singanyo la sauti nyangi
pamoja]; (string) usi [wa kinanda, sese].

**Chorister**, n. *mtoto [-wa-] mwi-
mbajyi.

Chorus, n. [watu wengi wakhimba 
pamoja]; (refrain) [nusu ya simbo 
yenyi kwimba mara kwa mara]. Sing the chorus, itikia.

**Chose**, p.t. Chosen, p.f.t. ya Choose.

**Chrim**, n. *mafuta matakatifu ya 
ibada*.

**Christ**, n. Masiya (Ar. Misaha), 
Kristu.

**Christen**, v. = Baptise.

**Christendom**, n. jamii ya mataifa 
wario Wamasihiya.

**Christian**, n. -masihiya, -a kima-
sihiya, -kristu.

**Christianity**, n. dini ya kimasihiya, 
umasihia, ukristu.

**Christianise**, v. ongsa kuwa Wama-
sihiya, fanya -masihiya.

**Christmas**, Christmas Day, n. siku 
ku ya Kusaliwa Masiya, siku 
ya asharini na tano ya mwezi 
December.

**Christmas-box**, n. ada ya Chris-
mas, bakshishi, siku ku, idi.

**Chronio**, n. -eniyi kuku sana, -sio-
shika, -sotoulia.

**Chronicle**, n. chuo cha tarihi [cha 
mambo ginsi yafuturavyo siku 
kuw siku].

— v. andika habari ya mambo 
taratibu, andika tarihi.

**Chronology**, n. [elimu ya miaka ya 
mambo yafuturavyo], wakati, 
taratibu ya miaka.

**Chronometer**, n. [saa ya kuhimia 
vipindi halisi vya wakati].

**Chrysalis**, n. Tas. Larva.

**Chuckle**, v. lia [kama kuku]; (laugh 
quietly) jichekelea.

**Church**, n. (society) kanisa [ma-
jamia ya watu wote wario Wama-
sihiya, jamia ya Wamasihiya ma-
hali pamoja, ao wenyi kutapana 
kuwa imani na dini]; (building) 
kanisa [ma-].

**Churchman**, n. [mtu wa Kanisa la 
kimasihia].

**Churchwarden**, n. [msimamisi (wa-) 
wa kanisa].

**Churuchyard**, n. [uwanja wa kanisa, 
palipo yakuburi].

**Churl**, n. mshensi, mtu wa kima-
shamba, si adabu.

**Churlish**, a. pasipo adabu, kima-
shamba, -a Churl.

**Churn**, v. sukanyika masiwa [ili 
kugandamisha, kusanya simli].

— n. chombo cha kusukia masiwa, 
kini.

**Cicatrice**, n. kovu [ma-].

**Cider**, n. pombe ya Apples.

**Cigar**, n. sigari.

**Cigarette**, n. sigaret.

**Cinder**, n. jiif [ma-]; makaa.

**Cingalese**, n. -a Selan (Ceylon).

**Cinnabar**, n. sangefur.

**Cinnamon**, n. (tree) mdalasini.

**Cipher**, n. (figure) sfuru, harufu 
ya hesabu; (trifle) kama si kiifu; 
(secret writing) mwandaiko wa siri, 
sumbo.

**Cirle**, n. mviringo, daura; (ring) 
pete; (group) jamii ya watu.

**Vicious circle** (in argument), hoja 
ya burie. Argue in a circle, rudia 
mwanzo, si pata njia.

— v. sunguka.

**Circuit**, n. sunguko, njia ya ku-
sunguka.

**Cirrhotous**, a. -akhirunguka sunguka, 
-akupotoka.

**Cirrular**, a. -a mviringo, mduraa. 
— n. hatsi ya kuenza habari.

**Cirulate**, v. enea, tanga, vumisha; 
(neut.) sunguka, enea, vumika.

**Circulation**, n. masunguko, ma-
eneso, maenoe; (currency) fetha; 
(of blood) [damu kupita ndani ya 
mishipa, kutoka moyoni na kurudia 
humo].

**Circumcision**, v. tahiri.

**Circumcision**, n. tokara.

**Circumference**, n. hitimba, mstari 
wa kusunguka, msingo.

**Circumloquion**, n. maneno mengi, 
maneno ya kusungusha.

**Circumnavigate**, v. sunguka kwa 
merikebu.
Exchange civilities, salimiana, amkiana, wekeana heshima.

Civilisation, n. kutoa ushensini, ustaarabu, hali ya kiungwana, ungwana.

Civilise, v. toa ushensini, ondolea ushensi, tia ungwana, staarabisha, ongoa kwa mambo ya kiungwana na mema.

Civilised, a. -a Civilisation, -staarabu.

Clack, n. kishindo.

—— v. fanya kishindo, alika.

Clad = Clothed, p.t. na pf. t. ya Clothe.

Claim, v. (demand as right) taka haki; (in law court) dai; (assert oneself) jinena, jita, jidai.

—— n. haki, haja, madai, da’wa.

Claimant, n. [mwenyi kudai ao ku-taka haki], mda’wa [wa-].

Clamber, v. panda [kwa] kwa shidda.

Clammy, a. -a kunata, -a baridi.

Clamorous, a. -a makelele mengi.

Clamour, n. makelele, uthia.

—— v. fanya makelele.

Clamp, n. gango, kigango.

—— v. kasa kwa gango.

Clan, n. kabila [ma-], jamaa, udugu.

Clandestine, a. -a siri.

Clang, Clank, v. lia [kama vyuma vikigongana, kama minyoro].

—— n. sauti ya Clang.

Clanship, n. utani, udugu.

Clansman, n. miani, ndugu.

Clap, n. kishindo cha ghifala [kama ngurumo]; (with hands) kof; (of thunder) radi, mshindo wa ngurumo.

—— v. (the hands) piga makofi; (put hastily) tia upesi.

Claret, n. divai.

Clarify, v. safisha.

Clarion, n. baragumu.

Clash, n. magongano, [mshindo kama wa vyuma vikigongana].

—— v. gongana kwa shindo, suiana.

Clasp, n. kumbatia, ambatisa, shika, kamata; (enclose with hand, arms) fumbata.
Clasp, n. kifungo, bisimu.
Clasp-knife, n. kisu [vi-] cha ku-
kunja.

Class, n. darasa [ma-]; (kind) namna, ginsi, aina; (rank) cheo, daraja; (collection) jamii [ya vitu vyenyi namna moja]. Hold a class, durusi, somesha.
   — v. andika taratihu, panga kwa tofauti ya ginsi zao, ainisika, tofautisha, gawanya.

Classico, a. bora, -suri sana. The Classics [waandishi ao maandiko bora, haswa ya Wayonani na Wa-
rumi], vitabu viteule vyenyi ufasaha.

Classical, a. = Classic; -a Classics.

Classification, n. uguwanyo, utofau-
tisho, kufanya Class.

Classify, v. = fanya Classification.

Clatter, n. sauti ya vitu vikigongana
[kama sahani], makelele.
   — v. lia, too Clatter.

Clause, n. fungu la maneno; (in a law) sharti [ma-].

Clave, p. t. ya Cleave.

Claw, n. kucha [ma-], ukucha [ku-
cha]; (of crab) gando [ma-].
   — v. papura, peleke kucha.

Clay, n. udongo [wa kumata, haswa wa mfnynansi].

Clean, Cleanly, a. safi, -eupe. Make a clean sweep, kumba.
   — (Be), v. takata, safika, takasika.

    Cleanse, v. safisha, takasa, fanyi safi; (ceremonially) ewa; (of crab) gando [ma-].
   — v. papura, peleke kucha.

Clear, a. thahiri, wasi, -eupe, safi,
-angafu. Clear gain, fayida tupu.

A clear head, akili nzuri. Clear style (of writing, &c.), mahau. Clear case, jambo wasi. It is quite clear, imeelea. Clear weather, ku-
metakata. Clear of, pasipo, mbali na, bila.

    — v. fanya safi, takasa, onya wasi

[ka wa kuondo vitu, mashaka, suio;
hatiya]; (jump over) ruka jum, pita; (make gain) fayidi; (land) fyeke, fanya shamba. Clear out, clear off, kumba -ote; (depart) ondoka. Make clear, fanya safi,
elena, thihiriska, basinisha, kunjua.
Speak clearly, pambasua maneno. Be clear (intelligible), elea, elekea.

Clearance, Clearing, n. peupe. Make a clearing, fanya shamba, fyeke miitu.

Clearness, n. weupe, uthahiri, wa-
ngafu.

Cleave, v. (p. t. Cleft, Clove, pf. t.
Cleft, Cloven) pasua, kata.
Cleave to, ambatana na, ambata,
shikamanu na, ganda.

Cleft, p. t. ya Cleave [pasua].
   — n. ufà [nyufa]; shimo [ma-].

Clemency, n. huruma, usamehe,
upole, utu muwema.

Clement, a. -enyi huruma, -pole.

Clergy, n. [wentyi daraja katika
Kanisa la kimasishiya, ndio askofu,
hasisi, shemasi; mapadre].

Clergyman, n. mmoja wao Clergy,
padre [ma-].

Clerical, a. -a Clergy. Clerical error [kosa la kufuatisha vibaya].

Clerk, n. karani.

Clerkship, n. kasi ya karani, ukar-
ani.

Clever, a. -enyi akili, hodari, -ju-
zi, bingwa, arifu. A clever me-
chanic, waria. Hit on a clever plan, gunâua akili.

Cleverness, n. akili, ujusi, &c.

Click, n. sauti ya kualika [kama ya mitambo wa bunduwa], kidoko.
   — v. toa sauti ya Click, piga ki-
doko.

Client, n. [haswa atumaye mdai wa kumiteea kwa kathi]; (follower) mfusi [wa-], rafiki [ma-].

Cliff, n. jabali [ma-], milima [mi-],
palipochongoka, gene [ma-].

Climate, n. tabia [halii] ya inchí
[kama yenyi moto, baridi, kiu,
mvua, hewa nswiri ao mbaya].

Climatic, a. -a Climate.
Climax, n. mwisho, kikomo, kifuo, mpaika, pasipositika.

Climb, v. panda kwa shidda, kwea, (a tree) paraga. Means of climbing, pandio [ma-]. Climbing plant, mmele [mi-].

Clinch, v. kasa kwa msumari, kasa sana; (an argument) thubutisha, hakikisha, kata. A clinching statement, neno mkataa.


Clint, n. [saui kama Olank, illa ya vitu vidogo]. — v. fanya Clink.

Clip, v. kalia, (hair) nyoa; (curtail) pungusa.

— n. mbano [mi-], kibano [vi-].

Clique, n. chama, jamii [ya watu wenyi shauri si jema].

Clock, n. [vasi la kuva njie, kama joho], kisuniko.

— v. setiri, ficha, funika.

Clock, n. saa [ya kupimia wakati, kubwa si ya mjukoni]. What o'clock is it? Saa ngapi? Two o'clock, Saa nane.

Clod, n. pumba [ma-].

Clog, v. gandisa, tatanisha, suia.

— n. kiatu cha mti [vi-], mtawanda [mi-].

Cloister, n. [ujia wenyi matao mengi kusunguka beheha ao uwanda]. Cloister life, [kali ya watawa ndani ya Manastery].

Close, adv. karibu, papo kwa papo; (much) sana.

— a. (near) karibu; (shut up, narrow, &c.) pasipo mlango, pasipo nafasi, pasipo hewa, -embamba, -liofungwa, -liokasana; (miserly) bakhili; (reserved) -nyamafu, baridi. Be close (tight), saki, kasa. A close room, chimba chenyi joto, kisichopiwa hewa. A close friend, msiri. A close prisoner, mfungwa halisi. It is close today, jasho leo, kemetanda. Close quarters, nafasi hapana, kusongana. Close fight, vita kali, vita ya kusogeana, kufanya vita karibu. Come close, karibu, soga karibu, karibia, jongelea. It is a close fit, inakasa, inasaki. Cut close, kata sana. A close argument, maneno halisi, hoja ya nguru. A close vessel, chombo kilichoshibika.

Close, n. (end) mwisho, kikomo; (enclosure) uwanja.

— v. funga, (neut.) isha; (eye, mouth, &c.) fumba; (fist) funga; (door) sindika; (book) funika; (fill up) sida; (finish) malisa; (close up, enclose) funga, zunguka. Close with, (agree) kubai, patana, (in strife) songa; (end) isha. Close up, come close, songana, karibiana.

Closely, adv. karibu; sana, kwa bidii, halisi.

Closeness, n. kuwa Close; (heat) joto, jasho.

Closest, n. kijumba; (privy) choo.

Closure, n. kuzatiza maneno [katika barasa].

Clot, n. donge [ma-], tungama, vilio [ma-]. The blood is clotted, damu imefanya madonge, imegodana, imeunguma.

Cloth, n. nguo, kitambaa; (woollen) joko; (lining) kitani; (calico) nguo, Amerikani, Ulayiti; (blue) kaniki; (yellow Indian) kuthurungi; (of gold) sari. Loin cloth, shuka, doli. Turban cloth, kitambi [vi-]; (Indian) ukumbussi [kumwuu]. Table-cloth, tandsiko la mesa, nguo ya mesa.

Clothe, v. vika; (issue clothes to) visha. Clothe oneself, vaa, jivalia.

Clothes, n. mavasi, nguo; (bed-clothes) matandiko ya kitanda.

Clothing, n. nguo, mavasi, mavao.

Cloud, n. wingu [ma-]; (rain) gku- bari [ma-]; (scattered) mavundevunde; (crowd) kundi kubwa; (fear, sorrow, &c.) jambo la hofu
Cloud

[ogofya, msiba, kupotewa akili].
Under a cloud, aibuni, katiyani.
Rise in clouds (as dust), tijuka.

Cloud, v. tia kivuli [gisa]; (grieve) kusunisha. It has clouded over, kumetanda.

Cloudless, a. pasipo mawingu.
A cloudless sky, kumetakata sana.

Cloudy, a. -enyi mawingu [ma-
vunde]. It is cloudy, kumetanda.

Clove, p. t. ya Oleave.

—— n. (tree) mkarafu [mi-]; (bud) karafu; (stalk) kikonyo [vi-].

Cloven, a. (foot) -enyi kwato mbili.

—— pf. t. ya Oleave [pasa].

Clove, n. [mawa madogo ya Ulaya, matamu sana]. Live in clover, jikulila, jijivuhiska, kaa anasa [maisha njema].

Clown, n. (boor) mtu wa kimashamba; (jester) mfanya ubishi mwingi, mchekeshaji.

Clownish, a. -a kimashamba, -sio adabu.

Cloy, v. kinaisha, chosha.

Club, n. chama, shirika la watu; (thick stick) rungu [ma-], gongo [ma-], kibarango [vi-]; (clubhouse) nyumba ya watu wa chama [ya kuka na kula pamoja], nyumba ya kula bia, kula bi. Form a club, fanya [kula] bia.

—— together, v. patana, shari-

kiana, changa.

Club-foot, n. kupindana mgusu.

Cluak, n. [mio wa kuku kwa vi-

ranga vyake].

—— v. fanya Cluak.

Clue, n. (ball) donge [ma-]; (sign) da-
lili [ya kuonyesha nja ao maana, &c.], kifungo, kionyo, kidokezi.

Clump, n. fungu, jamii; (of trees) kikasha [vi-].

Clumsy, a. -sito, -jingga, -a kijinga.

Clung, p. t. na pf. t. ya Oling.

Cluster, n. shada, kishada, tawi; (group) kundii; (of stars) thurea.

Clutch, v. kaba, komata sana, shika sana, shikilia.

Coach, n. gari [kubwa la frasi wa-nee].

Coachman, n. gariwalla, sais.

Adjutor, n. mishiriki kasi, msai-
dia, mwensi.

Coagulate, v. gundamana, tungama.

Coal, n. makaa [mawe]. Live coals, makaa ya moto. Dead coals, makaa ya simwe.

—— v. pakia makaa [merikubuni].

Coalsoo, v. [mix] changanyika, tangamana; (join in one) -wa hali moja, patana, fanya shauri moja.

Coalition, n. mapatano, shirika, ma-

afikano.

Coarse, a. -gumu, -nene, -sito, -a kuparusa; (rude) si adabu, shensi.

Coast, n. ukingo wa bahari, karibu

na bahari, upande wa pwani; (beach) ufuko, pwani. (Opposite Zanzibar) Mrima.

—— v. pita pwani kwa pwani.

Coat, n. [vasi la kisungu, koti]; (of animals) ngosi, manyoya; (outer cover) kifuniko, ya nje.

—— v. funika, sia nje.

Coax, v. bembelena, vuta, shawishi.

Coaxing, n. ubembe, ushaushi.

Cob, n. (of maize) gunsi [ma-]; (horse) frasi msufi mmene.

Cobble, v. tengeneza viatu [istuyo

visuri].

Cobbler, n. mshona viatu.

Cobweb, n. utando wa buibui.

Cook, n. jogoo [ma-], jimsbi [ma-]; (young) pora; (male bird) ndege ndume; (tap) bilula. Cock's comb, upanga. Cock's wattles, ndefu.

—— v. simikisha; (a gun) panza

mtambo.

Cookade, n. kishada.

Cook-crow, n. saa ya kuwika jogoo, alfajiri.

Cockles, n. kombe sa pwani.

Cookney, n. mtu wa London; mwana mji, mtu wa anasa, mjiona.

Cookroach, n. mende.

Cocoa-nut, n. (tree) mnasi [mi-]; (ripe nut) nasi; (nut with milk) dafu [ma-]. Leaf, (one) kuti
Cog-wheel, n. gurudumu la menomeno.

Cohabit, v. ingilizana, kaa nyumba moja.

Cohere, v. shikamanana, fungamana; (agree together) lingana, patana.

Coherence, n. (firmness) uguume, kushikamanana; (agreement) ulinganifu, kupatana.

Coherent, a. (connected) -a kufungamana, -a kushikamanana; (agreeing with) -a kulingana; (rational) -a maana, -a akili.

Cohesion, n. kama Coherence.

Coin, n. pendi [ma-]; (difficulty) matano, mashaka.

— v. kunja, piga pindi.

Coinage, n. fetha yenyi cha pa; (small) sarafu, pesa.

— v. janiya Coin; (invent) bunji, tunga, suva.

Coinside, v. lingana, patana, -wa sawa.

Coinidence, n. ulinganifu, usawa [mambo mawili yakipatana kwa nasibu, ajabu], mkutano.

Coir, n. makumbi.

Colander, n. kung'uto [ma-].

Cold, n. baridi. Cold (in the head), makamasi; (in the chest) mafua. I have a cold, siwesi kamasii.


Colic, n. maumiso [msokolo, msongo] ya tumbo.

Collapse, v. angamia, simia, anguka.

— n. kuangamia, maangamisii, &c.

Collar, n. utepe [mkufu, ukanda] wa shingo; (ring) pete.

Collarbone, n. mitulunga.

Collate, v. linganisha, pambanisha.

Collateral, a. -a upande, -ngine kama sawa, si halisi.

Collation, n. kuliganiska; (meal) chakula, kifungua kinwa.
Colleague, n. mwensi [wenzi], mshi-riki [wa-].

Collect, v. kusanya, leta pamoja; (neutr.) kusanyika, kutanika, kutana; (money, men, &c.) changa.

— n. sala yana.

Collected, a. pasipo fathaa, macho makavu, moyo thabiti, -tisivu.

Collection, n. uhusanyo; (assemblage) mkutano, jamii; (offertory) sadaka ya kanisani; (contribution) fetha ya kuchanga, mchango wa fetha. Make a miscellaneous collection of, panganya.

Collective, a. -ote pamoja, jumla, jamii, -a wote pamoja.

Collector, n. mchanga fetha, mtosa ushuru; (clerk) karani.

College, n. [nyumba mkaambo wa-anafuni wengi pamoja]; (large school) madrasa kubwa; (society) chama, jamii.

Collegiate, a. -a College.

Collide, v. gongana, pambana.

Collier, n. [mfanya kasi ya kuchimba ao kuchukwa makaa, jahasi ya kuchakia makaa], kiharua.

Colliey, n. shimo la makaa.

Collision, n. magongana, mpambano; (antagonism) ushindani, vika, kubishana.

Colloquial, a. -a kimashamba, -baya, si fasihhi.

Colloquy, n. masumugumso, maneno.

Collusion, n. hila, maaajika ya siri, ujanja.

Colon, n. [dalihi hii];

Colonel, n. amiri [ma-] wa asikari.

Colonial, a. -a Colony.

Colonist, n. mtu wa Colony.

Colonisation, n. kufanya Colony.

Colonise, v. fanya Colony.

Colonnade, n. [ujia wenyi safu ya nguso na mato]

Colony, n. [jamii ya watu wali-kama kwao kuenda kukaa pangine; inchi wali-pahamia; waha-jiri]; (collection) jamii, wengi. A colony of insects, wadudu wengi. England and her colonies, Ulaya Ingeresa na watoto wake.

Colossal, a. -kubwa mno.

Colossus, n. sanamu kubwa mno; (giant) jitu, pandikisi la mitu.

Colour, n. rangi; (healthy) uso wa afya; (appearance) sura, maana. A man of colour, [mtu astiye mwewepe wala msungu], mitu mwensis. Lose colour, chunjuka, chakaa. Patch of colour, waa [ma-].

— v. tiia rangi; (alter) geusa, vuta; (blush) geuka uso.

Coloured, a. -a rangi, -enyi rangi; (altered) -enyi kugeusa, si kama kweli.

Colporteur, n. [mtembesa vitabu ywa dini].

Colt, n. mwana frasi, frasi mdogo.

Column, n. nguso, himili [mi-], mnara [mi-]; (row) safu, [mitu vyenzi kupangwa kwa safu, asi-kari, harufu, sifuru, &c.].

Coma, n. kusimia roho.

Comatose, a. -a usingisi msito, -a kusimia.

Comb, n. (small) kitana; (large) shanuu, chano. Cock's comb, ujenga wa jogo, undu [ny-]. Honey-comb, mkate wa nyuki.

— v. chana, tana.

Combat, n. vita, mapigano, ushinda.

— v. shindana na, pigana na; (oppose) suia, pinga.

Combattant, n. mpigani, mshindani.

Combination, n. mchanganysy, matangamano; (assemblage) mambo mengi pamoja, jamii; (plan) matengeneo, shauri.

Combine, v. unga, changanya; (agree) patana, unganika, -wa shauri moja; (include) onyesha pamoja, kuwa na ... pamoja.

Combustible, a -enyi kuwaka.

Combustion, n. mwako, hali ya kwaka, mchono, mwunguso.

Come, v. (p. t. Came, pf. t. Come) -ja; (to, with, for, &c.) jia, jilia; (arrive at) wasiti, jika. Come! njoo! Come along! haya, twende setu! Come in! karibu! (Time, &c.) to come, [wakati, &c.] ujau,
COMEDIAN, n. [mwenyi kwanisa ko kuchesa Comedy], mcwesi [wa-].

Comedy, n. [mcweso kama unyago, Drama ya kuchekesha, wigijayo].

Comeliness, n. usuri, uso, maungo.

Comely, a. -suri, -enyi uso, -enyi maungo, nakawa.

Comet, n. nyota yeniyi mkia.

Comfort, v. fariji, tulisa roho, ondolea husuni, /pa mhono. 
— n. faraja, msaada, kiguso, kutulizo; (case) raha, ustarehe, anasa, halii njema.

Comfortable (Be), v. tengenea, tengeneka; (comforting) faa, pendeza, fariji.

Comforter, n. mfariji; (for neck) kitambaa [cha kuvaa shingoni]. The Comforter, Roho Mtakatifu.
Comment, v.  
Commentary, n. 
Commerce, n. (trade) 
Commercial, a. -a 
Commination, n. 
Commingle, v. 
Commiserate, v. 
Commiseration, n. 
Commissariat, n. 
Commissary, = 
Commission, n. (charge) 
Commissioner, n. 
Commit, v. (crime, &c.) 
Committee, n. 
Commodious, a. 
Commodity, n. 
Common, a. -a 
Commonplace, n. 
Commons (House of), n. 
Commonwealth, n. 
Commotion, n. (disorder, 
Commune, v. 
Communications, n.
Communioant, n. -enyi 
Communicate, v. (share) 
Communicative, a. -se 
Communion, n. (sharing) 

moja, urafiki; (Holy Communion) Usharika Mtakatifu.

Communism, n. [shauri la kuruka watu vote sawa kwa hali na kwa maal].

Community, n. [jamii ya watu wakikaa pamoja kwa hali moja]; miji [mi-], jamii, watu vote.

Commutation, n. ubadilisho, badaala.

Commute, v. badilisha.

Compact, a. (close, firm) -gumu, -a kikasana; (strong in limb) thabiti, -enyi maungo, sulubu.

- n. maafikano, mapatano, sharti.

Companion, n. mwensi [wensi], urafiki, mwandami, mwandamisi. A proper companion, mti wa kuanamana naye. He is a pleasant companion, hana kastrani, kikao chake chema.

Companionship, n. wensi, urafiki, &c.

Company, n. jamii, kundi [ma-]; (soldiers) kikosi [vi-]; (sailors) ubaharina; (merchants) shirika, washariki, kampani; (persons present) watu waliopato, waliokutheria; (guests) wageni, watu. Form (join, go shares in) a company, fanya [kula] bia. I want company, nataka mwensi. He said before company, alisema wasi, mbele ya watu. You are fond of company, masungumso yaku-pendesa.

Comparable, a. -a kulinganika, kama sawa, -enyi sifa sawa, kama mfano mmoja.

Comparative, a. -a kulinganisha, -a kadiri, kidogo.


Comparison, n. miinganyo, kulingana, kulinganisha; (likeness) mfano, methali, kifani. There is no comparison between them, si sawa hatta kidogo, mbalimbali ka-

bisa. By comparison with, kuliko, mbele ya.

Compartment, n. kijumba, sekemewa ya nyumba, mkate [mi-]; sekemewa ya kasho ndani, tundu, kibweta.

Compass, n. (magnetic) dira; (carpenter's) bikari; (extent) eneo. He is as true as a compass, alekaapo ni pa pale, mnyofu halisi.

- v. Fetch a compass, singuka; (get) pata.

Compassion, n. huruma, kite.

Compassionate, v. hurumia.

- a. -enyi huruma.

Compatibility, n. kupatana, kulingana, usawa.

Compatible, a. -a kupatana, -a kuelekeana, -a kulangamana.

Compel, v. lasimisha, jusa, tia ngwau, shurutisha, bidi.

Compendious, a. -a maneno ma-
chache, -fupi, -dogo.

Compendium, n. muhtasari.

Compensate, v. ipa, fidii; (make equal) sawasisha.

Compensation, n. fidia, bisisi, maalipo, urathi; (being suitable or equal) uinganifu, kuvu [kufanya] sawa.

Compete, v. shindana; (in commerce) ghalibu.

Competence, n. kufaa, ngwau, aki-
li; (moderate means) risiki, maalisa kutosha si nyingi, nafuru tele.

Competent, a. -enyi ngwau [akili, maalii] sa kutosha.

Competition, n. shindano [ma-], ushindani. There is keen commercial competition, hughaliibiana sana. All trade is competition, bei ni mghalaba.

Competitor, n. mshindani [wa-].

Compilation, n. makusanyo, ma-
tungo, kubuni, &c.

Compile, v. buni [kitabu kwa kutumia vitabu vingine], tunga, kusanya, okota maarija, changumanisika.

Complain, v. nung'utika, guna, lamika; (accuse) ililia, shtaki, leta maneno.
Complaint, n. (accusation) mashi taka, maneno; (lament) mombolo se, kilo; (grumbling) ngung'unsiko; (illness) ugonjwa. Give a complaint to ambukisa.

Complaints, n. urathi, utumwema, upole.

Complaisant, a. -a Complaisance.

Complement, n. utimiso [ma-], wjasu, baki; (full number) hesabu kamili, kadiri nsima.

Complementary, a. -a kutimisa.

Complete, v. timisa, malisa, timilisa, kamili, hitimisa. Complete one's education, hitimu.

— a. kamili, -kamilifu, -timilifu, -simu.

Completely, adv. kabisa, halisi, pia.

Completeness, n. utimilifu, ukamili, usima.

Completion, n. kumalisa, kutimia, kwisha, mwisho.

Complex, a. si -moja, -a sehemu nyangi, -a vitu vingi, -enyi matata.

Complexion, n. rangi ya uso, takaso; (appearance) sura, namna. The affair wears a grave complexion, kama baya jambo lenyewe, jambo kubwa.

Complexity, n. matatizo, kutatana, kuwa na vitu vingi.

Compleance, n. ukubali, kurithia, urathi.

Complaint, a. -iti, -sikifu, -pole.

Complicate, v. fanya matata, tatanisha.

Complication, n. matata, mashaka.

Complicity, n. usharika [wa jambo baya], kuwamo, kuwa shauri moja.

Compliment, v. salimu, sifu, tolea maneno ya heshima.


Compliments, n. salamu, maneno ya heshima, sifa. Give my compliments, nisalimie.

Compline, n. [sala za mwisho jioni, esha].

Comply, v. kubali, itikia, tii, sikia.

Comply with, fanya, timiliza, pokoa, tii, fuata.

Component, n. kitu kilichomo, sehemu, nussu.

— a. -liomo.

Comport (oneself), v. tenda, jiweka, enda.

Compose, v. fanyisa, tunga, raskibisha, buini, andika; (qu.iet) tuliza, tengenesa; (form, make up) -wa, -wa na ... ndani. It is composed of, ni, ina ndani yake, asili yake ni, kitu chake ni.

Composed, a. -tulifu, taratibu.

Composite, a. -a vitu vingi, si-moja.

Composition, n. (compensation) mali, (for murder) dia; (literary) mwandiko, maandiko; (agreement) mapatano; (mixture) mchango yakito; (ingredients, material) asili, kitu.

Composure, n. utulifu.

Compound, v. (mix) changanya; (make) fanyisa; (come to terms) patana. Form a compound, pandana, shikana.

— a. si moja, -enyi vitu vingi, -a sehemu nyangi. He has a compound fracture of the leg, mugumu wake uneneunjika vibaya.

— n. changanyiko [ma-].

Comprehend, v. (understand) fahamu, tambua, jua; (include) -wa na, weka. It comprehends all kinds, ginsi sote sizo humo.

Comprehensibility, n. kuwa Comprehensible.

Comprehensible, a. -a maana, -a kufahamika, -a kuweka.

Comprehension, n. ufahamu, akili.

Comprehensive, a. -kubwa, -enyi vitu vingi [maarifa mengi, mambo mengi]. He took a comprehensive view of the subject, habari sote za jambo hili alisifahamu.

Comprehensiveness, n. kuwa Comprehensive.

Compress, v. songa, shindika, shindilia, kasa, kamwa, pungwa.

Compressible, a. -a kupunguswa, -a kuweza kupunguswa kuwa ngumu.
Compression, n. msongo, mpunguso.
Compressor, n. (bandage) kisongo.
Comprise, v. -wa -enyi ndani yake.
   It comprises all kinds, ginsi sote simo humo.
Compromise, n. kububaliana, mapatano, urathi.
   — v. fanya urathi, rithisha, kubali maamusi, patana; (endanger) tia katarini, pasha mashaka.
Compulsion, n. nguvu, lasima, shariti.
Compunction, n. majuto, toba.
Computation, n. hesabu, kadiri.
Compute, v. hesabu, kadiri.
Comrade, n. mwensi, mwandani, mwandamisi, jamaa.
Concave (Be), v. -wa -enyi shimo.
   Become (be made) concave, fukuuka, bonyebo.
Conceal, v. setiri, ficha.
Concealment, n. maficho, hila.
Concede, v. toa, ruhusu, kubali.
Conceit, n. majivuno, kiburi, maaku; (idea) waso [ma-], nia.
Conceited, a. -a kiburi.
Conceivable, a. -a kuwasika, -a kufakahamka, -a kukuadiriha.
Conceive, v. wasa, thani, fahamu;
   (in womb) pata [funga] mimba.
As I conceive it, kama mionayayo mimi.
Concentrate, v. kusanya mahali pamoja, lenta pamoja, unanganisha;
   (condense) kusuka, fanya msita, kasa, punsusa. Concentrate attention on, kasa kuangalia.
Concentration, n. kususanya pamoja, &c., mkaso.
Conception, n. waso [ma-], nia; (in womb) kupata mimba.
Concern, n. (matter) jambo; (sorrow) sikitiko; (interest) fikara;
   (trading firm) shirika, kampani, uchumi. It is no concern of mine, mimi simo.
   — v. pasa; (grieve) sikitikisha;
   (interest) tia fikara. Concern oneself with, jishughulisha na.
Concerning, prep. kwa,juu ya, kwa kabari ya.

Concert, v. fanya shauri ya.
   — n. (joint plan) shauri moja, mapatano; (musical) [kuimbali kwa watu wengi pamoja], ngoma.
Concerted, a. kwa shauri, maku-
sudi.
Concession, n. (leave) urathi, ruhusa, ukuhali; (giving up) kutoa, kusalimu; (deed of) mkataba.
Conchology, n. [lemu ya konokono na kombe sa pwani].
Conclude, v. pataniska, suluhisha, rithisha, tulisa.
Concellation, n. kupatana, ku-
tulia.
Conclitory, a -a kupatana, -a kutulisa.
Concise, a. -fupi, -a kubata, -dogo.
Conclave, n. barasa la sire.
Conclude, v. (make an end) fanya mwisosha, malisa, komesha; (come to an end) fika mwisosha; (infer) thani, ona, nena. Conclude a peace, fanya amani [mapatano].
   Conclude a bargain, funga bishara, pana mkono.
Conclusion, n. mwisosha, hatima;
   (inference) mwisosha wa maneno, shauri la mwisosha; (argument) hoja; (decision) hukumi. In conclusion, mwisosha, neno la mwisosha.
Conclusove, a. -a nguvu, -a kubata jambo [maneno], -a mwisosha, -a kutia mwisosha, mkataa, tamna.
Concoct, v. fanyisa [shauri, ma-
andani, &c.].
Concoction, n. mchanganyiko, ma-
andasi, dawa.
Concomitant, a. pamoja na, -a kufuatana.
Concord, n. urafiki, moyo mmoja, amani, kupatana.
Concordance, n. kupatana; [ka-
musi ya maneno yote ya hitabu fullani].
Concourse, n. mkutano, makutano.
Concrete, a. [kama kitu wala si waso, mkononi si moyoni, -a kuone-
hana si kuwasika], halisi, harwa, hakika. Let us consider it in the
Concreto, n. chokaa na makokoto.
Conobinage, n. ukawara, kwana suria.
Concuinse, n. suria [ma-], hawaa, hawara.
Concupiscence, n. tamaa mbaya, ng'oa.
Concur, v. kubali, -wa rathi, ona ndivyo.
Concurrency, n. urathi, ukubali, kupatana.
Concurrent, a. pamoja, -a kupatana, -a maana ile ile.
Concussion, n. (shock) shin'do, ki-shindo; (collision) mpambano, mgongo.
Condemn, v. (convict) hukumu, atkhishika, pasha hukumu [atha-bu]; (censure) patilisa, laumu; (reject) katasa, tupu.
Condemnable, a. -a kustahili atha-bu, -a kupatiliswa, -baya.
Condemnation, n. laumu, mapatiliso, hukumu, laana.
Condemnatory, a. -a kupasisha hukumu, -enyi laana.
Condensation, n. usito, kugandama; (abridgement) muhasari.
Condense, v. (thicken) fanya -sito, tia usito; (harden) kauka, gondamisa; (shorten, abridge) pungusa, katisa, fanya muhasari ya.
Condeseend, v. nyenyekeva, kubali.
Condensation, n. nyenyekevu.
Condign, a. -a kustahiliwa, -kubwa.
Condiment, n. [kitu cha kukole cha kula], kiungo.
Condition, n. (state) hali, tabia; (indispensable) kanumi; (terms of agreement) sharti [ma-] akahi, mapatano; (health) afya, usima. Be a condition of, -wa kanumi ya. On condition of, kwa sharti ya, kwa akahi ya. Out of condition, thaisi, si-enyi hali nzuri.
Conditional, a. -enyi masharti, si kwa mambo yote, si kamili.
Conditioned, a. -enyi hali [njema, mbaya, &c.]; -enyi masharti.

Condole, v. (sympathize) hurumia, sikitiika; (join in mourning with), hana, -pa mkono.
Condolence, n. huruma mkono. I send my condolences on your bereavement, mbirambi sako. A letter of condolence (at a death), barua ya tansia. Pay a visit of condolence, -enda kupa mkono [mkono wa msiba]; (after funeral) hana.
Condone, v. achita, samehe.
Conduce, v. faa, sayidia.
Conduive (to), a. -a kufaa kwa, -a kulela.
Conduct, v. (lead) ongosa, peleka, chukua; (manage) tengenesa, endleza.
— n. (course of action) mwenendo, matendo, feli, maisha; (management) matengeneso, usimamisi. Give safe conduct, kupiska kwa salamu, kupeleka mahali pasipo katori. Good conduct, kujiveka vema.
Conductor, n. (guide) mwondosi, kiongosi; (of train, &c.) misimamisi; (in science) [kitu chenyi kupeleka na kupiska moto, nguvu, umeme]. Lightning conductor, [chuma cha kuinga umeme].
Conduit, n. mfwereji [mi-].
Cone, n. [kitu chenyi mwiringo chini na kuchangoka jiu, pembe].
Confectioner, n. mwenni duka la maandasi, mfanyisa maandasi.
Confectionery, n. maandasi.
Confederate, n. rafiki, mwenni shauri moja, mshariki, mwensi.
Confederation, Confederacy, n. (alliance) wrafiki, utani; (allied powers) jamii ya watu [miji, makabila] wenyi shauri moja.
Confer, v. (give) toa, -pa, pasisha, tia; (hold counsel) fanya shauri, semesana, onega, barisi.
Conference, n. maneno, masungumzo; (council) mkutano [wa watu wenyi maneno], barasa.
Confess, v. kiri, ungama, kubali; (act.) ungamisha.
Confession, n. ungamo, kukiri,
CONFESSIONAL 68 CONGRATULATE

kuungama; (creed) imani, shuhuda.

Confessional, n. [makali pa kuungama thambi kwa kasisi].

Confessor, n. [kasisi mwenyi kuungamisha watu thambi], mwenyamissi; (sufferer for faith) mweenyi kufukuswa kwa ajili ya kuungama dini yake.

Confidant, n. msiri [wa-].


Confidence, n. matumaini, imani, moyo mwepesi, ujasiri; (self-assertion) ukinaifu; (secret) maneno ya siri. I tell you in confidence, nakuambia siri. Take into confidence, fanya -siri, tolea siri. Have confidence in, tegema.

Confident, a. -tumaini, -jasiri.

— (Be), v. tumaini, jua sana.

Confidential, a. -a siri, (friend) -siri.

Configuration, n. namna, umbo, sura, kali, tabia.

Confine, v. funga, suia, shindisha. She is confined to her room, kweseti kutoka. Be confined, waa [mke], jifunga; (refer exclusively to) husika na [kwa].

— n. mpaka [mi-].

Confinement, n. kufungwa, ki-fungo; (child-bearing) usasi, huzaa.

Confirm, v. (attest) thubutisha, tia imara [ngumu]; (sanction) saki-hisha, yakishina, toa ithini; (perform confirmation) tia mikono [baada ya Baptism].

Confirmation, n. matshubutu, usha-
hidi, hahiba; (the rite) [askufu kutia mikono baada ya Ubatiso].

Confirmative, a. -a kuthubutisha, shahidi.

Consecrate, v. [serkali] twaa mali kwa ngumu, kamata mali, nyang'anya.

Consecration, n. [serkali] kutwaa mali kwa ngumu.

Conflagration, n. moto, mteketeo.

Conflict, n. mapigano, vita, shindano, mpambano, ugomvi.

Conflict, v. pigana, shindana, si patana, -wa mibalimba.

Confluence, Confux, n. ukutano, mchanganiko.

Conform, v. patana, kubali, fuata, tii.

Conformation, n. umbo, sura, tabia, hali.

Conformity, n. mfano mmoja, ukubali, mapatano, usawa.

Confound, v. (mix) changanya, si pambanua; (abash) fethehi, fathaisha, shangasa.

Confront, v. (oppose) simama mbele, simamia, pinga; (compare, match) linganisha, pambanisha, piganisha; (set opposite) kabi-
lisha.

Confuse, v. (mix) changanya, fanya fujo, shanganisha, si pambanua; (confound) fathaisha, fethehi.

Confused (Be), v. fathaika, hanga-
inka, chafuka.

— a. -a fujo, -a kifuojo; (abashed) -enyi haya.

Confusion, n. chafuko, fujo, uthia; (shame) fatha, haya.

Confutation, n. kushinda kwa maneno, jibu, mtangu.

Confute, v. (a person) shinda kwa maneno, onyesha uwongo, jibia; (an argument) vunja, tangua.

Congeal, v. gandama, gandamisha, tungama.

Congenial, a. -a kupatana, tabia moja, -a kufaa, sawa, -a kupe-
desa.

Congeries, n. vitu vingi pamoja, mkusanyo, makusanyiko, singi.

Congested, a. -enyi Congestion.

Congestion, n. mavilio ya damu; (state of fullness) kusanganisha, kulemewa na vitu vingi [kasi nyingi].

Conglomeration, n. vitu vingi pamoja, jamii, makusanyiko.

Congratulate, v. shangilia, takia heri, barikia, -pa mikono; (by a present) hongesa; (after a journey) pukusa; (after a contest) tunsa; (after secret mission) fchwa. I con-
CONGRATULATION

gratulate you, suraha yako sura-
ha kwangu, nakuona heri.

Congratulation, n. mkono, mbaraka,
sifa, mahongo; (on a birth)
asahii salaam. Pay a visit of
congratulation, hongesa.

Congratulatory, a. -a Congra-
tation; (gift) -a kupukusia (Tas.
Congratulate).

Congregate, v. kusanyika, kutana.

Congregation, n. kusanyiko la watu,
makusanyiko, makutano, kundi;
(body of worshippers) jamii ya
waaabudu.

Congress, n. mkutano wa watu;
[barasa kiu ya United States].

Congruity, n. usawa, uilinganifu.

Congrous, a. -a kupatana, sawa.

Conical, a. -a pembe, -a kuchongoka.

Conjectural, a. -a kubahatisha, -a
kuvusa, si hakika, waso tu.

Conjecture, n. uhani, thana.
— v. bahatisha, kisi, thani, ona.

Conjoin, v. ungu.

Conjointly, adv. pamoja.

Conjugal, a. -a mume na mkewe.

Conjunction, n. mkutano. In con-
junction with, pamoja na, kwa
kuungana na.

Conjuncture, n. hal, mambo, wa-
kati.

Conjure, v. apisha, sihi kwa juhudi;
(do tricks) fanya minjiza [manjaba,
misungu]. Conjure up, tunga,
buni, jitungia.

Conjurer, n. mfanya minjiza, kiini-
macho, mganga.

Conjuring, n. (tricks, &c.) misungu,
masinga umbo, kiinimacho.

Connect, v. ungana, unganisha;
(neut.) fungamana, shikamana.
Connected with this subject, katika
habari hisi.

Connectedly, adv. kwa kufutana,
moja kwa moja, daima.

Connection, Conexion, n. hali ya
kufungamana, kuwiana, wiano,
umoja; (bond, link) kijungo; (rela-
tion) jamaa, ndugu, ahali; (sexual)
kujami, kutomba. The connection
between them is obscure, haisei
ginsi yanavyowiana [-pasana]. In
this connection, in connection with
this, kwa habari hisi.

Connivance, n. kutoangalia kosa,
kusharikia kosa.

Connive (at), v. kubali vibaya [kosa
la mtu], si katasa, pisha, achilia;
(actively) shariki kosa kwa siri.

Connisieur, n. mjusi, mwenyi
maafisa.

Connubial, a. -a mume na mkewe.

Conquer, v. shinda, piga, titisha,
wesa.

Conqueror, n. mshindi, mshindaji.

Conquest, n. kushinda; (spoils)
mateka, nyara, inchi silisitishwa.

Consanguinity, n. jamaa, udugu,
ukoo, (Ar.) akrabba.

Conscience, n. usfahamu wa mema
na mabaya, moyo, thamiri. Good
conscience, moyo mwewepe [safj
In all conscience, yakini, hakika,
pasipo shaka. Conscience money,
kujitalisa wisi baadaye, malipo ya
kujitalisa moyo, urathi.

Conscientious, a. amini, -a bidii,
-a kufuata mema, -a kushika kasi.
Conscientious objection (scruple),
suiio la haki, kukataa kwa moyo,
mashaka ya moyo, dinii.

Conscientiousness, n. bidii ya
kuwa amini [ya kutenda isapaye
yote], uminifu.

Conscious, a. -enyi kujifahamu
nafsi, -enyi usfahamu [kuona,
kujua]; (shy) -enyi haya; (secret)
-a kujulika na mwennyewe. Be
conscious of, ona, sfahamu, jua.

Consciousness, n. usfahamu wa
nafsi, kujifahamu nafsi, kujijua,
kujiona; (perception) usfahamu,
kujua, kuona; (conscious life)
nafsi; (shyness) haya. He lost
consciousness, alisimia roho. He
recovered consciousness, aliji-
rudia, alitata usfahamu wa dunia.

Conscript, n. [asikari ao baharia
aliyeandikwa kwa lasima].

Conscription, n. [kuandika asikari
ao baharia kwa ngwuu ao lasima,
&c.], mkhango wa lasima.
Conseparate, v. fanya wakfu, weka wakfu, bariki; tolea Muungu, wekea Muungu; (devote) toa, funga; (regard as holy) tukusa, fanya takatifu; (inaugurate) si-ndua [kanisa, &c.], tabaruku.

Conserated, a. -takatifu, wakfu.

Consecration, n. kufanya wakfu, kutabaruku; (state) uwakfu, &c. (Taz. Conseerate).

Consecutive, a. -a kufuatana, moja kwa moja.

Consent, v. kubali, rithia, penda, ruhusu.

— n. ukubali, urathii, ruhusa, ithini.

Consequence, n. (result) [jambo lifuatalo jambo mwensiwe kama kasi yake, mwisho wake, jambo liokealolo kwa sababu ya jambo lingine], matukio, mwisho; (importance) ukubwa, heshima, sifa; (significance) nguvu, maana. A person of consequence, mtu bora.

In consequence, Consequently, The consequence was, kwa sababu hiyo, kwa hiyo, bassi. It is of no consequence, haithuru, mamoja, si kitu.

Consequent, a. -a baadaye, mwisho, -a kufuata.

Consequential, a. -a kujivuna, -a fahari, -enyi makuu.

Conservation, n. ulinsi, tunsa, udumisho, kutapota.

Conservative, a. -a kulinda, -a kutunsa; (in politics) -enyi kusema, Bora ya kale. Conservative party, [wenzu kulaka ya kale], wasee. Conservatism, [nia ao mashauri sa wasee], kupenda ya kale.

Conservatory, n. [nyumba ya ku-eshia mawa].

Consider, v. (reflect on) fikiri, fanya shauri, angalia; (suppose, judge) thani, thania, ona.

Considerable, a. -kubwa kidogo, -ingi kidogo, -a kadiri.

Considerate, a. -enyi huruma, -a upole, -angalifu, -a kiiasi.

Consideration, n. (reflection) fikara, shauri; (kindness) ungalifu, huruma; (matter for thought) jambo, sababu, hoja; (importance) cheo, sifa. Take into consideration, angalia, kumbuka.

Consign, v. weka, wekea, pelea, peleka.

Consignee, n. [-enyi kuwekewa ao kupelekewa vitu].

Consignment, n. [mali ao bithaa silisopeleka ao kuwekwa].

Consist, v. -wa, ni. It consists of (in), kitu chake ni, asili yake ni.

Consistence, Consistency, n. usito, uggumu; (of persons) unyofo, ubhabiti, sawasawa, barabarara; (of arguments) kupatana, usawa.

Consistent, a. (in agreement) -a kupatana, sawa; (straightforward) amini, nyosfu, thabiti.

Consolation, n. faraja.

Consolatory, a. -enyi faraja.

Console, v. fariji, tulisa, -po mhono.

Consolidate, v. tiaimara, -ngaumu, thubutisha; (make solid) ganda- miza, tia uggumu [usito]; (concentrate) unga, leta pamoja.

Consonant, a. -a kupatana, -a kulingana, sawa.

— n. [harufu isiyi na sauti pasipo vowel, kama b, ch, d].

Consort, n. mwensi, rafighi; (husband, wife) mume, mke.

— v. ongea, fuata, gandamia.

Conspicuous, a. -enyi kuonekana mbali, wasi, -a kutamari; (remarkable) -a kuyangaliwa, -kubwa, bora, mashukuri.

Conspiracy, n. mapatano mabaya, mwafaka mbaya.

Conspirator, n. [-enyi kufanya kiu ana ao shauri baya pamoja, mshariki jambo baya], mtu wa Conspiracy.

Conspire, v. (agree) patana, -wa shauri moja; (plot) fanya shauri baya pamoja.

Constable, n. asikari [wa muminda mfalme ao mji], mifuni [wa-], polisi.

Constabulary, n. jamii ya Con- stables, polisi.
Constancy, n. uthabiti, amini, uvimilivu.

Constant, a. (firm) thabiti, imara; (faithful) amini, -a dayima; (unfailing) siobadilika, -a siku sote.

Constantly, adv. marra kwa marra, siku sote, dayima, killa kipindi, kipindik chote.

Constellation, n. [jamii ya nyota nyingi yenye jina moja], kundi la nyota.

Consternation, n. hofu kuu, tisho, fathaa.

Constipation, n. kufunga choo, uyabisi wa tumbo.

Constituent, n. nusu, fungu, sehemu, iliyomo; (supporter) mfuasi [wa-], mwensi [w-]. — a. enyi kuwamo, enyi kufanya, -liomo.

Constitute, v. fanya, fanyisa, tenganesa; (appoint) weka; (establish) simamisha, ansisha; (be) -wa. What constitutes true happiness? nini iliyo heri haswa halisi?

Constitution, n. tabia, asili, umo, afya; (system of government) sheria, serkali. The British Constitution, sheria ingeresa. I have a sound constitution, mimi msima sana.

Constitutional, a. -a asili, -a afya; (lawful) halali, -a kupendesa serkali, -a kutii sheria. Take a constitutional, enda tembea, nyosha miguu.

Constitutive, a. (original) -a asili; (originative) -enyi ngwvu [ya ku-ansisha ao kufanyiza].

Constrain, v. lasimisha, shurutisha, bidii, tia ngwvu.

Constrained, a. (embarrassed) -enyi mashaka, -a haya, -a fathaa; (forced) -enyi kusuiwa, -a kusongwa, -a lasima.

Constraint, n. suio, ngwvu, sharti, lasima, kusonga. By constraint, kwa ngwvu.

Construction, n. msongo, mkaso.

Construct, v. fanya, fanyisa; (house) jenga; (boat) unda; (book) buni.

Construction, n. mjengo, muundo, kufanyisa, matengeneso, kasi; (meaning) tafsiri, maana.

Constructive, a. -a kufanyisa; (amounting to) sawa na, kama. A constructive falsehood, kama uwongo.

Construe, v. (translate) tafsiri; (explain) elesa maana; (understand) fahamu maana.

Consubstantial, a. [-enyi asili moja ao ile ile].

Consul, n. barosi [ma-], balyosi.

Consulate, n. [kasi ao nyumba ya barosi, muda wa kuwa barosi], kwa barosi.

Consult, v. taka shauri, fanya shauri, shaurisha; (refer to, regard) kumbuka, anyalia.

Consultation, n. shauri, maneno.

Consume, v. -la; (burn) tekteesa; (spend, use up) tumia.

Consummate, v. maisha, timiliza, kwisha, kamilisha.

— a. bora, -ingi, kubwa.

Consummation, n. utimise, mwiwo, kukamilisha, kupata.

Consumption, n. (of food) kula; (of time, means, &c.) kuptasa, matumisi, gharama; (sickness) ugonjwa wa kifua, ukohosi.

Consumptive, a. -enyi ugonjwa wa kifua.

Contact, n. mkutano, kugusana, kupambana. Come in contact, (have dealings with) kutana, -wa na shughuli, (collide) gongana.

Contagion, n. ambukizo, wito.

Contagious, a. -a kumbukiza.

Contain, v. (things) -wa na [vitu] ndani, weka ndani, chukua ndani; (hold, be equal to) -wa kadirir ya, -wa sawa na. He cannot contain himself, hawesi kujisua.

Contaminate, v. tia uchafu, najisi, haribu, ambukiza.

Contamination, n. ambukizo, uchafu.

Contemn, v. tharaa, twesa, hisi.

Contemplate, v. fihiri, angalia; (intend) kusudia, asimu, nia.

Contemplation, n. fikira, mawazo.
It is in contemplation, inakusudwa.

Contemplative, a. -a fikara.

Contemporaneous, Contemporary, a. sawasawa kwa wakati, -a zamani [siku] silesile [sisihi], wakati sawa.

Contempt, n. thara, tweso; (disgrace) uhiliifu, unyonge, aibu. Treat with contempt, hisi, twesa.

Contemptible, a. -a kutharauliwa, -nyonge, -thiliifu.

Contemptuous, a. -a kutharau, -a kuwesa, -a kiburi.

Contend, v. too bidii, shindana, pigana, kusumu; shika kusema, nena kwa nguvu. Contend for, tafuta kwa bidii shindania, tetea.

Content, n. kadiri, nafasi; (meaning) maana (Tus. Contents).

— v. rithisha. Be content (contented), rithika, ona rathi, -wa rathi, tulia.

Contention, n. shindano, ugomi, mateto; (matter in question) jambo [la kugomaniwa, la kutetewa], teto; (assertion) neno, shauri.

Contentious, a. -shindani, -gomeri.

Contentment, n. urathi, raha, utulivu.

Contents, n. vitu vya ndani, ya -yomo, shinda. Table of contents, faharis.

Contest, v. shindana, shindania; (oppose) teta, kana, suia.

— n. shindano, vitia; (dispute) mateto, ugomi.

Context, n. maneno ya liyopo pamoja, yo futananayo.

Contiguity, n. kuwa karibu, kuwa pamoja.

Contiguous, a. -enyi mpaka mmoja, -a kupakana, karibu, pamoja.

Continence, n. kujissia mwili na tamaa, kujiwesa, kiasi; (ascetic) uta'wa.

Continent, a. -suifu wa tamaa, -a kiasi, -ta'wa.

— n. [fungu lililo kubwa la inchi ya dunia]; (opposite Zanzibar) Mrima, barra.

Contingency, n. mambo, matukio, nasibu, bahati.

Contingent, a. -a kuwese kana, yamkini, pasipo hakika, -enyi ma shaka.

— n. kundi la asi kari.

Continual, a. -a dayima, -a kusendelea moja kwa moja, -a sufusio.

Continuously, adv. siku sote, kipindi kwa kipindi, mara kwa mara.

Continuance, n. maisha, udumu, mfufioso, uendeleo, aushi.

Continue, v. (remain) dumi, kaa, shinda; (go on) enendelea, fuliza, sidi; (extend) ongesa, dumisha. Continue working, shinda kasi.

Continued, a. kama Continual.

Continuity, n. kufungamana, ufusio, uendeleo, kwenda moja kwa moja.

Continuous, a. kama Continual.

Contort, v. geusa, umbwa.

Contortion, n. mageusi, mapindi ya maungo, kujipendapinda, jinyo [kunjolo] la uso.

Contour, n. umbo, sura, namna.

Contraband, a. haramu, marufuku.

Contract, v. (agree) fanya mkataba [sharti, maagano, ahadi]; (get) fanya, pata, jipatia [deni, ugonjwa, desturi, &c.]; (lessen) pungusa, (neut.) punguka; (shorten) fupisha, fanya ndogo, kasa, (neut.) fupika. Contract a habit of, soea. Be contracted (narrowed, drawn in), finya, finyana, -wa-embamba.

— n. maagano, sharti, ahadi.

Make, draw up, enter into a contract, andikiana mkataba, katibiana.

Contraction, n. mpungu, mkato, mkasa; (wrinkle) mfinyo.

Contractor, n. [mitu ajistaye sharti ya kumalisa kasi kubwa fulani kwa fetha fullani], mfanya kasi kwa mkataba, fundi wa mkataba.

Contradict, v. (deny) ambia 'La, sivyoo,' rudi neno, kana, kania, kanusha, kinsa; kabili sawasawa; (dispute) bisiana; (be contrary to) -wa mbalimbali na. Contradict oneself, jifunga. He contradicted
me flatly, aliniambia, Sió, mwongo we/!

Contradiction, n. mkano, kukana, makataso, madakizo; (disagreement) mbalimbali, kutopatana, tofasuti.

Contradictory, a. mbalimbali, -a kukana, -siopatana; (of persons) -kaidi, -tundu.

Contrariety, n. ushindani, ihtilafu, ukaidi, kutopatana, kutolekana.

Contrary, a. na n. mbalimbali, sivo y kabisa, -ngine; (of persons) -tundu, -kaidi. In a contrary direction, kuleka pangine, kwenda mbali. Contrary to custom (sense, justice), si desturi, [si akili, si hakii]. Contrary wind, upepo wa omo. Contrary disposition, ihtilafu, ukaidi. On the contrary, mbali kabisa.

Contrast, v. linganisha, pambanisha, kabiliisha, lekanisha; (neut.) -wa mbalimbali, si sawa, namna ingine. It contrasts strangely with, ni ajabu iliyoyo mbali na.

— n. tofasuti, ihtilafu, mbalimbali, si m'fano m'moja. By contrast (with another), kuliko [mwensive].

Contravenoe, v. (oppose) shindana na, suia; (transgress) khalifu, vonja, tangua.

Contribute, v. sayidia, sharikia, toa sehemu, -wamo, changa.

Contribution, n. msaada, sadaka, sehemu, nusu, changa, mali ya kuchanga.

Contrite, a. -enyi majuto. A contrite heart, moyo wa kutubu sana.

Contrition, n. majuto, toba.

Contrivance, n. matengeneo, shauri, hila; (instrument) kitu [vi-], chombo [vy-].

Contrive, v. (invent) vumbua, tunga, sua; (effect) tengenesa, pata kufanya. He has contrived to find out, amepata kujua.

Control, v. tawala, suia, ongosa, simamia.

Control, n. nguju, amri, utawala, usimamisi.

Controller, n. msimamisi.

Controversial, a. -a Controversy, -a kushindaniwa, -a magomano.

Controversy, n. maneno, upomvi, kushindani maneno, kujadili, shindani.

Controvert, v. bishana na, kana, pinga, suia.

Contumacious, a. -kaidi, -tundu.

Contumacy, n. ukaidi, utundu.

Contumelious, a. -fithuli, -a mzaa.

Contumely, n. (rudeness) jeuri, usothuli; (contempt) tharau, mzaa, kucheka, kufyonya.

Contuse, v. viliza damu, chubua.

My hand is contused, damu imenivilia mkononi.

Contusion, n. mavilio ya damu, chubuo.

Conundrum, n. kitendautili, jumbo [la maneno].

Convalescence, n. kupata hajambo [nafuu, ngwuu, afya], kuansa kupona, jipa ngwuu, jichukua, ji-mudu.

Convene, v. kusanya, kutanisha, ita barasani.

Convenience, n. kitu cha kufaa, furaha, mapendesi; (ease, comfort) raha, urahisi, faragha. At your convenience, ihtiaro yako, upatapo nafasi. It is a great convenience, yafaa sana. It suits my convenience, yanitulilia, yanifaa.

Convenient, a. -a kufaa, -surii, -a kupendesa.

Convent, n. [nyumba ya waanawake wata'wa].

Conventicle, n. [nyumba ndogo ya kusalia wahu], msikiti.

Convention, n. mkutano; (agreement) mapatano.

Conventional, a. -a desturi tu, si -a asiili, si kale. It is a purely conventional name, jina lenye we halifai illa kwa desturi tu. Conventional goodness, kufanya mema kwa kusoea tu, si kwa moyo.
Converge, v. karibiiana, kabiliana, -ja pamoja, kutana.
Convergence, n. kkaribiiana, &c.
Conversant (with), a. -zoefu, -enyi kujua sana.
Conversation, Converse, n. masungumso, maongesi, usemi.
Conversational, a. -a Conversation, -a maongesi, -a ginsi ya kutumika kwa maongesi, si sakhi.
Conversation, v. sungumso, ongea, sema, senesana.
— n. Tas. Conversation; (opposite) mbalimbali, vingine.
Conversion, n. kugeuka, magesi ubadili; (of character, faith, &c.) wongofu.
Convert, v. (change) geusa, badili; (make a convert) fanya Mmasihiya [Mwaslamu, &c.], rudisha, ongosa.
— n. mwongofu [wa-].
Convertible, a. -a kuwesa kugeuka, geukana; (equivalent) sawa sawa, -a kubadilikan.
Convex (Be), v. fanya mgongo, fanya mviringo nje, benuka, vima, fanya koba (?) .
Convey, v. (carry) chukua, peleka; (make known) julisha, onya; (deliver) kabiithi, salimisha, toa, filisha, wasilisha.
Conveyance, n. kuchukua, uchukusi, &c. (Tas. Convey); (carriage) gari; (legal deed) hati ya kukabiithisha mali, hati.
Convict, v. hukumu, kirisha kosa, tia haliyani, pasisha haliya.
— n. [mtu aliyetiwa kifungoni kwa sababu ametenda mabaya, aliyepasishwa ahabu], mfungwa [wa-], mbayana.
Conviction, n. kukirishwana kosa, &c. (Tas. Convict); (certitude) hakika; (judgement) nia, thana.
It is my own conviction, naona mimi, ndiyw nionayo mimi.
Convince, v. shinda kwa maneno, shurutisha, sadikisha. I am quite convinced, sasa naamini sana, umenishinda, nimepata hakika, nimejua sana.

Convivial, a. -a kufurahisha moyo, -a kukunjua uso, -a furaha. A convivial meeting, karamu.
Convooation, n. mkutano; [barasa ya wakubwa wa Kanisa Ingeresa].
Convoke, v. ita, kusanya.
Convolution, n. pindi [ma-], kisingo [vi-].
Convoy, v. linda njiani, sindikisa; (of ships) -enda sanjari [vinjari].
— n. (protection) ulinsi, hamaya ya njiani; (guard) walinsi wa mafura; (protected party) mafara wenyi walinsi.
Convulse, v. sukasuka, tikisa, tatemsha. Convulse with laughter, chekesho mno. The world was convulsed, ulimwengi ulichafuka.
Convulsion, n. kifafa, dege, kujipindaipinda, kujinyonganyonga; (violent disturbance) msukosuko, machafuko.
Convulsive, a. -a Convulsion.
Cook, v. pika; (alter) geusa.
— n. mpishi [wa-].
Cookery, n. upishi, vilivyopikwa.
Cooking range, (stones) meko, mafiga, majya, (iron) jiko la chuma.
Cool, v. posa, tia baridi; (of water) simua; (neut. posa, pala baridi, burudi, sisima; (decrease) punguka, tulia.
— a. -a baridi kidogo, -a baridi; (slack) pasipo hidii, billa haraka, -a taratibu, -a kisembe, -vivu; ( unperturbed) -enyi macho makavu; (impudent) juvi.
Coolie, n. mtu' [wa-] wa kasi, kibaru [vi-], hamali [ma-].
Coolness, n. baridi; (slackness) utaratibu, polepole; (imperturbability) macho makavu.
Coop, n. tundu [la kuwekeza kuku, &c.], msinga [mi-].
— (up), v. funga, suia.
Cooper, n. mfanyakira mpipa.
Co-operate, v. fanya kasi pamoja, sayidia, sharikiana, fanya ujima.
Co-operation, n. kasi ya ujima, ujima, kusharikiana, shirika.
Co-ordinate, a. -a ginsi moja, kadiiri moja, sawa.

— v. tengenesa, linganisha.
Co-ordination, n. kutengenesa, &c.
Copal, n. sandarusi.
Cope, n. [vasi moja la kasisi] (with), v. shindana na, simamia, shinda.
Coping, n. [mawe ya jnu katika ukuta].
Copious, a. tele, -ingi, marithawa.
Copper, n. na a. shaba [nyekundu], -a shaba. A copper, n. sufuria; (coin) pesa. Copper wire, masoka, masango.
Give me a copper, nipe pesa.
Coprna, n. nasi kau, mbata.
Copse, n. kichaka [vi-].
Copula, n. neno la kwunga, kiungo.
Copulate, v. (sexually) tomba, tombana.
Copy, v. nakili, lwatisa, nuku; (imitate) iga, fanya vile vile.
— n. nakili, manuku, mfano mmoja, mwandiko sawa.
Coquetry, n. ubembe, umalidadi, madembelesi, madaka.
Coquette, n. [mwanamka] mbembe [wa-], mmalidadi, madembelesi, mpusi.
Coracle, n. [mashua ndogo ya fito na ngosi].
Coral, n. (red) marijani, marijani ya fetakuluka; (fresh rock) matumbari.
Coralline, a. -a Coral.
Coran, n. Korani.
Cord, n. kamba, ugwe [nyugwe], kigwe [vi-].
— v. funga kamba, funganya [sandaiku].
Cordage, n. kamba.
Cordial, a. -a kufurahisha, -kunjufu-emu. Give a cordial welcome to, karibisha visuri, pokea kwa furaha.
— n. [dawa ya kutia moyo ao kufurahisha].
Core, n. moyo, kati, kiini.
Cork, n. (of bottle, &c.) kisibo.
Corkscrew, n. cha kusibulia, kisibuo.
Corn, n. nafaka, (Indian) muhindi; (wheat) ngano; (grain of) chembe; (on foot) sugu.
Corner, n. pembe; (end) mwisho, ncha; (of a cloth) tamuwa, utamuwa.
Drive into a corner, thiisha, taishisha, tia mashaka. A quiet corner, mahali pa faragha.
— v. songa, thiisha, shinda.
Cornice, n. ushi.
Corollary, n. [nyongesa ya mane no yafananayo nayo yaliyotanguliza].
Coronation, n. kutia taji, kutawasa.
Coroner, n. kathi mdogo.
Coronet, n. kitaji, taji ndogo, taji.
Corporal, n. [asikari msimamisi]; [kitambaa kinachotumika kwa Usharika Mtakatifu].
— a. -a mwili. Corporal punishment, aihabu ya mwili, kupigwa.
Corporate, a. -a watu wengi kama mtu mmoja, -a wengi pamoja, -a wole jamii.
Corporation, n. [jamia ya watu yenzi halu ya mtu mmoja], shirika, chama.
Corporal, a. -enyi mwili, -a mwili, -a mwilini. The corporeal element (side) of the soul (spirit), nyama ya roho.
Corps, n. jeshi la asikari.
Corpse, n. mayiti; (carcass) mgwa [mi-], pinda.
Corpulence, n. unene [wa kiiwiliwi].
Corpulent, a. -enne.
Corpuscle, n. [kitu kidogo sana, Taz. Atom], chembe.
Correct, v. toa makosa, safia, sahiki, sahishi; (reform) ongosa, tenge nesa; (punish) rudi, athibisha; (warn) onywa.
— a. sahiki, fasiki, pasipo kosa, safi, -suri halisi, barabara. Correct, clear style, nahau, ufasaha.
Correction, n. kutoa makosa, kushithisha, kufanya saifi; (punishment) aihabu, maongo, kurudi; (improvement) matengeneso.

Corrective, a.-a kurudi, -a kuponya, -a kusia.

Correctness, n. usafi, usuri, ufasha.

Correlation, n. maeleko, wiano.

Correspond, v. (resemble) lingana, fanana, elekana, -wa sawa; (by letters) andikiana waraka.

Correspondence, n. uinganifu, usawa, maeleko; (by letter) kuandikiana waraka.

Correspondent, n. [mwenyi kuandikiana haruwa; mwenyi kuleta habari kwa haruwa].

Corresponding, a. sawa, -linganifu, mwensi [wenso].

Corridor, n. [uji, wenyi matayo aunguyo na sakafu juu] matoa.

Corroborate, v. thubutisha, hakikisha, shukudia.

Corroborate, n. thubutisha, ma-thubutu, ushuhuda.

Corroborative, a. -a kuthubutisha.

Corrode, v. -la, tia kutu, haribu [kama kwa kutu]; (neut.) lika, ota kutu, haribika.

Corrosion, n. kuchakaa, kuliwa [kama kwa kutu].

Corrosive, a. -kali, -a kutia kutu, -a kuaribu.

Corrugated, n. -enzi mafinyo, -a makuvuyo. Corrugated iron (sheets), mabati.

Corrugation, n. finyo, kunjo.

Corrupt, v. (spoil) haribu, oshesa, chafua; (deprave) pevua, komasa, fisi; (alter) badili, geusa; (bribe) tolea rushwa, penyesa feta, lisha.

Correctible, a. -a kuosa, -a kushirika; (open to bribes) -a kushwa, -a kupokea rushwa.

Corruption, n. kiosa, ubou, uchafu; (bribery) kalisha, kutoa rushwa; (alteration) maguensi, makosa. Corruption (corrupt administration) is universal, wote hula rushwa.

Corsair, n. haramia wa bahari.

Cortege, n. mwandamo [wa watu ao magari, &c.].

Coruscate, v. metameta.

Corvetta, n. [manowari ndogo].

Cosmetic, n. dalia, yasi, liwa.

Cosmic, Cosmic, a. -u ulimwengu wote, -a juu, -kubwa mmo.

Cosmology, n. [elimu ya ulimwengu wote pamoja, kama ya kitu kimaja].

Cosmopolitan, a. -a kubumbuka ulimwengu wote, -a kuenea ao kulembea pothe; (person) aomaye kila aenda po ndipo kwake.


—— n. bei, kima, themani, gharama, hasara; (legal) gharama ya mesa [ya kuhumu, ya hak]. At cost price, billa faida. To his cost, asipate faida illa habara. Cost free, burre.

Costermonger, n. mchuusi [wa-].

Costive, a. -enzi tumbo la kufunga, -a kufunga choo.

Costly, a. -a tunu, ghali, -a thamani nyangi.

Costume, n. mavasi, mavasi ya mtendo, mavasi ya desturi.

Cot, n. kibanda kidogo; (small bed) kitanda cha kitoto.

Coterie, n. chama, shirika, jamia.

Cottage, n. nyumba ndogo.

Cottager, n. mkuulima, kibarua, maskini.

Cotton, n. pamba.

Couche, v. jikunyata, jilasa, jisicha.

—— n. kitanda, malala.

Cough, v. kohoa; (for pretence, on purpose) jikohora.

—— n. kokohosi.

Could, p. t. ya Can.

Council, n. barasa, diwani, mkutano.

Hold a council, barisi.

Councillor, n. diwani [ma-], mtu wa barasa, msahuri, msiri.

— v. toa shauri, onya.

Counsellor, n. mshauri, mwongosi.

Count, n. [jina la keshima] mtu mkubwa, sheki [ma-].

— v. hesabu, hasibu, idadi; (consider) shania, ona. Count on, egemea, tumainia, kimbilia, amini.

Countenance, n. (face) uso [ny-], sura; (favour) upendele, msaada. Put out of countenance, fathiska, tia haya, vunja uso. Keep one's countenance, suia kicheko, jikasa uso [asicheke]. Keep in countenance, pendelea, sayidia.

— v. kubali, sayidia, thubutisha.

Counter, n. [kipande cha kuchesha] sarafu; (in shop) mesa ya nila. count. a - a mbali, -a kuswa, -a kueleka. Run counter to, shindana na, -wa juu ya.

Counteract, v. suia, shinda, batilisha, tangua, rudisha.

Counterbalance, v. -wa sawa na, suia, simamisha, batilisha.

Counterfeit, v. iga, jifanya, jigeusa, fanya mfano wa. count. n. mfano, uwongo, si halisi, mwigo.

Countermand, v. toa amri ya kujatasa, tangua amri, rudia amri ya kwansa.

Counterpane, n. [tandiko la kitanda la juu, nguo ya kitanda ya nje].

Counterteart, n. mfano, mathili, nakulu, sawasawa.

Counterpose, v. = Counterbalance.

— n. jiwe la misani, [kitu kilicho sawa kwa uthean].

Countersign, v. tia mkono [usahihi] wa pili, sahihisha baadaye, shuhudia kwa mkono.

Countervail, v. faa, tosha, wesa.

Countess, n. mke wa Count [jina la keshima].

Counting, n. hesabu, idadi.

Countrified, a. -a kimashamba.

Country, n. inchi; (district) jimbo, wilaya; (people of) watu wa inchi; (not town) mashamba. The Ziguia country, Uziguia. The Shambara country, Ushambara.

Countryman, n. mtu wa mashamba, mkulima; (of same country) mtu wa kwetu [kwemo, kwao], ndugu, wa kabilia moja.

County, n. [fungu la inchi Ingeresa, wilaya].

Couple, n. jos, -wili pamoja; (married) mume na mkewe.

— v. funganisha mbili mbili, tia pamoja, unga, funganisha.

Couplet, n. [mistari miwili ya uimo ao mashairi].

Courage, n. ushujaa, uthabiti, moyo, moyo mgumu, ujasiri.

Courageous, a. -shujaa, -gumu, -kuvu wa macho, -jasiri, thabiti.

Courier, n. mjumbe [wa-], talishi [ma-]; (guide, dragoman) kiongozi, msimamizi wa safari.

Course, n. mwendo, maendeleo, ku-pilia, njia; (conduct) mwenendo, maisha; (order) samu, taratibu, kanuni; (part of banquet, &c.) sehemu; (of a ship) majira; (race-course) [mahali pa kushindania mbio], uwanja. The course of events, mambo, mambo yenyewe, mambo yaliyojufatana. Take a different course, janya vingine [shauri vingine]. Of course, haswa, haina buddi, halisi. In due course, kwa taratibu, kwa desturi. It is a matter of course, haina budi, desturi, kanuni, sharti. In course of time, siku nikiipita, halafu, baadaye. In course of conversation, katika kuongea. By course, kwa samu.

— v. pita mbio, enda; (hunt) winda, windisha mbwa.

Courier, n. frasi.

Coursing, n. [kushindaniasha mbwa za kuwinda].

Court, n. uwanja, behewa, ua; (pa-
lace) makao ya mfsame, jumba la mfsame; (couriers) watu wa mfsame; (judges) jamii ya makathi, barasa la kuhuku; (respect) heshima. Pay court to, heshimu, stahi; (woo) posa, bembelesa.
Court, v. heshimu, jipendekeza kwa; (woo) bembelesa, posa, takia uchumba; (seek) tajuta, jaribu kupata.
Courteous, a. -a Courteous, -stahifu.
Courteousness, n. ustahifu, heshima, adabu.
Courtesan, n. kahaba [ma-].
Court, n. adabu, heshima, ustahifu, fulu, ungwana, jamala; (gesture of) kusujudu [mke], shikami. Treat with courtesy, stahi, heshima, -pa heshima.
Courtier, n. mtu wa mfsame.
Courtliness, n. ustahifu, adabu.
Courtly, a. = Courteous.
Court-martial, n. [barasa ya jemadar] ao nakotha la kuhuku, hukumu ya vitani].


Courtship, n. ubembelesi, maposo, wakati wa uchumba, uchumba.
Court-yard, n. [ny-], kitatu, wanda; (in a house) behawa, kati.
Cousin, n. mijuuu [wa-].
Cove, n. gubba ngogo ya bahari.
Covenant, n. maagano, sharti; (written) mkataba, hati.
Cover, v. funika, funikisa; (put over or across or in front of) wamba; (conceal) setiri; (include) chukua, weka. Cover same ground as, husika na.
  ——, Covering, n. kifuniko, kisetiri; (case) kitumba, wo [nyuo]; (of a dish) kawa; (of a book) jalada; (in hunting) misitu, kichaka, magugu.
Coverlet, n. tanjiko la kitanda juu.
Covert, n. maficho, maoteo.
  ——, a. -a siri, -a hila.
Covet, v. tamani, taka isuuyo halali.
Covetous, a. bakhili, -enyi choyo, -enyi tamaa, -kuvu.
Covetousness, n. tamaa, ubakhili, ukuvu, roho.
Cowey, n. kundi [na ndego].
Cow, n. ngombe jike.
Crane, n. korongo; (for hoisting) [mtambu wa kuirulia masito], duara.

Craniun, n. kitwa, kombe la kitwa, kifumu cha ubongo.

Crank, n. [chuma chenyi kombo].

Cranky, a. -akombokombo, -a kimbo; (weak) thaisi.

Cranny, n. isfa mdogo, kitundu.

Crape, n. [nguo nyusi ya kuugulia, utepu wa kusaka matanga].

Craah, v. fanya kishindo; (move with noise) enda kwa kishindo.

Crato, n. [kama tunga kubwa la fito].

Crater, n. [shimo la kati ya Volcano].

Cravat, n. [utepuwa kuvaa shingomi].

Crave, v. (ask) sihi, omba; (long for, need) taka, hitaji, tamani.

Craven, a. -oga sana.

Crawling, n. tamaa ya nguvu, uchu, matamani.

Crawl, v. tambaa, jikokota.

Crayfish, Crawfish, n. kamba ya mloni.

Crase, n. wasimo, kichaa, kinyongo.

— v. tia kichaa, ruska akili, fathaisa.

Craszy, a. -enyi wasimo [kichaa, &c.], mafuza.

Creak, v. lia [kama vyuma vikipa-rusana].

Cream, n. siagi, masiwa masito ya jiwu; (best part) schemu bora.

Crease, n. kunjo [ma-], upindo [pindo], finyo [ma-]; (line) mfuo [mi-], mstari [mi-].

— v. fanya Crease.

Create, v. omba, huulu; (make, invent) fanya, fanyisa, vumbua, tunga.

Creation, n. kumba, muumbo; (universe) uimwengu, viumbe vyote, vitu vyote; (act or time of) kuweka uimwengu.

Creator, n. muumba, mfanyisa. The Creator, Muungu.

Creature, n. kitu, kiumbe; (living) kitu kisima [mut, nyama, ndogo, mdudu]; (dependant) mfusi, mtu. Poor creature! maskini we! Dear creature! ee kipensi!

Credence, n. usadiki, imani. Give credence to, amini, sadiki, tumainia.

Credentials, n. hati ya sifa, barua ya kusadikisha, mathubutu.

Credibility, n. kuwa Credible, uyamkini. I allow the credibility of the story, naona mambo haya yawekekana, ni yamkini.

Credible, a. -a kusadikiwa, -a kuma-miwa, yamkini.

Credit, n. (trust) tumaini, imani; (trustworthiness) uaminiyu; (renown) sifa; (honour) heshima; (influence, weight) nguvu, ukubali; (time for payment) muda [wa dens]. Public credit, kuaminiwa serkali, ahadi ya serkali. Give credit to (praise), sifa. Take on credit, amini pasipo mathubutu. Allow credit, achia muda, weka muda. Money on credit, karathwa. Have the credit of, siswa kwa. Do credit to, patia sifa, pendeza. Letters of credit, hati ya sifa, mathubutu, hati ya fetha. Give (goods) on credit, kopesha. Receive on credit, kopa.

— v. amini, sadiki. Credit a person with, andikia, wekea; aminia.

Creditable, a. -a sifa, -ema, -enyi heshima.

Creditor, n. (claimant) mdai [wa-], mwai [wa-]. He is my creditor, aniwa, nawiwa naye, mimi mdeni wake.

Credulity, n. ubarathuli, ujinga.

Credulous, a. -barathuli, jinga.

Creed, n. imani, kanuni la Imani, (Mahommedan) shakada.

Creel, n. hori, gubba mdogo, mto [mi-].


Creepier, n. [nyama ao mmea mwenyi kutambaa], mtambaa.


Cremate, v. ungusa mayiti.

Cremation, n. kuungusa mayiti, kuchoma mayiti, mwunguso.
Creole, n. [Mzungu msalia wa Americ, nussu mwesu nussu mwewe].
Crept, p. t. na pf. t. ya Creep.
Creoscent, n. [sura ya mwesu nchangwa wenyi tembe]; Maturuki, dalili ya Maturuki.
Crest, n. (tuff) shungi, kishungi; (top) kilele, ncha ya jw; (of cock) upanga wa jogoo; (heraldic) [alamya kuuyyesha nasaba na ukoo, kama chapa ya nishani].
Crestfallen, a. -a kushinawa, -a kushushwa moyo, -a kuthilika.
Crevasse, n. shimo [ma-], ufa mkubwa [katika barafu].
Crevice, n. ufa mdogo.
Crew, n. jamii ya baharia, ubaharia; (company) [kundi la watu wa baya].
— p. t. ya Crow.
Crib, n. kitanda cha mtoto.
Cricket, n. [mcheso wa kisungu]; (insect) [maudu kama ngsige], nyenje, pansi.
Cried, p. t. ya Cry.
Crier, n. (public) mpiga mbii, mju-mbe.
Crime, n. kwunja sharia, tendo baya, uhalifu, maasi, taksiri, thambi, mansa.
Criminal, a. na n. -anya Orime, -baya, -a thambi.
Criminality, n. hatiya, uhalifu.
Crimson, n. a. rangi nyekundu, -ekundu kama sambaravu.
Cringe, v. shika miguu, jinama, jinyata, nyenyeeka.
Cripple, n. kiwete, -a kwenda chopi, kilema.
— v. hasiri, vunja, poteza.
Crisis, n. hatari, shidda, mashaka; (critical turning-point) kipeo, magesizi, mapindu.
Crisp, a. -gumu kidogo, -bichi, -pya, -suri, -a kupendeka.
Criterion, n. (distinguishing mark) [kitu cha kupambanualia ao cha kuunya], tofauti, dalili, chapa; (rule, standard) kanuni, kawaida; (test) hakika.
Critio, n. (fault-finder) mhoji, mtetaji, mkinsani, mchungulis; (judge) mteusi, mchagusi, hakimu, mhakiki, miaka safi.
Critical, a. (discerning) -a kufahamu, -a kupambanu, -a kuchagua, -a kuhakikisha, -a hakimu; (captious) -a kigomvi; (dangerous) -a hatari, -a shidda.
Criticism, n. matato, laumu, ukinsi; (judgement) uteusi, utambusi, ufahamisifu, hukumu, jaribu, hoja.
Criticise, v. (find fault) chungulia, rakisisha, laumu; (judge, question) hoji, tafutia, dadisi, hukumu.
Croak, v. lia [kama chura ao kungeuru]; (murmur) teta, leta habari mbaya.
Crocodile, n. mamba.
Crine, n. kisee.
Crook, n. (hook) kota, ugwe, kulabu; (bend) kombo, pindi.
Crooked (Be), v. potoka, komboka.
— a. -a kikombo, kombokombo, mshathali.
Crookedness, n. kombo, kota.
Crop, n. (harvest) mavuno, masao, matunda; (quantity) wingi; (of a bird) umio, kibofu cha koo.
— v. kata; (of animals) -la [majani, &c.]. Crop up, tokea, onekana, suka.
Croster, n. [s'mbo ya askofu].
Cross, v. (each other) pandana, pitana; (river) vuika, (by tree, &c.) talaga; (sea) abiri, kwenda ng'abomo ya pili; (pass) pita; (obstruct, interfere with) swia, kingama na, pinga, sumba, chokosa, tia matala; (be athwart) kata, kingamisa; (pass each other) pitana. Cross (arms, legs) pakika, pakata, pakatisha [mikono, miguu]. Cross threads, rudesifu. Cross breeds, changanya mbegu. Cross oneself, jitia [alamya ya] msalaba.
— n. msalaba; (trial) jaribu, taabu, kinga.
— a. -kali, -a hasira, -a chuki; (athwart) -a kwenda upande. Be
cross (hard to please), deka, fanya chuki.

Cross-bow, n. upindi [wa ng'wv].

Cross-examine, v. hojihoji, usausa.

Cross-grained, a. -kali, -korofi, -a chuki.

Crossing, n. (going over) kiwuka, kivuko; (being athwart) mkigunga; (cross-roads) pando la njia.

Crossing-place, n. kivuko.

Cross-question, v. hojihoji, usausa.

Cross-roads, n. njia pando, njia sa kukiungama.

Cross-way, n. njia ya kukiungama.

Crosswise, adv. kwa kukiungama.

Grotchety, a. -a kombokombo, -shupafu, -shika nia sake, -a kasirani.

Crouch, v. jikunyata, inama, suta-

Croup, n. [ugonjwa wa koons].

Crow, v. (of cock) wika; (of child) lia kwa furaha. Crow over, cheka, simanga, shangiita.

— n. kungurw. As the crow flies, kwa mweendo wa sawa sawa halisi, moja kwa moja.

Crowbar, n. msiambu [mi-].

Crowd, n. kundi [ma-], makutano, matangamano, ghasia, umaati; (common people) watu.

— v. songana, songanisha, -ja -ingi; (fill) jaa, jasa. Crowd round, songa.

Crown, n. taji; (of head) upaa, uto-
si; (sovereign) mfalme; (perfection) usurti, sifa, upo, schemu bora, ukamiliifu; (top) schemu ya juu, kiriwa, kilele.

— v. tia taji, tawasa; (be at top of) -wa juu ya; (reward) tusa, sitawisha.

Crucial, a. -a maana, -a kuunya, -a kuhakikisha, -a kuthubutisha.

Crucible, n. chungu [cha kuyeyushia madini].

Crucifix, n. [sanamu ya Masiya juu ya msalaba, ya mchoro].

Crucifixion, n. kusulubwa, kusu-
lubu.

Cruciform, a. -a namna ya msalaba. Crucify, v. sulibisha, sulubu.

Crude, a. (immature, raw) -bichi, -changa; (unfinished) -siotenge-
neswa; (uninstructed) -siofuni-
shwa; (foolish) -jinga.

Crudity, n. ubichi, ujinga.

Cruel, a. -kali, pasipo rehema, -baya, katili.

Cruelty, n. ukali, ukatili.

Cruet, n. kitupa, kichupa. Cruet-
stand, vitupa vwenyi viungo, vi-
ngo.

Cruise, v. vinjari, [merikebu] enda huko na huko, sunguka.

Cruiser, n. manowari ya vinjari.

Crumb, n. chembe, kidojo, kombo [ma-]. The crumb (of a loaf), nyama.

Crumble, v. fikicha; (neut.) fujika, vurujika, guswa mavumbi, chakaa, -wa maweza; (of masonry) mumunyika.

Crumbling, a. (light, loose soil, &c.) -tifu, -titififu.

Crumble, v. kunjakunja. Be crum-
pied, kunjana, kusanyana.

Crunch, v. saga, tafuna.

Crupper, n. mtafara, [tansi la mkiini].

Crusade, n. [vita ya Wamasihiya juu ya Maturuki samani], vita ya dini, vita takatifu.

Crusader, n. mti wa Crusade.

Crush, v. seta, ponda; (grind) saga; (ruin, overthrow) vuinja, tiisha, angamisa, lemea sana.

— n. watu wakisongana, ghasia, uthiia.

Crust, n. ganda la mkate; (surface coating) utandu; (on rice, &c.) utoko; (on teeth) ukupa; (on water) ukupa, gaga; (as rust, mould)uku-
fu, kutu; (covering) kifuniko, cha-
nje; (salt encrusted, &c.) chunyu.

Crusty, a. -gumi; (bad tempered) -kali, -enyi kinyongo, -a chuki.

Crutch, n. (for oar) kilete; (support) tegemo; (for walking with) mkongoyo [mi-, wa kwapo].

Cry, v. lia, guta, sema kwa sauti kuu, palisa sauti; (for help) piga yowe; (for mercy) lalamu; (shed
tears) lia, toka machozi. Cry out at, pigia kelele.

Cry, n. kitio, ukelele, ukemi; (for help) yowe; (of joy) kigelegele, hoikoi.

Crypt, n. [chumba kilichofukuliwa chini ya kanisa].

Crystal, n. [jiwe kama kioo].

Crystallisation, n. [maji kugeuka jiwe suri kama kioo], kukauka, kuganda.

Crystallise, v. fanya [fanyika]

Crystal, ganda, gandumana, geuka kioo, kauka.

Cub, n. mtoto [wa nyama ya mwitu], mwana mbwa.

Cube, n. [kitu cha mirabo sita iliyo sawa; hesabu fi hesabu ileile fi hesabu ileile fullani, kama 27 = 3 × 3 × 3].

Cube, n. mkato wa kulalia, pa kulala.

Cubit, n. thira, mkono; (short) thira kondé.

Cuokoo, n. mtembe, ndege wa asali.

Cuumber, n. tango [ma-].

Cud, n. Chew the cud, tafunatafuna kama ng’ombe, cheua.

Cuddle, v. beba, bembeleza, pakata; (nestle) songana.

Cudgel, n. gongo [ma-], rungu [ma-].

Take up the cudgels for, pigania. Cudgel one’s brains, jisumbua akiti.

Cue, n. [uyio wa kucherea Bage- telle, &c.]; (hint) kionyo, ishara, shauri, habari. Give a cue to, onya, ashiria.

Cuff, n. (of dress) sijafu; (rough push) mduko, konsi.

— v. piga kondé [konsi, mduko].

Cuirass, n. [vasi la asiari, kama kisibiu cha madini].

Culinary, a. -a upishi, -a kupika.

Cull, v. chuma, chagua, kusanya.

Culminate, v. fika juu, fika upeo, isha; (reach perfection) iva, kamilika, sitawii.

Culmination, n. ncha ya juu, upeo, kipeo, mwisho, usitawi.

Culpability, n. wa na hatiya.

Culpable, a. -enyi hatiya, -a kupa-

siwa hukumu, -a kustahili athabu, -a kukosa.

Culpit, n. mkosaji, mwenyi hatiya.

Cult, n. dini, iodafone, heshima.

Cultivate, v. lima, pada; (increase) sitawisha, ongeza; (improve) tenenge- nesa, fundisha, ongesa, endelesa.

Cultivated, a. (land, &c.) -ioliomwa, -liotengeneswa; (mind) -a elimu, -a adili.

Cultivation, n. mlimo, kilimo, tuns; (education) malesi, ma- fundisho, adili, uyusi.

Cultivator, n. mwengi kulima, &c. (Tas. Cultivate).

Culture, n. kilimo; (education) ma- lesi, malesi masuri; (manners) adabu, ungwana.

Cultured, a. -my Culture.

Cumber, v. suia, sumbua, tia ma-

tata.

Cumbrous, a. -sito, -kubwa mno, -a uthia.

Cumulative, a. -a kusidisidi, -a kupakisa.

Ouneiform, a. -a mfano wa kabari, -a kipembe.

Cunning, n. werevu, ujanja, hila.

— a. -erevu, -a hila, kalam’isi.

Oup, v. umika, tia chuku.

— n. kikombe [vi-]; (metal) kopo [ma-].

Cupboard, n. sanduku [ya kusimama, ya kuangika ukutani], kabadi.

Oupidity, n. tamaa, shauko, uchu, roko.

Cupola, n. kuba, sege.

Cupper, n. mumishi [wa-].

Cupping-horn, n. chuku.

Our, n. mbwa mdogo, kijibwa.

Curable, a. -a kuponyeka.

Ourao, n. [kasi ao makaoya Ourate].

Ourate, n. [padre ao kasisi mdogo]; (Mahommedan minister of mosque) imamu.

Curative, a. -a kuponya.

Curb, v. suia kwa hatamu; (restrain) suia.

— n. lijamu ya nguvu; kisimio.

Ourbetone, n. jiwe la kando la njia, jiwe la ukingo.
Curd, n. masiwa yaliyoganda, magandi ya masiwa.
Curdle, v. gandaman. His blood curdled, alistushwa, alishangaa.
Cure, v. ponya, ponyesh; (meat, &c.) ngonda, tia chumvi, tia dawa isiose, koele.
— n. kupona, kupova; maposo, dawa.
Curfew, n. [kengele ilioonya zamani saa ya kusima moto na kulala usiku].
Curiosity, n. kioja, hedaya, tunu, asisi, kitu kigeni, ajabu; (inquisitive) iyovi, utafisi, utekusi, udadisi, uchungulisi.
Curious, a. — tunu, — mtindo, — peke yake, —negi, — ajabu; (inquisitive) —juvi, —tafisi, —chungulisi.
Curl, v. sokota, kunja, pinda; (waves) inuka.
— n. msongo wa nyele, msokoto.
Curlew, n. siliuli, kipila.
Curly, a. — kusokotwa, — msongo.
Currant, n. zabibu kavu ndogo.
Currency, n. desturi, matumisi; (money) sarafu, fetha.
Current, n. (of water) mkondo wa maji; (course, succession) njia, maendeleo, majatano [ya mambo].
— a. —a desturi, —a kutumika, —a siku hisi, —a watu wengi.
Curriculum, n. taratibu, kawaida.
Curry, n. nchusi; (powder) bisari.
— v. pika kwa bisari; (cure) tengeneza ngosi; (groom) tengeneza [manyoyaya] frasi. Curry favour, jipendekesa.
Curse, v. laani, tukana, apisa; (neut.) apa, laani.
— n. laana [ma-], apiso [ma-], matukano.
Curative, a. [mwandiko kama wa barua, wa kwandika upesi, si kama karujfu sa chapa].
Curiosity, a. -a haraka.
Curst, p.t. na pf. t. ya Curse; a. —holaaaniva, —a kustahili laana.
Curt, a. —a haraka, —sio adabu, —chache, —a kukatiza.
Curtail, v. hini, nyima, kata, katiza, fupisha, pungusa.
Curtain, n. pasia [ma-], msuto [mi-], chandalua; (screen) ukingo.
Curtay, n. kuinama, kushiika mgwu.
Curved, a. —enyi Curve, —a mviringo, —a kupeteman, —a kupindika.
Curvet, v. rukuruka [frasi], randa.
Cushion, n. mto [mi-]; (large) takia [ma-].
Custard, n. [maandasi ya masiwa na mayayi na sukali].
Custard-apple, n. (fruit) topetope, stafele; (tree) mitopetope [mi-].
Custodian, n. milinsi, msimamisi.
Custody, n. (prison) geresia, kijungo, minyoro; (guardianship) ulinsi, usimamisi. Have in safe custody, funga sana, tunza sana.
Custom, n. desturi, ada, mathehebu, kawaida.
Customary, a. —a desturi, —a kawaida.
Customer, n. mnunuzi [wa-].
Custom-house, n. fordha.
Customs, Customs duties, n. ushiru, kodi.
Cut, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Cut) kata; (planks) pasua; (logs) chonga; (chop, prune) chenga; (firewood) chanja; (carve) fanyisa kwa kikata, chora; (give pain to) umisa, choma moyo, chukisa; (renounce friendship) kataa urafiki; (pass without notice) ambaa; (castrate) hasi.
Cut down (expenses), pungusa [gharama]. Cut in, jiita, jiingisa.
Be cut and dried, -wa baridi, -wa-kukuu. Cut a pencil, chonga kalamu.

Cut, n. kukata, mkato, pigo; (style) ginsi, mtindo, bab. A short cut, njia ya kukata. Get a cut (be cut), katwa.

Cutaneous, a. -a ngozi.

Cuticle, n. ngozi.

Cutlass, n. upanga mfupi, jisu, bu- charisma.

Cutler, n. musa visu, makasi, &c.

Cutlery, n. [bitka ya visu, makasi, nyembe, &c.].

Cutlet, n. [kipande cha nyama kili-chopikuwa].

Cutter, n. [chombo cha kisungu; mtu [kitu] mwenyi kukata (Tas. Cut)].

Cutthroat, n. mwajagi [wa-].

Cutting, Cut, n. (act of) kukata, mchongo; (piece cut) kato [ma-], (with tool) choro; (of plant) kitawi [vi-].

— a. -a kukata; (causing pain) -a kuchukiza, -a kuchoma, -kali.

Cuttle-fish, n. pvesa.

Cutwater, n. (of a vessel) kana-

mu.

Cycle, n. (regular succession) duara, andamo, mafuatano; (regular period) mudala [muwilja] msima, kipindi; (for riding) [gari jepesi].

Cyclone, n. tufanu ya chamchela, tufanu kuu, tharuba, kimbunga.

Cylopaedia, n. [kitabu chenyi maarifa ya mambo yote], kamusi.

Cylopean, a. -kubwa mno [kama kasi ya majitu].

Cylinder, n. [kitu kirefu cha mvingo, kama msinga ao bomba].

Cylindrical, a. kama Cylinder.

Cymbal, n. toasi [ma-].

Cyntio, n. mtharau mema, mtwesa aditi, mgumu.

Cynical, a. -a Cyntio.

Cynicism, n. tabia ya Cyntio.

Cynosure, n. [kitu cha kwuita macho, cha kutasamisha watu].

Cypress, n. [mti].

Osar, n. mfulme wa Russia.
Dandle, v. vinyavinya.
Dandy, n. mmalidadi [wa-], mimi\nmbwende [wa-], mbaja, mbuji.
Dane, n. mtu wa Denmark.
Danger, n. hatarri, hofu, kicho, ma-
shaka. Put in danger, hatirisha, 
tia hatarini.
Dangerous, a. -a hatarri, &c.
Dangle, v. ning'ina; (neut.) ni-
ng'ina.
Dapper, a. [mtu] mdogo na mpesi.
Dappled, a. -a madaoda.
Dare, v. thubutu, jasiri, jariibia; (defy) 
piga sharti, taka shari. I dare 
you to strike me, huthubutu keni-
piga. I dare say, labuda, naona.
Daring, a. -jasiri, -gamu.
— n. ujasiri, ugamu.
Dark, a. -a gisa, -esu; (secret) 
-a siri; (wicked) -ovu; (ignorant) 
-jinga, -shensi. Dark Ages, samani
za ujinga, = Middle Ages. Dark 
saying, jumbo, maneno ya jumbo.
—, Darkness, n. gisa, weusi.
Keep in the dark, ficha, satiri.
Darken, v. tia gisa, povusha; (per-
plex) tia mashaka; (sadden) ondoa
furaha.
Darling, n. kipensi.
Darn, v. shona, tililia.
Dart, n. (sudden rush) ruko; (missile)
sagai, kishale, kiparara.
— v. (throw) tupa, piga; (emit)
toa upesi; (rush) ruka, enda upesi.
Dash, v. (throw) tupa kwa ngwvu; (rush) enda mbio, puruka; (de-
stroy) vunja, haribu; (put hastily)
tia kwa haraka, fanya kwa haraka;
(of waves, &c.) pigapiga, ruka-
ruka.
— n. [tendo] pepesi la ngwvu];
(shock) mshindo; (ruin) mashaka,
maangamizi; (vigour) bidii, ngu-
vu; (small quantity) kidogo; (line)
mstari.
Dashing, a. -jasiri, -a kwenda mbio,
hodari.
— n. mshindo [wa maji].
Dastard, n. [mtu] mnyonge, mwoga,
mbya.
Dastardly, a. -nyonge, -a woga.

Data, n. mambo ya hakika.
Date, n. (fruit) tende, (tree) ntende 
[mi-]; (time) tarihi, mwaka na
mwezi na siku ya jambo fullani.
From this date, tangu tarihi hii,
tangu leo.
— v. tia tarihi, [andika mwaka
mwezi siku ya jambo fullani].
Date from, -wa tangu. It dates
from, mwango wake ni, imekuwa
tangu. This custom dates from
ancient times, desturi hii imekuwa
tangu siku za kale, mwango wake
zanani sana.
Daub, v. paka, paka vibaya.
Daughter, n. binti, mtoto mke,
mwana, kijana. Daughter-in-law,
mkwe.
Daughterly, a. -a binti, kama binti.
Daunt, v. suia kwa hofu, ogofya,
tiisha, stusha, shinda.
Dauntless, a. -sio na hofu, -jasiri.
Daw, n. [ndege kama kunguru
mdogo].
Dawdle, v. tanga, fanya usembe,
tundawua.
Dawn, v. alfajiri, kucha, mapamba-
suko, ukungu, wenepe wa assubui;
(begning) mwango.
— v. pambasuko; (beginning) anza.
It dawned upon him, via iliimwi-
ngilia moyoni, iliansa kumwelea.
Day, n. siku; (time of daylight)
mchana, kuchwa; (period) wakati,
maisha, muda. All day, mchana
kuchwa. Day-labourer, kibarua.
Good-day, (greeting) jambo. Every
other day, killa siku ya pili. Day
by day, Day after day, From day
to day, siku kwa siku. The day
after to-morrow, kesho kutwa.
The third day, mitondo. The fourth
day, mitondo goo. This day week,
siku ya nane; (a week ago) tangu
siku saba. Win the day, shinda.
A day's wage, pesa za kuchwa.
Daybreak, Day-spring, n. — Dawn.
Daylight, n. mchana.
Daze, v. stusha, fathaisha, rusha
akili, tia bumbuazi, shangava.
— n. bumbuazi, mshangao, fatha.
Dazzle, v. fanya kiwi, tia kiwi machoni, shangasa, staa ja bisha.

Deacon, n. shemasi [ma-].

Dead, a. -fu, -liokufa; (deceased person)arehemu; (lifeless, feeble) kama kifu, -kavu, baridi, pasipo nguvu, pasipo fayida; (that has lost feeling) -pooza. Be dead, fariki, -fa, kwisha. Dead body, (of man) mayiti; (of animals dying naturally) pinda, msoga [mi-]. Dead language, [tugha ya kale isiyotumika sasa, kama imekufa].


— n. Dead of night, usiku wa manane. The dead, waliogariki.

Deaden, v. ondoelea nguvu, thoofisha, legesa, poosheza; (lessen) pungusa, nyamasisha, tuliza.

Deadly, a. -a kufisha, -a maeti, -baya sana; (aim) -siokosa shebaha.

Deadness, n. ulegefu, uthaifu, usito, baridi, upuso.

Deaf, n. A deaf person, kisiwi [vi-].

Deafen, v. tia kisiwi, shinda masikio.

Deal, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Deal) (distribute) gawanya; (act) tenda; (trade) fanya biashara. Deal with, shuguluka na, -wa na neno na; (arrange) tengemesa, kata. Deal in, usa na mumua.

— n. (wood) sunobari; (quantity) wingi; (in cards, &c.) ngawo. A great deal, wingi. A good deal of, -ingi kidogo.

Dealer, n. mishuri [va-], -enyi duka, basazi [ma-].

Dealing, n. (trade) biashara, ubasazi, shuguli; (affairs, conduct) mambo, matendo, mwenendo.

Dealt, p. t. na pf. t. ya Deal.

Dean, n. [mkwu wa makasisi wa Cathedral].

Deanery, n. [kazi ao makao ya Dean].

Dear, a. (beloved) -pensi, -a kuwendesa; (in letters) muhebbi; (expensive) ghali, -a thamani. Get dear, ghaliika. Oh dear! ah-ah! mama wee! Dear me! lo-o!

Death, n. maeti, kifo, kufa, ufu, ajali, farathii; (end, ruin) mwishe, maangamizi. At death's door, kufani, kuchungulia kusimu. Die a natural death, (animal) -fa kipinda, (man) -fa ajali.

Debar, v. pinia, sziwa, katasra.

Debase, v. (degrade) thiili, shusha, haribu; (lower value of) rahiisha, ghooshi.

Debasement, n. uthiliifu, unyonge, uthaiifu, ubaya, hali baya; (deprecation) uhariifu, kughoshi.

Debate, n. maneno, kubishana kwa maneno, umovu, shauri, hoja.

— v. bishana kwa maneno, koi hoji, jadiliana, fanya shauri, sheiri.

Debauch, v. (spoil) potesa adili, potash, haribu; (corrupt) pevsha, komasa, tongosa.

— n. karamu mbaya [ya ulafi na ulevi].

Debauchee, n. mwasherati, milafi, mlawi.

Debauchery, n. uasherati, ulafi na ulevi.

Debenture, n. hati ya fetha, sharti.

Debility, v. thoofisha, pungusa afya, ondoelea nguvu.

Debility, n. uthaifu, ulegefu.

Debit, v. andikia fetha, karithiша.

Debouch, v. toka, tokea.

Debris, n. takataka, kifusi.

Debt, n. deni. Be in debt, wiiwa, -wa na deni. Have in one's debt, wia.

Debtor, n. mdeni [va-].

Debut, n. mvanzo, tokev.
Decade, n. mwongo [mi-]; muda wa miaka kumi.
Decadence, n. upungwo, uharibifu.
Decalogue, n. amri kumi za Musa.
Decamp, v. kimbia, ondoka, runja kituo.
Decant, v. toa mvinyo chupani, mimina.
Decanter, n. chupa ya kutia mvinyo.
Decapitate, v. kata hitwa.
Decapitation, n. kukata [kukatwa] hitwa.
Decay, v. haribika, osa, chakaa, f silver; (diminish) funguka.
— n. upungwo, uharibifu, kusosa, &c.
Deceased, v. -fa, fariki, isha.
Deceased, n. marhemu.
Deceit, n. hila, hadaa, uwongo, udanganifu, madanganya, ufanja.
Deceitful, a. -danganifu, -a hila -erevu, -fanja.
Deceitfulness, n. udanganifu, &c.
Deceive, v. danganya, punja, kopa, baramkia, shaua.
Deceiver, n. mtu wa hila, &c. (Taz. Deceit), ayari.
December, n. [mvesi wa thenashara wa mwaka kisungu].
Deceit, n. adabu, heshima, usuri.
Decennial, a. -a kilia mwaka wa kumi.
Decent, a. -a adabu, -a heshima, -suri.
Deception, n. hila, werevu.
Deceptive, a. -a kudanganya, -a hila, -enyi matata, -a kutia mashaka.
Decide, v. (cause, quarrel; kota maneno, amua; (resolve) asimu, nia, kusudia.
Decided, a. wasi, pasipo shaka, tha- kirii; (resolve) -gumu, -a nguvu.
Deciduous, a. [-a kuota na kufisha kwa muda wake], -a kufukutika.
Decimal, n. mwongo [mi-].
— a. -a miungo. Decimal system, [kuhesabu kwa miungo, ndio kumi kumi. Decimal coinage, [fetha ya kuhesabika kumi kumi].
Decimate, v. ua kilima mtu wa kumi.
Decipher, v. pata kusoma, kufasiri [maandiko mageni ao magumu]; pata kusikia maana ya.

Decision, n. hukumu, maamusi, mwisho wa maneno; (resolution) ugumu, nguvu, utabiti.
Decisive, a. (clear) wasi, halisi, pasipo shaka; (final) -a kuka maneno, -a kushinda, -a nguvu, mkaata, tamma.
Deck, v. pamba, vika visuri.
— n. sitaka, dari.
Declaim, v. sema kwa sauti kuu, palisa sauti; (practise speaking) jifunza unenaji, jisoeza kunena.
Declamation, n. maneno ya makelele, usemi wa kiburi, usemajji.
Declaratory, a. -a makelele.
Declaration, n. habari, taarifu, tanga, maneno.
Declaratory, a. -a kuelaza, -a kuhubiri.
Declare, v. nena kwa nguvu, tanga, thikirisha, vumisha.
Declension, n. kama Decline, n.; (grammat.) [ginsi ya kubadilika Noun].
Declination, n. kama Decline, n.
Decline, v. (refuse) kataa; (slope) inama; (go down) shuka; (lessen) punguka; (turn aside) enda upande, potoka.
— n. (sloping) mainamisi, kuina-
ma, kushuka, telenko; (diminution) upungwo, kuchakaa, uharibifu; (phthisis) kifua.
Declivity, n. telem'ko, kilima.
Decoction, n. [dawa ya vitu vilivyopikwa].
Decompose, v. (analyse);runja, geusa halia ya asili, geusa; (putrefy) osesa, osa.
Decomposition, n. (analysis) mvunjo; (putrefaction) ubovu, uosi, kiosa.
Decorate, v. pamba, remba.
Decoration, n. pambo [ma-j], urenbo; (medal) nishani.
Decorative, a. -a kupamba, -a kutia usuri.
Decorous, a. -a adabu, -a heshima.
Decorum, n. adabu, heshima.
Decoy, v. tega, nasa, vuta, shuwishi.
— n. mtengo [mi-], kitu cha kugoea; (bait) chambo.
Decrease, v. punguka, pungua. Decrease, n. amri; agiso, kukumu. — V. too amri, amuru. Fate decreases it, ni ajali, Mutungu.


Dedication, n. (speech, ceremony) hitima ya kusindulia, msindua, kutabaruku; (offering) kutoa, kuweka. Deduce, v. onya maana, elesa, fasiri maana. I deduce, kwa sababu hiyo nasema, bassi naona.

Deduction, n. mkato, iliotolewa, nussu iliyovalswa. It is a fair, natural deduction that, mambo haya yaonya, maana ya maneno naiyo hii, kwa sababu hii twana, ni thahiri.

Deductive, a. -a kuonya maana, -a kuelea, -a kuthiritsha.

Deed, n. tendo, kitendo, kasi; (great deed) tendo kubwa; (legal) hati, mkataba [mi-].


Deep, n. bahari kuu; (deep water) kilindi, lindi. In the deep of the heart, moyoni kwa ndani, kimayo-moyo.

Deepen, v. ongesa urefu [wa kwenda chini ao nyuma ao ndani]; (increase) ongesa, (neut.) ongeseka. Deeply, adv. sana.

Deer, n. [nyama yo yote ya msano wa paa, kuliungu, &c.]. Deer-stalking, n. kwinda Deer.


Defame, v. singisia, umbua, rahisisha.

Default, n. kosa [la kutosanya ipasavyo]; ulegevu, upungufu, kutosanya. In default of, ikiva hapana, isipokwawa, mahali pa.

Defaulter, n. mtu wa Default, mkosaji [wa-].

Defeat, v. shinda, kimbisa, piga, runja. — n. kushindwa, kufukuswa, kubatilia, ushinde.


Defective, a. -enyi Defect.

Defence, n. kulinda, ulinsi, hamaya; (plea, answer) maneno ya kutelea, majibu, madai; (vindication) kushindania; (anything which protects) kinga.

Defenceless, a. pasipo nguvu [rafiki, boma, asikari, msada, mlinzi, &c.]. -tupu, thaifu.

Defend, v. (guard) linda, hifathi, simamia; (speak for) tetea, shuhudia, sayidia; (in court) daia.

Defendant, n. mshiakia.

Defensible, a. -a kulinda, -a nguvu; (capable of vindication) -a maana, -a kuthubutika.

Defensive, a. -a kujitinda tu. Defensive armour, selaha sa kukunga [ngao, nguo sa chuma, &c.]. Defensive alliance, urafiki wa ku-
kingia [kussia] vita. Be on the defensive, jilinda.

Defer, v. weka, chelea, akhirisha, kawisha. Defer to, ondokea, kubali maneno ya jitoakwa, fanyia urathi.

Deference, n. [kufanya] heshima, utii, urathi, ustahifu.

Deferential, a. -stahifu, -a [kutoa] heshima.

Defiance, n. kutaka vita [shari], maneno ya kutaka vita, kuita kuja kugiana.

Defiant, a. -a kutaka vita, -a kutharau, -a kibiri.

Deficiency, n. upungufu, kipungu, kidogo, uchafu, haba, kasoro.

Deficient, a. -pungufu, -kosefu, haba, kidogo. He is deficient in sense, hana akili nyingi.

Defailt, n. kipunguo chama, hasara.

Defile, n. [njia nyembamba ya milimani], mlango, bonde, pembamba.

v. najisi, chafua, tia taka; (March) pita mnoja mnoja [asikari]; (seduce) bikiri, tongosa.

Defilement, n. ujusi, uchafu, unajisi.

Define, v. onya halisi, elesa halisi, aini, ainisha, elesa maana yote.

Define, n. halisi, thahiri, wasi, -enyi maana moja.

Definition, n. eleso, masafanusi, tafsiri.

Definitive, a. -a kukata maneno, makataa.

Defect, v. vuta upande, potosha, geusa; (neut.) enda upande, potoka, geuka.

Deflection, n. kwenda upande.

Deform, v. umbua, haribu, geusa vibaya.

Deformed, a. kilema [vi-], -a kumbuka, -enyi kombo.

Deformity, n. lemaa, kombo.

De fraud, v. thalimu, punja, kopa.

Defray, v. lipa, ondoa gharama.

Defunct, a. -fu, marehemu.

Defy, v. si ogopa, tharau; (call to fight) taka shari, ila kuja kugiana; (provoke) tolea uywii, kaidi, fanya kibiri kwa, piga masharti.

I defy you to do it, ukiwesa, juu yangu kulipa, usipowesa, juu yako: kuwesi wewe.

Degeneracy, n. kama Degeneration.

Degenerate, v. haribika tabia, rudia ushensi, sidi kuwa-baya, punguka, thoofika, gunka vibaya.

— a. -lloharibika, -llogeuka vibaya.

Degeneration, n. kuharibika tabia, kugeuka hali vibaya.

Degradation, n. uhilifu, aidu, upungufu wa cheo.

Degrade, v. shusha, thili, twesa, aibisha, ondoele cheo, pungusa heshima.

Degree, n. (rank) daraja, cheo; (amount) kadiri; (in measurement) [kipimo cha kwpimia duara na pembe]. By degrees, kidogo, polepole, punde kwa punde. In a certain degree, kidogo, mwsu, kadiri. To a degree, sana, mno.

Defy, v. fanya huungu, heshima mno.

Deign, v. kubali, rithia, penda. Deign to listen, tafathali usikilize.

Deism, n. [imani ya kusema, 'Naa mini kunayei Muungu, bass'].

Deist, n. mtu wa Deism.

Deity, n. uungu, muungu, muungu [mi-].

Dejected, a. -a husuni, -zito, -a ku sikitika.

Dejection, n. husuni, moyo mziito, sikitiko.

Delay, v. kawisha, usirisha, akhirisha, chelesa, faitisha; (neut.) kawa, kawia, faiti.

— n. ukawio, ukawa, usiri, suio; (interval) muda, mkuhula.

Delectable, a. -a kupendesa, -tamu.

Delection, n. furaha, mapendesi.

Delegate, v. tuma, wakilisha, agiza.

Delegate to, wekoa, tolea, agisia.

— n. mjumbe [wu-], wakili [ma-].

Delegation, n. kutuma, &c.; wa jumbe, &c. (Tas. Delegate).

Delerious, a. -haribifu, -polevu.

Deliberate, v. (take counsel) fanya maneno, fanya shauri, hojiana,
barisi; (reflect) fikiri, wasa, angalia.
Deliberate, a. -angalisu, -a kathari, pasipo haraka, -a kusudi. A deliberate falsehood, wuwongo halisi.
Deliberately, adv. kwa kuangalia, makusudi; (slowly) polepole, taratibu, kidogo kidogo.
Deliberation, n. (discussion) maneno, shauri; (consideration) fikara, uangalisu, taratibu, kathari.
Deliberative, a. -a kufanya shauri.
A deliberative assembly, barasa.
Delicacy, n. (refinement) adabu; (care) uangalisu; (nice dish) chakula kilamu, &c. (Tas. Delicate).
Delicate, a. (pleasing) -a kupendesa, -tamu, -suri; (soft) -ero; (fine) -dogo; (slender) -embamba; (smooth) -lainsi; (slight) -epesi; (refined) -a adabu; (careful) -angalisu. A delicate business, jambo la matata, -gumu. In delicate health, marra kwa marra hawesi.
Delicious, a. -a kupendesa mno, -suri mno, -tamu mno.
Delight, n. furaha.
— v. furahisha, pendesa sana.
Delightful, a. -a kupendesa sana, -a kufurahisha sana.
Delimitation, n. kuandika mipaka.
Delineate, v. (draw, paint) andika, piga sanamu ya; (describe) fakanua kwa maneno, onyesha halisi.
Delineation, n. kuandika, &c. (Tas. Delineate).
Delinquency, n. kosa, hatiya.
Delinquent, n. mkosaji, mwenyi hatiya.
Delirious, a. -enyi kupayukapayuka [kwa ugonjwa ao ulewi], -a kupayuka. He is delirious, haneni kwa akili, hana akili.
Delirium, n. kali ya Delirious, mapayo, mahoka, wasimu.
Deliver, v. (save) okoa, ponya, hijathii; (give out, hand over) kahithiti, toa, salimisha, weka. Deliver a speech, toa maneno, hubiri. Be delivered of a child, -saa mtoto,

jifungua mtoto. Deliver a blow, piga.

Deliverance, n. wokowu, wokosi, ukombosi; (utterance) kutoa [maneno wasi, mahubiri]; (childbirth) usasi.

Deliverer, n. mwokosi.[wa-].

Delivery, n. kama Deliverance; (mode of speaking) ginsi ya kujina, kupiga, &c., matamiko.

Dell, n. bonde, kibonde.

Delta, n. [inchichawa patokapo mto puvani].


Deluge, n. gharika, maji makusu, mafuriko, eneo la maji.

— v. gharikisha, funikisha.

Delusion, n. nia ya uwongo, ghirurika; madanganya. He is a victim of delusion, amedanganyika sana, amerukwa na akili, ameghirurika.

Delusive, a. -a kudanganya, -a uwongo. Make a delusive show, jishaua.

Demagogue, n. mfitini, mwenyi kusukumwa watu.

Demand, v. taka kwa ngwuu, ulisa; (require) hitaji; (in marriage) posa.

— n. haja, uliso, swali, agiso; (need) hitaji, tamaa; (in marriage) poso, maposi. On demand, marra itakwapo. There is a great demand for cloth. Cloth is in demand, ngwuo inatakiwa sana, tamaa tele, wana-nunua nguo nyingi, wanunusi wengi.

Demarcation, n. kuandika mipaka.

Demean (oneself), v. (behave) enda, enenda, tenda, jiweka; (debase) jithili, jitia aibu.

Demeanour, n. mwenendo, sura, umbo.

Demented, a. -enyi wasimo [kichaa, kurukwana akili].

Demerit, n. kosa, punguo.

Demi-god, n. [muungu mdoga, nussu muungu, kama muungu].

Demise, n. mauti.
Democracy, n. (people) makutano, watu wote; (government) hukumu ya watu wadogo, hukumu ya makutano, (siyo ya mfalme, monarchy, wala ya wakubwa, aristocracy). This country is a democracy, watu wa inchi hii hawana mfalme, wajiitawala vényewé tu.

Democrat, n. mpenda Democracy.

Democratia, a. -a Democracy.

Demolish, v. haribu, vunja, bomsoba.

Demolition, n. uharibifu, maangamisi, kubooma.

Demon, n. upepo [pepo] mbaya, jini [ma-], shetani [ma-].

Demoniac, a. -enyi kupa gawa na pepo.

Demoniacal, a. -a shetani.

Demonology, n. elimu ya pepo.

Demonstrable, a. -a kuthubutikana.

Demonstrate, v. onya wazi, thubu tisha, onyesha.

Demonstration, n. (proof) mathu butu, usahidi, mafasanusi; (certainty) haktika; (show) onyesho, tamasha.

Demonstrative, a. -a kuthubutisha, -a kwnyesha; (showing outwardly) -kunjufu, -a wawisi.

Demoralisation, n. uharibifu wa moyo, kupotewa njema, kuwunguka adili, kugeuka ushensi.

Demoralise, v. haribu nia [hali, tabia], potesa, potosha, ondoa adili, genza vibaya.

Demur, v. kataa, si taka, kanya. — n. shaka, makataso.

Demure, a. -enyi kiasi, -enyi haya, taratibu.

Den, n. tundu [la nyama ya mwitu], kitundu, pango, nyumba mbaya mbaya.

Denationalise, v. genza desturi sa kabila [sa kwao].

Denaturalise, v. haribu tabia ya asili, genza desturi sa asili.

Denial, n. kikano, ukaniria; (with holding) mnyimo, kuhini, makataso.

Denisen, n. mkaa [wa-] mahali fullani mkazi, msalia.

Denominate, v. taja, ita.

Denomination, n. (name) jina [ma-]; (class) ginsi, aina; (sect) mathehebu.

Denominational, a. -a mathehebu fullani [yo wote], -enyi mafundisho mbali mbali.

Denotation, n. maana.

Denote, v. onya, -wa ishara ya, -wa na maana fullani. It denotes rest, maana yake, raha.

Denouement, n. mwisho wa hadithi [wa jambo fullani].

Denounce, v. shtaki, suta, shutumu, laumu, nenea.

Dense, a. -sito, -nene, -ingi, -gumu.

Density, n. usito, unene, &c.

Dent, n. pendo, kishimo, kibonyeo.

Dental, a. -a meno.

Dentifrice, n. [dawa ya kusugulia meno].

Dentist, n. fundi wa kung’oa meno.

Dentition, n. kuota meno, meno.

Denudation, n. [kasi ya mnuva na mito, &c., ndio kuondoa uongo, mawe, miti, &c., na kuleta chini]. This place is the result of denuda tion, hapa pameliwa na maji.

Denude, v. twalia, ondolea, vula.

Denunciation, n. mashtaka, masuto, shutumu, laumu.

Deny, v. kana, kanisha; (refuse) kataa; (withhold) nyima, hini. Deny oneself, jinyima, jikisii, jikitalia.

Depart, v. ondoka, taka, onda sangu [zako, sake, &c.], funga safari, shika njia, safiri; (die) fariki, -fa. Depart from, ondoka katika; (for sake) acha. He departed this life, alifariki dunia. Departed, (dead) marechemu.

Department, n. sehemu, kasi; (district) jimbo [ma-], wilaya.


Depend (on), v. (be connected with) fuatana na, tungika na, fungamana na; (rest on) -wa mtoto wa [mfuasi wa, kasi ya, juu ya,
Dependence, Dependency, n. kali ya kusuwa Dependent; (country) milki, mali, inchi ya chinì.

Dependent, n. mfuasi [wa-], ntoto [wa-], chokora [ma-].

— a. -a kufuulana na, &c. (Tas. Depend); (subject) -a kushindwa, -a utumwa; (abject) thaifu, nyonge. He is utterly dependent, fukara, hana mbale wala nyuma, hana kitu. Be dependent on (for maintenance, &c.), pata risiki kwa, kaa kwa, ponea.

Depict, v. piga sanamu ya, andika; (describe) eleza kwa maneno, fafanya.

Deplete, v. fanya -tupu, ondolea vyote vilivyomo.

Depletion, n. kufanya [kufanyika] -tupu, &c.

Deplorable, a. -a kutia husuni, -a kusikitika, -baya.

Deplore, v. lilia, sikitikia, jutia.

Deploy, v. enesa, tanua [safu ya asikari vitani].

Deponent, n. shahidi [ma-].

Depopulate, v. kumba watu katika, ondolea watu wote, fanya ukiwa.

Depopulation, n. kukumbwa watu, &c. (Tas. Depopulate); kuhamishwa [kuondoka] watu, kuwa ukiwa.

Deport, v. hamisha, fukusa.

Deportation, n. ukamisho, kuhamishwa, fukuso.

Deportment, n. mwenendo, kikao, sura.

Depose, v. usulu, shusha, ondosha; (give evidence) shuhudia, toa usha-hidi.

Deposit, v. weka, salimisha, toa.
Depute, v. tuma, agisa, wakilisha.
Deputy, n. mjumbe [wa-], tume, wakili [ma-].
Derange, v. chafua, tia fujio [kifujofujio], haribu, vanja; (make mad) poteza akili, tia kichaa [wasimio].
Derangement, n. machafuko, uhari-biju; (madness) wasimio, kupotewa akili.
Derelict, n. kilichoachwa, kilicho-tupua.
Deride, n. cheka, thihihi, fanyisia mua, tharau.
Derision, n. mzaka, thihihi, ku- cheka, tharau.
Derisive, a. -a Derision.
Derivable (Be), v. patikana, julikana, tokana.
Derivation, n. (origin) asili, mwanzo; (getting) kupata.
Derivative, n. na a. si -a asili, -lio-toka kwingine, mtoto.
Derive, v. pata, poka. Be derived from, toka katika, -wa mtoto wa.
It is derived from, mwanzo wake ni, asili yake ni.
Derogate, v. pungusa, toa nususa katika, katio.
Derogatory, a. -enyi abu, si -a keshima, -a kutharau, -a kuhasiri.
Dervish, n. derweshi [ma-], mta'wa [wa-]; (beggar) mwombaji, masini.
Descant (on), v. toa maneno mengi juu ya, piga domo juu ya, semea sana.
Descend, v. (of position) shuka, kwenda chinu, telem'ka; (of origin) toka, saliwa. Descend on (to), endea, pitia. He is descended from a king, mtoto wa mfalme, jamaa ya Sultani.
Descendant, n. mtoto [wa-], msa'w [wa-].
Descent, n. kushuka, mshuko, telem'ko; (raid) vila, kuendea; (lineage) kisas, usasi; (degeneracy) abu, kuthiliika, mageusi mabaya.
Describe, v. too habari, eleza, simuliya habari ya, hadithia, safanua.

Description, n. habari, kita, hadi- thi, maneno; (kind) gini, namna.
Descriptive, a. -a kuelea, -a kusi- mulia habari.
Desory, v. ona,chungulia, pata kuona.
Deseorate, v. si hekimo, vanja he- shima ya, najisi, aisibisha.
Deseoration, n. kuvunija heshima, kunajisi, abio.
Desert, v. (abandon) acha vibaya, tupu; (run away) toroka, kimbia; (remove from) hama kati, A deserted (solitary) person, mkuwa. A deserted village, mahame.
— n. jangwa [ma-], nyika, ukiwa, poli, mahame; (merit) ustahili; (reward) thuwabu, haki, tuwo.
Deserter, n. [asikari] mtoro [wa-], mkimbi.
Desertation, n. utoro; (abandonment) kuacha vibaya, kutupu; (removal) ukame; (desolation) ukiwa.
Deserve, v. stahili. He deserves a beating, ataka kupigwa, akitaji kupigwa.
Deservedly, adv. istahilityo, vema, kwa haki.
Deserving, a. -stahiliifu, -enyi sifa njema.
Deshabile, n. [nguo sa nyumbani ao sa faragani], nguo haba, kucha- fuka nguo.
Desiderate, v. (want) taka sana; (regret) jutia.
Desideratum, n. [kitu kilichotakwa sana], hita, punguu, farrathi.
Design, n. (intention) kusudi [ma-], mradi, shauri [ma-], nia; (sketch, pattern) sanamu, kioleso, namna, tarakibuu; (plot) hila, kitimbi.
— v. (trace out) fanya [andika] shauri, tunga, rakibisha; (devise, invent) buni, vumbua, tunga, sanii, andika; (intend) kusudia, nia, asimu. Design work, toa kasi.
Designate, v. onyesha, taja, agisa; (appoint) chaqua; (denote) [-wa na maana fulani].
Designation, n. jina, agiso, wonye- sho; (meaning) maana.
Designedly, adv. makusudi.
Designer, n. fundi, mwongosi wa kasi, msanii, waria, mlo kasi.
Designing, a. -a hila, -erevu, -janja.
Desirable, a. -a kutamaniika, -a kupendera, -suri.
Desire, v. taka, tamani, tunuka, ashiiki, shauku.
— n. tamaa, tamani, uchufi; (need) haja, matakwa; utashi, mapensi.
That is my desire, ndio nitakayo; (lust) ng’oa; (favourite) kipensi, ndio shauku yangu [mapensi yangu].
Desirous (Be), v. taka, tamani.
Desist, v. koma, isha, nyamasa, acha kufanya, tulia.
Desk, n. dawati, mesa [ya kuandikia chwoni].
Desolate, v. fanya ukiwa, haribu, vunja, kumba, teka.
Desolation, n. kufanya [kufanyika] ukiwa, mkumbo, ukiwa; (solitariness) upweke, ukiwa.
Despair, v. kata tamaa, si tumaini, shindwa.
— n. kukata tamaa.
Despateh, v. (do) fanya upesi, maliza; (send) tuma, peleka.
— n. kufanya upesi, &c., wepesi, haraka; (written) barua, waraka; (urgency) kimiso, bidii.
Desperado, n. mjasiri, tayari kufanya yo yote, katili, mishari.
Desperate, a. -enyi kukata tamaa, -a kufanya yo yote, -sioponoka, -baya mno; (dangerous) -a hatari sana, -a wasimo. A desperate battle, viita kali mno.
Desperation, n. Tas. Despair.
Despicable, a. -nyonge, hafisa, -baya.
Despise, v. tuesa, thiara, hisi.
Despite, n. In spite of his wishes (efforts, opposition, &c.), ijapo hataki [hakubali, hapenda].
Despoil, v. nyang anya, tekea, chukulisa.
Despond, v. shindwa moyo, legea, kata tamaa.
Despondence, n. kushindwa moyo, &c. (Tas. Despond).

Despondent, a. -a kushindwa moyo &c., -a kushika tama.
Despot, n. mtawala peke yake [pasipo baraza wala shauri ya watu], sulini, buana; (tyrant) mhalimu.
Play the despot, act despotically, pigi ubwana.
Despotic, Despotical, a. -a Despot, -enya ngwvun peke yake; -thalimu.
Despotism, n. [hali ao utawala wa Despot]; uthalimu.
Dessert, n. [matunda na maandasi, &c., ndio mwishowa kula kisungu], chakula cha mwisho.
Destination, n. (use) kasi, matumizi; (purpose) kusudi, shauri; (end) kikomo, mwisho wa safari, mahali polepokusudia. He reached his destination, alifaka huko alikowenda.
Destine, v. weka, chagua, agiza [kwa hali ao kasi ao mahali fulani].
This is destined for Zanzibar, hi inakwenda Unguja. He is destined for the army, anakusudia kuwa asikari. You are destined to die, ajali yako [mwisho wako] utakufa.
Destiny, n. ajali, Muungu; (fortune, condition) halisi, maisha, mambo.
Destitute, a. fukara hahe hohe, hana mbele hana nyuma, -kiwa. Be destitute of, siwa na, -wa pasipo. He is destitute of clothes, hana nguo.
Destitution, n. ufakiri, umasikini, uhitaji.
Destroy, v. haribu, angamisa, vunja.
Destruction, n. kuharibu, kuharibika, uhariibifu, kupotea, maangamizi.
Destructive, a. -a kuharibu, -a kuva, -a shari, -harabu, -haribifu.
Destructiveness, n. uhariibifu, upotevu.
Destitude, n. Fall into desuetude, -fa, kwisha.
Desultory, a. (changeable) -badilifu, kigeuse; (ineffective) si-enyi njia, -si-a maana sana, -a kuchesachesa.
A desultory fire, kupilga bunduki moja moja tu.
Detach, v. tenga, kata, toa, vunja.
DETOCHEMENT, n. upweke, hali ya kutengwa; (of soldiers) kikosi.

detail, v. simulia habari yote.

— n. habari [ya mambo moja, hatta yaliyo madogo], habari zote, killa kiti. In detail, mojamoja, yote pia.

detail, v. kawisha, shindisha, siua.

detcet, v. vumbua, gundua, ona.

detection, n. kugundua, kugundu-liwa, upelelezi.

detective, n. (asikari) mpelelesi.

detention, n. kusui, kusuiwa, kufungwa, kubwilishwa.

deter, v. siua, katasa, ogofya.

deteriorate, v. sidi kuwa-baya [-ovu], haribika, chakaa, punguka.

deterioration, n. uharibifu, kuchakaa, &c.

determination, n. (resolve) kusudii, nia, shauri; (resoluteness) bidii, ugumu, uthabitii.

Determine, v. (resolve) yakinia, yakinisha, asimu; (prescribe) amuru, shurutisha, tia lasimu, kusudisha; (settle) kata maneno, amwa, malisa; (show limits, make clear) onyesha, thihirosha, ihubutisha.

determined, a. -tendaji, kodari, -gumu.

detest, v. chukia sana.

detetable, a. -a kuchukiza.

detestation, n. machukio makuu.

dethrone, v. usulu, toa katika kuwa mfalme.

dethronement, n. kuusuulu.

detonation, n. msindoa [wa bunduki, misinga, &c.].

detour, n. njia ya kusunguka. Make a detour, sunguka.

detract, v. ondoa nusu, toa; (slander) pungusa sifa, umbua, chongeza.

dtraction, n. msingisio, uchongezi.

detractor, n. msingisio, mchongeza.

detriment, n. hasara, mathara.

detrimental, a. -a kutia hasara, -a kuthuru.

detrus, n. takataka [kama changarawe, makokote, mavumbi, &c.].

DEVOCE, n. pili; (devil) shetani.

Deuteronomy, n. [kitabu cha tano cha Musa, Kumbukumbu ya Torats].

devastate, v. teka, kumba, haribu.

devastation, n. kuteka, kutekwa, kumbo, uharibifu.

devlop, v. (augment) endelea, sitawisha, kusa; (explain) funua, elea; (grow) kua, endelea, funuka.

development, n. maendelea, kukuwa, usitawi; (explanation) ufumo; (addition) masidio.

deviate, v. -enda upande, toka njia, potoka, kosa.

deviation, n. kwenje upande; (error) upotofu, kosa.

device, n. shauri [ma-], hila; (emblematic) mwandiko, chapa, alama, sanamu. Full of devices, -enyi mashauri mengi. Follow your own devices, kimia roho.

devil, n. shetani [ma-]. A poor devil, maskini, fukara.

devilish, a. kama shetani, -bayamno.

devilry, n. ushetani, ubilisi.

devious, a. -potofu, -a kusunguka, -a visingo vingi.

devise, v. tafuta, fanya shauri ya, sua, buni, wasa. Devise to, wakiza, rithisha.

Devoid (of), a. pasipo, -kosefu -a, -siona, bila.

Devolve (on), v. tolea, salamishia, sukumia; (neut.) jia, pata, pasa. It devolved on me to bury him, ikawa jua yangu [ikanipasa] kumaika.

Devote, v. toa, wakifu, funga. Devote oneself, jifunga, jitia, jiweka.

Devoted, a. -a bidii, -a kushika kasi kwa moyo, -amnisifu, -a kupenda sana; (victim) liolaaniwa, -ako-tea, maskini. Be devoted to (work &c.), shiriki, shika sana. Devoted to good works, -tengwa kwa mambo mema.

Devotee, n. mita [wa-], sufii [ma-].

Devotion, n. ibada, moyo wa ibadi [wa dini, wa kumubudu Musungu]; (earnestness) upendo, bidii, moyo; (application) kujifungu.
Devotional, a. -a ibada, -a kuamsha
fikara njema sa ibada, -a kuonyesha
ibada, -a dini.
Devour, v. -la, mesa; (as a wild
beast) tajuna, nyefua.
Debout, a. -ta'wa, -shika dini, -a
ibada, -a bidii. A devout man,
mchaa Muungu, mtu wa dini.
Dew, n. umande. Dew-point, n.
[mwanzo wa kuonekana umande].
Dewy, a. -a umande.
Dexterity, n. velekevu, wepesi,
ustadi.
Dexterous, a. -elekevu wa kasi,
-epesi, hodari.
Dhow, n. chombo [vy-], jahasi.
Diableo, a. -a kishetani, -baya
mno.
Diadem, n. taji, kilenba [vi-].
Diagnosis, n. [kutambua ugonywa
gani ao hali ya mgonywa].
Diagonal, a. toka pemba hatta pembe
iliyoleke, -a kukata mraaba pembe
kwa pembe, -a kusingama.
Diagram, n. sanamu [ya kufundi-
shia], kioleso.
Dial, n. [ubau wa kuonyesha saa
ngapi kwa jua, ao katika saa].
Dialect, n. lugha, maneno, namna
ya kusena. Dialect of Zanzibar,
kiunguja.
Dialectic, a. -a lugha.
— n. [elimu ya kutoa hoja vema ao
kujadihiana, ya kushinda watu kwa
maneno].
Dialectician, n. -enyi Dialectic, n.
Dialogue, n. masungumso. maneno.
Diameter, n. [mstari wa kupita kati
ya duara, kipenyo].
Diametrically, adv. kabisa, halisi,
sawasawa.
Diamond, n. almasi.
Diapason, n. [savuti zote nane sa
ngoma (scale)].
Diaphanous, a. -a kuona, -a kupenya
nuru, -angafu.
Diarrhoea, n. tumbo la kuenenda,
tumbo la kuhara.
Diary, n. [kitabu chenyi habari ya
mambo ya killa siku taratibu, ha-
bari ya killa siku], tarihi.

Dice, n. pl. ya Die, n.
Dictate, v. (read aloud) soma wasi;
(cause to write) anadikisha; (de-
clarer) onyesha, tangaza, amuru;
(order) nena [amuru] vikali.
— n. maneno, maonyo, amri.
Diotation, n. kuandikishwa; (orders)
amri nsito, maonyo makali. I will
not submit to dictation, sitaki
kuamiriwa, sikubali kutii amri,
siambiliki mimi.
Dictator, n. [mwenyi amri peke yake,
mtawala asiye na mwensiwe],
sultani.
Dictatorial, a. -a kutiisha, -kali.
Dictatorship, n. [kasi ao muda wa
kuwa Dictator.]
Diction, n. usemi, ginsi ya kusema.
Dictionary, n. kamusi.
Dictionum, n. neno kuwaa, sumbo, neno
la maana, neno la amri.
Did, p. t. ya Do. He did run, aliki-
mbia sana. Did he run? aiki-
mibia?
Didactio, a. -a kufundisha, -a kuju-
lisha, -a kuadilisha.
Die, v. -fa. fariki, kata roho, salimika,
salimisha roho; (fall, cease) isha,
leega, kauka, fisia, koma. Let oneself
die, accept (court) death, jisfa. Die
away, die out, jisfa, simia, pungu-
kupunguka, toweka. Die outright
(on the spot), -fa jofosofa.
— n. (pl. Dice) dado. To play
with dice, chesa dado. The die is
cast, shauri limekwa, jambo
limekati.
Diet, n. chakula, maakuli; (council)
barasa, mhuuto. To be on diet,
dieted, alikwa, shika mwiko.
Dietary, n. taratibu [kawaida] ya
vyakula vya killa siku, posho;
(prescribed) mwiko.
Dietetics, n. [elimu ya kuipambana
vyakula].
Differ, v. (be different) -wa mbali
mbali, si patana, achana, lekeana,
kabiliyana, kosana, ihtilafiana;
(think differently) si kubali, ona
svoyo.
Difference, n. tofauti, ihtilafu, kali
ya kuwa mbalimbali; (quarrel) shindano, ugombi, mateko.
Diff. Diferent, a. mbali mbali, si sawa, si mamoja, -ngine.
Difficult, a. -gumу, -sito, -a shidda, -a mashaka.
Difficultу, n. shidda, ugumу, thiki, mashaka, usito, kisuо, uthia, mata- tata, kinga, mgogoro [mi-]. Be in difficulties, -wa na mashaka, &c., thiki, sidiva. Get oneself into difficulties, jifunga.
Diffidence, n. woga, haya, mashaka.
Diffident, a. -oga, -enyi haya, -a shaka. He is diffident of his powers, haqiegemi nafsi.
Diffusion, n. eneо, enezo.
Diffusive, a. -a kunea [kuenеza].
Dig, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Dug, Digged) chimba; (with hoe) lima. Dig up, out, chimbuа, fukua. Dig in (cover by digging), fukia; (thrust in) ingisa, choma.
Digest, n. muhtasari, matengeneso. — v. (consider) fikiri, fahamu; (bear with) vumilia. I cannot digest this food, This food is indigestible, chakula hiki hakishuki, hakiniitiili tumboni, tumbo hali- kweki.
Digestible, a. -a kutulia tumboni.
Digestion, n. [kasi ya] tumbo.
Digestive, a. -a kutulisa tumbo.
Digging, n. chimbo, mahali ya kuchimba.
Digit, n. tarakimu.
Dignified, a. -a heshima, -a adabu.
Dignify, v. tukusa, sidishia heshi- ma.
Dignitary, n. mwenyi cheo [ukuu, daraja], mkubwa.
Dignity, n. heshima, adabu; (great- ness) ukuu, ubora; (rank) daraja, cheо.
Digression, n. msunguko, kupotea.
Dike, n. (mound) boma [la kuswа maji yasifurike]; (trench) handaki.
Dilapidated, a. -gosu, -bou.
Dilapidation, n. uharibifu, ugosu.
Dilate, v. tanwa, paneа, vimbisha; (neut.) tanuка, ongesa, vimba. Dilate on, ongesea maneno, tia ma- neno mengi juu ya.
Dilatory, a. (slow, idle) si -epesi, si -tendaji, -vivu, -seme; (delaying) -a kukawia, -a kukawilisha, -koko- teu, -siri.
Dilemma, n. mashaka [haswa ya ku- chagua mawili, na yote mbaya]. You are on the horns of a dilemma, kuna budi kuchagwa, wikiwenda usipende; umetegwa.
Dilletante, n. mjuusа [wa vitu vizuri].
Diligence, n. bidii, utendaji, tunza.
Diligent, a. -shika kasi, -a kasi, -a bidii, -tendaji.
Dilute, v. tiamaji, changanya, simua; (adulterate) ghoshi; (weaken) pu- ngusa nguvu.
Dim, v. tia giza, povusha. — a. -a gisa kidogo, si thahiri, si safi.
Dimension, n. cheо, ukubwa, kadiri.
Diminish, v. pungusa; (neut.) pu- ngua, punguka.
Diminution, n. upunguyo, kupu- ngusa.
Diminutive, a. -dogo, kadogo.
Dimple, n. finyo, kunjo, kitobwe.
Dim, n. makelele, uthia, mshindo.
Dingy, a. -eusi, si safi, -a taka. — n. [mashua ndogo].
Dinner, n. chakula [cha mchana, ama cha jioni, palipo kula vingi].
Dint, n. By dint of, kwa nguvu ya, kwa.
Diocese, n. askofu, mkwuu wa Dioceese.
— a. -a jimbo la askofu.
Diocese, n. [jimbo la chini ya asko- fu mmoja], inchi, wilaya.
Dip, v. chovyia, samisha; (neut.) inama, enda chini. Dip into, onja, soma kidogo.
Diphtheria, n. [ugonjwa mbaya wa koo ndani].
Diphthong, n. ['vowels' mbili zenyi kutani'kwa pamoja].
Diploma, n. hati yenzi sifa, hati ya cheo.
Diplomacy, n. maarifa ya ubarosi, upatanishi; (cunning) werevuvu, ujanya.
Diplomatic, a. -a ubarosi; (cunning) -erevu.
Dipsomania, n. [wasimo wa kutaka ulevi].
Dire, a. -a kustusha, -a kutisha, -baya.
Direct, v. elekeza, kabilisha, ongosa, nyosha; (order) amuru, agisa; (a letter) tia anwani. Direct attention to, angalia, angalisa, onyesha.
—— a. -nyosu, sawasawa, halisi.
Direct road, njia moja kwa moja.
Direction, n. (order) agiso, amri, fundisho; (line of movement) njia, kibula, mijira, elekeo; (superintendence) uongosi, usimamisi; (address) anwani [ya barua], (of a box, luggage, &c.) kibarua, rahamu. In the direction of, upande wa.
Directly, adv. (at once) mara moja, sasa hivi; (presently) halafu; (plainly) wasi, halisi, sawasawa. Directly and indirectly, kwa wasi na kwa siri.
Director, n. mwongosi, msimamisi, mkus.
Directory, n. [kitabu chenyi habari ya watu whole wa ujirani, kasi, nyumba, &c.].
Dirge, n. maomboleso, umibo wa masiko, umibo wa husuni.
Dirt, n. taka, kifusi, tope; (got by disuse) koga, kutu; uchafu.
Dirty, a. -a taka, -chafu.
Dis-, [maana yake, si, mwansoni pamano mengi kisungu].
Disability, n. uchafu, kutookuwa na nguvu. Be under a disability, -wa na punguani.

Disable, v. thoofisha, vunja, ondolea nguvu, shinda, weza.
Disabuse, v. ongosa, erevusha, ondolea makosa [ujiinga, &c.].
Disadvantage, n. suto, matata, mathara, hasara, uthaifu.
Disadvantageous, a. -a hasara, -a kutoffa.
Disaffected, a. -a kuchukiswa, -a kutaka maasi.
Disaffection, n. chuki, uchungu.
Disagree, v. gombana, tetana, bhana, kosana, si patana; (of food) si tulia tumboni.
Disagreeable, a. -a kutopendesa, si -tamu, si -suri; (annoying) -a uthia, -sumbufu.
Disagreement, n. ugomvi, hali mbali, kuto patana, tofauti.
Disallow, v. kana, kania, si kubali.
Disappear, v. toweka, tokoma, toka, enda zake, siminda, sifa; (come to an end) kwisha, koma. He mysteriously disappeared, alisiminda ulimwengu.
Disappearance, n. kutoeka, koundoka; (conclusion) mwisho.
Disappoint, v. si -pendesa, si -fanyia kazi, ghairi, tia uchungu [kishi-ndo], chukisa; (baffle) suia, batilisha, ghasalisha.
Disappointment, n. uchungu, kukha, kungafalika, chukiso; (failure) hasara, kutofanikwa.
Disapproval, Disapprobation, n. lawmu, kalaso.
Disapprove, v. si kubali, si rithia, katalasa.
Disarm, v. ondolea [twalia, kuchulia] selaha; (subdue, quiet) tiisha, tulisa.
Disarrange, v. chafua, tia fujo, tungua.
Disarrangement, Disarray, n. fujo, uchafuko.
Disaster, n. msiba [mi-], hasara, taabu.
Disastrous, a. -a hasara, -a msiba, -baya.
Disavow, v. kana, kania, kataa.
Disavowal, n. kikano, kukanja.
Disband, v. vunja [jeshi], tawanya, likisa.
Disbandment, n. kulikisa jeshi.
Disbelieve, n. kutoamini.
Disbelieve, v. si amini, si sadiki.
Disbeliever, n. asiyeamini, mkosefu wa imani.
Disburden, v. ondolea m sigo, tulisa.
Disburse, v. toa [fetha], ipa.
Disbursement, n. lipo [ma-], gharama.
Disc, n. [kiti sawa cha muringo kama sahani], sahani.
Discard, v. toupa, kataa, ondasha.
Discern, v. ona, fahamu, tambua, pambanu.
Discerning, a. -a akili, -jusi.
Discernment, n. ufahamifu, akili, utambusi.
Discharge, v. (dismiss) ondasha; (put out) toa, toka; (let off) pigu, fyatua [bunduki, &c.], toupa [mshale, &c.]; (release) fungua; (unload) shuka [shekena, &c.]; (pay) ipa [deni, &c.]; (from an obligation) feleti, tangua; (execute, fulfil) fansa, fansisa, timisa.
Disciple, n. mwanafushi [wa-], mtoto [wa-], mfusi [wa-].
Disciplinarian, n. mtoa amri nyangi, mshikisha utaratibu na uiti, mgumu.
Disciplinary, a. -a kurudi, -a kungoza, -a kutiisha.
Discipline, n. (educational) malesi, maongosi, marudi; (drill) taratibu, amri moja; (submissiveness) uiti, kushika amri, usikisi; (trial) jaribu [ma-].
Discipline, v. rudi, tiisha, ongosa.
Disclaim, v. kana, kania, kataa.
Disclose, v. fungua, thihirisha, onyesha, fumua.
Disclosure, n. ufunuo; mambo yaliyofunuliza, mafunuo.
Disavour, v. geusa rangi, haribu rangi.
Discomfit, v. fathaisha; (baffle) wunja, baliisha; (rout) pigu, shinda.
Discomfiture, n. fathaana, mashaka; (defeat) kupigwa, kushindwa; (prostration) ubaitisho.
Discomfort, n. si raha, uthia, masumbo, maumivu, taabu.
Discompose, v. (disarrange) chafua, tia fujo; (vex) chukisa, sambua, harakisha.
Discompose, n. karaka, kutotulisha, fatha.
Disconcert, v. Tas. Discompose.
Disconcert, v. Tengu, fungua, kata, achanisha.
Disconsolate, a. -a kusuni, -sito.
Discontent, Discontentment, n. kutokuwa rathi, uchungu, chuki, mamung'unikolo. Show discontent, guna, nung'unikwa, muna.
Discontented, a. si rathi, ~enyi kuchukia, a uchungu.
Discontinuance, n. mwisho, ukomo, kituo.
Discontinue, v. komesha, acha, katisa.
Discord, Discordance, n. kutopatana, si shauri moja; (quarrel) ugomvi, jistina, mabishano; (in music) sauti sisizolingana.
Discordant, a. ~a kutopatana, ~a kutolingana, ~a baya, si sawa.
Discount, n. msikuwo wa bei [thamani], mpunguwo wa fayida. Be at a discount, tharasuwa.
Discountenance, n. nyima msataa [upendeleo], si kubali, suia, ka-taa.
Discourage, v. skusha moja, punguwa tamaa, suia shauri.
Discouragement, n. [jambo la kusua ao hukata tamaa; hali ya kutotumains], kushusha moja, &c.
Discourse, n. maongesi, maneno.
Discourse, v. ongea, toa maneno.
Discourteous, a. si heshima, si adabi, -baya.
Discreet, a. n. kukosa adabi, mwenjo wa heshima.
Discover, v. vumbua, kuta, gundua,


**DISCOVER**

pata kujua habari ya; (show) onyesha, thikirisha, toa, funua.

Discovery, n. kuvumbua, kuvumbulika, mvumbu; (new fact) jambo jipya [geni, lisilojulika kwansa, ajabu].

Discredit, v. (disbelieve) si sadiki, onya uwongo; (dishonour) aibisha, pungusa sifa, vunja uso.

— n. aibu, sifa mbaya.

Discreditable, a. -a aibu, -baya.

Discreet, a. -a akili, -a busara, -aminifu.

Disrepanoe, n. tofauti, ihtilafu.

Disrepant, a. si sawa, mbali.

Discretion, n. akili, kathari, ihtiari. Surrender at discretion, salimu bila masharti. At your discretion, upendavuyo, ihtiari yako.

Discretional, a. -a ginsi [kadiir] apendavuyo mwenyewe, ihtiari yake [jao, &c.].

Discriminate, v. pambanua, tofauti, chagwa.

Discrimination, n. kupambanua, akili ya kupambanua, busara, utambusi.

Discursive, a. -a maneno mengi, si maana sana, -a kupiga domo.

Discuss, v. janya maneno juu, ongea habari ya, barisi.

Discussion, n. maneno, maongesi.

Disdain, v. tharau, twesa, chukia, kataa, si kubali, ona aibu.

— n. tharau, kiburi.

Disdainful, a. -a kiburi, -a kutharau, -a kujisahira.

Disease, n. marathi, uwelii, ung'uwa.

Disembark, v. shusha pwani; (neut.) shuka pwani.

Disembarkation, n. kushusha [ku-shuka] pwani, mshuko.

Disembdy, v. toa katika mwili. A disembodied spirit, roho iliyo-toka mwiliini, upeto usio na mwili, kivuli.

Disembowel, v. tumbua, toa matumbo.

Disenchant, v. fumbulia macho, singulia, singua, punja pepo.

**DISHONEST**

Disenchantment, n. usinguo, ku-am'ka, kupungwa.

Disencumber, v. ondolea msigo, fungulia.

Disendow, v. twalia mali.

Disengage, v. tenga, fungua, toa, funua.

Disengaged, a. pasipo shughuli, faragahi.

Disengagement, n. kusungufuwa, kutengwa, faragha, nafasi.

Disentangle, v. tatanua, fundua, funua, kunjua; (make clear) eleza.

Disestablish, v. geusa kali. To disestablish the Church, kanisa kutengwa na serkali.

Disfavour, n. chukio, kutopenda.

Disfigure, v. umbua, haribu umbo [usuri], geusa vibaya.

Disfigurement, n. kuvumbua, &c., lemaa.

Disfranchise, v. ondolea haki [ya kubarisi, kuvamo serkalin], &c. (Tas. Franchise).


Disgorge, v. kokomoa; (yield up) rudisha kwa shida [yaliyotwaliwa kwa nguvu], toswa.

Disgrace, n. aibu, ari, fetheha.

— v. is aibu, aibisha, fethehi, fethehela, hisi.

Disgraceful, a. -a aibu, &c.

Disguise, v. geusa, janya -ngine, ficha, funika.

— n. mavasi ya kujisasa [ya wigaji], umbo la uwongo, hila.

Disguist, v. chukisa, chafusha moyo.

— n. machukio.

Dish, n. sahani, kombe [ma-], bung’u [ma-], kibung’u [vi-]; (food) chakula [viya-].

— v. (dish up) pakua, leza chakula.

Dishabille, n. nguo nitishofasha, [sitisitengeneswa visuri, chache].

Dishearten, v. vinja [legeza] moyo, tia hofu [kusuni].

Dishevel, v. chafua, funua [nyele]. Dishevelled hair, nyele za matinsimu.

Dishonest, a. si amini, si -aminifu,
mjanja, mkopi, mwongo, mdanga-
nyifu; (a thief) mwivi, mthalimu.
Dishonesty, n. sijanja, uwongo,
wivi, wisi, uthalimu.
Dishonour, v. abisha, fethehesa.
— n. abu, feteha.
Dishonourable, a. (untrustworthy)
si-aminifu, si-nyofu; (disgraceful)
a-abu.
Disinfection, n. moyo wo kuto-
taka, machukio.
Disincline, v. pungusa tamaa [ma-
pensi], geusa [sua] moyo. He is
disinclined for food, hateki cha-
kula.
Disinfect, v. safisha pacha-ku, ondoa
uwundo, vukisa, takasa.
Disinfectant, n. vukisa [ma-], dawa
ya kuendoa uwundo [ya kusafisha
pacha-ku].
Disingenuous, a. si-nyofu, -janka.
Disinherit, v. kata urithi, toa katika
urithi.
Disintegrate, v. vunja.
Disinter, v. fukua, fumbua [kitu
kitichosikwa].
Disinterested, a. si-enyi kupendelea,
si-tenza kutaka fazida. A dis-
interested person, mpazi wala si
mpasi, si mku wa tamaa.
Disjoin, v. achani-sha, tenza, kata.
Disjointed, a. si-enyi kufungama-
a, si-sawa, si mamoya.
Dislike, v. chukia.
— n. machukio.
Dispose, v. tegua, stusha.
Dispatch, v. ondoa, ondosha.
Disloyal, a. si-a kupenda msafume, si
aminifu.
Dismal, a. -a gisa,-eusi; (depressing)
a-kutia hojua kushusi, -a ku-
hujua kishusa.
Dismantle, v. ondoa mapambo, vunja.
Dismasted, a. -enyi kuvunjwa mili-
gote.
Dismay, n. hojua kwa, mstuko.
— v. tia hojua, tishia.
Dismember, v. rarua vipande vi-
pande, vunja.
Dismiss, v. (allow to go) likira,
agw, fungwa. I cannot dismiss him
without a present, siwesi kumfu-
gua, mikono mitufo; (send away)
ondoa, achia mbali, usuru.
Dismissal, n. mausuru, kuondoshwa;
(leave to go) ruhura, uikibwa, kuaga.
Dismissal, v. shusha chini; (neut.)
shuka jiu ya frasi.
Disobedience, n. maasi, ukaidi,
ikutii, uhaliifu.
Disobedient, a. -asi, -kaidi.
Disobey, v. asi, si tii, kaidi, halifu.
Disobliging, a. si-fathili, si-jipe-
dekesa, si-suri.
Disorder, v. chafwa, tia fujo.
— n. fujo, machafuko; (illness)
ugonywa [ma-]; (tumult) uthia,
jiina, ghasia.
Disorderly, a. si taratibu, -a kifw-
jofojo; (riotous) -a jewi,-jiini.
Disorganisation, n. kiharibika,
uchafuko.
Disorganise, v. haribu usuri wa,
vunja taratibu ya, chafwa, haribu.
Disown, v. kania, kataa.
Disparage, v. umbua, vunja keshima,
kashifu, haribu sifa, sinaisa,
rakisahwa, tusha. Disparaging
remarks, matusi.
Disparagement, n. kuumbua, &c.,
matusi.
Disparity, n. ihilafu, tafauti.
Dispassionate, a. pasipo kupendelea,
-a haki.
Dispel, v. ondoa.
Dispensable, a. si kanuni, si-a ku-
hitajika.
Dispensary, n. nyumba ya kutoa
dawa, nyumba ya tabibu.
Dispensation, n. kutoa, mgawo;
(divine) maongosha ya Mungu,
madarakya; (special leave) ruhuru.
Dispense, v. gawanya, toa [dawa,
&c.]. Dispense with, si sumia, si
taka, ondoa, weka mbali.
Dispense, v. tawanya, enesa, ondoa;
(neut.) tawanyaika, &c.
Dispersion, n. eno, utawanyaiko,
kuondwa, &c.
Dispirit, v. legeza moyo, toa tamaa.
Displace, v. toa katika mahali pake,
weka vibaya, twaa mahali pa.
Display, v. onyesha, tembeza, angasa.  
— n. wonyesha, tamasha, uremo.  
Make a display, piga [ingia] usherere, fanya jahari [usheka].  
Displease, v. chukisa.  
Displeasure, n. chuki, uchungu.  
Disport oneself, v. chesachesa.  
Disposal, n. (arrangement) matengeesa, madaraka, kuandika; (rule, control) amri, hukumia, ihiini; (use, distribution) mgavo, maenesi, matumisi; (sale) kuusa. At the disposal of, chinzi ya, katika mkonewa, tayari kwa.  
Dispose, v. (arrange) anadika, weka taratibu, tengenesa; (use) tumia; (direct) ongosa, eleesa. Dispose of, (settle) hukumia, kata mambo ya, amuria; (make away with) komesha, usia mbali, tumifika mbali, aka, toa. Be disposed to, taka, penda, eleeka.  
Disposer, n. mtengenesaji, mwenyi amri.  
Disposition, n. (character) moyo, tabia; (inclination) eleeko, kwataka; (arrangements) madaraka, taratibu.  
Disposses, v. toa, ondosha, fukusa.  
Disprove, n. kuonya uwongo, makubutu ya kuonya uwongo.  
Disproportion, n. [kali ya kuwa si cheo ao kadiri ya kufaa], si sawa, si -linganiyu.  
Disproportionate, a. -enyi Disproportion.  
Disprove, v. onya uwongo, shuhudia kama sivyo.  
Disputable, a. -enyi matata, si yaki, si hakika.  
Disputant, n. mshindani [wa maneno], metataj, mboji. I was one of the disputants, mimi walikuwamu katika maneno yale.  
Disputatious, n. mitu wa Dispute, -gomvi, &c.  
Dispute, n. ushindani wa maneno, kubishana, mateto, ugomvi, maneno.  
— v. shindana kwa maneno, bishana, tetana, gombana.  
Disqualification, n. (deprivation) kuonolewa haki, &c.; (incapacity) kutowesa; (stop, obstruction) kisuio, kikomo.  
Disqualification, v. (debar) ondolea haki, gombeza, karimisha; (render unfit, incapacitate) suia, ondolea ngwau [uwewe, &c.]. Be disqualified, ondolewa haki, &c.; (be unfit) si faa, si stahili, si wesa. He is disqualified, hawesi, hastahili, hafai; (debarred) amegombeswa, &c.  
Disquiet, Disquietude, n. fataha, uthia, haraka, kuhangaika.  
— v. fataha, harakisha, sambua, pechecha.  
Disquisition, n. maneno [ya kueleza jambo], maneno mengi.  
Disregard, v. si angalia, acha, tharau.  
— n. kutoangalia, &c.  
Disrelish, v. si taka, si penda.  
— n. kutotaka, chuki.  
Disrepair, n. kali mbaya, kali ya kushariika, kuchakaa.  
Disreputable, a. -enyi sifa mbaya.  
Disrepute, n. sifa mbaya.  
Disrespect, n. ukosefu wa keshima, kukosa adabu.  
Disrespectful, a. -kosefu wa adabu [keshima, &c.]. Be disrespectful, runja keshima, kosa adabu.  
Disrobe, v. vua, vulia.  
Disruption, n. kupasuka.  
Dissatisfaction, n. uchungu.  
Dissatisfied, a. si -ralhi, -enyi uchungu.  
Dissect, v. kata vipande vipande [kuwa maana ya kutasama ndani].  
Dissection, n. kukata, &c. (Tab. Dissect).  
Dissemble, v. ficha, geusa; (neut.) fizicha, jigeya.  
Dissembler, n. mnafighi [wa-].  
Dissemble, v. enesa, tawanya.  
Dissension, n. fitina, ugomvi.  
Dissent, v. si kubali, si rithia, si patana.  
— n. kutokubali, makataso, kukan; (in religion) kujitenga [waitojitenga, wasiokubaliana] na Kanisa (Tab. Church) la Ingeresa.
Dissenter, n. [asiyekubali amri ya Kanisa la Ingerera].
Dissentient, a. -a kuona vingine, -a kutokubali, -enyi shauri ngine, nia mbali.
Dissertation, n. [maneno mengi ya kuelesa ao kufundisha ao ya maa-
rifa], maneno, kitabu.
Disserver, v. tenga, kata.
Dissimilar, a. si sawa, mbali, -enyi tofauti.
Dissimilarity, n. tofauti, ihtilafu.
Dissimulation, n. unafiki.
Dissipate, v. tapanyatapanya, ondolea mbali, ondoa kabisa.
Dissipation, n. asherati, uasherati, ulevi, ufasi; (dispersion, loss) ondoleo, upotenu; (frivolity) masungumso matupu, kuchesa.
Dissociate, v. tenga, kata, weka mbali.
Dissolute, a. -fisadi, -potofu, -ashe-
ratii, -levii.
Dissolution, n. (end) mwisho; (death) mausti; (destruction) kuka-
ribika.
Dissolve, v. (melt) yeyusha, (neut.) yeyuka; (destroy) vunjia, fungua, komeshia, (neut.) vunjika, kwisha.
Dissuance, n. sauti sisisolingana, makelele; (difference) tofaunti.
Dissuasion, n. sauti kwa maneno, &c. (Tas. Dissuade).
Dissuasive, a. -a Dissuasion.
Dissyllable, n. -a Syllables mbili.
Distaff, n. [kijiji cha kukuunjia usi, chenyi donge la usi].
Distance, n. urefu wa kati; (in travelling) muendo; (interval) na-
fasi ya kati, nafasi; (in time) wakati, muda; (distant place) palipo mbali, mbali. Keep your distance, jitenga.
— v. pitilia.
Distant, a. mbali; (indistinct) si thahiri; (cold, reserved) si -ku-
njufu, si -a moyo, baridi. A distant relative, naugu lakini si karibu.
Distant, n. kutopenda, machukio, chuki.
Distanteful, a. -a kuchukisa.
Distemper, n. ugonjwa [wa nyama]; (thin glue) sheresi.
Distend, n. vimbwa, nyosha, tanua, ongesa, panua.
Distention, n. kwimba, kvimbishiwa, &c.
Distich, n. [simbo wa mistari mi-
wili, mashairi mawili pamoja].
Distil, v. tonesha, (neut.) lona; (spirits, &c.) [fanyisa dawa ao mvi-
nyo kwa kupika; fanyisa maji safi].
Distillation, n. kutonesha, &c.
Distillery, n. nyumba ya Distilla-
tion.
Distinct, a. (different) -ngine, mba-
limbali, mojamoja; (clear) thahiri, wasi, kiada. Speak slowly and distinctly, sema kiada, pambaswa. These matters are entirely distinct from each other, mambo haya hayapatani.
Distinction, n. (difference) tofauti; (honour) heshima, sita.
Distinctive, a. -a kupambanua, -a ku-
onyeshaa, -a peke yake, -a mitindo.
Distinctness, n. uthahiri.
Distinguishing, v. pambanua, bainisha, 
chagua, weka mbali; (confer hon-
our) tukusa, pasha sita; (perceive) ona, tambua. He greatly distin-
guished himself, alihipatia sita 
kubwa.
Distinguishable, a. -a kutambuli-
kana, -a kuonekana, thahiri.
Distinguished, a. -teule, -a fahari,
tukufu, mashuhuri, bora.
Distort, v. (disfigure) popota, um-
bua; (pervert) geusa vibaya, haribu maana ya.
Distortion, n. (by disease) lemaa, 
kumbuka; (perversion) uharibu,
upotofu.
Distract, v. (draw attention) achi-
sha kasi, ondoa katika shughuli,
Distracted, a. -enyi fathaa, &c. (Tas. Distraction).

Distraction, n. (unsettlement) fathaa, mashaka, haraka, wasimo; (rest) pusmsisho, kituliso, mcheso.

Distrain, v. lipisa, tosa kwa nguvi, twaa kwa nguvi, filisi.

Drista, n. kuifulisi, kilipisa.

Distinguise, v. sumba, thiisha, chokoza, lema, thikisha.

— n. shidda, thiik, uthia, msiba, mashaka, husuni; (distrain) kufilisi, kuifulisika.

Distribute, v. (give out, divide) toa, gawa, gawanya, enesa; (arrange) ainisha, panga, andika.

Distributor, n. mgawanya, mwemesi.

Distribution, n. mgawanya, mgawo, maenesi.

District, n. (of country) inki, upande, jimbo, wilaya; (of town) mtaa [mi-]; (division) fungu [ma-], sehemu.

Distrust, v. si amini, si sadiki, onea shaka, tuhumu, thania, fanyia hathari.

— n. hathari, hofu, utuhumu.

Distrustful, a. -enyi hathari, -sioamini.

Disturb, v. (anno) sumba, amsha, shughulisha, pekecha; (disarrange) chafua, boruga, tia fujo. Do not disturb yourself, starche.

Disturbance, n. (riot) fitina, kero, uthia; (disarrangement) machafuko, fujo.

Disunion, n. (discord) fitina, kutopatana, umomvu, si shauri moja, halii mbalii; (separation) kutengana.

Disunite, v. tenga, farikisha, kata.

Disuse, n. kutotumika. This path has fallen into disuse, njia hii imekuja, haitumiki.

— v. acha kutumia, acha.

Ditch, n. handaki, shimo [ma-], msinji [mi-].

Ditto, n. ileile, kama kwansa, sawa sawa.

Ditty, n. [uimbo mdogo wa kitoto], utumbuuso.

Divertio, a. -a kwongesa mkojo, -a kukojoasha.

Diurnal, a. (daily) -a kila sikii, sikii kwa sikii; (in daylight) -a mchana.

Divan, n. kiti [kitubwa cheniyi mito], matakia.

Dive, v. sana majini, piga mbisi.

Diver, n. mpiga mbisi, msumia [lulu, &c.].

Diverge, v. enda njia singine singine, endambalimbal, towanyika; (differ) -wa mbalimbal.

Divergence, n. kwenda njia singine singine, kwenda upande; (difference) tofauti.

Divergent, a. -a kwenda upande, mbalimbal.

Divers, a. marithawa, -indi, -ngine -ngine.

Diverse, a. mbalimbal, namna nyinigi, -ngine -ngine.

Diversify, v. fanya mbalimbal [namna nyinigi, si ginsi moja].

Diversions, n. kugwesa, kupotoka, kupotosha; (pastime) mcheso, masungumzo; (restful change) [jambo la kuachisha kasi], pusmsisho; (stratagem) kudanganya adui, hila.

Diversities, n. tofauti, thiilafu.

Divert, v. geusa upande, potosha; (relieve, amuse) achisha kasi, furahisha, chokesha.

Divorting, a. -a kuchekesa.

Divest, v. tua, twalita.

Divide, v. (into parts) kata, pasma, vunja; (separate) tenga, pita kati ya; (distribute) gawa, gawanya; (set at variance) farikisha, fitini; (net.) tengwa, gawanyika. The road divides, njia inagawanyika.

Dividend, n. sehemu ya fayida; (in arithmetic) [hesabu yenyi kugawanyika, kigawanyiko].

Divination, n. magusi, kupiga bao [ramli, falaks].

Divine, v. (foretell) agwa, jua.
Divine, a. -a Muungu, kama -a Muungu, -a dini, -takatifu; (surpassing) bora sana, -tukufu, -a fahari, ajabu.

— n. mwaimu wa dini, muenyi elimu ya mambo ya Muungu.

Divine service, n. ibada ya Muungu, dini.

Diving-bell, n. [chombo cha kusamishia watu chini ya maji].

Divinity, n. uwungu, umuwungu, asili ya Muungu, Muungu; (theology) elimu ya mambo ya Muungu.

Divisible, a. -a kugawanyikana.

Division, n. (operation) kutenga, matengo; (in arithmetic) mkasama; (distribution) mgawo, gawanyiko; (variance) tafauti, fitina; (partition) kitu cha kutenga, kiyambasa; (part) kitu kilichotengeka, fungu [ma-], mkato [mi-]; (of army) sehemu, nusu, kikosi, sehemu ya jeshi.

Divisor, n. (in arithmetic) kigawanyo.

Divorce, n. talaka.

— v. tangua ndoa, acha, tena, talaki.

Divulge, v. fumbua [siri], toa wasi.

Disinness, n. kisungusungu.

Dissey, a. -a kisungusungu, -a kutia kisungusungu; (precipitate) -a haraka, si-gendu.

Do, v. (p.t. Did, pf. t. Done) tenda, fanya; (finish) maliza, isha; (be useful) faa; (cheat) danganya, punja, shinda; (be, go on) -wa na kali, endelea. How do you do? hujambo? jambo? kali gani? I am doing well, sijambo, kali nyema, nafaniwa. It will not do, haijafai, haiendi. It is done, (finished) imekwisha, imemali-sika; (cooked) imeinwa. He is done, amechoka, ameshindwa. Do over, funika, paka. Be done, done for, shindwa potea, salimika ajali. Do for, polena, angamisa, wa; (suffice) faa, tosha; (affect) fomyia, tendea. Do without, si tumia, si taka, si hitaji. Do with (find use for), tumia; (have dealings with) shughulika na. Have to do with, shughulika na. I have done with it, simo tena, sfanyi tena, situmii tena, sina neno naye tena. Do away with, ondoa kabisa. Do do it, tafathali ufanje, nataka sana ufanje. Do you want it? I do, waiata? nataka. Do (well, ill) by, tendea [masuri, mabaya].

Doodle, a. -ti, -sikilifu, makini.

Docility, n. uti, usikisi, makini.

Dock, v. kata, katisa, fuipisha.

—, Dookyard, n. (for ships) gudi, majahaba.

Doctor, n. tabibu, mganga, daktari; (learned man) mwaimu.

— v. ganga, tia dawa, ugusa.

Doctrinal, a. -a Doctrine.

Doctrine, n. elimu, ilimu, mafundi-sho ya dini, mathekebu, imani, kanuni; (idea) nia. It is his doctrine, ndiyo aonavyo mwe-nyewe.

Document, n. kati, andiko, cheti, kataba.

Documentary, a. -a kati, -enyi kuandikwa.

Dodge, n. hila, kitimbi, mtgv [mi-].

— v. epa, jiepuka.

Doe, n. Deer jike.

Doer, n. mienda [wa-], aliyetenda [jambo fulani].

Does, v. Yas. Do.

Doff, v. vua.

Dog, n. mbwa; (pariah) mbwa koko.

— v. fuata [kama mbwa wa ku-winda], ganda.

Dog-days, n. siku za jua kali.

Doge, n. [mfalme wa Venesio samani].

Dogged, a. (obstinate) -shupafu, -gumu; (firm) habiti.

Doggerel, a. mashairi [ya upusi, hafsu].

Dogma, n. fundisho la kanuni [la sharti].

Dogmatic, a. -a sharti, -a kanuni;
Dogmatism, n. ushupafu wa maneno, kushika maneno mno, kukata maneno, maneno makau.

Dogmatise, v. kata maneno, shika mno shauri [maneno].

Dog-star, n. Shiraa (Ar.).

Doing, n. matendo, mwenendo. Grand doing, siku kuw, michezo, tamasha, makau.

Dole, n. posho; (alms) sadaka, kidogo.

— v. gawanya kidogo kidogo.

Doleful, a. -a husumi, -zito.

Doll, n. mtoto wa bandia.


Dolorous, a. kama Doleful.

Dolphin, n. [samaki kama nyamgumi mdoogo].

Dolt, n. mjinga [-wa-].

Domain, n. milki, inchi. That is my domain, kasi yangu ile.

Dome, n. sege, kuuba.

Domestic, a. -a nyumbani. A domestic person, of domestic tastes, mkaa nyumbani, mta'wa. A domestic, mitumishi [-wa-].

Domesticate, v. fuga, kalisha nyumbani.

Domioile, n. nyumba, makao.

Dominant, a. -kuw, -a ngwuv.

Dominate, v. (rule) tawala, -wa na amri juu ya; (prevail) -wa na ngwuv, shinda.

Domination, n. utawala, hukumu, ngwuv.

Domineer, v. fanya jeuri, toa ngwuv, onea. He is a domineering man, hupiga ubwana, ubwana mwongi.

Dominion, n. mamlaka, utawala; (country) milki, ufalme. Be under the dominion of, shinda na, -wa chini ya.

Don, v. vaa, jivika, jivalia.

Donation, n. sawadi, athia [adja], ada, hedaya, bakshishi.

Done, pt. t. ya Do. Be done, (finished)

isha, malisika, salimika ajali; (overcome) shindwa; (deceived) danganyika; (tired out) choka sana.

Donkey, n. (riding) punda; (for loads, mainland) punda kiongwe [vi-], kiongwe.

Donor, n. [mwenyi kutoa ao kupa], mpaji, mtoa.

Doom, n. (fate) ajali; (judgement) hukumu.

— v. (destine) weka; (sentence) pasisha hukumu.

Doomsday, n. siku ya mwisho [ya kuhukumiwa ulimwengu].

Door, n. mlango [mi-]. Indoors, ndani ya nyumba, ndani. Out of doors, nje ya nyumba, nje. Next door to, karibu na. Lay at his door, shtaki, tia hatiyanu mwa.

Doorkeeper, n. bawabu wa mlango, mnyoje[wa-] mlango. Door-chain, risa. Door-post, mwimo [mi-].

Door-step (sill), kisingiti [vi-].

Dormant, a. -a kulaa; (disused) -siofumika, -siokufa.

Dormitory, n. chumba cha kulaala.

Dose, n. [kiisi cha dawa, kadiri ya dawa ya siku moja ao ya marra moja]. A good dose, wingi, tele.

— v. nyuesha dawa.

Dot, n. nukta, alama ndojo, kitone.

— v. tia nukta. Dot about, tia huko na huko. Be dotted about, tapakaa, tawanyika.

Dotage, n. usslulu, ukongwe, upusi wa kisee.

Dotard, n. mjinga, msulu.

Dote, v. (be silly) sulu. Dote on, pendelea, tia habbani, tumusa.

Double, a. maradufu, marra mbili; (in pairs) -wili-wili, kwa josi; (deceitful) -a hila, -a nia mbili, si -aminifu. Double dealing, usanja, hila; ukopi.

— v. sidisha marra mbili, fanya marudufu; (turn back) genuka, rudi nyuma; (go quickly) kasa mwendo, kimbia. Double a cape, sunguka rasi, pitia rasi, faulu.

— n. marra mbili; (counterpart)
mwenisì, sawì, msano. At the double, mibio.
Double-barrelled, a. -a midomo mi-
willi.
Double-minded, a. -a nia mbìli, si-
nyofu, -enyi hila, kaoleni.
Doubt, n. shaka [ma-], tashwishi,
waswasi.
— v. -wa na shaka, ona shaka,
fanya tashwishi (Ar.). I doubt it,
sisadiki.
Doubtful, a. (irresolute) -enyi ma-
shaka; (uncertain) si hakika, si
yakini, -siyofika, si ihakiri. The
issue was doubtful, haikutukikana
kuakwweja.
Doubtless, adv. pasi po shaka, ha-
kuna shaka, yakini, na am.
Dough, n. [unga uliotiwa maji na
chachu tayari kuwokwa], bumbwi.
Doughty, a. kodari.
Douse, v. mwagia maji, lowesha.
Dove, n. hua.
Dovetail, v. (mortise) ungisha kwa
ndimi.
Dowager, n. [bibi mkubwa].
Down, n. vitima vyenyi majani;
(fine hair, &c.) uliaka [ma-]. Ups
and downs, mabadii, mapindusi.
— adv. (below) chini; (low, de-
pressed) katika hali haijui, katika
husuni; (of descent, duration, de-
crease) toka jui, tokea samani,
[kwa gini ya kushusha ao kupu-
gwsa]. Come down, shuka; (de-
crease) punguka. Down with it !
angusha, vinja, angamisa!
Downcast, a. -enyi husuni, -sito.
Be downcast, shika tama.
Downfall, n. maanguko, maanga-
misi. A downfall of rain, muna
nyangi, tufanu.
Down-hearted, a. kama Downcast.
Downhill, a. -a kuja chini, -a ku-
geuka hali mbaya, rahisi.
Downpour, n. A downpour of rain,
muna nyingi.
Downright, a. -nyofu, wasi, halisi.
Downward, a. kama Downhill.
Downy, a. laini, -ororo, -a malaika.
Downy, n. mahari.

Doxology, n. [umbo wa kumiitu
tusa Muungu].
Dose, v. sinsia.
Dosen, n. kumi na mbili, dasan.
Drab, a. -a rangi nyewe.
Draft, n. (sketch, design) sanamu,
mwandiko; (of soldiers) kundi
dogo la askari; (cheque) hati
ya kulipa jetha, hundi, awala;
(carrying) uchukusi; (current of
air) upepo, mvuto wa pepo, baridi
ikipila; (amount drunk) [kiasi cha
kinywaji ao cha dawa]; (depth)
[kadiria ya kwenda chini merikebu,
kadiria ya maji yake ya kuielea].
Drafts (game), dama.
— v. (design) andika, piga sanamu
ya, toa; (select, separate) chagwa,
tenga.
Draft-animal, n. mnyama wa kasi.
Drag, v. kokota, vuta, burura; (go
slowly) enda kwa shidda; (search)
tafutia, tafuta katika.
— n. (hindrance) kisuio; (net)
wavu; (carriage) [gari kuwoka].
Drag-net, n. jarija [la kusama chini].
Dragoman, mkaimitani.
Dragoon, n. [joka lenyi mbawa].
Dragoon-fly, n. kering'ende.
Dragoon, n. asirika mpanda frasi.
— v. onea vibaya.
Drain, n. mfereji [mi-], mfumbi
[mi-]; (removal, waste) upotu,
mpunguo, ondoole; (heavy expense)
gharama kuwoka.
— v. (draw off) churukiza, tiri-
risha, pitisha; (make drainage)
[fanyia mfereji ya kuchukulia
takataka]; (exhaust) kumba, tumia
mbali; (trickle away) tiririka;
(carry off water of) chukua maji
yote ya.
Drainage, n. [kuchukua maji, ku-
pita maji kwa vijito; (sewers)
mfereji ya taka].
Drake, n. bata ndume.
Drama, n. [mcheso wa vinyago,
mcheso wa kujigesa wangi,
wu kuonyeshwa sambo ya katika
hadithi kama yalivyokwana mambu
yenyewe, mcheso wa Theatre;
Drawbridge, n. ulalo, mtatoga.

Draver, n. (of a table) ntoto wa mesa; (draughtsman) mwandishi [wa sanamu]. Chest of drawers, [sanduku lenyi watoto].

Drawers, n. soruali.

Drawing, n. kuandika sanamu; (picture) sanamu, andiko [ma-], choro [ma-], taswira.

Drawing-room, n. sibule.


Dravm, v. A drawn battle, game, &c., [vita ao mcheso pasimoshinda mtu, ushindani wa sawa sawa].

— pf. t. ya Draw.

Dread, v. agopa.

— n. woga, hofu.

Dreadful, a. -a hofu, -a tisho.

Dream, n. ndoto.

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Dreamt, Dreamed) ota.

Dreamy, a. kama ndoto, -enyi kuota ndoto, -sinsia.

Drear, Dreary, a. pasipo furaha, kama ukiwa, -a kutia kusumi, -baya.

Dredge, Dredger, n. [wamu ao chombo cha kusolea taka majini].

Dregu, n. takataka, kishinda, tamma, machuyo, masimbe.


Dress, n. nguo, mavasi, mvao; (woman's) kisutu, hanga.

— v. vika, (neut.) vaa; (adorn) pamba; (cook) pika; (apply medicine, &c.) tia dawa; (arrange in line) panga [asikari]; (set ready) tengenesa, andaa; (dress finely) piga umalididi, jivalia; (prepare raw material) chambua.

Dresser, n. mesa ya jikoni; (doctor's assistant) mganga mdogo.

Dressing, n. (of calico) dondo; (medical) dawa ya kubandika; (keeping line) utaratibu [wa kwanga asikari]; (love of dress) umalididi. Dressing-room, pakudizii nguo.
Drew, p. t. ya Draw.
Dribble, v. tiririka, dondoka.
Dribble, n. kidogo. By dribbles, kidogo kidogo.
Drift, v. chukuliwa; (loiter) sitasita, tanga.
— n. takataka; (current) munto; (meaning) maana.
Droll, n. (boring tool) keke; (military) utaratibu wa asiki, kwotasi.
— v. panga asiki, fundisha; (neut.) cheza [asiki], cheza gwariidi; (make hole) sua, manyatundu, tobo; (with a drill) pekecha.
Drinking, v. (p. t. Drank, pf. t. Drunk) nywa; (receive gladly) pokea [sikia, ona] kwa furaha; (get drunk) lewa. Drink to, Drink the health of, salimu [kwa kunywea mwinyo], pagia salamu.
— n. kinywa, kinywaji [vi-], cha-kinywa; (alcoholic) kilo.
Drinntable, a. -a kunyweka.
Drinker, n. mnywaji; (drunkard) mlevi.
DrIp, v. tona, dondoka, tiririka.
Dripping, n. (of meat) uto wa nyama; (dropping) kutona, manyunya.
Drive, v. (p. t. Drive, pf. t. Driven) endesa kwa ngwau, ongusa kwa ngwau; (drive away) kimbia, fukusa; (in carriage) chukua kwa gari, (neut.)enda kwa gari, tembea kwa gari; (force, urge) sukuma, sukumisa, shurutisha. Drive an engine, endessa gari, simima gari. Drive a nail, gongomea. Drive at, taka, jaribia. Drive a tunnel or hole, fukua, fanya shimo [tundwe]. Let drive, piga.
— n. mwendo katika gari, njia ya kuendea gari.
Drivel, v. toka ule; (talk foolishly) pumbasiika, payuka, pusa.
— n. upusi.
Driven, pf. t. ya Drive.
— n. msimamisi wa gari [frasi, &c.], saisi.
Drissile, n. manyunya.
Droll, a. -a kuchekeshi, -leshteshi.
Drollery, n. ubishi, uchekeshaji, msaka, utesheshi.
Dromedary, n. ngamia [ya kimisir].
Drone, n. nyuki ndume; (lazy person) msimbe, mwivu; (monotone) mwimi.
Drop, v. fisia, zimia, thoofika, shuka; (let down) inamisha, shusha.
Drop, v. anguka, ponyoka, shuka; (stop) koma, isha; (let go) acha, angusha; (utter) toa neno; (of water, &c.) tona; (grain) dondoka; (leaves) pukutika; (wind) legea. Drop into, tumbukia.
— n. tone [ma-], kitone [vi-]; [kitu] chenyi kushuka ao kushuka.
(Prov.) Many drops fill the bucket, haba na haba hujasa kibaba.
Dropsy, n. istiska (Ar.), tumbo la maji, kwimba.
Dross, n. (scum) povu; (of metals, &c.) mavi [ya chuma, ya madini], tomo la chuma; (fool, rubbish) upusi, takatake.
Drought, n. kukosa mwua siku nyangi, ukau, kiu.
Drove, p. t. ya Drive.
— n. kundi la nyama.
Drover, n. mchungaji [wa-] wa nyama.
Drown, v. tosa majini, samisha, tumbukia; (overwhelm, silence) shinda, nyamasisha. Be drowned, tola, -fa maji.
Drowsiness, n. leppe, leppe ya usingizi.
Drowsey, a. -enyi leppe, &c.
Drubbing, n. Give a rubbing to, piga sana [mtu].
Drudge, n. mtu wa kasi, mtumwa; (female) mjakasi.
Drudgery, n. kasi gumu, utumwa.
Drug, n. dawa.
— v. nywesha dawa ya ngwau [sumu, kilo].
Drugget, n. sulia.
Druggist, n. mwusa dawa, mwenyi duka la madawa.
Druid, n. [kahini wa Waingeresa wa samani].
Drum, n. ngoma [ya kupiga], [chochote chenyi mfano wa ngoma]
pipa. kopo, &c.; (of ear) ngosi kati ya siki, kiwambo cha siki; (sound of drum) dundo.
— v. piga ngoma; pigapiga, go-ngagongu.

Drunk, Drunken (Be), v. lewa.
Get drunk, jilevya. Make drunk, levya.
— pf. t. ya Drink.

Drunkard, n. mlevi [wa-].

Drunkenness, n. ulevi.

Dry, a. -kawa, yabir; (waterless)
kame, pasipo mvua, pasipo maji;
(plain) si -a kupenenda; (severe)
-kali, -gumu. A dry discourse, maneno baridi.
— v. kausha; (clothes) anika,
(neut.) kauka, nyauka.

Dry goods, n. [bihaa kama nguo, si vyakula].

Dry-nurse, n. [mlesi alishaye mtoto asimnyonyeshi].

Dual, a. -a watu wawili, -a vitu viwili.

Dub, v. pasha jina la heshima, taja.

Dubious, a. -enyi mashaka, si kahika, si -aminifu.

Ducal, a. -a Duke.

Ducat, n. [fetha ya Ulaya samani, kama reale mbili, pangine reale moja].

Duchess, n. [Duke wa kike, mkewe Duke].

Duchy, n. = Ducedom.

Duck, n. baia [ma-]. Make ducks and drakes of, fuya, tupa.
— v. choya, tumbukiza majini; (bend down) inama, jikunja.

Duet, n. mchirisi [mi-], kichirizi [vi-], nywele.

Ductile, a. -a kwutikana.

Duotility, n. kwutikanaka.

Dudgeon, n. chuki, mfundo.

Due, n. habi, halali, mal, ustahili, desturi, ada; (tax) ushuru, kodi.
— a. -a habi, &c. (Tas. Due, n.).
Due to, kwa sababu ya; (befitting)
-a kupasa, wajibu. It is due to the sun, ni kwa sababu ya jua.

The ship is due to-day, meriketu ingekuya leo, leo ni siku yake.

Duel, n. pigano [la watu wawili].

Duet, n. umbo [wa waimboj wa-
wili].

Dug, n. titi [ma-].
— p. t. na pf. t. ya Dig.

Dugong, n. nguva.

Duke, n. [mtu mwenyi cheo bora
kupita wote illa mfalme, mtu
mkubwa sana], sheki.

Dukedom, n. [milki ao daraja ya
Duke].

Dulcon, a. -tamu [kusikia].

Dull, a. -sito, -pumbifu, pasipo akili
nyangi; (slow) si -epesi, si -elekevu,
si -a bidii, si -a furaha; (dim) si
-a kung'aa, si -angafuu; (dark)
-a gisa, -a mawingu, -ensi kidogo;
(tedious) -a kuchukisa; (blunt)
butu. A dull discourse, maneno
baridi, maneno masito [hayana
kiungo]. Get dull (colour), chu-
juka, chakaa.

Dullness, n. usito, &c. (Tas. Dull).

Duly, adv. vizuri, ipasavyo, tara-
tibu, kwa kawaida, kwa wakati
wake, sawa sawa.

Dumb, a. bubu. Be dumbfounded,
tundawaa, shikwa na bumbuasi.

Dumb-bells, n. [vyuma visito vya
kuchezwa].

Dummy, n. mafano mtupu, kifani tu;
sanamu.

Dumpling, n. maandasi masito,
bumunda [ma-].

Dumps, n. chuki, hasira, mfundo.

Dun, a. -ensi kidogo.
— v. taka fetha kwa makelule,
kamia, lipisa deni, tosa fetha;
(harass) uchi, sumbua.

Dunoe, n. mjinga kabisa.

Dung, n. mavi, samadi.

Dungeon, n. geresa, kifungo.

Dung-hill, n. chungu la samadi,
ja.

Dupe, v. danganya, punja, kopa.
— n. barathuli, mjinga.

Duplicate, n. nakulu, mwensi,
-ngine mafano mmoja, -ngine sawa
sawa.
Duplicity, n. kila, udanganyifu, unafiki, ihsilafu.

Durable, a. -a kuka sana, -a da-yima, si -a kuharibika upesi, -a avusi.

Duration, n. aushi, maisha, muda, wakati, uendeleo.

Durbur, n. barasa. Hold a durbar, fanya barasa, barisi.

Durian, n. finessi ya kisungu.

During, prep. wakati wa, pindi ya, kwa.

Durst, p. t. ya Dare.

Dusk, n. gisa ya jioni, magaribi.

Dusky, a. -a gisa kidogo, -eusi kidogo.

Dust, n. vumbi [ma-]; (on a road) tifutifu. Throw dust in the eyes of, kosesha, danganya. Raise a dust, tisua; (make disturbance) fanya fitina [makelele]. — v. futa vumbi, pangusa; (by beating) kukuta.

Duster, n. kitambaa [cha kupa-nguza].

Dusty, a. -enyi maumbi, a tifutifu. Dusty.

Dutch, a. -a Holland.

Duteous, Dutiful, a. -tii, -sikilifu, -a kuheshimu wasee.

Duty, n. ipasayo, haki, kasi; (toll) ushuru, kodi; (compliments) salaan. It is my duty, imenipasa. Duty bids me, imenibidi. Duties of social station, daraja, cheo.

Dwarf, n. kibeti [vi-], mbilikimo [wa-]. Be dwarfed or dwarfish, kundaa, via.

Dwell, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Dwelt) kaa, shinda, fanya makao. Dwell on, Dwell upon (a subject, point, &c.); toa maneno mengi juu ya, fikiri sana, elesa sana, sumbuuka.

Dweller, n. mkasi, msalia.

Dwelling, n. makao, makasi, masi-kani.

Dwelt, p. t. na pf. t. ya Dwell.

Dwindle, v. punguka, chakaa, thoo-fika.


— v. tia rangi.

Dying, n. na a. kufa, -a kufani.


Dynamics, n. [eimu ya nguvu za kuendesha].

Dynamite, n. baruti [yanguvu sana].

Dynasty, n. jamaa ya mfalme.

Dysentery, n. tumbo la kuharadamu.

Dyspepsia, n., Dyspeptic, a. I have dyspepsia, I am dyspeptic, tumbo langu kaliweki chakula vema; tumbo gumu, chakula hakipiti.

E.

Each, a. killa -moja, -moja-moja.

Each soldier, each of the soldiers; killa asikari, asikari wote. Each one, killa mtu mbalimbali. Each other, wao kwa wao, killa mtu na mwesimwe; (with verbs)-ana. Beat each other, pigana, chapana. Talk to each other, ongeana, sungumzana.

Eager, a. -a Eagerness.

Eagerness, n. moyo, bidii, wepesi, shauko, tamaa, kutaka; (excessive) pupa, harara.

Eagle, n. tai.

Ear, n. sikio [ma-]; (of corn) suke [ma-]. Give ear, sikia, sikilisa. Bring about the ears, fanyia mawangamisi ya. Set by the ears, tia fitina [sogomvu]. Ear ornaments, kipuli, kipini, jasi.

Earl, n. [jina la heshima, la mtu mkubwa wa cheo, wa pili yake Marquis].

Earldom, n. [daraja ao miliki ya Earl].

Early, a. na adv. mapema, -a afai-jiri; (premature) mele ya wakati wake, upesi, karibu, -languifiu; (ancient) -a kale, -a samani.

Earn, v. pata [kwa kasi], chuma, stahili.

Earnest, a. -a jukudi, -a bidii, -a moyo, -a nguvu, -a kweli.

— n. bidii, jukudi; (pledge) arabuni, rahani, amana. In earnest, kweli, kwu moyo. Be in earnest,
kasa moyo, taka [many] kwa moyo, jifunga, jilahidi.

Ear-ring, n. [pete ya sikio].

Earshot, n. kadiri ya kusikia maneno. He is not within earshot, hapati kusikia.

Earth, n. (land) inch, arthi: (soil) udongo; (the planet) dunia, ulimwengu.

Earthen, a.-a udongo. Earthenware, vitu [vyombo] vya udongo; (coarse Indian) vyombo vya Jawa; (fine white) vyombo vya Sina, vyombo vya kauli.

Earthly, a. -a dunia hii, -a chini, -nyonge.

Earthquake, n. tetemeko [tetemo] la inch.

Earthwork, n. boma la udongo.

Earthly, a. -a udongo; (bad) -nyonge, -baya.

Ease, n. raha, utulivu, amani; (after pain) faraja. Be ill at ease, -wa na fathaa, taharuki, sumbuka. Be at ease, Feel at ease, starehe, kunjuka, changani'ka. Put at ease, sterehisa, teremeshia. With ease, pasipo bidi, rahisi, upesi.

v. tulisa, fariji, sterehisa; (of pain) nyamasisha, pungusa, ondolea maumivu; (make easy) rahisisi. Ease oneself, enda chooni.

Easel, n. [mti wa kwegemesa sanamu, ao wa kuchukua ubau wa kundikia].

Easily, adv. rahisi, upesi, marra moja.

Easiness, n. urahisi, wepesi.

East, n. mashariki, mawao [macho ya jua.

East, n. Pasaka [siku kuu ya kufuka Isa Masiya].

Eastern, Easterly, a. -a mashariki.

East-wind, n. matlai.

Easy, a. rahisi, -epesi, -a marra moja; (quiet) -a raha, tulivu, -rathi, pasipo uthia; (lax) -pole, si -gumu, si -sito, -epesi.

Eat, v. (p. t. Ate, pf. t. Eaten) -la, tafuna; (take food with fingers) mega. Eat enough, shiba. Eat (ye), kuleni. Eat one's words, rudisha [geusa] maneno, kiri uwongo.

Eatable, a. -a kulika.

Eaten, pf. t. ya Bat.

Eating-house, n. mkahawani.

Eaves, n. mchirisi [mi-], upenwa.

Eavesdropper, n. aukisi [ma-].

Ebb, v. -pwa, shinduka; (lessen) punguka, -fa.

n. maji ya kupwa.

Ebony, n. mpingo; (colour) weusi.

Ebrity, n. utevi.

Ebullition, n. mchomko; (outburst) ukali, mkaso, kipindi.

Ecocentric, a. -geni, -a kinyongo, -a kasirani, si taratibu, si kawaida. He is eccentric, afuata roho yake, ashika yake, hasikii maneno.

Ecentricity, n. ajabu, upeni; nia mbali, desturi mbali, kinyongo.

Eclesiastes, n. [kitabu kimoja cha Bible, Mhubiri].


Eclesiastical, a. -a Kanisa la Masiya, -a padre, -a dini.

Eclesiastious, n. [kitabu cha Isa bin Sirak].

Echo, n. mwangi; (likeness) mfano, kifani, kivuli; (response) jibu, witiiko.

v. toa mwangi; (respond) jibu, itikia, sema tena.

Eclogat, n. uzuri, urembo, fahari, sifa nyangi.

Elocution, n. na a. [mti wa kuchagua-chagua, hasikii wangine, kwiji-chagulia mwenye, -a kuchagua katika mengi, si kufuata moja], mintisi, -a uteusi.

Elocutionism, n. kuwa Elocution, uteusi.

Ellipse, n. kupatwa mwesi [jua]; (obscuration) kupitilia, kushindwa.

v. shinda, pita, acha nyuma.

Be eclipsed, patwa, liwa; (obscured) shindwa, pisiliwa mbali.

Elliptic, n. [njia ya jua angani,
na mstari wa chini yake katika
inchi].
Economical, a. -enyi kupunguzisha
gharama, -enyi kiasi cha kutoa
fetha, -kabithi, -gumu; (cheap)
rahis.
Economize, v. punguzisha gharama,
shika kiasi cha kutoa fetha, weka
akiba, tumia kwa kiasi, kabithi.
Economy, n. kiasi cha kutumia fetha,
ukabithi; (careful arrangement)
utaratibu, matengeneo, madaraka.
Ecstasy, n. kipindi cha furaha,
mshangao, halii ya kurukwa na
akili. To be in ecstasies of joy,
kujipindapinda kwa furaha.
Estatico, a. -a kurusha akili, -a
kurukwa na akili, -a nguvu mno,
-ingi mno.
Ecumenical, a. -a ulimwengu wote,
-a mambo ya walinwengu wote.
An ecumenical council, [mkutano
mkwana wa maaskofu wote wa
Kanisa la Masiya].
Eddy, n. msunguko [wa maji, wa
hewa], msingo [mi-], mkondo wa
maji.
Edge, n. (of river, rock, &c.) ukingo;
(of a cloth) upindo; (of a weapon,
tool) makali; (of a place) mpaka;
(keenness) ukali. Give an edge to,
tia makali, noa. Set the teeth
on edge, tia gansi la meno; (give
offence) chukisa.
Edgewise, adv. kwa upanga, kwa
makali.
Edging, n. (of a cloth) tarasa, upindo.
Edible, a. -a kuiska.
Edict, n. amri, sheria.
Edification, n. kuendelea [kwa maarifa ao wema], kujengea; (neut.)
kuendelea, kujengea.
Edifice, n. jumba [ma-].
Edify, v. ongezea maarifa, ongosa,
jenja.
Edit, v. tengenesa kitabu [tayari
kupigwa chapa], toa kitabu.
Edition, n. [namna fullani ya
kitabu].
Editor, n. mtengenesaji wa kitabu,
katibu, mstimulisi.

Educate, v. somesha, funza, fundisha,
elenisha; (bring up) lea; (morally)
ongosa, adilisha, rudi; (in manners)
adibisha. An educated person
(a man of education), mtaalamu,
mtu wa adili, mtu wa adabu,
mwenyi kujua mambo, mjusi,
mwenyi kuurevuka.
Education, n. kusoma, kufundishwa,
malesi, ulesi; (results of teaching)
maarifa, adabu. He is a friend of
native education, apenda watu
wesii wasome. True education is
the harmonious development of the
whole nature of each individual,
intellectual, moral, physical, spirit-
ual, malezi halisi ni kumsitawisha
killa mtu utu wake woke pamoja,
(intellectual) akili, (moral) moyo,
(physical) mwili, (spiritual) roho.
Educator, n. mlesi, mkufunsi, mwa-
limu.
Educate, v. tosa, too.
Heli, n. [nyoka ya maji], mkungwa
[mi-].
Efface, v. futa, fuita nisali, ondoa
pia, haribu habisa.
Effect, n. (result) mwisho, matokeo,
mambo ya baadaye, kasi; (practical
outcome) jambo, tendo; (meaning)
maana; (force) nguvu. In effect,
maana yake, kwa amali, kweli.
To this effect, to the following
effect, kama hivi, kwa maana hi.
Without effect, burre. For effect,
kwa kujifahirisha. Effects (prop-
erty), vyombo, mali. Take effect,
tenda kasi yake, -wa na njia. Give
effect to, tende kasi, tia nguvu.
Produce an effect, tenda kasi [ya
kushangasa, ya kusita, ya kufi-
hisha, ya kujurahisha, ya kuhu-
sunisha, &c.]. Carry into effect,
tumia, fikiliza, faulu, timilisa. Be
the effect of, -wa kwa sababu ya.
Have the effect of, mwisho wake ni,
kasi yake ni. The effects of the war,
mambo yaliyotukia kwa sababu ya
vila, mambo ya baadaye.

— v. fanya, fanyiza, timiliza,
pata.
Effective, Effactual, Effacious, a. -a nguvu, -a kufaa, -enyi njia.
Effeminacy, n. kuwa Effeminate.
Effeminate, a. -a kike, -tepetefu, -oga, -a anasa, thaiju.
Effervesce, v. chemka, fanya povu.
Effervescence, n. mchemko, povu.
Effete, a. kuchaka, -a kuishwa nguvu, thaiju; (barren) tassa.
Efficacy, n. nguvu, mafaa, kasi.
Efficiency, n. utendaji, uhodari, uweso, kasi.
Efficient, a. -a nguvu, -a kufaa, -enyi njia, -a kasi.
Effigy, n. sanamu, msano, sura.
Efflorescence, n. kutoa unga, unga, mavumbi meupe, utandu.
Effluent, n. [mlo utokao siwani].
Effluvium, n. uvundu, harufu mbaya.
Efflux, n. kutoa, kitu kitokacho [kama maji].
Effort, n. juhudi, bidii, kujariibu.
Make an effort, jitahidi, (moral) jibidi.
Effrontery, n. macho makavu, kiburi.
Effulgence, n. mwanga, mn'ao, wangoja.
Effusion, n. kutoa, kumwaga, kumwagika; maneno mengi.
Effusive, a. -unjufu, -ingi wa maneno, -ingi wa upendo.
Egg, n. yapi [m]; (white) ute; (yolk) thin; (shell) kaka, ganda.
— on, v. sukuma, sukumisa, harakisha.
Egg-shell, n. ganda la yapi; (empty) kaka.
Egotism, n. majisifu, kushika lake, kujipendelea, choyo.
Egotistic, a. -enyi Egotism.
Egregious, a. -kubwa sana, pasipo kiasi, -baya.
Egress, n. njia ya kutoka, [uweso wa, rukusa ya] kutoka, matokeo.
Egypt, n. Misri.
Eight, n. na a. nane, themanya.
Eighteen, n. na a. kumi na nane, themaniashara.
Eighth, a. -anane. An eighth (part), themuni.

Eighty, n. na a. themanini.
Either, a. -moja, -moja yo yote, -mojwapo.
— adv. Nor did I do that either, wala hiyo sikuiifanya.
— conj. ama, ao. Either... or, ao... ao.
Ejaculate, v. toa neno la ghafula.
Ejaculation, n. neno la ghafula.
Eject, v. toa, ondosha, fukusa; (vomit) tapika.
Ejection, n. kutoa, kutoka, ondoleo.
Eke out, v. ongesa, sidisha, dumisha, fulisa.
Elaborate, v. timiliza, kamilisha, fanyisa sana, hitimisha.
— a. -a kasi nyangi, -suri.
Elaboration, n. kasi nyangi, uzuri.
Eland, n. [nyama] mpofu [wa-].
Elapse, v. pita.
Elastic, a. -a kunyumbuka, kama mpira. Be elastic, nyumbuka.
Elasticity, n. halai ya kunyumbuka.
Elate, v. tia furaha [kiburi, matumaini, moyo mkusi].
Elation, n. matumaini, furaha.
Elbow, n. kisisino [cha mkono], kivi [vi-].
— v. piga kikumbo.
Elbow-room, n. nafasi.
Elder, n. mzee [wa-], sheki [ma-]; [mti wa Ulaya].
—, Eldest, a. -kubwa [kwa umri].
Elderly, a. -see kidogo.
Elect, v. chagua [kwa kasi ao daraja bora, kuwa-kubwa], chagua, teua; (decide) nia, asimu.
— a. -teule. Bride elect, bidi harusi.
Election, n. [kuchagua mtu kuwa jumbe ao mkubwa, mehangu wo wakubwa], kuchagua, kutena.
Electioneer, v. [shuruisha ao sukumisa watu kuchagua mtu fullami kuwa mkubwa].
Elector, n. mwenyi kuchagua, mehanguzi, mteusi (Tas. Election).
Electoral, a. -enyi kuchagua, -a Election.
Electric, a. -a Electricity; (rapid) -epesi mno ajabu. Electric telegraph, simu.
Electrician, n. mweny i maarifa ya Electricity.
Electricity, n. [asili ya umeme, na elimu yake], jasibu (Ar.).
Electrify, v. stushakwa Electricity; (astonish) stusha sana, shangasa mno, rusha akili ya.
Elegance, n. usuri, jamala, madaha, umbaji; (of speech) usemaji, ufasa ha.
Elegant, a. -enyi Elegance, -buja; (of language) fasidi.
Elegy, n. mashairi [ya kuombole sa].
Element, n. (environment) ulimwengu; (four elements) [hewa, udongo, moto, maji]; (elementary substance or fact) kitu cha asili, jambo la asili; (part) sehemu, nusu. Elements (in teaching), mwango, miango. He is in his element, ajiona kuwa kwake, [kwao, &c.]. Strife of the elements, thkbruba, tufane, machafuko ya bahari, pepo nyungi.
Elementary, a. -a asili, -a mwanzo, -a kwansa.
Elephant, n. tembo, ndovu.
Elephantiasis, n. (leprous) jethamu; (of leg) teende.
Elephantine, a. -kubwa mno, kama tembo.
Elevate, v. inua, kweza, panisha, panza, pa lisa, tueka; (elate) furaha, tuma nisha; (promote) idishia cheo, keshimu, kusa; (improve) ongosa vema, adilisha.
Elevated, a. -a juu, -a kutinuka; -kuu, bora, -a furaha, -a tuma ini.
Elevation, n. kuinua, kui nuka, &c. (Tas. Elevate); cheo bora, utu kufu, keshima; (height) urefu wa kwenda juu; (hill) kilima, kisu gulu.
Elevator, n. [mtambo wa kupandisha].
Eleven, n. na a. edashara, kumi na moja.
Eleventh, a. -a edashara.
Elf, Elfin, n. simwi, jini, timvi, mwana timvi.
Elfish, a. -a Elf.
Elicit, v. tosa, onyesha, thihi risha.
Elide, v. katia neno, toa harufu, toa nusu ya neno.
Eligibility, n. kuwa Eligible.
Eligible, a. -a kufaa, -a kustahili, -a kuchaguliwa, -teule.
Eliminate, v. toa.
Elimination, n. kutoa.
Elision, n. [kukatia neno nusu yake].
Elite, n. jamii ya watu bora, uteule, wangwana.
elixir, n. [dawa ya nguvu sana, dawa ya ajabu].
Elk, n. [nyama kama Deer mkubwa].
Ellipse, Ellipsis, n. (in Gram.) [ku ruka ao kuacha neno]; (in Geom.) mviringo [kama yai, si kama chungwa]. There is an ellipse of a word, neno moja limepunguka [halimo, limerukwa].
Elliptic, a. -a Ellipse.
Elm, n. [mti wa Ulaya].
Elocution, n. maarifa ya usemaji, uzoeju wa kunena.
Elocutionist, n. mweny i maarifa ya usemaji, mzeofu wa maneno.
Elongate, v. ongesa urefu, tanua, nyosha.
Elongation, n. kwongesa urefu.
Eloge, v. kimbia [kwenda kuolewa kwa siri], toroka.
Elopement, n. kükimbia, u toro.
Eloquence, n. usemaji, ufasa ha wa maneno, ushawishi, maneno ya ku vuta.
Eloquent, a. -enyi Eloquence.
Else, a. -ngine.
— conj. na adv. (otherwise) kama siyoo; (besides) tena.
Elsewhere, adv. pangine, pangi nepo.
Elucidate, v. fasana, elesa, thihi risha.
Elucidation, n. masafanusi, maelezo, ukunjufu.
Elude, n. kimbia, epa, epuka.
Elusion, n. hila.
Elusory, a. -a hila, -danganyifu.
Elysian, a. -a Elysium.
Elysium, n. (final bliss) pepo ya
Emblazon, v. pamba kwa rangi nyingi.

Embassy, n. junkie [ma-]; kazi [nyumba] ya barazi, ubarazi.

Embassador, n. uhipi, nungu.

Embellishment, n. mapambo, usuri.

Embassy, n. kaa la moto, kaa [ma-], majiku ya moto.

Ember Days, n. [wakati'mne se ku-funga Wamashiya siku tatu katika killa mwaka, robo mwaka].

Embattled, v. kia, nyang'anya.

Embezzlement, n. usisi.

Embitter, v. kafisira, ongesea uchungu.

Emblazon, v. pamba kwa rangi nyingi.

Emblem, n. mfano [mi-], kifani, mthali, alama.

Emblematic, a. -enyi mfano, -a mthali, -enyi maana, -enyi fumbo.

Embodiment, n. kupata mwili [umbo]; mfano haswa, asi, umbo, onekano. He is the embodiment of goodness, ya mwema haswa halisi.

Embodiment, v. fanyia mwili [umbo]; unganisha, -wa -moja na, tia pamoja, tia ndani, weka.

Embolden, v. pa moyo mkua, tia moyo [ugumu], pasha moyo, sukuma.

Emboss, v. nakshi, kuta nakshi. Embossed work, kazi ya kisundu-nundu, nakshi.

Embower, v. sungushia [miti, masa, &c.].

Embrace, v. pambaja, kumbatia, kumbatiana; (accept) kubali kwa moyo, tumia kwa bidii; (include) shika, -wa na, weka.

— n. pambaja, kumbatia, wambiso.

Embrasure, n. tundu ukutani [la kupenyesa misinga ao bunduki], dirisha [ma-].

Embrocation, n. dawa ya kupaka.

Embroider, v. tariizi.

Embroidery, n. almari; (stitched) tariizi, kigwe.

Embroider, v. fitini, fitinisha, pekecha, chafua.

Embroilment, n. matata, fitina, uthia, machafuko, ghasia.

Embryo, n. tungama, mimba; (germ) mbegu, kiini, moyo; (origin) mwango, asi.

Emend, v. safi, sakishiwa, tenge-

Emendment, n. tengenesa la ma-

Emerald, n. sumaradi.

Emergency, n. jambo la ghafula, uthuru, kisushi; (danger) hatari, mashaka.

Emery, n. [vumbi jensi la kusugulia madini na kusikatua], msasa.
Emetic, n. tapisho, dawa la kutapisho.

Emigrant, n. [mtu ahiamiye inchi ngine], mkajiri.

Emigrate, v. hamia inchi ngine, ha-jiri.

Emigration, n. kuhama, uhajiri.

Eminence, n. kuwa na sifa, &c. (Tas. Eminent); (hill) kilima, kisugulu.

Eminent, a. -enyi sifa na kujuli-kana, -kuu, -enyi cheo, mashukuri.

Eminently, adv. sana, kabisa.

Emir, n. amiri [ma-], shekhi [ma-].

Emissary, n. mjumbe [wa-], tume, mpelesesi [wa-].

Emission, n. kuwata, kutoka.

Emit, v. toa nye.

Emolument, n. fayida, pato, msahara, chumo.

Emotion, n. kuhangaika, kuchomeka moyo, kuona msituko [furaha, huruma, msinga], cho chote cha kuchomesha moyo.

Emotional, a. -a Emotion, -a kuhangaisha, &c.

Empale, v. choma na mti, penyesa mti.

Emperor, n. mfalme mkuu, Kaisari.

Emphasis, n. mkaso, nguvu.

Emphasize, v. kasa sauji [katika kunena], paasa sauji, tam'ka kwa nguvu; (give force to) tia nguvu, kasa.

Emphatic, a. -a nguvu, -a mkaso.

Emphatically, adv. kwa nguvu; (certainly) bila shaka, sana.

Empire, n. ufalme, miliki; (sovereignty) enzi kuu.

Empirical, Empiric, a. [-a bahati wala si -a hakika, -sofu wa kasi wala si -just, -a kujaribu wala si kujua], -a kubahatisha.

Empiricism, n. [kufanya kasi kwa majaribu wala si kwa maarifa, kwa kuizoea wala si kwa kujua sababu, kwa bahati wala si kwa hakika], ubahatisho.

Employ, v. tumia; (make use of) tumia. Employ oneself in, jishughulisha na.

Employé, n. mtumwa [wa-], kibaruwa [vi-], mtu wa msahara.

Employment, n. kasi, utumwa, uchumi, shughuli, amali.

Emporium, n. [mti wenyi biashara nyungi]; (market) soko kuu, maduka.

Empower, v. weshesha, pasha amri [hukumu, nguvu], jali.

Empress, n. mke wa Emperor, Sultan, Seyidina, Kaisaria.

Empiness, n. uwasi, nafasi wazi, halu ya kuwa-tupu; (stupidity) akili chache.

Empty, a. -tupu, pasimo kitu, wazi ndani.

— v. mwaga, miminia mbali, toa yote yaliyomo, kumba, futa.

Empty-headed, a. -enyi akili chache.

Empyrean, n. anga ya juu, mbingu.

Emulate, v. (try to equal) taka kuwa sawa, taka kupita juhudi, shinda-na na; (rival) wa sawa na, jana na, karibia.

Emulation, n. ushindani, moyo wa [bidi ya] kushindana; (envy) hasidi.

Emulous, a. -a Emulation. Be emulous of, = Emulate.

Emulsion, n. [dawa nsito kidogo kama masiwa].

En route, adv. njiani, katika safari.

En masse, kititi, jamii, jumla.

Enable, v. weshesha, tia nguvu, jalia.

Enact, v. toa amri, janya sheria.

Enactment,n.amri sheria; (making a law) kufanya sheria.

Enamel, n. [rang'ingumu ya kung'aa kama kilo].

Enamour, v. washia tamaa, tia shauko, ashikisha, tamanisha, chunusha. Be enamoured of, ashiiki, taman sana, chunuka.

Encamp, v. tua, janya kituo, panga, bwaga.

Encampment, n. (of caravan, soldiers, &c.) kituo [vi-], matuo, kambi.

Encase, v. funika, zungusha, funga.

Encaustic, a. -a kwokwa, -a kuchomeka.
End, v. komesha, kata; (neut.) isha, koma; (complete, finish) maliza, ishilisa.

Endanger, v. hatirisha, tia hatarini, ponza.

Endear, v. pendekesa.

Endearment, n. mapendesi, ubeenbelesi [ma-].

Endeavour, v. jaribia, toa bidii, jithahidi.

Endemic, n. [ugenjwa ulioko siku zote katika mahali ao inchi fullani].

Ending, n. mwisho; (in grammar) harufu za mwisho.

Endless, a. -a dayima, -a milele, pasipo mwisho; (over long) -ingi sana, -a burre.

Endorse, v. andikia jina, tia mkono, tia sahihi, sahihi; (accept) kubali, penda, sufu, rithia.

Endow (with), v. (give property to) wekeka mali wakfu, kapitihi kwa mali; (grant to) jalia, -pa, tolea. He is endowed with great gifts, ameja- kwa kupita mengi sana.

Endowment, n. kwakeka [kwake- kwa] wakfu, matoleo, mali; [jambo zuri la kufaa kama akili, usuri, nguvu, &c.].

Endue, v. -pa, jalia, tolea.

Endurable, a. -a kuchukulika.

Endurance, n. uwumiliu, saburi; (durability) kudumu, maisha, aushi.

Endure, v. (last) ishi, dumu; (suffer) vumilia, stahimili, chukua.

Endwise, adv. ncha kwa ncha; kivimawima, kwa kusimama.

Enema, n. [dawa ya kuingiza mkunduni].

Emeny, n. adui, mtesi, mshindani.

Energetic, a. -a Energy.

Energy, n. nguvu, bidii, wepesi, utendaaji.

Enervate, v. thoofiska, legeza, ondo-lea nguvu.


Enforce, v. tiltia nguvu, tosa kwa nguvu; (a law) fikilisa, fanya kwa.
Enforced, a. -a lazimu, -a sharti, -a ngwv.

Enforcement, n. kutumia ngwv, kutiwa ngwv.

Enfranchise, v. weka huru, pasha ungwana; (give franchise) pasha wenyeye wa mji (Tas. Franchise).

Enfranchisement, n. uhuru, ungwana; (citizenship) wenyeye.

Engage, v. (promise) ahidi; (agree) afikana, fanya sharti; (bind) junga, bidisha; (hire) tuma, ajirisha; (fight) pigana; (occupy) shughulisha, (neut.) shughulika.

He is engaged, ana shughuli; (to marry) yuna mchumba, amejunga hotuba. Engage for digging, limisha; (for harvesting) vunisha; (for milking) kamisha; (for service generally) tumisha.

Engagement, n. shughuli, kasi, ntumwa; (in war) mapigano; (promise) ahadi, sharti, maagano; (betrothal) uchumba, ahadi ya ndoa, hotuba.

Engaging, a. -enyi mapendesi [haiba, usuri].

Engender, v. saa, fanya, fanyiza, tia.

Engine, n. mitambo [mi-], chombo [vy-]; (steam) gari la moshi.

Engineer, n. misimamisi [wa gari la moshi, ao wa mitambo].

Engineering, n. [kasi ao maarifa ya Engineer], kasi kubwa [kusa-nyisa njia, madaraja, maboma, minara, mito, &c.].

Engineer, v. sungusha, sunguka.


Engrain, v. ingiliza, penyesa ndani.

It is engrafted in him, ni asili yake, ni tabia yake.

Engrave, v. chora, kata nakshi.

Engraving, n. mchoro, nakshi; (picture) sanamu, tawira.

Engross, v. vula, shughulisha, wesa, shinda.

Enhance, v. ongesa, sidisha, endelea.

Enhancement, n. maongeso, masidi.

Enigma, n. kitendawili [vi-], fumbo la maneno; (difficulty) ajabu, matata.

Enigmatio, a. -a Enigma.

Enjoin, v. amuru, agiza, onya.

Enjoy, v. furahia, ona raha, furahiwa na, pendeswa; (have) -wu na, miliki, -wa hali ya. Did you enjoy it? kusuri huko? kumekupendesa?

Enjoyment, n. furaha, kicheko, kusuri; (state, condition, possession) kuwa hali ya, kuwa na, kumiliki.

Enkindle, v. washia, chochelea, amshia.

Enlarge, v. ongesa, sidisha, tanua.

Enlargement, n. maongeso, masidi.

Enlighten, v. tia nuri, levusha, angasisha, angasa, erevusha, elimisha, fundisha, ongosa.

Enlightened, a. -angafu, -ongofu.

Be enlightened, levuka, ongoka.

Enlightenment, n. kulevuka, mwanagasa, wongofu, elimu, hekima.

Enlist, v. andika, changa, (neut.) changwa, andikwa, ingia asikari; (employ) tia, jitia [karika kasi], tumia.

Enlistment, n. kuandika [kuji-andika] asikari, chango; (employment) kutumia, kutumika.

Enliven, v. furahiwa, kunjua uso wa, sitawisha, changamisha, tele-mesha.

Enmity, n. wadui, ushinde, adawa, husuma.

Ennoble, v. (give rank) sidishia cheo, kusa, tukusa; (improve) ongosa vema, ongesea usuri, adilisha.

Ennui, n. uchovu, utepetevo, ukinai-fu.

Enormity, n. ubaya [wa kupita kiasi, wa kuchukika], jambo bayo mno, kosa kuu.

Enormous, a. -kubwa mno kupita kiasi.

Enough, a., adv., n. -a kadiri ya kutosha, kadiri, tele. He has been good enough to give me, kwa wema wake amenipa. Be enough, tosha, kifu. Have enough, kinai, shiba,
-wa na -ingi. You will have enough of him in one day, atakukinaisha siku moja. It is enough, bassi. Have enough food, shiba.

**Enquire**, v. (ask) ulisa, usa, tafuta; (question) huji; (examine into) hakiki, chungulia, tasamia, hoihoji. **Enquiry**, n. swali [ma-], uliso [ma-], haya.

**Enrage**, v. kasirisha, ghathabisha. **Enrapture**, v. shangasa, furahisha mno. He is enraptured, ajiona kama amekusisha ingia peponi.

**Enrich**, v. ongesa mali, -pa utajiri, tajirisha, nafile; (of land) zalisha; (a subject) pamba, tia usuri.

**Enrichment**, n. kungozeka mali, usuri, &c., kunafisika; (additional matter) nyongesa.

**Enrol**, v. (soldiers, &c.) andika, changa.

**Enrolment**, n. kuandika, mchango.

**Ensnake**, v. ficha, funika, weka.

**Enshrine**, v. tunsana, kumbuka sana, weka kama tunu.

**Enshroud**, v. funika, setiiri.

**Ensign**, n. bendera; (officer) mchukusi wa bendera, ofsa mdogo.

**Enslave**, v. tia utumwaani, chukua mateka, fanya watumwa.

**Enslavement**, n. utumwa, kutia [kutwa] utumwaani.

**Ensnare**, v. tega, kamata kwa hila [werevu].

**Ensuite**, v. fuata, -ja nyuma, fuatana, andama.

**Insurance**, n. = Insurance.

**Ensure**, v. = Insure.

**Entail**, v. leta nyuma yake, fanya.

**Entangle**, v. tatanisha, tia maitata, tatisa.

**Entanglement**, n. maitata, fathaa, matatizo. Wire entanglements, masango ya kutega, mitego ya masango.

**Enter** (into), v. ingia, kwenda ndani, pyna; (begin) shika, ansa; (enjoy) shika kwa moyo, furahia; (form part of) -wa nussu ya, -wamo; (write down) andika.

**Enterprise**, n. jambo kubwa [lenyi ajabu, hatari, &c.], jambo la bidii, jambo, kasi; (spirit, energy) moyo, bii, utendaji, wepesi.

**Enterprising**, a. -jasiri, -tendaji, hodari, -epesi.

**Entertain**, v. karibisha, pokea; (amuse) pensesa, furahisha, terre-meshia; (consider) shika moyoni, fikiri.

**Entertaining**, a. -a kupendesa, -a kuchekeshia, -teremesi.

**Entertainment**, n. karamu; (amusement, show) masungumzo, machezo, tamasha.

**Enthrall**, v. wesa, shinda moyo, tiisha, loga.

**Enthrallment**, n. kutisha [kutishwa] moyo, kama kupagawa.

**Entrance**, v. weka kwa kiti cha ensi, tawasa, fanya [mfalme ao askofia].

**Enthusiasm**, n. moyo [wa bidii nyi-ni, furaha nyigi, shako nyigi, mishangao mwingi, kama kulewa na furaha, &c.].

**Enthusiast**, n. mwenyi Enthusiasm.

**Enthusiastic**, a. -a Enthusiasm.

**Entice**, v. vuta kwa werevu, shawishi, tongowa.

**Enticement**, n. ushaushi, mwuto; (trials) majaribu.

**Entire**, a. -simu, pia, -ote.

**Entirely**, adv. kabisa, pia.

**Entirety**, n. [haii ya kwa -simu, pasipo kusidi ao kupunguka]. In its entirety, -simu, -ote, pia.

**Entitle**, v. (give title) taja; (give right) pasha haki. I am entitled to it, ni haki yangu. He entitled himself Sultan, alijipina Sultan.

**Entity**, n. kitu haswa.

**Entomb**, v. tia kaburini, sika.

**Entomology**, n. elimu ya wadudu.

**Entrap**, v. = Ensnare.

**Entrap**, v. = Ensnare.

**Entreat**, v. siki, omba, lalamia.
Entreaty, n. maombi, haja, malalamaiko.

Entrench, v. sungusha boma.

Entrap, v. wekea amana, aminia, kabiiti, salimia.

Entry, n. = Entrance, n.; (written record) kuandika [kabari], habari, [neno lilisoandikwa], tarihi.

Entwine, v. suka, taitisa, tatanya, funganisha.

Enumerate, v. hesabu, taja moja moja, nena.

Enumeration, n. kuhesabu, &c.

Enunciate, v. nena wazi, tangasa; (pronounce) tam'ka.

Enunciation, n. kunena wazi; (of pronouncing) matam'ko.

Envelop, v. sunguka, sungusha, funika pia.

Envelope, n. balasha; (covering) kifuniko; (rind, husk) ganda.

Envelopment, n. kifunika, kifuniko.

Envenom, v. tia sumu [schungu, ukali]; (exasperate) kasirisha.

Enviatable, a. -a kutamanika, -suri.

Envious, a. -enyi hasidi. An envious eye, kijicho.

Environ, v. sunguka, sungusha, singira.

Environment, n. msungusho, masingira; (conditions, surroundings) ulimwengu, halisi, mambo.

Environ, n. ujirani, kiunga, kando-kando.

Envoy, n. mjuumbe [wa-], tume.

Envy, n. hasidi, uwivu.

— v. onea hasidi [uwivu], husudu, tamani [mali ao halisi ya mtu mwinge].

Enwrap, v. kunja, funga, tia ndani, funika, vika.

Epaeulet, n. perenti [ma-, la begani].

Ephemeral, a. -a siku moja tu, -a kitambo, -a kupita.

Epic, n. utensi.

Epicure, n. [mtu wa kuchagua sana chakula, wa kutaka vitamu tu; mtu wa anasa tepu], mtusi.

Epieurean, a. -a ginsi ya Epicure; (Greek) mfuasi wa mwalinu Epicurus.

Epidemic, n. ugonjwa mkuu, ugonjwa wa kumbukiza watu wengi.

Epidermis, n. ngosi ya nye.

Epigram, n. shairi, mashairi; (witticism) neno jerevu la akili, jumbo la neno.

Epigrammatic, a. -a akili, -erevu.

Epilepsy, n. kijafa.

Epilogue, n. maneno ya mwisiko wa chuo, maneno ya hitimia, nyongesa.

Epiphany, n. [siku kuu ya kuone-kana Isa Masiya na wageni].

Episcopacy, n. uaskofu.

Episcopalm, a. -a askofu, -enyi ma-askofu.

Episcopalian, a. -a Kanisa lenyi kuamri wa maaskofu.

Episcopate, n. wakati [kazi] ya uaskofu; (bishops) jamii ya maaskofu.

Episode, n. [hadithi ya pili iliyoitiwa ndani yake ya kwanzu, hadithi mtoto, hadithi ndogo].

Epistle, n. waraka, barua.

Epistolary, a. -a ginsi ya barua, -a kwa barua.

Epitaph, n. [maneno yaliyoandikwa juu ya kaburi].

Epithet, n. = Adjective; neno [la kuonyesha ginsi], jina.

Epitome, n. muhiasari, fahirisini.

Epoch, n. tarihi [muda, mukulla, wakati wa jambo kubwa, wa kumbukiza, mashukuri].

Equable, a. sawasawa, si -a kubadili. He has an equable temper, habadiliki tabia, ya sawasawa siku zote.

Equal, n. (in age) kirima; (in condition, quality) mwensi.

— a. sawa, mamoja, sawasawa, si -geusi. Be equal t' the occasion, si shindwa, si fadhika. Are you equal to it? wasiweka?

— v. -wa sawa na.

Equality, n. halisi ya kuwa sawa, usawa, umoja, halisi moja.
EQUALIZE

Equalise, v. sawasisha, fanya sawa-sawa, linganisha.
Equanimity, n. moyo mtulivu, ujaratibu, upole, amani.
Equator, n. [mištari wa kusunguka dunia kati ya Poles], sitwai (Ar.).
Equerry, n. mkuu wa frasi, frasi wala, sais.
Equestrian, n. na a. mpanda frasi, -a kupanda frasi.
Equiangular, a. -enyi pembe zote sawa.
Equidistant, a. -enyi uresfu [wa kuwa mbali] sawa, mbali sawa, mwendo sawa.
Equilateral, a. -enyi ponde zote sawa.
Equilibrium, n. sawa [kama vitanga vya misani], usito sawa, uhanika mmoja. Be in equilibrium, simama sawa, sawasikana.
Equine, a. -a frasi.
Equinox, n. [majira ya kuwa sawa mchana na usiku].
Equip, v. fanya iayari, tengenesa, andaa.
Equipage, n. gari [ma-].
Equipment, n. mapambo, mavali, vyombo, vifaa, masarufu.
Equipoise, n. = Equilibrium.
Equitable, a. -a haki, ipasayo, sawa, wajibu.
Equity, n. haki, sawa.
Equivalent, a. sawa, mamoja.
— n. badala, mwensi, sawa.
Equivocal, a. -enyi matata, -a maana mbili, si wasi, si amini, si -nyofu.
Equivocate, v. tatisa maneno, toa matata ya maneno, sitasita.
Equivocation, n. matata ya maneno, madanganya, upotofu wa maneno, uwongo, unafiki.
Era, n. kama Epooh.
Eradicate, v. ng'oa kabisa, haribu pia, futia mbali.
Erase, v. futa, futia mbali.
Erasure, n. kufutu, palipo futuwa.
Ere, conj. kabla.
Erect, v. simamisha, simikisha; (construct) jenga, unda, fanyiza.
Escape, n. wokovu, kwokoka; (other way) buddi, njia ya wokovu; (surprising) kwokoka kwa ajabu. He had a narrow escape, aliokoka kwa shida. Fire-escape, ngasi ya kushukia juu ya nyumba, isingwa moto.

Escarpment, n. boromoko [ma-], palipochongoka, paliposinama, mima.

Escewh, v. epuka na, kimbia, kataa.

Escort, n. mlinzi [wa-], mfusi [ka-tika safari], asiakazi, jamis ya walinzi, &c.

— v. sindikisa, peleka njiani.

Escoulent, a. -a kulika, chakula.

Escouteleon, n. [ngao yenyi alama za rangi za kuonyesha cheo ao kisasi cha mtu].

Esophagus, n. koo.

Esoteric, a. -a ndani, -a siri, -a watu wenyi eliimi tu.

Especial, a. bora, -a peke yake, -a mtindo, -kuu, -a kwansa.

Especially, adv. sayidi, haswa, sana.

Espionage, n. upelelesi, kuchungulia.

Esplanade, n. uwanja, nja.

Espousal, n. mikaha, harusi. Es- pousal of a cause, kushika shauri, kufuata halii.

Espouse, v. osa, osa; (support) jitia katika, fuata mambo ya.

Espy, v. angalia, chungulia, gundulu- lia.

Esquire, n. [jina la heshima ya watu wadogo, mfusi].

Essay, n. (effort) bidii, jaribu; (written) habari, taarifu. Make an essay, jilahiidi, jaribu. Write an essay on, andika habari ya.

— v. jaribu, fanya bidii ya, jilahi- idi; (try, prove) hakiki.

Essence, n. asili, nafisi, kitu che- nyewe; (real character) halii, tabia; (extract, perfume) mafuta, mara- shi; (immost part, meaning) moyo, kiini, maana halisi.

Essential, a. -a asili, -a kitu che- nyewe; (indispensable) -a kanuni, -a kawaida; (pure) safi.

Essential, n. kamuni, lasima, asili.

Establish, v. weka, fanyizwa, ansisha; (make firm) weka imara, thubu- tisha; (appoint) amuru, tengenesa; (prove) kubalisha, shukudia.

Establishment, n. kuweka imara, &c.; (government) serkali; (house- hold) nyumba, kikao; (ecclesiastical) kanisa [dini] la serkali, Kanisa la Ingeresa.

Estate, n. (land) shamba; (property) mali; (state) hali, cheo.

Esteem, v. (honour) keshimu, jali, stahi; (consider) thani, kadiri, hesabu.

— n. heshima, upendo; (judgement) mawaso; (merit) sifa, thamani.

High esteem, sifa njema, thamani.

Estimable, a. -a kusheshimiwa, -a kusafisha, -ema.

Estimate, n. maafikano, ukadiri; (guess) ugisi, ubakaitisha; (account) hesabu, tarifu.

— v. kadiri, gisi; (by comparison) enenza.

Estimation, n. heshima, sifa; (judgement) nia, waso. In your estimation, wewe wamwako.

 Estrange, v. farikishia, tenga, vunja urafiki, tindikisha.

 Estrangement, n. kwunja urafiki, kufarikiana, kutindikiana.

 Estuary, n. mto [mi-], patakeapo mto, mlango, hori.

 Et cetera, = &c., na vingine vijivyo.

 Etch, v. andika sanamu [kwa ku- chora kwa kalamu halii], chora.

 Etching, n. [sanamu ya kuchora kwa kalamu], mchoro.

 Eternal, a. -a milele, pasipo mwanzo na mwisho, -a daima.

 Eternity, n. milele.

 Ether, n. [anga wa juu, hewa nye- mbamba sana]; (in medicine) [dawa ikaakayo upesi].

 Ethereal, a. -a mbinguni, -a peponi, -a juu, bora sana, embamba sana, epesi sana.

 Ethical, a. -a mambo ya adili, -a wema na ubaya, -enyi habari ya
Evangelist, n. mwandika anjili, mwenesa Anjili.
Evangelisation, n. eneo [eneso] la mafundisho ya Anjili, kufundisha imani ya Anjili.
Evangelise, v. fundisha imani ya Anjili.
Evaporate, v. geuka hewa; (be absorbed) nywewa, kauka, toweka, potea.
Evaporation, n. kugeuka hewa, kukuuka.
Evasion, n. hila, werevu, maneno ya werevu, kuepa, kuepuka.
Evasive, a. -enyi hila, &c.
Eve, n. Hawa; (evening) jioni, magrebi; (of festival) [siku ya mbele ya siku kuu singine].
Even, adv. hatia, na. Even if, ijapo.
Even if it were myself, hatta nka lama mina.
—— a. (level) sawasawa; (smooth) lini; (quiet)-tujuu; (unchanging) siobadilika; (fair) -a haki; (of number) kamili, shufwa.
Evening, n. jioni, magrebi.
Evenness, n. usawa, &c. (Tas. Even, a.).
Even-song, n. sala sa jioni.
Event, n. jambo [mambo], tuko [ma-]; (result) mwisho; (startling) shani, kisushi, jambo kubwa. At all events, kwa yo yote, iweyo yote, hakuna buddi.
Eventful, a. -enyi mambo mengi, -a ajabu.
Eventual, a. -a mwisho, mwishoni.
Eventuality, n. mwisho, tukio.
Eventually, adv. mwisho, hatima.
Evergreen, a. [mts] -siokaka, siokia, -siokufa.
Everlasting, a. -a milele.
Evermore, adv. milele.
Every, a. killa. Every one, Everybody, killa mtu, watu wote. Every bit, pia, kabisa. Every now and then, marra marra. Everywhere, potepote, kote kote, killa mahali. Every day, killa siku, marra kwa marra.

Evict, v. achisha shamba [nyumba, mali, &c.], hamisha, fukuza.
Eviction, n. kuhamisha.
Evident, a. thahir, wasi.
Evidential, a. -a kuthubutisha, mathubutu.
Evince, v. onyesha, toa wasi, thahirisha.
Evoke, v. tosa, tokesa, amsha.
Evolution, n. (growth) kuku, kuendelea, kwota; (progression) maendeleo; (change and progress) mageuzi yenzi kuendelea, mabadili na maendeleo; (of soldiers) kasi, miendo, micheso, masunguko.
Evolve, v. (produce) toa, tosa, tokesa, fanyiza; (disclose) bainisha, onyesha.
Ewe, n. kondoji jike.
Ewer, n. kopo [kubwa la maji].
Ex officio, adv. [kwa sababu ya kuwa na kasi fullani], kwa kawaida. Ex parte, si sawa, si kwa haki, si kweli. Exact, a. halisi, barabara, sawasawa; (true) -a kweli; (careful) -angaliyu, -a bidii, amini.
—— v. tosa, lipa, filisi.
Exacting, a. -kali, -a kuonea, -a kutaka kasi nyingi, -sito, -gumu.
Expiration, n. kutoka, kulipisa, utahalimu; (unjust tolls, &c.) kodi nyingi, kongo, thulumu, ufilisi.
Exactly, adv. halisi, barabara, sawasawa, sahihi.

Exactness, n. kweli, uaminifu, kawaida, ukaliisi.
Exaggerate, v. ongesa sifa [habari] mno, tukusa mno, piga chuku.
Exaggeration, n. maangeseo, sifa nyingi mno, kiungo, chuku.
Exalt, v. (raise) inua, kuesa, paza; (promote) kusa, tukusa, athimisha, sidisha cheo; (elate) furahisha, fahirisha.
Exaltation, n. kuinua &c., utukufu, athama; (elation) furaha, majinuo, kutukuka.
Exalted, a. -a cheo bora, -a furaha, -tukufu, bora.
Examination, n. kutasamia, kujaribu, kuchunguza, ukaguzi.
Examine, v. (test, try) onja, jaribia; (inspect) angalia, tazamia, kagua; (inquire into) hoji, hakiki, chungulia, dadisi, nyenya.
Examiner, n. -enyi kutasamia, &c., mkaguzi, mwulizi.
Example, n. mfano [mi-], namna, onyo [ma-]. I will make an example of him, niitamia athabu ya kwonya watu, athabu kali. Set an example to, fuasisha, tolea namna. For example, hivi, kama hivi, ginsi hii.
Exasperate, v. tia ukali, kasirisha, ghathabishe, chomeshi.
Exasperation, n. hasira kali, uchungu mwingi.
Excavate, v. chimba, fukuza.
Excavation, n. shimo, tundu, ufuo.
Exceed, v. pita, -wa sayidi ya, sidi.
Exceedingly, adv. kama nini ?, mno ajabu, sana sana.
Excel, v. pita, shinda, sidi.
Excellence, n. ubora, usuri, wema. His Excellence, liwali.
Excellent, a. bora, -suri, -ema.
Except, prep. illa, isipokuwa, bila, ghairi ya.
—— v. loa, ach, tenga, weka mbali.
Exception, n. jambo la peke yake, ihtilafu, tofauti, si sawa, si kawaida; (objection) makatazo, makindano. Take exception to, si ku-
bali, dakisi, kataa, chukiswa na.
With the exception of, = Exceptionable.
Exceptionable, a. si -suri, -baya, -kosefu.
Exceptional, a. -a peke yake, mbali, si sawa, -a tofauti, -a inutilifu.
Excess, n. kupita kiasi, kusiidi mno, masidio, winzi; (intemperance) 
uafu [ulevi, usafadi], upotofu. In excess, mno, kwa mno.
Excessive, a. mno, sayidi, -a kupita kiasi.
Exchage, v. badili, badiliisha. (In composed.)-ana. Exchange presents, 
pelekeana, pana; (compliments) 
saliniana, amkania; (services) 
fathiliiana, faliana; (blows) pitana. 
— n. Badilisho, kubadilisha; (conversion of coin &c.) mwenjo wa 
fetha, fayida ya fetha; (current price) bei; (place of exchange) 
nyambaa ya kubadilisha fetha. Rate of exchange, sarifu, sarfi. In 
exchange for, mahali pa, badala 
ya.
Exchequer, n. hasina ya serkali, 
fetha ya serkali, Mali ya mfulme.
Excise, n. ushuru, kodi.
Excoperse, a. -a kulipa kodi.
Excoiseman, n. mtoa ushuru, mlipiza 
kodi, mita wa forthia.
Exclusion, n. kukaata, mkato, kung'oa.
Exctability, n. kwa Excitable.
Excitable, a. -opesi [kwa hasira, 
furaka, &c.], -a karaka.
Excite, v. taharakisha, am'sha, chomesha, chokesha, wakisha, suka- 
suka; (cause) fanya, fanyisa. Excite attention, tasamisha, vuta 
macho, stusha. Excite desire, tama 
manisha, vuta, sisim'sha. Be ex 
cited, in an excited state, angaika, 
taharuki, sisim'ka.
Excitement, n. haraka, juhudi, 
fathaa; (exciting object) jambo la 
kukarakisha [furakisha, ogofisha, lenyi hatari]. Be in a state of 
excitement, angaika, taharuki, fa 
thaika, &c.
Exciting, a. -a kustusha, -a kuhari 

kisha, -a kutia furaha [hofu, 
ajabu].
Exclalm, v. sema kwa sauti kuu, 
lia, palisa sauti, pigi kelele.
Exclamation, n. lio, liso, ukelele.
Exclude, v. (remove, shut out) toa, 
ondoa, weka mbali, tenga; (refuse) 
kataa, suia, fungia mlango.
Exclusion, n. kutoa, kutolewa, &c.
Exclusive, a. -a peke yake [yao, 
&c.], -a kuchagachagua, pasimo 
wangine, -moja. Exclusive of, 
pasio, billa, ghairi ya. An ex 
clusive person, mkinafu, mpweke.
Exclusively, adv. peke yake, tu, 
bassi. Refer exclusively to, kusika 
na. Almost exclusively, karibu 
yote.
Excoigate, v. tunga, jua kwa kushi 
kiri.
Excommunicate, v. ondoa katika 
Kanisa la Masiya, tena katika 
Usharika Mtakatifu, karimisha.
Excommunication, n. kuharimi 
sha, &c. (Tas. Excommunicate).
Excrement, n. mavi, samadi, ma 
nyesi.
Excrecence, n. [kitu kama] 
tesi, nundu, kinundu; (on skin) 
choa.
Excrete, v. toa [jaso, mkojo, &c.], 
-nya.
Excretion, n. [kitu kitokacho mvil 
ini, kama] jaso, mkojo, &c.
Excoriating, a. -a kumisa mno, 
-a kualibisha sana.
Exculpate, v. (acquit) sameke, achi 
lia, toa hatiyanji; (excuse) teetea, uturu.
Exculpation, n. kusamehe, &c.; 
uturu, matetesi.
Exursion, n. matembei, safari, 
kwenda kushinda mahali; (hostile) 
ushambuo.
Excurvate, a. -a maneno mengi, -a 
kuungesa maneno.
Excururable, a. -a kusameheka, dogo.
Excruse, v. (pardon) achilia, sameke, 
uturu; (allow) rukusu, halalisha; 
( obtain pardon, or allowance) pa 
tia masamaha, toa hatiyanji, ri
EXCUSE

127

thisha. Excuse me, kunrathi, niwie rathi, naomba rathi, pole.

Excuse, n. uhwuru, matelesi, nahau ya maneno, maneno ya burre, singizo, kisingizo. Make false excuses, suu, jisingisia.

Excusable, a. -a kulaaniwa, -a kuchukisa mno.

Excicate, v. apisa, laani; (loath) chukia mno.

Excoration, n. maapizo, laana, matukano.

Excute, v. malisa, fanyisa, teke-leza, timiliza; (ratify) tia sahihi, sahihisha; (obey, carry out) fiki-lisa, juasa [amri, maneno]; (put to death) ua, katu kitwa [kwa amri ya kathi ao ya serkali].

Execute a dance, piece of music, &c., chesa, pigwa ngoma.

Execution, n. (performance) utimiso, tendo, kusafanya, kasi; (putting to death) kusua, kuwa wa mungu.

Executioner, n. asikari [mwenyi kasi kufisha watu].

Executive, a. -enzi amri, -a nguvu, -tendaji.

— n. (governing power) serkali.

Executor, n. mlenyo, mfanyisa; (trustee) wakili [kwa mambo ya wosia].

Exgesia, n. nahau, mafanuni, maelelo, usafiri.

Exegetic, a. -a kuweza, &c.

Exemplar, n. mfano, namna, kio- lelo.

Exemplary, a. -a namna, -a kuonya, -a kufuata, -emana, bora.

Exemplify, v. onyesha kwa mfano, namna ya.

Exempt, v. samehe, achilia, ruhusu.

Exemption, n. ruhusa, kuachiliwa, ondoleo.

Exequies, n. maziko.

Exercise, n. stembesi, mchezo, kazi; (lesson) msomo [mi-], somo [ma-]; (practice) matumizi, masoeo; (test) majoribu, maskindano. Take exercise, tembea, punge hewa, chesa, nyosha migw, fiendea.

— v. tendeza, endesha, woza; (use)

EXILE
tumia, fanya; (trouble) sumbua, tesa; (test) jariiba. Exercise a horse, endesha, tembesa frasi. Exercise authority, office, &c., tumia, fanya. Exercise patience, toa [fanya] saburi, vumilia. Exercise oneself, jifundisha, jiwaesa, iti- hidi, fanya bidii.

Exert, v. toa, tumia; (oneself) fanya juhudi, jithidi.

Exertion, n. bidii, juhudi; (difficulty) shida, kasi.

Exhalation, n. harufu, wawanda, ukungu.

Exhale, v. toa pumusi, toa harufu, pandisha pumusi.

Exhaust, v. (finish) isha, maliza pia; (consume, use up) ondoa pia, chukua -ote, tumilia mbalu; (weary) chosa, legesa, shinda.

Exhaustion, n. kwisha, -tumiliwa -ote, &c., uchovu, ulegenu, kuishiwa nguvu, kushindwa.

Exhaustless, a. -siokwisha.

Exhibit, v. onyesha, toa wazi, tembeza, pambikisha.

Exhibition, n. onyesho, pambisho, kusembesa; (show) tamasha; (prize) tuko [ya kasi ya chuoni].

Exhibitor, n. [mwenyi kusfundishiwa chuoni burre, ao kupewa tuko ya kasi ya kwoma].

Exhibitioner, v. tia moyo [furaha, matumaini].

Exhibition, n. moyo mkuu, furaha, matumaini, ukunjifu.

Exhort, v. onya, fundisha, shauri.

Exhortation, n. maonyo, shauri.

Exhumation, n. kuchimbuwa, &c.

Exhumate, v. (dig up) chimbua, fukua; (bring to light) jufwa, funua.

Exigency, n. (need) mahitaji, sharti, lasima; (emergency) jambo la ghadafa [la hatari, la kuika msaada].

Exile, n. [kukaa, kufukusa, kuhamishwa mbali na kwao; (person) mwenyi kukaa, &c., mbali na kwao; (place, time) mahali ao muda wa kukaa, &c., mbali na kwao], wha- misho.
Exile, v. *fukusa, hamiska, ondosa.*
Exist, v. *-wa, -wako, -wa -sima, -wa hayi, kaa, ishi.* He existed on grass, aliponea majani. Where does it exist? makao yake wapi?
Does there exist such a thing as a world of spirits? There does, *kunaso pepo* i simasoo.
Existence, n. *kuwako, kukaa, usima, maisha, hakika;* (creature) kiwmba. There is no such thing in existence, *hakuna kabisa mana hii.*
Existent, a. *-enyi kuwa [kuwako, hakika], -sima, hayi.*
Exit, *Exodus, n. kutoka, kuhama, kuondoka.*
Exonerate, v. *samehe, achilia, toa hatiyani.*
Exorbitant, a. *-a kupita kiasi, -kubwa mno, -ingi mno.* His charges are exorbitant, bei yake kubwa mno, ashika ghali.
Exorcism, n. *kupungu pepo.*
Exorcise, v. *punga [pepo], toa, ondoa.*
Exordium, n. *mvanso wa maneno.*
Exoteria, a. *-a nje, -a wasi, -a watu wajinga.*
Exotico, a. *-geni, -a inchi ingine.*
Expand, v. *tanua, panua, eneza, sidisha, kusa;* (neut.) *tanuka, panuka, enea, zidi, kuva.*
Expense, n. *eneo, mapana, nafasi.*
Expansion, n. *kutanua, kutanuka, &c. (Tas. Expand), eneo.*
Expansive, a. *-enyi kutanua [kutanuka, &c.], -kunjufu.*
Expatriate, v. *simulia kwa maneno mengi, piga dono, ongeaonga.*
Expatriate, v. *hamisha, ondosa mbali ya kwao, toa katika inchi, fukusa.*
Expectant, a. *-enyi kungoja, -a kutasamia, tayari.*
Expectation, *Expectancy, n. kungoja, matumaini, kukodolea, kutasamia;* (prospect) *mambo ya mbele [ya baadaye], yatakayokuwa;* (inheritance) urithi, mali ya kurithi baadaye.
Expectorate, v. *toa mate, tema, kohoa.*
Expectoration, n. *kutema mate, makohosi.*
Expediency, n. *fayida, njia, shauri ya kufaa.*
Expedient, a. *-a kufaa, -enyi njia, -enyi fayida.* It is expedient, afa-thali.
— n. shauri, njia, hila.
Expedite, v. *himisa, endelesa, saydida.*
Expedition, n. *safari;* (speed) *wepesi, hima, haraka.*
Expeditious, a. *wepesi, -a haraka.*
Expel, v. *toa, ondosa, fukusa.*
Expend, v. *tumia, gharamu, toa fetha.*
Expenditure, n. *gharama, matumizi ya fetha.*
Expensive, n. *ghali, -a thamani, -a bei kubwa.*
— v. *pata -enyewe, jua -enyewe, patwa na.*
Experienced, a. *-enyi maarifa, -enyi kujua [kasi, mambo], -jusu, -stadi.*
Experiment, n. *jaribu [ma-], kitendo [si maneno].*
Experimental, a. *-a kujaribia, -a mambo yenye, -a hakika.*
Expert, a. *sofu, -stadi, fundi, hodari, -ekuvi.*
Expiate, v. *lipa, lipia, toa sadaka kwa, fidia.*
Expiation, n. *malipo, sadaka, fidio;* (for murder) *dia.*
Expiatory, a. -a kulipia, -a kusufia.

Expiration, n. kutoa [kupandiisha] pumusi; (end) mwisho.

Expire, v. (exhale) toa pumusi; (die) kata roho, -fa; (end) koma, kwisha, tekelea.

Explain, v. elesa, pambanua, fasiri, jafanua. Explain away, elesa vingine, geusa maana, vula.

Explanation, n. elezo, fasanusi, nahau, tafsiri; (reason) sababu, koja; (meaning) maana; (understanding) maapatano.

Explanatory, a. -a kuelea, &c., -a kutoa sababu.

Expletive, n. neno la kutukana, laana, uapo, matusu.

Explicable, a. -enyi kufasirika, -a kuelewsa.

Explicit, a. (things) wasi, thahiri, bainsi; (persons) -nyofu, amini.

Explode, v. (blow up) washa, pasua; (bring to an end) komesha, isha; (let off) tegua; (go off) waka, lia, pasuka.

Exploit, n. kitendo bora, jambo kubwa [la sifa, la hatari].

Exploration, n. safari, upelelesi [ma-], ujasusi.

Explore, v. pelelesa inchi, jasisi, tASFUJA, vumbulia, safiri kaisha.

Explorer, n. msafiri, npelelesi, mvumbulia inchi.

Explosion, n. shindo kubwa [la baruti, &c.], kipindi cha hasira, &c., tharuba.

Explosive, a. -enyi mishindo, -enyi kwunja [kutoa mishindo, kupasuka kwa nguvu], kama baruti, -a kutaka kuwaka.

— n. kitu chenyi mishindo, &c.

Exponent, n. mwvenyi kutoa habari, mtoa habari.

Export, v. peleka vitu, toa bithaa [kwenda inchi ingine kuusuwa].

— n. kupeleka, &c. (Tas. Export); maii, bithaa [za kupelekipwa inchi ingine].

Exportation, n. [kupeleka vitu inchi mbali kuusuwa].

Expose, v. (put out) toa nje, weka wasi; (uncover) funua, onyesha; (faults) chongea; (a child) tupa, acha; (to danger) tia hatarini; (to punishment) pasisha hukumu.

Exposed, a. (open) wasi, tupa; (liable) -a kupatikana, -a kupaoshwa.

Exposition, n. habari, ufasiri, eleso.

Expositor, n. mwvenyi kulafstiri [kuelesa].

Expostulate (with), v. onya kosa, toa shauri ya kusuia, suia kwa maneno, tarathia, gombeza, -aka.

Expostulation, n. maneno ya kusuia, maonyo, madakizo, magomboza, udaku.

Expostulatory, a. -a kuonya, -a kutarathia.

Exposure, n. (openness) uwasi; (being unprotected) kubaa nje [wenyi hatar, baridi, mua, jua kali, vitia, &c.]; (being outcast) kusolewa nje, kutupa; (telling of faults) machongesi.

Exfound, v. elesa, fasiri.

Express, v. (make clear) elesa, thihirisha, onyesha; (state) nena.

Express oneself, elesa maana, changua maneno; (elegantly) sarifu maneno [kwa usuri].

— a. (precise) halisi; (plain) thahiri, wasi; (speedy) -a kwenda mboi sana, -a haraka.

— n. mjumbe wa haraka, tarishi [ma-]; (train) [gari la moshi lie-dalo upesi sana].

Expression, n. (words) neno, maneno, usemi; (face) uso, sura; (statement) wonyesha, kutoa habari.

Expressionless, a. -a kipumbafu, pasipo akili, pasipo maana.

Expressive, a. -a maana sana, -a akili nyungi, -enyi habari.

Expressly, adv. halisi, makusudi.

Expulsion, n. fukuso, ondoleo, uhamisho.

Expunge, v. futa, futia mbali, toa.

Expurgate, v. takasa, safisha, sahihisha.
Exquisite, a. bora sana, -suri sana, -tanu sana, &c.; (extreme) -ingi sana, -kubwa mno.  
— n. mmalidadi, mlimbwende.  
Excind, v. katia mbali, ng oo.  
Extant, a. -enzi kuwapo, -a kuka hatta leo, -tiopu sasa.  
Extempore, Extemporary, a. -a ghafula, -a marra moja, -a pale-pale, pasipo tayari, pasipo ku-fikiri.  
Extemporize, v. toa maneno ya ghafula [jasipo tayari ao kutengemese mtile], sua, tunga, bunu.  
Extend, v. nyosha, ongesa, panua, tanua, vuta; (reach) fika; (spread) enea, enesa; (give) nyosha, toa.  
Extension, n. kunyosha, &c. (Tas. Extend); (extent) eneo, enezo.  
Extensive, a. -enzi eneo kubwa, -kubwa, -pana, -ingi.  
Extent, n. eneo, ukubwa; (degree) cheo, kadiri.  
Extrueate, v. punyusa, rahisisha [kosa, katiya, &c.], setiri, toa uthuru kwa [jambo bayi].  
Extrueating, a. -a kupungusa, -a kurihishisha, -a kusetiri.  
Extrueation, n. kisetiri, uthuru.  
Exterior, n. umbo, sura, nje.  
— a. -a nje.  
Exterminate, v. haribu kabisa, kumbi, komeshia, malisa; (root out) ng’oa.  
Extermination, n. kuharibu kabisa, kuharibika kabisa, &c.  
External, a. -anje; (foreign) -a inchi singine, -a wageni; (unessential) si -a asili, -a kuonekana na macho tu.  
Externals, n. umbo, sura, maonekano, mambo ya nje.  
Extinet, a. -su, -lisimika, -liokwisha, -siopu sasa.  
Extinction, n. kufsa, kusimika, kwi-sha, kukomesha.  
Extinguish, v. sima, simisha, komesha.  
Extinguisher, n. [kitu cha kusimishia taa].  
Extirpation, n. = Extermination.  
Extol, v. syufu, himidi, tukusa.  
Extort, v. tosa kwa ngwvu, lipisa kwa jeuri, pokonya, nyang’anya.  
Extortion, n. kutosa kwa ngwvu, &c.  
Extraction, a. -a jeuri, -a kupokonya, -thalimu.  
Extortioner, n. mtoza fetha kwa jeuri, mnyang’anya, mthalimu.  
Extra, a. -a sayidi, -a burre, si desturi, si sikwa sote.  
— adv. sayidi, juu, sana. Extra good, -ema sana.  
Extract, v. ng’oa, toa kwa kushini-kisa, tosa kwa ngwvu; (nails, &c.) kongoa; (select) chagua.  
— n. maji, mafuta; (selected pieces) mateusi, madondo.  
Extraction, n. kouta, kung’oa; (crushing) kushindika; (choice) kuchagua; (lineage) kisasi, jamaa.  
Extradition, n. [kurudisha mkimbizi inchini kwaate kuhukumiwa, makabila kurudishiana wakosaji kwa kuhumwa].  
Extraneous, a. -a nje, -a bigeni, -a sayidi.  
Extraordinarily, adv. ajabu, mno, sana.  
Extraordinary, a. ajabu, kama nini?, gani!, -geni, -a peke yake, -a minto; (irregular) si kwa desturi, si kawaida, si sawa.  
Extravagance, n. upotevu wa mali, gharama kubwa; (folly) ujinga, upotevu, wasimu.  
Extravagant, a. -a kupita kiasi, kama nini?, -a wasimo, -potevu wa mali, -a gharama nyangi.  
Extreme, a. -a mwisho, -a kipeo, -a mpakani, -a mbali kabisa, -a juu kabisa, -a chini kabisa, -a ngwvu kabisa, -a kupita kadiri, -a mno, -kali kabisa; (opinionated) -shapfu, si taratibu, si kiasi.  
— n. mwisho, upeo, mpaka, ncha, kupita kadiri.  
Extremely, adv. sana, mno, kabisa, upeo. Extremely barbarous people, washensi wa kwisha.
Extremity, n. mwišo, mpaka, pembe, kipeo, ncha; (limbs) kiungo [cha mwiši, mkono, mguu, etc.]; (emergency) hali mbaya mno, katari kubwa.

Extricate, v. toa, okoa, tananua.

Extraction, n. kutoa, kutoka, &c. (Tas. Extricate).

Extrinsic, a. -a nje, si -a asiili, -a sayidi.

Extrude, v. toa sukumiza nje.


Exuberance, n. usitawi, wingi.

Exuberant, a. -a kusitawi, -ingi sana, tele, marikhawa.

Exudation, n. matokeo [ya jasho, maji, &c.], kupapa maji, kuwija.

Exude, v. toa [maji, jasho, &c.], toka, vija, dondoka.

Exult, v. furahi, shangilia.

Exultant, a. -a furaha sana, -a shangwe.

Exultation, n. shangwe, furaha kuu.

Eye, n. jicho [macho]; (of a needle) tundu, kitundu. Up to the eyes, sana, kabisa. Have in one’s eye, kumbuka, taka, tamani. Give a blow in the eye, piga konde la jicho. Keep an eye on, angalia, tuma. A sharp eye, macho makali, kodari kuona. Open the eye, fumbua jicho. Shut the eye, fumba jicho. As far as the eye can see, hatta pepe wa macho. Have one eye, Have lost an eye, -wa na chongo.

— angalia, kasia macho, kodolea; (with envy, ill will) tumpia kijicho; (with contempt) tasama kitongo-tongo.

Eye-ball, n. mboni ya jicho.

Eye-brow, n. nyushi.

Eye-lash, Eye-lid, n. ukope [kope].

Eyleet, n. tundu, kitundu.

Eyeshot, n. upeo wa macho.

Eyesight, n. macho, kuona kwa macho. My eyesight is bad, macho yangu thatifu, sioni vema.

Eye-sore, n. chukiso [ma-].

Eye-tooth, n. [jino kubwa chini ya jicho].

Eye-witness, n. shahidi [aliyeona mwenyewe kwa macho yake].

Eyrie, n. tundu [la tae ao ndege mkubwa].

Fable, n. ngano, habiti; (fiction) uwongo.

Fabric, n. kitu kilichofanyiswa [nguo, nyumba, &c.]; namna ya kufanyiza, ginzi; (system, construction) kazi, matengenezo.

Fabricate, v. (construct) fanyiza, jenga; (invent) buni, swa, tunga.

Fabrication, n. (manufacture) kufanyiza, ifanyiswayo; (structure) jenga; (falsehood) uwongo, maneno ya kubunika.

Fabulous, a.-a uwongo, -akubunika; (marvellous) -kubwa mno, -ingi mno, ajabu.

Façade, n. [upande wa mbele wa nyumba].

Face, n. uso [ny-], swa; (front, top, interior) upande [wa mbele, wa nje, wa jwu]; (prepared side). upande uliotengeswa; (side) upande; (smoothness) usawa, ulaini; (boldness) ukavu wa macho, matumaini; (grimace) uso wa kufanya, makunjokunju ya uso. A long face, uso wa husuni, uso wa hofu. Fall on the face, anguka fulufuli [uso chini, fudifudi]. Have the face to, thubutu, si onelea haya, fanya kwa ukavu wa macho pasipo haya. Lie on the face, lala tamboni, lala fudifudi, fuama. Set the face against, katasa, gombeza, swia. Face to face, uso kwa uso, kwa kupambana, kwa kuelekeana. Meet (see, visit) face to face, wajihi, (recip.) wajihihina.

In the face of, mbele ya, machoni pa, kwa kutharu. Make faces, geusa [finyana, kunjakunja] uso. Put a bold face on, jifanya kama haithuru.

— v. simamia, simama mbele ya, -wa na uso kwa; (oppose) swia,
Fade, v. *f西亚, kauka, thoofika, punguka, chakaa, fa.*  
Faoes, n. *mavi.*  
Fag, v. *chosa, legesa kwa kasi.*  
Fag-end, n. *kipande cha ovo, ncha.*  
Faggot, n. *tifa [ma-]*, fungu la kuni.  
Fail, v. *shindwa, si weza, si pata; (miss) kosa; (lessen) punguka, legea; (come to an end) isha, tindika; (be bankrupt) fisiika; (desert) acha.* Come without fail, usikose kuja. He tried, but failed, aiijitahidi asipate.  
Failing, n. *kushindwa, upungufu, uthaiifu; (fault) kosa [ma-].*  
Failuro, n. *upungufu, ukosefu, ulegevu; (want of success) misha, kazi ya burre; (bankruptcy) kuflisika.*  
Fain (Be), v. *kubali, -wa rathi, taka.*  
Faint, v. *simia roho, legea.*  
—— a. (weak) *thaifu, -legeru, -chovu; (deficient) pasipo bidii [ngwuu, wangufu, maana wasi]; -dogo, -nyonge; (dim) -sioonekana vema.*  
Faint-hearted, n. *-oga, -enyi roho chache, thaifu wa moyo.*  
Faintness, n. *uthaiifu, ulegevu, upungufu; (dimness) gisa.*  
Fair, a. *-suri, -eupe, safi; (just) sawa, -a haki; (moderate) -a kadiri, kidogo.* The fair sex, watu wa kike, waanake. Fair weather, kusuri, kweupe, kumetaka. Fair voyage, safari njema. A fair wind, pepo nzuri. Fair play, hali moja, killa mtu sawasawa, pasipo kupendelea. Bid fair to be, taka kwa.  
—— n. *siku kuu ya sokoni, soko kuu, kupamba maduka.*  
Fairly, adv. *vissuri, &c. (Tas. Fair, a.)*  
Fairy, n. *pepo, jini [ma-], kizimwii, kivuli.*  
Faith, n. *imani, amini, umanisifu; (promise) ahadi; (religion) dimi.*  
Faithful, a. *amini, -amanisifu, -nyofu.*
Faithfulness, n. amini, umainifu.
Faithless, a. -wongo, -danganifu, -erevu.
Faithlessness, n. udanganyifu, &c.
Falcon, n. kipanga [kama tai mudogo].
Falconer, n. mjuja vilipanga.
Faldstool, n. [kiti cha kupitia magoti kwa kusali, mesa ya ku-sali].
Fall, v. (p. t. Fell, pf. t. Fallen) anguka; (be ruined) angamia, haribika; (err) kosa; (like rain) -nya; (in drops) iona, dondoka; (from hand, slip) ponyoka; (flat) lala; (diminish) punguka. Fall asleep, sinsia. Fall in, tumbukia; (of walls) bomoka; (soldiers) jipanga.
Fall out, kosana, gombana; (soldiers) ikitswa, tawanyika; (result) tokea, tukia. Fall short, punguka.
Fall to, shika kasi; (be allotted to) -wa mali ya [kasi ya]. Fall into, (a river) tokea; (a custom) solea; (a hole) tumbukia. Fall back, kwenda nyama, rudi; (decrease) punguka. Fall among, anguka, kutana na. Fall away, (get thin) konda; (revolt) asi; (be lost) potea; (lapse) kusuru, kosa. Fall down, sujudu. Fall flat, si penda, si faa. Fall foul of, pambana na. Fall off, punguka, sidi kuwa -bay; (of leaves) puku-tika. Fall on, endea, shambulia, rukia. Fall short, kosa kujika, punguka. Fall sick (ill), ingia uwele, uguwa. Fall through, kwisha, tanguka, -fa, vunjika. Fall under, -wa chini ya [katika]. Fall in love with, ashiki, shikua na mapensi [habba, shauko] ya. Let fall, angasha, bwaga.
— n. kuanguka. &c., maanguko; (decrease) upungufu; (error) kosa, thambi; (ruin) maangamisi; (death) mauti; (defeat) kushindwa, kutekwa [mi]; (descent) telem'ko, boonde; (distance down) kadiri ya kuanguka; (of rain) manyunyo, mua; (of water, cascade) maboromoko ya maji; (of tone) shusha, pungusa sauti; (autumn) mwisho wa mwaka.
Fallacious, a. -danganyifu, -a wwongo; -a kukoseha.
Fallacy, n. neno la kudanganya, hoja ya uwongo, kosa, uwongo.
Fallen, pf. t. ya Fall. A fallen woman, kahaba.
Fallibility, n. ukosefu, kukosekana na kweli.
Fallible, a. -enyi kudanganyakika, -a kukosa, -a kukosekana na kweli, -kosefu.
Fallow, a. -enyi magugu, -lioachwa magugu [vue].
Fallow-deer, n. [nyama kama paa].
False, a. -a uwongo, -nafiki, -da-nanganyifu, -wongo, si amini; (incorrect) si kweli, si halisi, si hakika; (artificial) -a kujifiswa, si -a asiilia.
Falsehood, n. uwongo.
Falsetto, n. [sauti iliogeuswa jua mmo ao nyembamba mno].
Falsification, n. ughoshi, mageusi mabaya, machanganyiko.
Falsify, v. ghoshi, geusa [vibaya], haribu.
Falsity, n. uwongo, udanganyifu.
Falter, v. sita, tanga, shangaa; (to speak faltering) sema kigugu-nizi, babai, kokota maneno.
Fame, n. sita, fasari, ukuifu.
Famed, a. = Famous.
Familiar, a. -sofu, -jusi; (sociable, genial) -kunjufu; (well known) -a kujilika, -a siku zote, -a zamani. A familiar friend, mstari, Rafiki sana. Be familiar (on familiar terms) with, jua sana, solea sana, fanya utani na. Talk familiarly to, sungumza na, ongea na.
Familiarity, n. (friendliness) mazoza, usofu, utani, urafiki; (knowledge) kujua sana, ujusi.
Familiarise, v. soeza.
Family, n. (relations) jamaa, ndugu; (household) nyumba, watu wa nyumbani; (class) ginsi, namna, jamii, kizasi; (rank) cheo bora.
A young man of family, mtoto wa watu.
Famine, n. njaa, chakula shidda.
Famish, v. shinishia kwa njaa.
Famous, a. -a sifa, -a kusifwa, maasifu, mashuhuri, -tukufu, -bayani.
Fan, n. pepeo, kipepeo, upepeo. — v. pepea.
Fanatic, n. [-enyi kushika dini kwa bidii pasipo akili], -shupafu wa dini.
Fanaticism, n. ushupafu wa dini.
Fanciful, a. [-a kwasa tu pasipo hokika, -a kutunga moyoni isiuyo akili], -a kuota, pambafu, -a kuchekeshwa.
Fancy, v. (imagine) wasa, tunga moyoni, ota, thani; (like) penda, pedelea, chagua. I fancy so, naona. — n. waso, mawaso, kwasa, nia, thana; (liking) mapendeni, upendeleo; (fad) mfundo, kasirani, kinyongo. Take a fancy to, tia habbani. Mere fancy, ndoto tu. — a. -a mno, ghali, -a kupendesa si -a kufaa. Fancy articles, vitakataka, vitu vya sanaa.
Fane, n. hekalu [ma-], kanisa [ma-].
Fanfare, n. mshindo wa matarumpele.
Fang, n. (of tooth) shina [kishina] la jino; (tooth of animal) jino [meno], chonge.
Fantastic, a. -a ajabu, -geni, -a kuchekeshwa, -pambafu, -potofu.
Far, a. na adv. mbali, sana. By far, sayidi sana. Far between, mbali wao kwa wao. As far as, hatta, mpaka, kadiri -vya. Far and wide, kote kote. Far from (let alone, not to mention, not only), licha ya. Far from it, hasha, siwyo. Be it far from me, ipukane nani, nipishie mbali.
Farse, n. [hadithi ya kuchekeshwa, yenyi uishi]; (joke) uishi, upusi.
Farsical, a. -a kuchekeshwa, -pusi.
Fare, v. -wa na hali, patwa na mambo; (be entertained) tendewa, lishwa; (proceed) enda, pata. — n. bei ya safari; (by ship) nauli; (passenger) msafiri, abiria; (food) chakula. Bill of fare, hati [venyi habari ya vyakula karumuni].
Farewell, n. kuaga, maagano; (final) buriani. Bid farewell, aga; (finally) agana [takana] buriani; (leave) acha, toka, ondokea. — a. -a kuaga, -a mwisho.
Far-fetched, a. si -a akili, -a kubahatisha tu, kama haitwesekani, pasipo maana.
Farm, n. shamba [ma-], nyumba ya muweneje wao shamba. — v. -wa na shamba, lima; (let on hire) pangisha, kodisha, ajirisha; (take on hire) panga.
Farmer, n. muweneje wao shamba.
Farmland, n. kilimo.
Farrago, n. fuyo, mchanganyiko.
Farrier, n. [fundi wa kutia chuma migwani mwa frasi].
Farrow, v. [ngurwe] zaa.
Far-seeing, Far-sighted, a. -a aki-
Farther, adv. na a. mbali sayidi, mbele, sayidi. The farther side, ng'ambo ya pili.
Farthest, adv. na a. mbali sana, mbele kubisa, kupita yote. At farthest, ndio mwisho, hakuna sayidi.
Farthing, n. pesa [ya kiingeresa].
Fascinate, v. loga, fanyia ugangu; (captivate) shinda, wesa, wula, tiisha [kwa usuri, si kwa ngwani].
Fascination, n. kuloga, kufanyia ugangu; (of beauty) mwito (Tas. Fasinate), mapendeni, usuri.
Fashion, n. (appearance) umbo, namna, sura; (habit) desturi, nguo ya desturi; (mode of dressing) desturi ya kwua nguo, mvuo, mviko; (rank) ungwana, cheo; (kind) ginsi, njia, namna; (way of the world) ulimu wengu. After a fashion, kwa kadiri. It is the
Fashion at present, ndio mtindo wa siku hisi, ndio desturi ya kivasa.

Fashion, v. fanya, fanyiza; (create) umba; (construct) unda, tenge- nesa.

Fashionable, a. -a desturi, -a siku hisi [sile], -a kiungwana.

Fast, n. mfungo, kuvinyima cha- kula, kutokula, kufungo.

— v. funga.

— a. epesi, -a kwenda mbio; (sure, firm) imara, -a kukasa; (trusty) amini; (vicious) -potofu; (lasting) -a kudumu, -a dayima. (He is) fast asleep, [yuna] usingizi msilo.


— adv. hima, upesi, kwa haraka; (much) sana, kwa kukasa; (extra- gantly) kipotofu.

Fasten, v. funga, kasa; (door) komea. Fasten on, kamata, shika sana.

Fastening, n. (act, way of) mfungo; (means of) kifungo, kiungo.

Fastidious, a. -a kuchaguachagua, -chagusi, -teusi.

Fasting, n. na a. kufungo, -a kufun- go.

Fat, n. mafuta, shahamu.

— a. -nona; (person) -neha. Grow fat, (men) nenepa, wanda, (beasts) nona.

Fatal, a. (fated) -a ajali; (deadly) -a munwiko, -a kufisha, -haribifu, -potofu.

Fatalism, n. [kusema, yote katiba, yote Musungu, binadamu hana ithiari, hawesi neno].

Fatality, n. (fate) ajali, katiba; (death) kufa, mauti; (accident) msiba.

Fate, n. (doom) ajali; (fortune) bahati; (law of nature) katiba, maumbile.

Fated, a. -a ajali, -a katiba, Muungu.

Father, n. baba, mzazi [wa-]; (ancestor) baba, babu, mzee [wa-].

Step-father, baba wa kambo.

Father-in-law, mkwe [wa-].

Grandfather, babu.

Fatherhood, n. hali ya kwara baba, ubaba.

Fatherland, n. inchi ya kusaliwa, kwetu [kwenu, kwao].

Fatherless, a. -liofiwa na baba, yatima.

Fatherly, a. kama baba, -ema, -pole.

Fathom, n. pima [ma-], futi sila, wari mbili.

— v. pima [urefu wa kwenda chini]; (understand) tambua, elewa.

Fatigue, n. ulengevu, uchovu, utufu; (trouble) taabu, kasi.

— v. chosha, legesa. Be fatigued, choka.

Fatiling, n. kinono [vi-].

Fatten, v. (man) nenepesha; (animal) nonesha; (get fat) nenepa, nona.

Fatty, n. -a mafuta, kama mafuta.

Fatuitous, Fatuous, a. -tinga, -a ujingga, -pumbaifu.


Fault-finding, n. masuto.

Faultless, a. si -kosefu wa neno lo lote, pasipo kosa, sahihi, kamili.

Faulty, a. -nyi makosa, -kosefu, -pungufu, -baya, si sawa, si sahihi.

Fauna, n. [jamii ya nyama namna zote wa inchi fullani], nyama.

Favour, n. upendeleo; (acceptance) kibali; (a favour) pendeleo [ma-], fathili, wema. Do me the favour, safathali. It was in my favour, iliikuwa njema kwangu. The matter was decided in my favour, nalishinda. In favour of, kwa ajili ya, kwa upendo wa, kwa kupendelea, kwa upande wa. Be in favour of, penda, taka, kubali. Speak in favour of, sifu, tetea,
ombea. Be in favour, pendelewa.
Find favour, kubalika, pendesa.
Curry favour with, jipendekeza kwa.
Favour, v. pendelea, kubali; (aid) sa-
yidja, faa. Favour with, jalia, -pa.
Favourable, a. -ema, -a kufaa.
Favourite, n. kipensi [vi-], mpensi [wa-].
— a. -a kupendesa.
Favouritism, n. kupendelea, map-
endelea.
Fawn, n. mtoto wa Deer, paa ndogo.
— (upon), v. jipendekeza kwa, be-
mbelasa.
Fealty, n. [uapo ao ahadi ya kutu-
mikia mtu], amini, kutumikia kwa moyo.
Fear, n. hofu, woga, uchaji; (object
of fear) kicho, kitisha.
— v. oga, ogoa, hofu, -cha, chelea.
Fearful, a. -a kutisha, -a hofu.
Fearless, a. -jasiri, -gumu, -kamu
wa macho.
Feasible, a. yamkini. It is feasible,
yawesekana, yafanyisika.
Feast, v. (entertain) karimu, kirimu,
karibisha; (eat largely) -la kara-
mu, -la sana, jilisha; (delight)
furahisha, shibisha, (neut.) jijur-
hisha.
— n. karamu, chakula chingi,
(holiday) siku kuu. Feast-day,
siku kuu.
Feast, n. tendo la ajabu, tendo kubwa,
kasi ya ngwru.
Feather, n. unyoya [nyoya], ny-
oya [na-]. Wing-feather, ubawa
[mbawa].
Featherly, a. kama nyoya, -enyi ma-
yoya.
Feature, n. schemu ya uso; (appearance)
sura, umbo; (remarkable point)
jambo la kwangaliwa [la
kuvula macho].
Febrifuge, n. dawa la homa.
Fibrile, a. -a homa.
February, n. [jina la mwesi wa
pili wa mwaka kisungu].
Feoundity, n. (animals) wsasi;
(land) baraku, neema, kuzaa sana,
rituba.
Fed, p. t. ya Feed.
Federal, a. [-a wiji ao makabila
yaliyo chini ya serkali moja] (Tas.
Federalism); -a mapatano.
Federalism, n. [hali ya jamii ya
wiji iliyo kubali kuwa anri moja
na shauri moja, upatano wa
wiji mingi chini ya serkali moja].
Fee, n. ada, bakshishi, koji.
Feeble, a. thaifu, -dogo.
Feed, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Fed) lisha,
chunga; (neut.) -la, jilisha; (fire)
chochea; (a machine, &c.) endesha,
xisihi nguwu; (gratify, increase)
xisihi, rithisha, dumisha.
— n. chakula, malisha; (fuel)
kumi, makaa; (additional matter)
yayidi.
Feeder, n. mlishi, mchungaji, [kitu
kizishishacho ao khiacho nguvu kitu
kingine].
Feel, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Felt) ona, jiona,
ona moyoni; (with fingers) tomosa,
bonyesa; (touch) mapasa, gusa;
(appear) onekana, oneka kama; (be
affected by) ingwra na, patwa na,
stushwa na. Feel, Feel deeply,
tia moyoni, tia maanani, janya
msiba, -wa na msiba. Feel (some-
thing) about (a person, &c.), onelea.
Feel for, hurumia; (with hand, feel
about for) mapasa. Feel the pulse,
kanda msipi. I feel ill, najiona
sivesi. How do you feel? wa-
onaje? It feels soft, kama nyororo.
He feels his loss, hasara yake
yamukitiyisha, afanya msiba. Feel
sure, Feel certain, jua sana, ona
hakika.
— n. kuona, kugusa. Be hard to
the feel, oneka-gumu.
Feeler, n. pembe, mkono; (test) ja-
ribu.
Feeling, n. kuona kwa upapaso;
(with hand) kupaapasa, kugusa;
(internal) kuona moyoni, nia, moyo,
mawaso ya ndani; (pity) huruma.
Hurt feelings of, (shame) kisi;
(disappoint)ghairi; (criticize) su.
Without power of feeling (dead),
-pooa. Lose feeling, pooa. Even
a bird has feeling, hatta ndege ana moyo wake.

**Feeling**, a. -a huruma, -ema.

**Feet**, pl. ya Foot.

**Feign**, v. jifanya, jigeusa; (pretend to have) -jifanya -enyi; (invent) tuuga; (counterfeit) jisingisia.

Feign sickness, jigonjwesa.

**Feint**, n. mwigo, madanganya, hila, uwongo.

**Felicitate**, v. -pa mkono, &c. (Tas. Congratulate).

**Felicitous**, a. -suri, -a kupendesa.

**Felicity**, n. kali ya heri, kujiona heri, furaha kau, suudi.

**Feline**, a. -a paka, -a kipaka.

**Fell**, v. kata, angusha.

— p. t. ya Fall.

— a. -kali, -korofi, -a kisaji.

**Fellow**, n. mwenzii; (person) mtu; (in contempt) mtu mpusi, mtu ha-fishu. Poor fellow! maskini! You fellows! jamaani!

**Fellow-countryman**, n. ndugu, kabilia moja.

**Fellow-creature**, n. kiumbe mwenzake [mwensio, &c.], kiumbe sawasawa.

**Fellow-feeling**, n. upendano, huruma.

**Fellow-servant**, n. mjoli [wa-].

**Fellowship**, n. usharika, urafiki, upatano.

**Felon**, n. [mwenyi hatiya kubwa].

Felonious, a. -a hatiya, -baya.

**Felony**, n. tendo baya sana, hatiya kubwa.

**Felt**, n. [nguo ya manyoya ya kondo isiysuyeua].

— p. t. ya Feel.

**Female**, n. mwanimake [waanake]; (of animals) jike [majike].

— a. -ke, -a kike; (of animals) jike.

**Feminine**, a. kama Female, -a namna ya kike, istahilivyo mwanimake, -a waanake.

**Fen**, n. [inchi sawa ya majimaji na matope mengi].

**Fence**, n. wa [nyua]; (of stone) kitulu; (as defence) boma [mwa-].

— v. chesa wawili kwa panga, shindana; (enclose) fanyia ua, sungusha wa [kitulu].

**Fenoing**, n. ua, kufanya ua; (materials) masungusho; (game) [nicheso wa kupigana panga].

**Fender**, n. [kitu cha kuingia moto], kinga.

**Fenugreek**, n. uatu.

**Ferment**, n. uchachu, chachu; (boiling) chemko; (disorder) uthia. Be in a ferment, chemka; (be excited) taharaki, chafuka, kasirika, hangoika.

— v. chacha, chachuka.

**Fermentation**, n. kuchachuka, kasi ya uchachu; (excitement) uchafuko, haifisa, haraka.

**Ferocious**, a. -kali.

**Ferocity**, n. ukali.

**Ferret**, n. [kinyama kama cheche].

— v. tatufatatufia, pelelusa. Ferret out, tosa wasi.

**Ferruginous**, a. -enyi chuma.

**Ferrule**, n. (ring) pete, kikuku, noleo.

**Ferry**, n. kivuko [vi-]; (boat) [chombo ao mashua ya kuwsha watu mtoni].

— (over), v. vusha, vukisha.

**Ferryman**, n. mvushaji [wa-].

**Fertile**, a. -a kusaa sana, -a neema, -a baraka.

**Fertility**, n. kusaa sana, usuaa, neema, baraka.

**Fervency**, n. bidii, moyo wa bidii, juhudi.

**Fervent**, a. -enyi moyo wa bidii, -pem, -a juhudi.

**Fervid**, a. kama Fervent.

**Fervour**, n. kama Fervenoy.

**Festal**, a. -a siku kuu, -a furaha, -a karamu.

**Fester**, v. toa usaha, kasirika, osa.

**Festival**, n. siku kuu, karamu.

**Festive**, a. = Festal; (playful) -chesi, -kunjufu.

**Festivity**, n. furaha, shangwe, ncheso.

**Festoon**, n. [msokoto wa maua, maua yaliyosokoteka kwa tepe], masongo.

**Fetch**, v. leta; (be sold for) uswa kwa, pata.
Fête, n. siku kuu.
—— v. shangelia, karibisha kwa furaha.
Fetich, n. [kitu cha kuabudza, muungu wa uwongo], hirisi, dawa.
Fetichism, n. [ibada ya viumbe ao vitu kuliko Muungu].
Fetid, a. -a kunuka, -enyi unwind, -a haruyu mbaya.
Fetlock, n. [kishungi cha nyele muguni pa frasi chini].
Fetter, n. pinga.
Fetus, n. mamba, tungama.
Feud, n. wadui, machukio, makamio, ushinde. Be af feud, wekana kisasi, chukiana, kamiana, -wa na ushinde na.
Feudalism, n. [wenyi mashamba kupasiwa kasi ya jumbe wao, na sayidi kuvipangia].
Fever, n. homa; (excitement) kali ya fathaa [hasira, haraka, uchafuko], harara. Dengue fever, kidinga popo. Newcomer's (acclimatization) fever, ukunguru.
Feverish, a. -a homa kidogo; (excited) -a haraka.
Few, a. -chache, haba. A few (of), nusu, kidogo, -ngine, -chache.
Fewness, n. uchache, kuwa haba.
Fes, n. kosia, tarbushi.
Flat, n. amri, neno la nguvu.
Fib, n. uwongo.
Fibre, n. ushi [ny-], kitemihe; (in fruit) misisi; (of cocoa-nut) makumbi, usumbu; (of banana) ugomba.
Fibrous, a. -enyi nyusi, -a misisi.
Fiole, a. -a kugeukaguka, -geusi.
Flation, n. (untruth) uwongo, habari sa uwongo; (story) hadithi ya kubunika, -a kusulika, hadithi tu, usushiki, usuli, mabaniko.
Flotitious, a. -a uwongo, -a kubunika, -a kujifanya, -a kutunga.
Fiddle, n. sese ya kisungu [wenyi nyusi na kipande cha kupiga].
—— v. piga sese.
Fidelity, n. amini, amainifu, uhabiti.
Fidget, n. utukutu, kututulia.
Fidget, v. sumbua, harakisha; tu-kutu, si -tutia.
Fidgety, a. -tututu, si -tutivu.
Flee, int. pfui! haifa!
Field, n. konde [ma-], shamba [ma-]; (of battle) mahali pa mapigano; (space) nafasi; (expans) enea la inch; (competitors) washindanaji wote [jamii]. Take the field, enda vitani.
Field-day, n. siku ya asikari kucheka vita, kwotas.
Field-glass, n. durabini.
Field-labourer, n. mkulima, kibirua.
Field-marsh, n. jemadari mkuu.
Field-officer, n. [akida mwenyi amri vitani].
Field-pieoe, n. msinga [mi-] wa kukokoteka.
Fiend, n. shetani [ma-], jini [ma-], simuvi.
Fiendish, a. -a kishetani.
Fieroe, a. -kali, -a nguvu, mbwai; (of persons) nduli, -uaji.
Fieroeness, n. ukali; (of sun) ukalifu; (violence) nguvu, jeuri.
Fiery, a. -a moto; (fierce) -kali; (violent) -a nguvu; (hasty, angry, -esesi, -enyi hasira, -a harara.
Fife, n. filimbi.
Fifteen, n. na a. kumi na tano, hamsashara.
Fifteenth, a. -a kumi na tano.
Fifth, a. -a tano.
Fiftieth, a. -a hamsini.
Fifty, n. na a. hamsini.
Fig, n. (tree) mti; (fruit) tini.
I don't care a fig. haithuru hatta kidogo.
Fight, Fighting, n. vita, mapigano, kondo; (brawl) fitina, ugonvi.
—— v. (p.t. na pf. t.) Fought; pigana, fanya vita, shindana.
Figment, n. uwongo, kitu kilichotungwa, ndoto.
Figurative, a. -enyi mfano [wa maneno], -a methali.
Figure, n. (appearance)umbo, sura; (representation) mfano, sanamu, choro [ma-]; (number) tarakimu,
harufu; (show) fahari; (price) bei; (in dance) gungu. Quick at figures—elekewa wa kuhesabu. What is your figure? kem? wassaje? kiasi gani? Have a fine figure, umbika visuri, onekana-suri, piga umalidadi [fahari, urembo].

Figure, v. (make a show) jifahiri; (represent) -wa mfano wa, -wa kama; (typify) onyesha mbеле. Figure as, jifanya, jifanansia na.

Figure-head, n. [nakshi ya gubetini katika mteto ao jahassi].

Filament, n. usi [ny-], msisi [mi-].

Filbert, n. njugu ya kisungu.

Filoh, v. iba.

File, n. (soldiers) safu, [asikari wa-wili mmoja mbele na mmoja nyuma]; (papers, &c.) fungu; [kitu cha kujunganisha barua nyungi kwa taratibu]; (blacksmith’s) tupa; (for wood) tungu. Indian file, mwandamo, kuandama, ufutano.

— v. weka [andika] taratibu; (soldiers) fuatana, andamana, kwenda mwandamo; (metals) piga tupa, chua, kata kwa tupa; (teeth) chonga. File-leader (in caravan), mkusagensi.

Filial, a. -a mtoto kwa babaye [mamaye], -a kumpenda babaye [mamaye].

Filibuster, n. mjeuri [wa-], haramia, mnyanganyi [wa-].

Filigree-work, n. temsi.

Filings, n. unga wa chuma, mavi ya chuma.

Fill, v. jasa; (fill up) jalisa; (fill spaces) chomeleo; (fill in) fukia; (get full) jaa; (with food) shibisha; (office, occupation) tia [ziwa] katika [kasi], fishes [kasi]. Have one’s fill, shiba. Fill in, malaiza. Fill out, (grow) kwa, pata masungo, nenepa, (expand) tanuka.

Fillet, n. upepe [tepe].

Fillip, v. Give a fillip to, piga kidole; (rouse) amsha.

Filly, n. mwana frasi jike.

Film, n. utando; (in eye) chamba.

Filter, n. [chombo cha kusafisha maji, cha kuchuya taka], cha kuchuya; (basket) kung’uto, kiteo, kayamba; (bag) kifumbu; (netting) kilifu.

— v. safisha kwa Filter, chuja; (pass through) vuja, pita kidogo kidogo, papa.

Filth, Filthiness, n. uchafu, ukoo, janaba, taka, unajisi.

Filthy, a. -chafu, takataka, -koo.


Filtration, n. uchujio, kuchuya.

Fin, n. pesi [ma-].

Final, a. -a mwisho, -a kukata maneno, mkataa. Final cause, kusudi. Final word, neno tamama.

Finales, n. mwisho [wa kutumba, wa kuchesa ngoma].

Finality, n. mkataa, mwisho.

Finance, n. mamo ya fetha, mali, fetha ya serkai.

Financial, a. -a fetha [na mambo yake], -a Finance.

Financier, n. [mtu mwenyi shughuli ya mambo ya fetha].

Find, v. (p.t. na pl. t. Found) ona, pata, kuta, tafuta; (ascertain) pata kujua, hakiki, baini; (provide) patia; (discover) vumba.

Find out (unexpectedly), gundua; (detect) pata, chungulia. Find fault with, tia hatiyanji, shtaki, chongea.

— n. (lucky discovery) dafina, bahati.

Fine, v. tosa fetha, lipisa ukumbosi, pasisha athabu [ya kulispa fetha].

— n. fetha la kulipia kosa, ukumbosi; (for murder) dia, haki ya damu. In fine, mwisho, basi.

— a. -suri; (small) -embamba, -dogo; (soft) laini, -ororo; (well-grown) -kusa. A fine child, jana [ma-]. It is a fine day, fine weather, jua leo, kusuri leo, kumetakata.

Finely, adv. visuri, sana.

Fineness, n. usuri, ulaini, wemamba, wepesi (Tas. Fine, a.).
Finery, n. umalidadi, urembo, umbwendwe, ngu o nsuri.
Finesse, n. ujanya, hila.
Finger, n. kidele [vi-] cha mkono, kidole, chanda [vy-]. Have a finger in, shariki, -wamo katika. Burn one's fingers, tubu, jipasha majuto. Have at one's fingers' ends, jua sana, hitimia.
— v. tia vidole, papasa, gusa.
Finish, v. malisa, timisa, timiliza, hatimishia; (come to an end) isha; (bring to an end) malisa, fanya mwisho, ishilia; (put an end to) suia, komesha, nyamasisha. Finish education, hitimu.
— n. usuri; (end) mwisho.
Finished, a. kamili, -kamilifu, -suri.
Finite, a. -enyi kwisha, -enyi ukomo, -enyi kiasi.
Finny, a. -enyi mapesi, -a samaki.
Fir, n. msunobari [mvinje, na miti ya ginsi hir].
Fire, n. moto [mi-]; (blaze) mwako; (brightness) wangaifu; (excitement) juhuda, farara; (energy) nguvu; (of fire-arms) mishindo wa bunduki, kupiga bunduki. Firewood, ukumi [kumi]. Fire-stick, upekecho [mapekecho]. Fire-brand, kinga. Fire-place, jiko [meko]. Fire-arms, bunduki. Running fire, kupiga bunduki-bunduki. Be under fire, pikiwa bunduki.
— v. (a gun) piga [bunduki]; (set fire to) washa, tia moto, choma, teketa. Fire up, kasirika. Set on fire, washa, choma, tia moto.
Fire-brand, n. kinga [vi-] cha moto, muwenge [mi-]; (agitator) mfitini.
Fire-brigade, n. jamiici ya asikari weyi kasi kusima moto mkubwa mjini.
Fire-damp, n. [kwea mbaya ya kufisha].
Fire-engine, n. [chombo cha kusimia moto mkubwa].
Fire-escape, n. [ngasi ya kukimbia moto mkubwa mjini].
Fire-fly, n. kimurimuri, kimeti-meti.
Fire-insurance, n. kuliipa bima, jukum. 
Fire-irons, n. [vyuma vykuchelea moto nyumbani], vichoche.
Fire-place, n. meko; (of stones) mafya, mafiga.
Fire-proof, a. -siokahibika kwa moto, -siokateeta.
Fireside, n. pa kuota moto; (home) kwake [kwao, &c.].
Firewood, n. kuni; (one stick) ukuni.
Fireworks, n. [fataki ao viseriti za kuruka jua].
Firing, n. kuchoma moto, washa; (fuel) kuni; (discharge) mishindo wa bunduki, kupiga bunduki.
Firm, a. imara, thabiti, -gumu, -a kusimama; (resolute) -khupaju, kodari, -gumu, -a nguvu.
— n. sharika la biashara, kampani, watu wa bia, bia.
Firmament, n. ange.
Firman, a. amri ya Sultanite Run.
Firmness, n. usahabiti, usimeme, imara; (in building) mtomo.
First, a. -a kwansa, -kuu, bora; (new) -pya. First of its sort, limumbuko. At first, In the first place, kwansa. From the first, tangu nwanso.
First-class, a. -a kwansa, -a ginsi ilivo nsuri [bora, halisi].
First-fruit, n. malimbuko.
Firstly, adv. kwansa.
First-rate, a. bora, kodari, halisi.
Fiscal, a. -a kasina ya msalme, -a fatha ya serkali.
Fish, n. samaki.
— v. vua samaki; (use craft) tumia hila, jaribia kwa werevu. Fish up, oopa.
Fisher, Fisherman, n. mwuu [wa-]
Fishery, n. [mahali ao kasi ya kwuwa samaki].
Fish-hook, n. ndoana.
Fishing-ground, Fishery, n. mwuu, [mahali ao kasi ya kwuwa samaki].
Fish-trap, n. dema, lema; (fence of sticks) usio.

Fishy, a. -a samaki, -enyi samaki tele, kama samaki.

Fissile, a. -a kapusuka, -enyi kupa-
suka upesi.

Fissure, n. ufa [ny-].

Fist, n. ngumi; (knuckles) kond
e [ma-], konzi. Hit with fist, piga
konde.

Fistula, n. nasuri [jipu lenyi
tundu].

Fit, v. fanyisa, fanya sawasawa, tia barabara, tengenena, linganisha, unga, (neut.) faa, stahili; (suit exactly, fit tight) saki. Fit out, -pa matumisi [masarufu, vifaa, &c.]. Fit up (a house, &c.), pamba, tengenena. It fits me, ni kiasi [cheo] changu, sawasawa, wajibu.

— n. kifafa; (of illness) kipindi, kushikwa; (of clothes) cheo, kufaa. A fit of passion, hasira ya ghâ-fala [ya kitambo]. It is a good fit, inasaki, chafaa sana, sawasawa. By fits and starts, marra kushika marra kuacha, kwa mashingo, kwa vipindi.

— a. -a kufaa, wajibu, -a kustahili, -a kuwesa. Be fit, faa, stahili, wesa.

Fittful, a. -a kugekageuka, marra kushika marra kuacha, -a vipindi, -a vishindo.

Fitly, adv. kwa ginsi ya kufaa, kwa haki, vusiri.

Fitness, n. kufaa, usawa, ulinga-
nifu, usuri.

Fitter, n. [fundi wa kutengenena mitambo ya chuma].

Fitting, a. -a kufaa, -a adabu, -ema, -suri, -a haki, wajibu.

— n. mapambo [ya dukuka, ya yu-
mba].

Five, n. na a. tano, -tano.

Fives, n. [mcheso wa kutupa mpira ukutani kwa mkono].


Fix, n. mashaka, matata, hatari. Get into a fix, kwamisha; (neut.) kwama, fungwa, sidiwa. Get out of a fix, kwamua; (neut.) kwamuka.

Fixed, a. -siigeuka, ihabiti, -a ku-
kaswa, -sioondoka, mkataa.

Fixity, n. mkazo, uthabiti, ugumu, usimeme.

Fixtiture, n. jambo la sharti, neno la mkataa, mapatano; (fitting) mapambo ya nyumba, vyombo vikubwa.

Fiss, v. chemka, vuma kama maji ya kuchemka.

Flabby, Flaccid, a. tekeleke.

Flag, v. legea, choka, shindwa.

— n. bendera; (river reed) nyasi [ma-]; (stone) [jiwe pana jemba-
mba gumu].

Flagellate, v. piga mjeledi.

Flagolet, n. fitimbi.

Flagitious, a. -ouu sana.

Flagon, n. kopo la kunywea, chu-
pa.

Flagrant, a. -a uouu wasi, -baya sana, baini.

Flail, n. [kipande cha kufikichia ngano].

Flake, n. ganda [ma-]; (of metal) mavi, bambà [ma-], kitambà; (flakes of snow) ihelujì kama ma-
yoya.

Flambeau, n. muwene [mi-].

Flame, v. waka, toa moto.

— n. mwako wa moto, moto; (sweetheart) mchumba [wa-].

Flaming, a. -a moto, -a kwakaa.

Flamingo, n. [ndege kama korongo mwekundu sana].

Flange, n. [kipande cha chuma ki-
tokenacho], kishikio, kipande.

Flank, n. ubavu; (side) upande, kando. A flank movement, kupita upande, msunguko.

— v. kaa mbaaruni kwa, -wa kando la, pakama na.
Flannel, n. [nguo ya susi ao manyoya ya kondoo], fulana.

Flap, v. piga [mabaw, piganigwa, tapatapa, papatika.
--- n. pigo; (loose piece) kipande, lisani, upindo.

Flare, v. waka, toa moto, ng'aa.
--- n. mwako, moto.

Flash, v. piga [kama umeme], metemetsa, mulika, tokea ghafala. It suddenly flashed upon him, nia ya ghafala ikamwiningilia moyo.
--- n. nuru ya marra moja, kianga, kimulimuli; [kitu cha ghafala ao marra moja]; (lightning) umeme.

Flashy, a. -a kimalididi, hafsua.

Flask, n. chupa, kope.

Flat, n. (of sword) bapa; (place) mahali sawa na pana, wangwa; (in house) brofa ya nyumba, tabaka.
--- a. sawa, sawasawa, panapani; (smooth) laini; (insipid, dull) si -tamu, dusia, baridi. It fell flat, haikupendesa, haina kiungo. A flat denial, kukanisha kabisa.

Flatness, n. kuwa sawa, &c. (Tas. Flat, a.).

Flatten, v. fanya sawasawa, sawasisha, lainishika, tandasa; (by hammering) tambunga.

Flatter, v. sifu mmo, sifua, bembelesa, jipendekea kwa.

Flatterer, n. misifu, misifu mno, mbembelesi.

Flattery, n. sifa nyangi, kusifu, umbembelesi.

Flatulence, n. riyahi (Ar.).

Flatulent, a. -a riyahi.

Flaunt, v. angasa mno, tembeza mno, onyesha wasiwasi.

Flavour, n. utamu, lutitha; (style) namna.
--- v. kolea, tia utamu, unga.

Flaw, n. kombo, ufia, lemaa; (fault) kosa.

Flax, n. kiti.

Flaxen, a. -a kiti, kama kitani.
Flaxen hair, nyele za singa nyupe laini.

Fly, v. chuna, fanya machuni ya.
Flea, n. kiroboto [vi-].

Fleak, n. doa, raka, paku, waa.
--- v. tia Flecks.

Fled, p. t. na pf. t. ya Flee.

Fledged, a.[vigeje] vyenyi manyoya, vya kuruka.

Flee, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Fled) kimbia.
Fleece, n. ngosi ya kondoo vyenyi manyoya, manyoya ya kondoo.
--- v. kumbia, twalia mali yote.

Fleecy, a. -a manyoya ya kondoo, kama manyoya ya kondoo.

Fleet, n. merihebu [vyombo, mashua] nyangi tamwoja, jamii ya manowari, kundi.
--- a. -epesi, -enyi mbio.

Fleeting, a. -a kuisha upesi, -a ku -pita, -siokoa.

Flesh, n. nyama; (body) kikilizwili, mwili; (mankind) waanadamu; (humanity) utu; (present life) ma -isha ya dunsani [ya sasa]; (original sin) uowo wa asili.
--- v. wosowa damu, shibisha [vita].
To flesh the sword, kunjia vita marra ya kwansa.

Fleshiness, n. mnsfu, unono.

Fleshy, a. -a mwili: (carnal) -baya.
Fleshy, a. (fat) -nene, -nono; (of flesh) -a nyama, -enyi nyama.

Flew, p. t. ya Fly.

Flexibility, n. hali ya kuwa Flexible.

Flexible, a. -a kupindikana, -a kuniyumbuka, -a kukanjika.

Flicker, v. (of a light) sinsia.

Flight, n. kukimbia, ukimbisi; (sudden display of energy) bidii; (of birds) kundi [la ndege]; (of arrows, &c.) wings wa mishale, &c.
Flight of steps, madaraja, ngasi.

Flighty, a. kigengwe, hafsua.

Flimsy, a. hafsua, thafsua, -baya.

Flinch, v. jikunja, jikunyata; (give way) legea, shindwa, ogopa.

Fling up, acha; (an appointment) jiusulu. Fling open, sindua kwa ngwv. Fling out, toka kwa hatira [uchungu, &c.]. Have a fling, achiwa, chesa, potelea.
Floss, n. malaika sa hariri, nyusi laini, manyoya membamba.
Flotation, n. kuela.
Flotilla, n. kundi la mashua, jamii ya jahasi ndogo, vyombo vingi.
Flounce, v. jiitikisa, jisukasuka, jitalapatapa.
—— n. [kipande cha upindoni kwa nguo].
Flounder, v. kama Flounce; (blunder) kosakosa, boruga, tatanika, sita sita.
Flour, n. unga; (wheaten) unga wa ngano.
Flourish, v. sitawi, fanikiwa, kua; (make a show) jiitukusa, piga makusu; (brandish) tikisa.
—— n. (show) fahari; (of style) urembo; (of trumpets) mshindo, mdundo; (of arms, &c.) tikiso.
Flout, v. iga, thiha, cheka.
Flow, v. enda [kama maji], tiririka, pita, toka; (of tides) jaa. Ebb and flow, kupwa na kuja. Flowing hair, nyele simishukaso mtu shingoni. Flowing dress, nguo simishukaso mtu migumri. Flowing language, maneno mengi. He gave a flowing address, maneno yali- mtoka kama maji.
—— n. mkondo, mutura [wa maji], mwendo; (abundance) wingi.
Flower, n. wa [ma-]; (of speech, &c.) usuri, dibaji. Flower of age, ujana, usima. Flower (of an army, &c.), sehemu bora, -a kwansa.
—— v. toa mawa, chanua.
Flowery, a. -enji mawa mengi; (of speech) -zuri, -a dibaji.
Flown, pf. t. Fly.
Fluctuate, v. sitasita, tangatanga; (change) badilishadii, geukageuka.
Fluctuation, n. kusitasita, &c., mageusi. It is in a state of fluctuation (fluctuating), haina kituo.
Flue, n. dohani, bomba.
Fluency, n. usemaji, wepesi wa kunena, unenaji, wingi wa kunena.
Fluent, a. -a kusema upesi, -enji usemaji; (of words) kama maji.
He speaks fluently, maneno yana-mtoka kama maji.
Fluid, n. na a. maji, kama maji.
It is in a fluid (unstable) state, haina kituo.
Fluidity, n. hali ya [kuwa kama] maji, kimajimaji.
Fluke, n. (of anchor) kombe [ma-]; (chance) bahati, nasibu.
Flummetry, n. ovyo, maneno ya ovyo, upusi.
Flung, p. t. na pf. t. ya Fling.
— n. fatha, haraka.
Flush, v. geusa uso; (neut.) geuka uso [kwa haya, furaha, maismeini, tamaa, &c.]; (turn red) -wa [fanya]-ekundu; (excite) chomeshu, wakisha, harakisha; (a drain, &c.) pisha maji, safisha.
— n. wekundu usoni [kwa haya, &c.], kugenka rangi usoni; (redness) wekundu; (sudden motion) hali ya ghafala, [hasira, furaha, &c.]; (body of water) wingi [wa maji], mkondo wa ghafala.
Fluster, v. na n. = Flurry.
Flute, n. filimbi.
Flutter, v. papati, pigapiga mabawa, donea; (excite) fathaisha, harakisha, hangaisha.
Fluvial, n. -a nito, -a nitoni.
Flux, n. mwendo wa maji; (change) mabadilobidi; (fusion) hali ya kuyeyuka.
Fly a kite, rusha kishada juu.
— n. insi [ma-]; (carriage) gari [la kuchukua watu]; (artificial) mfsano wa insi.
Fly-fish, v. [tumia mainsi kwa chambo, vua samaki kwa mainsi].

Fly-leaf, n. [ukarasa wa kwanza wa kitabu, usiofigwa chapa].
Fly-wheel, n. [gurudumu kubwa la kusawanisha mwendo wa gari].
Foal, n. mwanafrasi, mwana pandu.
Foam, n. povu.
— v. toa povu, chafuka, umka.
Fob, n. mfuko [mdogo wa kisibua].
Focus, n. [mahali pa kati, palipo nuru nyingi ao moto wa nguvu].
Fodder, n. chakula [cha nyama], malitsa; (grass) ukoka, majni.
Foe, n. adui.
Foetus, n. tungama, mimba.
Fog, n. kungu, umandu, shemali, wingu la chini.
Foggy, a. -a kungu, &c.
Foible, n. kosa, ukosefu, kijunguu.
Foil, v. tangua, suia, shinda.
— n. upanga [mwemba wa ku-chesega]; (ornament) pambo; (defeat) kushindwa; (thin metal) [bamba la madini, karatasi ya bati, &c.].
Foist, v. tia kwa hila, ingisa kwa uwongo.
Fold, n. (drapery) kunjo [ma-], mkuto [mi-], pindi [ma-], tabaka, fino [ma-]; (enclosure, pen) sisi [ma-]; (times) marra. Tenfold, marra kumi.
— v. kunja; (the arms) pakata, pachika [mikono]. Fold up, kunja-kunja. Fold in the arms, kmubatia.
Folding-doors, n. mlanga wa pande mbili, mlanga [wa kiunguja].
Follage, n. majani [ya mti].
Folio, n. karatasi kubwa, chuo ki-kubwa.
Folk, n. watu.
Folk-lore, n. kadi thi [desturi, kabar] sa watu wa kale.
Follow, v. fuata, andama; (attend) ngojea; (imitate) tga, fuatisha; (obey) tri. It follows that, kwa sababu hii. Follow a pattern, Followsni, fuatisha, olesa. Follow after, fuata, andama, enda nyuma ya, ja baadaye. Follow up, fuata, patia; (carry on) shika, endesela, fuliza, fanya. The following
FOLLOWER

month, mwesesi mwendamo, mwesesi wa pili. The following day, sikuu ya pili, assubuji yake, kesho yake. As follows, hivi.

Follower, n. mfsusi [wa-], chokora [ma-]; (disciple) mwanafunsi [wa-].

Folly, n. upumbafu, ujinga, upusi.

Foment, v. osha na maji ya moto; (excite) washa, ongesa, chochea.

Fomentation, n. josho la moto.

Fond, a. -enyi kupenda, -a mahabba mengi; (over-fond) -enyi kupenda mno, -a kupendelea; (foolish) -jinga, -a kijinga. Be very fond of, penda sana, pendelea, chunuka na.

Fondle, v. bemelesia.

Fondness, n. mahabba, mapensi, hawa, uchu.

Font, n. [britika la Baptism, fonte].

Food, n. chakula, makuli, kandi; (necessary) risiki, nafuu; (on a journey) masarifu.

Fool, n. mpumbafu, mjinga; (dupe) barathuli; (jester) mchekeshaji, mcheshi. Make a fool of oneself, jipumbasa. Fool! ng’ombe! ngamia! mhusi! Play the fool with, pusika na. A stupid fool, hayawani.

v. suswa, sulisha, pumbasa; (neut.) jipumbasa.

Foolery, n. ujinga, upumbafu.

Fool-hardy, a. [a kujihatarisha burre], -epesi mno, -jasiri, pasipo akili, -enyi wasimo.


Foolsoap, n. [karatasi kubwa].

Foot, n. (pl. Feet), mguu [mi-], gusu [ma-]; (lower part) upande wa chini, kipande cha chini, tako [ma-]; (measure) [urefu wa mguu, ‘inches’ thenashara], jufi; (soldier) asikari. At the foot of (the hill), chini ya [kilima]. Fall on one’s feet, fanikiwa. Go on foot, enda kwa mguu, enda chini. Set on foot, ansisha, fanyiza.

Football, n. [mpira wa teke, mcheso wa kupiga teke mpira], mcheso wa mpira.

Foot-bridge, n. [daraja dogo la kupisha watu], ulalo, matagizo.

Foot-guards, n. asikari waimisi.

Foothold, n. [pa kuwekea ao kutegemea miguu], tegemoe la mguu.

Footing, n. pa kusimama, msinji; (position) kikao; (starting-point) mwambo, chimbuko; (state) halii, cheo. To make pay his footing, kumshika hakia.

Footman, n. mtumishi [wa-].

Footmark, n. uayo [ny-], alama ya mguu, mguu.

Footpad, n. mwizi [wevi], pakacha [ma-].

Foot-passenger, n. [apitayenfia kwa miguu], mpitaji, msafiri.

Footprint, n. = Footmark.

Foot-rule, n. jufi, cheo, chenexo.

Foot-soldier, n. asikari.

Footstep, n. uayo [ny-], katua.

Foot-stool, n. kiti [cha kuwemeshia miguu], ubau [wachini ya miguu], daraja.

Fop, n. mmalidadi [wa-].

Foppery, n. umalidadi, ulimbwende, unyungu.

Foppish, a. kimalidadi.

For, prep. kwa; (because of) kwa sababu ya, kwa ajili ya; (instead of) mahali pa; (of direction) kwenada kwa; (of time) muda wa, mwendo wa. As for, lakini, kwa habari ya. For nothing, burre. For all the world, pia, halisi. For all I know, kadiri nijuavyo mimi. Forasmuch as, kwa sababu, kwa maana. For all that, yajapokuwa haya, wallakini. For ever, hatta milele. Oh for a gun! Ningekuwa na bunduki! niwe na bunduki!

— conj. kwani.

Forage, n. chakula [cha nayam], maisha.

— v. tafuta Forage.

Foray, n. vita, shambulio, kuletavita.

Forbade, Forbad, p. t. ya Forbid.

Forbear, v. (p. t. Forborne, pf. t. Forborne) chukua, vumilia, jis-
suia; (bear with) chukuliana na;
(refuse) kataa; (abstain from) si
fanya, acha.

Forbearance, n. saburi, urumilivu.
Forbearing, a. -enyi Forbearance.

Forbid, v. (p. t. Forbade, pf. t.
Forbidden) gombesa, katas, ka-
nya, katalia, piga rufuka, asa;
(prevent) suia, katisa.

Forbidden, a. haramu, marufuku,
si halali.

— pf. t. ya Forbid.

Forbidding, a. -a kuchukisa.

Forbore, p. t. Forborne, pf. t. ya
Forbear.

Force, v. lasimisha, tia nguvu,
tiisha, pata [twaa, sukuma, endesha,
vunjia] kwa nguvu; (by moral
means) shurutisha, bidisha;
(ravish) bikiri; (hasten growth)
ivisha, otesha upesi. Come into
force, [amiri] anza, -wa na nguvu.

He was forced to go, alikwenda
kwa shidda [kwa nguvu].

— n. nguvu, lasimu, sharti;
(energy) bidii, juhudi, uweso;
(violence) jeuri, thulumu; (army)
jeshi [la asikari, manowari, &c.].

Forced, a. -a lasimu, -a shidda, -a
kuzasa. Make a forced march,
sasa mwendo. Forced meats,
maandasi ya nyama iliyokolewa.

Forced labour, shogoa, hidima.

Foreeps, n. kikoleo.

Force-pump, n. bomba [la kusuku-
miza maji juu].

Forcible, a. -a nguvu, hodari, -a
bidii.

Forgoing, n. kuoteshaperesi [maua,
matunda, Miche].

Ford, n. kivuko.

— v. vuka kwa miguu.

Fordable, a. -a kundeka, -a kuvu-
kika.

Fore, n. upande wa mbele. To the
fore, mbele.

Forearm, n. mkono [tangu kisigino
hatta kitanga].

— v. -pa selaha mbele, weka tayari
[kwa vila].

Forebode, v. ona mbele moyoni [ma-

mbo mabaya yanayokuja], agua,
bashiri.

Foreboding, n. kuona mbele [ma-
baya].

Fore contemplate, v. gisi, bakatisha, agua.

— n. maagusi, bakatisho.

Forecastle, n. [sita ya gubeti aq
omo, sitaka ya mbele na chini yake].

Foreclose, v. suia, komesha.

Forefather, n. bada, msee, msazi.

Forefinger, n. kidole cha shahada,
shahada.

Fore-foot, n. mgwau wa mbele.

Forego, v. aha, too, jinjima, katala.

Foregoing, a. -liotangilia, -loi-
kwisha nenwa. A foregone con-
clusion, neno lilokwisha katika.

Foreground, n. majali pa mbele
[katika sanamu].

Forehead, n. paji la uso, kimomo
cha uso. A broad forehead, bapa
la uso. A projecting forehead,
komo la uso.

Foreign, a. -geni, -a kigeni, -a inchi
ngine; (distinct, irrelevant) mbali,
-siopasa. There is a foreign body
in his throat, kitu kimemkwama
kooni.

Foreigner, n. mgeni [wa-], mja wa
maji, mtu wa inchi ngine, si
msali; (in Zanzibar, white man)
msungu [wa-].

Forejudge, v. hukumu kwa haraka,
kata shauri upesi.

Foreknowledge, v. (p. t. Foreknew,
pf. t. Foreknown) juu mbele.

Foreland, n. rasi.

Forelock, n. panja.

Foreman, n. mtsimani [wa-].

Foremast, n. mlingote wa mbele.

Forementioned, Forenamed, a.
-lionerwa kwanza,-a huka nyu-
ma.

Foremost, a. -a mbele, -a kwanza,
-kuu.

Forenoon, n. assubui.

Forensic, a. -a korti [na mambo
yake, maneno yake], -a barasani.

Foreordain, v. amuru mbele.

Forepart, n. upande wa mbele; (in
a dhow) gubeti, ono.
Forgery, n. ubini; (document) mwandiko uiofuni ukidha, hati ya uwongo, kudanganya; (false signature) sakihi ya uwongo. It is a forgery, si mko wa mwe, si sakihi yake.


Forgetful, a. -sahauliisi.


Forgiving, a. -samehe, -enyi hu- ruma.

Forgot, p. t., Forgotten, pf. t. ya Forget.

Fork, n. kisma [vi-]; (of a road, river, tree, &c.) panda [ma-].

Forked, a. -enyi panda, kama ki- uma.

Forlorn, a. masikini, -tupu, -enyi kuuchaka, -iotupwa. Forlorn hope, asikari wa mbele [katika kundea boma viiman], kundi la maskujaa [tayari kuja kiyo, yote]; (great danger) hatari kuu.

Form, n. umbo [ma-], namna, sura; (prescribed order) taratibu, kawa- ida, desturi; (pattern) mfano, cheo, kiolebo; (elegance) usuri, ewartibu, matengeneo; (outward show, unreality) mfano mitupu, matendano, dini pasi moa, upu- si, unafiki.

— v. fanya, fanyiza, umba, tengenesa; (train) ongosa; (be): -wa, -wamo, -wa nusu, -wa sehemu ya.

Formal, a. (prescribed) -a kawaida, -a desturi, -a ewartibu; (meaning- less) -tupu, pasi moa, -pusi; (dull, uninteresting) si -suri, -si-a kupendesha, si-a moyo, baridi.

Formalism, n. [kushika dini ao desturi kwa sababu desturi, si kwa akili, si kwa moyo], unafiki.

Formalist, n. mwenyi Formalism.

Formality, n. kawaida, desturi, taratibu; [kama Formalism].
Formally, adv. kwa desturi, kwa ginsi yake; (exactly) kalisi, sakhili.

Formation, n. kufanyiswa, ginsi ya kufanyisa, umbo, namna.

Formative, a. -a kufanyisa.

Former, a. -a kwansa, -a samani, -tiopila.

Formerly, adv. kwansa, samani.

Formidable, a. -a kutisha, -a kuko-fisha, -kubwa, -kali, -enyi katari.

Formula, n. (set form, rule) kanuni, kawaida, amri, utaratibu; (written directions) hati, kileeso.

Formulary, n. kitabu cha kanuni.

Fornicate, v. janya uasherati, zini.

Fornication, n. uasherati, usinsi, uhawara.

Fornicator, n. mwasherati, msinsi [wa-].


Forsooth, adv. kveli, labuda, naoma.

Forswear, v. (p. t. Forswore, pf. t. Forsworn) katala kabisa [kwa kiapo], acha, kania.

Fort, n. ngome, boma, geresu, kusuni.

Forte, n. ngwvu, sifa. His special forte, kasi yake haswa. His forte is singing, ngwvu sakte ni katika kuimba, yuna kuimbato, ni haswa mwimbaji.

Forth, adv. (onwards) kwenda mbele, mbele, tena; (outwards) kwenda nje, kutoka nje, nje. And so forth, na vingine vile vile.

Forthcoming, a. tayari kutokea, a-pili, naokuya.

Forthwith, adv. marra moja, marra hiyo, sasa hivi.

Fortieth, a. -a arobaini.

Fortification, n. kutia boma, boma.

Fortify, v. tia boma; (strengthen) tia ngwvu, janya imara.

Fortitude, n. ngwvu, ukodari, moyo mgumu.

Fortnight, n. juma mbili, siku kumi na 'nne.

Fortnightly, a. -a killa siku ya kumi na 'nne.
Fragrant, a. -a kusukia, -tamu.
Frail, a. thaifu, -kosefu.
Frailty, n. uthaifu; (failing) kosa [ma-].
Frame, v. fanya, fanyisa, tengeneza; (invent) tunga, buni; (put in frame) sungushia mbau [chuma]. Be framed together, pandana, shikana.
   — n. mwili, maungo; (state) hali, tabia; (framework) mbau, mili, kiuni; (iron) chuma.
Framework, n. (skeleton) mifuja; (in building) majengo; (of wood) kiuni, mili; (scaffold) jukwaa.
Frank, n. robo ya kifransa.
France, n. Fransa, Ufransa.
Franchise, n. [ruhusa ya serkali, haki ya kalali, ruhusa ao haki ya kuchagua mfalme ao mitawala ao mtu wa barasa], uwngwana, wenyeji.
Frank, a. -nyofu, -sema kweli, -kuunjifu.
   — v. [pleka bure pasipo kutoka kodi].
Frankincense, n. ubani, buhuri, uwumba.
Frankness, n. unyofu, ukunjifu.
Frantic, a. -ensi wasimo, -a mahoka, -a kufanya kama wasimo, -a kuruusha akiti.
Fratern, a. -a ndugu, -a rasiki.
Fraternity, n. udugu, urafiki; (society) chama, sharika, jamii [ya watu wenyi hali moja].
Fraternise, v. fanya urafiki, -la pamoja, kaa kama ndugu.
Fratriode, n. (person) mvuundugu; (act) kuwa ndugu.
Fraud, n. hadaa, madanganya, hila, ukopi.
Fraudulent, a. -kopi, -ivi, -danga-nyifu, -a hila.
Fraught (with), a. -enyi, -enyi kuleta, -enyi shehena ya.
Fray, v. chakasa, haribu kwa kusugua, fumua.
Freak, n. mcheso, mzaha, jambo geni, kisushi. Freak of nature, kiumbe kigeni, ajabu, kisushi.
Freekle, n. doa [ma-].

Free, a. -huru, -ngwana; (rude) pasiopo adabu; (alone) peke yake; (unconfined) -enyi kufunguliswa [kuachilwa, ruhusa]; (unengaged) pasiopo kasi, furagha; (voluntary) pasiopo lasimu, billa sharti, -enyi ishihari [kujiwesa, kuchagwa]; (gratuitous) burre; (liberal) -karimu; (open, unrestrained) -kunjufu, pasiopo kiasi; (public) wasi, -a watu wote.

Free from, pasiopo. Free of cost or expense, pasiopo hesabu, burre. Have a free hand, -wa na nafasi, fanya upendawyo, si suiswa na mtu.


— v. weka huru, tia huru, andikia, fungwa; (from prison) toa, fungwa; (ransom) komboa, fidi.

Freebooter, n. mnyang'anyi [wa-], karamia.

Freedman, n. mngwana [wa-], huru [ma-].

Freedom, n. [hali ya kuwa Free, a.], ukuru, wengwana; (permission) ruksa, ruhusa; (choice) ishihari; (frankness) unyofo, ukunjufu.

Free-handed, a. -karimu, -paji, -enyi milango msuri.

Freehold, n. [shamba lisilopasiwa kodi ao ushuru; miliki, si ya kupanga].

Free-liver, n. msanya yo yote [mlafi, mlevi, mvasherafiti].

Free-love, n. washerati, masini.

Freely, adv. billa lasimu, si kwa sharti, kwa moyo, tele, sana, &c. (Tas. Free, a.).

Freemason, n. [mtu wa chama kuu tangu kale ya watu wengi waliojingwa kwa kiapo cha siri kufuata desturi njema na kusavyidiana].

Freemasonry, n. [hali ya Freemason].

Freestone, n. [mawe yenzi mchanga, si mgamuu sana].

Free-thinker, n. ashiaye nia sake [kuwao mambo ya dini asifuate Maandiko Matakatifu wale wimani ya kimasitiya; astyeshika dini, kafiri], msushi [wa-].

Free-thinking, Free thought, n. [nia sa Free-thinker], ususiki.

Frees, v. (p. t. Frose, pf. t. Frosen) ganda kwa baridi, gandamisa, gandumana.

Freight, n. shehena; (cost of shipping) nauli, mapakisi. Pay freight for, takabithika. Receive on freight, takabithi.

— v. shehenisha.

French, a. -a kifransa, fransa.

Frenchy, n. wasimo, mahoka, pepo, shetani.

Frequency, n. kufanyika marra kwa marra, wingi.

Frequent, a. -a marra kwa marra, marra nyangi. A frequent visitor, msoeuf wa hapo.

— v. endea [mahali] marra kwa marra.

Frequented, a. palipo watu wengi, -a kujika na watu.

Frescia, n. [sanamu ya kupaka rangi juu ya choka bichi ukutani].

Fresh, a. -bichi, -pya, -ngeine; (recent) -a sasa, -a jusijusi, -pya; (ready) tayari. Make a fresh start, ansa tena. Fresh complexion, uso mwekundu. Fresh wind, upepo mwingi, baridi nyangi.

Freshwater, maji matamu [ya pepo,
ya baridi]. He is fresh from (school, &c.), ametok a sasa hivi katika.

Freshen, v. burudisha; (wind) sidi, kasa.

Freshet, n. mfo [mi-], gharika, mafuriko.

Fret, v. sumbua, chokosa, (neut.) sumbuka, jitia uchungu; (wear away) chakasa, (neut.) chakaa; (ache) parusa, washa.

Fretful, a. -tukutu, -chungu, -a kusumbua.

Fretwork, n. nakshi, machoro.

Friable, a. -a kufikichika, -a kumu-munika, -tifutifu.

Friar, n. kama Monk.

Fricassee, n. [maandasi ya nyama].

Fricition, n. kusugua, msugu, mkwaruso, kutsa, kuthana; (quarrel) ungwui, mabishano, massiiso.

Friday, n. jumaa, ijumaa. Good Friday, [siku kuu ya kusulibiwa Isa Masiya], Jumaa Kuw.

Friend, n. rafiki, mwensi, sakibu (Ar.); (especial, great) maishi; (confidential) msiri, msetiri; (supporter) mpenda, mpendelea, musiidia. Make friends, patuma, janya urafiki; (blood-fellowship) chanziana. He is a friend of native education, apenda waite wansi wase. Come in, my friend! karibu, somo!

Friendless, a. pasipo rafiki, hana [hawana] rafiki.

Friendly, a. -pole, -ema, -suri.

Friendship, n. urafiki, upendano, usuhuba.

Frigate, n. [manowari ya samani].

Fright, n. hofu, woga, ticho; (shock) kituko, kishindo.

Frighten, v. ogofya, ogofisha, tia hofu, hofisha, tisha, stusha. Be frightened, ingiwa na hofu, stuka, stushua.

Frightful, a. -a kutisha, -a kitisho.

Frigid, a. baridi, -a kuchukiza.

Frigid zone, [sehemu ya dunia yenzi baridi kali].

Frigidity, n. ubaridi, machukiso.

Frill, n. kama Fringe.

Fringe, n. matamvua, tarasa; (edge) ukingo, mpaka.

Frippery, n. nguo haifisu, takataka.

Frisk, v. chesachesa [kama waana mbusi], rukaruka, jita patapa kwa furaha, randa.

Frisky, a. -a kuchesachesa.

Fritter, n. [maandasi kama kitumbua].

— (away), v. katakata, haribu, potesa.

Frivolity, n. upusi, masungumso ya burre, micheso, uhafisu, &c.

Frivolous, a. hafisu, pasipo maana, -pusi.

Frisle, v. sokota [nyele]; (with heat) kanga, ungwa.

Fro, adv. To and fro, kwenda na kuri, huko na huko.

Frook, n. [nguo ya mwanamke, shiti ya kisungu], leitei [ma-].

Frog, n. chura [vy-].

Frolic, n. mchezo, msaha.

Frolicsome, a. -a kuchesachesa.

From, prep. kwa, katika, toka, tangu, -ni, kwa sababu ya. He is from home, kako kwake, ametoka. What is it from? sababu yake nini? Where are you from? ametoka wapi? I am from the mainland, nimetoka mrima.

Frong, n. kitaui [vi-].

Front, v. kabili, lekea.

— n. upande wa mbele, pa mbele, uso; (of a house) ngao ya nyumba.

In front of, mbele ya. Put in front, weka mbele, tangulisia, lekea.

Frontage, n. upande wa mbele [wa nyumba ao shambo].

Frontier, n. mpako [mi-].

Frontispiece, n. [sanamu ao cha pa nsuri mwanzoni pa chwo].

Frost, n. [baridi kali, vidogo vidogo vyivy iteluiji, umande uilotogana].

Frosty, a. -a Frost.

Froth, n. povu; (folly) upusi.

Frothy, a. -a povu, -a kumuka; (silly) -pusi.

Froward, a. -shupafu, -kaidi.

Frowardness, n. ushupafu.

Frown, v. kunja uso, kunja vipaji.
Frown on (show aversion to),
chukia. He has a frowning face,
uso wake umekunjaman'a.
Frowzy, a. -a kuniuka, -kukun, -koo.
Frose, Frozen, p. t. na pf. t. ya
Freese.
Fructify, v. saa [matunda].
Frugal, a. -a kiisi, -a kula kidogo.
A frugal meal, chakula kidogo,
uchache wa chakula.
Frugality, n. kiisi, uchache.
Fruit, n. tunda [ma-], sao [ma-];
(profit) fayida, chumo; (result)
mwisho.
Fruiterer, n. mwusa matunda.
Fruitful, a. -sasi, -a kusaa sana;
(profitable) -a fayida, -a kufaa.
Fruition, n. uchumi, kufurahia,
matumisi.
Fruitless, a. burre, pasipo fayida,
-stofaa.
Frustration, n. batili, vunja, shinda,
suia.
Frustration, n. ubatilisho, mvunjo,
mawuso.
Fry, v. kanga.
— n. (small fish) samaki ndogo,
dagaa, chakula kilichokangwa.
Frying-pan, n. (metal) tawa [ma-];
(earthen) kango, kikango.
Fudge, interj. mawe! kéñile!
Fuel, n. (sticks) kuni; (coals) makaa.
Fugitive, n. mkimbisi [wa-], mitoro
[wa-], mfukusi [wa-]; (passing)
-a kupita, -a kupolea.
Fugue, n. [simbo wa kufuatana sauti
taratibu kwa ulinganifu msuri].
Fulcorum, n. kilu [jiwe, kijiti, &c.]
cha kuegema, egemo.
Fulfil, v. timisa, timilisa; (a promise)
tekela, fikilisa, malisa, kwisha.
Fulfillment, n. mwisho, utimiliso,
kutekela.
Full, a. -enyi kujaa, -ljojaa, -enyi
tele; (abundant) -ingi, tele, -a ku-
tosha; (complete, whole) -simu,
-ote, kamili, kabisa, kalisi; (content)
-enyi swathi, -a kushiba;
(dedicated to) -enyi kujitia kabisa,
-a kushughulika [na]. Full moon,
mwesi mkubwa [mpvu, nduara].
Of full age, -simu. A full heart,
moyo wa kusuni [wa fikara]. A
full meal, kushiba, shibe. Brim-
ful, furisuri, farafara. Full of
talk, -ingi wa maneno. A full
account, hadithi yote, kahari yote.
A full stop, kikomo, [alama hiil(•)].
In full, kamili, kabisa, -ote. Be in
full swing, siawi. Be quite full
(brimful, full up) jaa farafara.
Full-grown, Full-blown, a. -pevu,
-kusa; (of men) -simu. Become
full-grown, pevuka, komaa, pata
kimo.
Fullness, n. [hali ya kuwa Full],
kujaa, ujaliifu; (satietiy) ukinaifu,
kushiba; (completion) utumisifu.
Fully, Full, adv. kabisa, sana.
Fulminate, v. toa ngurumo, vuma;
(threaten) toa ukali [maneno ya
makelele, ya ghathabu], ogofya,
kamia.
Fulmination, n. makelele, ghathabu,
amri kali, makamio.
Fusome, a. -a kusifu mno, -a
kukinaisha, -ingi mno.
Fumble, v. papasa, sitasita, boru-
gaboruga.
Fume, n. asma, vuuki, uvuki;
(anger) hasira.
— v. kasikira. A fuming passion,
ghathabu kali.
Fumigate, v. vuuki, tia moshi,
takasa kwa vuuki [moshi], tia
mafusho [mafukizo].
Fumigation, n. vuuki, utakaso
kwa moshi, marashi, &c.; ma-
fusho.
Fun, n. mchezo, msaha, machezo.
Function, n. kasi, matumisi.
Functional, n. -a kutenda kasi,
katika kutenda kasi.
Functional, n. mwenyi kumanira
kasi, mtu wa serkati, mtumishi.
Fund, n. [jamii ao fungu sima la
fetha, ras il mali, mali ya asili],
fetha; (abundance) akiba, wings.
The funds, fetha ya serkati. To
invest in the funds, kwewe fetha
da serkati.
Fundament, n. mlako, mkundu.
Fundamental, a. -a asili, -a kwansa, -kubwa.


Funereal, a. -a kukaa matanga, -a kungulia, -a husuni; (dark) -eusi.

Fungus, n. uyoga [ma-], kama uyoga.

Funnel, n. kikopo [cha kupishia maji, kipana juu na chembamba chin', mwansi, mrija; (chimney) bomba, dokani. Funnel-shaped, kama kawa.

Funny, a. -a mzaha, -a kucheka, -cheshi, -chekeshaji; (strange) -geni, ajabu.

Fur, n. manyoya [ya nyama], nyele ndogo ndogo, ngosi ya manyoya.

Furbish, v. sugua, katua, ngarisa.

Furious, a. -a ghathabu, -a kishetani, -enyi ukali mmo.

Furl, v. kunja [matanga].

Furlong, n. [pina mia na kumi, themuni ya Mile].

Furlough, n. ruhusa [ya mtu wa serkali, asikari], ruhusa, kuachiwia, likiso.

Furnace, n. (for baking pottery, &c.) joko; (for metal) kalibu; (bricks, &c.) tanuu.

Furnish, v. toa, -pa, patia, pasha; (a house) pamba. Furnished with, -enyi. A furnished house, nyumba na vyombo ndani, nyumba pamoja na mapambo.

Furniture, n. pamo la nyumba, vyombo, vifaa.

Furrier, n. mwusa ngosi za manyoya.

Furrow, n. mfwu [mi-], mkondo [mi-]; (wrinkle, crease) kunjo [ma-], finyo [ma-].

Further, a. -a mbele, -a sayidi, -a mbali sayidi.

—— adv. mbele, sayidi, tena, mbali sayidi.

Further, v. sayidia, endesha, endeleza, himisa.

Furthearance, n. msada, maendelezi, maongozi, kuendesha.

Furthermore, adv. sayidi, tena.

Furthest, Furthest, a. -a mbele sana, -mbali kabisa, -a mwisho.

Furtive, a. -a hila, -a siri, -a ujanja.

 Fury, n. ushetani, ghatabu kali.

Furse, Furse-bush, n. mchongoma [mi', wa kisuengu wenyi mwa].

Fuse, v. yeyusha.

——, Fusee, n. fataki, kiberiti.

Fusibility, n. kuyeyuka.

Fusible, a. -a kuyeyuka.

Fusilier, n. mwenyi bunduki, asi-kari.

Fusillade, n. [lunduki nyingi kupiga pamoja].

Fusion, n. kait ya kuyeyuka, kuye- yusha; (mixture) mhanganiko.

Fuss, n. uthia, makelele, fujo, haraka, ghasia.

Fussy, a. -a harakahakara, -sumbufu, -tukutu.

Fustian, n. [nguo gumu nene, kama gunia].

Fusty, a. -a kuchakaa, -bouv, -a kunuka [kama kitu kikukuu].

Futile, a. -a burre, -siofaa.

Futility, n. ubatili, matupu, kutofaa.

Future, a. na n. -a wakati ujao, -a baadaye, -a kija halafu, -a pili, -ngine. For the future, baadaye, tangu leo, toke mwa papa.

Futurity, n. wakati ujao, wakati wa [hali ya, mambo ya] baadaye, ahera.

Fuse, n. Tas. Fuse, n.

G.

Gabble, v. payuka, piga domo.

—— n. mapayo, domo, vijimeno.

Gable, n. pa [ma-], kipaa [vi-]; (in front) ngwo ya nyumba.

Gad (about), v. tembeatembea, sungena, singa, tangatanga. She does not gad about, hana kitango.

Gadfly, n. paange.
Gaff, n. [mkuki wa kuvulwa samaki majini], chocho [vy-], chusa [vy-].
Gag, v. siba [fungia] kinwa; (silence) nyansiasia.
— n. kisibo cha kinwa.
Gage, n. amana, rahani, arabuni; (as challenge) amana ya kupiganiza.
Galitet, n. furaha, ukunjufu, micheso.
Gaily, adv. kwa furaha, kwa shango.
Gain, n. fayida, uchumi, pato [ma-].
— v. pata fayida, chuma, pata; (a battle) shinda; (reach) jika, pitia. Gain ground, endelea mbole.
Gain strength (after illness), jimudu, jipa nguvu, jichukua.
Gain on (upon), pitia, shinda; (encroach on) jiingisa-katika, -la.
Gainings, n. mapato, fayida.
Gait, n. mwendo.
Gaiter, n. [kifunika cha mgwu toka goti hatta chinji].
Gala, n. fahari, tamasha, siku ku.
Galaxy, n. jamii nsuri.
Galbanum, n. ubani.
Gale, n. pepe, pepe nyingi, tharuba ya pepe.
Gall, n. safura; (bitterness) uchungu, ukali.
— v. washa, sumba, kasirisha.
Gallant, a. hodari, -jahili, -gumu, -shujaa; (gay) -suri, -a uremba; (chivalrous) [-a kujiipendekeza kwa waanake].
— n. kijana mmalidadi.
Gallantry, n. (courage) ujahili, ushujaa; (chivalry) kujiipendekeza kwa waanake.
Gallery, n. chumba [kirefu]; (passage) ujia [mrefu mwembamba]; (balcony) roshani; (for pictures, &c.) nyumba [ya sanamu, tawira].
Galley, n. chombo [vy-]; (ship’s boat) maskua ya manowari; (ship’s kitchen) jiko la merikebuni.

Galley slave, n. [mitumwa avutaye kasia katika chombo].
Gallinaceous, a. -a kuku, kama kuku.
Gallon, n. [kipimo cha kiingeresa kama pishi mbili].
Gallopt, v. enda mbio, enda kwa shoti, piga shoti, enda kwa kuruka.
— n. mwendo wa shoti.
Gallowa, n. jukwa [ya kutundikia mtu mbaya kwa athabu ya mauti, kama miimo miwili na kisingiti cha juu].
Galvanism, n., Galvanico, a. [kama Electricity, Electricrio, jasibud (Ar.).
Gamble, v. chesaa fetha, shindana kwa maskarti, bahatisha; (with dice, cards) chesa dado [karta] kwa fetha. Get by gambling from, paria, sai.
Gambling, n. kuchesaa fetha, &c. (Tas. Gamble).
Gamboge, n. [rangia kama manjano].
Gambol, v. randa, rukuruka, chesa.
— n. mcheso [mi-], kwanda.
Game, n. mcheso [mi-], cheso [ma-], shindano [ma-], sungumzo [ma-]; (animals hunted) mawinda, nyama [ndele] za kuwinda; (plan) shauri. Make game of, susua, shihaki.
— a. -jasiri, -gumu, hodari.
Game-keeper, n. milinsi [wae nyama za kuwinda katika shamba].
Gamester, n. msafu wa Gambling.
Gamming, n. (Tas. Gambling) kuchesaa fetha, &c.
Gamut, n. (Tas. Scale) [jamii ya sauti nane sa ngoma].
Gander, n. baya namente la Bukini.
Gang, n. kundi, jamii [ya watu, sayidi watumwa ao wabaya].
Ganglion, n. fundo la Nerve, fundo la mshipi.
Gangrene, n. kiosa cha nyama, nyama mbovu.
Gangway, n. ulalo, ubau [wa kwingilia merikebuni].
Gannet, n. [ndele ya bahari].
Gaol, n. kifungo, minyororo, gereza.
Gaoler, n. mlinisi wa Gaol, bawabu wa kifungo.

Gas, n. [cho} [mi-]; (in teeth, &c.) pengo; (pass) mwanya [mi-], mlango [mi-]; (interval) nafasi, mahali pa kati.

Gape, v. fumbua kinwa, simama kinwa vasi, pumbaa; (yawn) piga miayo.

Garb, n. vasi [ma-], nguo.

Garbage, n. matumbo ya nyama; (refuse) mataka, matakata.

Garble, v. geusa vibaya makusudi, haribu, ghoshi.

Garden, n. bustani, shamba la maua.

Kitchen-garden, shamba la mboga.

Gardener, n. mlinisi wa bustani.

Gardening, n. kilimo cha bustani.

Gargle, n. dawa ya kusukutwa.

— v. sukutwa.

Garland, n. shada ya maua, masongo.

Garlic, n. kitungu sumu.

Garment, n. vasi [ma-], vao [ma-], nguo.

Garnet, n. ghalu.

Garnet, n. [kitu chekundu].

Garnish, v. pamba.

Garret, n. kijumba [kipenu, kibanda] cha jiua orofani.

Garrison, n. asikari [walinsi wa ngome ao mji].

— v. tia walinsi [ngomeni, mjini], weka asikari katika.

Garrotte, v. songa [kwa kamba na ufito].

Garrulity, n. kupayapaya, domo, usemi mwingi, maneno mengi.

Garrulous, a. -payapaya, -piga domo.

Garter, n. [ukanda wa kufungia gotini; (as decoration) alama ya cheo cha heshima kubwa sana Ingereza.

Gas, n. hewa, kitu kama hewa; (for lighting) hewa ya kwakwa.

Gasconade, n. kupiga chuku, majivuno.

Gaseous, a. kama Gas.

Gash, v. kata, katia, tema, chanja, toja; (tattoo) toja.

— n. (for ornament) tojo, chale.

Gasometer, n. [chombo cha kupimia ao cha kuwekea Gas].

Gasp, v. kokota roho, vuta pumuzi, tweta.

— n. pumusi ya shida, kutweta.

At the last gasp, katika kikata roho, kufani.

Gastro, a. -a tumbo.

Gastronomy, n. elimu ya upishi.

Gate, Gateway, n. mlango [mi-], lungo [ma-].

Gate-keeper, n. bawabu wa mlango, mungoje mlango.

Gather, v. kusanya, kutanisha, (neut.) kusanyika, kutanika; (of fruit) chuma; (male, &c.) goda, konoyo; (conclude) fahamu; (of a boil, &c.) fanya [tunga] usaha.

Gathering, n. mkutano, kusanyiko; (harvest) kuchuma [matunda], mavuno; (boil) jiipu.

Gaudy, a. -a umalidadi, -a ureombo, -a fahari.

Gauge, n. (carpenter's) mahati; (size) cheo; (measure) kipande cha kupimia.

— v. pima, kadiriisha, hesabu.

Gault, a. -a kukaonda, -gofu.

Gauntlet, n. mfuko wa mkono [wa kutumika vitani]. Run the gauntlet, [jiti hatarini mwa maisha, vumilia mapigo ao matukano ao athabu kali].

Gauze, n. [nguo nyembamba sana ya kupenga jicho].

Gave, p. t. ya Give.

Gay, a. -a furaha, -a kucheka, -a kuchesa. Live a gay life, fanya uzuri, chesachesa.

Gaze, v. tasama, koda, kasa macho.

— n. tasamo [ma-].

Gaselle, n. paa.

Gazette, n. [karatasi yenye kuandikizwa habari za mambo mengi], gazeti.

Gazetteer, n. kamusi ya Geography.

Gasing-stock, n. kitu cha kuchekwa, tueso.

Gear, n. nyombo, samani, mataniko, vijua.

Geese, pl. ya Goose.
Generosity, n. ukarimu, upaji, utu mwema, wema.

Generous, a. (liberal) karimu,-paji;
(noble, good) -ema, -suri; (abundant) -ingi, -enyi kutoa nyingi;
(wine) -a ngumu, -ema.

Genesis, n. [kitabu cha kwansa cha Bible ya kimasikiya, Mwanso];
(production) uzasi, mwanso.

Genial, a. -a kucheka, -konjufu, -a kutia furaha. Be genial, chang'ama.

Geniality, n. ukunjufu, wema, upole.

Genitals, n. = Sexual organs.

Genius, n. jini [ma-], pepo; (great talent) akili halisi; (disposition) akili, tabia; (special capacity) welekevu, nguvu; (characteristic) tofauti, minudo.

Genteel, a. -ungwana, -a kiungwana, -a adabu, -suri.

Gentile, a. si Myahudi, mgeni, kafiri [ma-].

Gentility, n. adabu, usuri, jamala.

Gentle, a. -pole, -tulivu, si -eyi makelele [ukali, nguvu], makini;
(of wind, water) -anana; (of birth) -ungwana.

Gentlemen, n. mngwana [wa-], mstaarabu. Gentlemen and ladies (in addressing an audience), enyi bwana wangu mwaliokuhuru. Set up as a gentleman, ingia usherehe.

Gentlemanly, a. -a adabu, -a kiungwana, -a adili.

Gentleness, n. upole, &c. (Tas. Gentle).

Gentry, Gentlefolk, n. wangwana, wakubwa.

Genuection, n. kupiga magoti.

Genuine, a. kalisii, -sagoshiwa, -a kweli, safi, -ema, -suri.

Genus, n. mdegu, ginsi, namna, aina.

Geographer, n. mtu mwenyi kujua Geography.

Geographical, a. -a Geography.

Geography, n. elimu ya mahali pote pa dunia, [jagrafta].

Geological, a. -a Geology.

Geologist, n. mtu mwenyi kujua Geology.
Geology, n. [Elimu ya mawe udongo na vitu vya ndani ya inchi].
Geometrical, a. -a Geometry.
Geometry, n. [Elimu ya kupima na kulingani na vitu kwa ukubwa ao kwa sura yao].
Germ, n. (Tas. Bacillus); (fetus) mimba, tungama, mbegu, yai [ma-]; (source) mwanzo, asiiti.
German, n. na a. -dachi, -a Germany; (language) kidachi.
Germane, a. -a karibu, -a kupasa.
Germanal, a. -a Germ.
Germinate, v. kua, chipuka, anza.
Gestation, v. kuchukua mimba.
Gestures, n. kama Gesticulation.
He made a gesture of dissent, alionyesha hakubali.

Geyser, n. [chamchimi ya kurusha maji juu kwa ngwuu].
Ghastly, a. -eupe sana, kama kioja, kama kifu, -baya, -a kutisha.
Ghee, n. samli.
Ghost, n. kivuli [vi-], kisuka, pego. The Holy Ghost, Roho Mtakatiyu.
Ghostly, a. kama kivuli cha mtu; (spiritual) -a roho.
Ghoul, n. simwv [ma-], jini [ma-].
Giant, n. jitu [ma-], hodari, shuja, pandikisi [pande] la mtu.

Gibber, Talk gibberish, v. sema vidaya [visiyo maana], payuka.
Gibbet, n. = Gallows.
Gibe, n. shutumu [ma-], tayo [ma-], suto [ma-].

— v. shutumu, cheka.
Giddiness, n. kisungusungu, masua, mbasua; (folly) upumbafu.
Giddy, a. -a kisungusungu; (causing giddiness) -a kutia kisungusungu. Be giddy, -wa na kisungusungu, sulika, lev Yalevy; (be foolish) pumbazika. It made me turn giddy, imenisilisha kiwu.
Gift, n. (in general) sawadi, majasi, karama, kipaji, wapo; (for merit) tuso; (from God) thawabu, upaji, baraka; (customary fee) aad, ki-nyosa mngongo, ufita, kilemba; (casual) bakishiri; (charitable) sadaka; (congratulatory) mapuku; (for rescue) maakos; (for ransom) makombosi; (for services) malipisi; (talents) akili, ngwuu.
Gifted, a. hodari, -a akili.
Gig, n. [gari jepesi la magurudumu mawili; (boat) maskua nyepeesi].
Giganto, a. -kubwa mno, -refu mno, -a kupita kiasi.
Giggle, v. chekacheka, chekela.
Gilding, n. kupaka thahabu, rangi ya thahabu.

Gill, n. chavu [ma-, la samaki]; (measure) [kipimo kidogo cha kisungu cha kupimia mvinyo].

Gilt, a. -iotiwa thahabu nje.

Gimlet, n. [kipande kidogo cha kutobolea], uma [ny-].

Gin, n. mtgeo [mi-]; (spirit) [mvinyo] mweupe kama maji.

Ginger, n. tangawisi.

Gipsy, n. [mzw wa taisa geni la Asia lililotawanyika katika Europanenyi kutembea the pasipo kikao].

Giraffe, n. twiga.

Gird, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Girt, Girded) sungushia, vika [kiunoni].

Girded, n. mhimili [mi-], wa chu-

Girdle, n. mshipi [mi-], mahasamu, masombo, ukunibusu; (of beads) kondavi.

Girl, n. kijana mwanamke, mto wa kike. Slave girl, kijakasi [v]-.

Girlhood, n. ujana [wa mwanamke].

Girlish, a. kama Girl, -a Girl.

Girt, = Girded (Tas. Gird).

Girth, n. kivimba; (in harness) ukanda [wa kufungia matandiko ya frasi, wa tumbo].

Gist, n. maana, habari yenyeve.


kanisha maneno. Give out, isha, koma, -fa, legea; (announce) toa, tangasa; (distribute) gawanya, enesa. Give over, koma, isha.

Give place to, ondokea. Give trouble, sumbwa, uthi. Give and take, pigana. Give up, (surrender) acha, toa; (be beaten) shindwa, kaka tamaa. Give oneself up, jitoa, kubali kushindwa, legea; (surrender) salimisha, toa. Give way, vunjika, legea, shindwa; (under pressure) bonyea, nepa. I will give it you (punish), utaona, utapigwa, utalia.

Given, a. na conj. -iotolewa, &c. (Tas. Give); (granted, assuming) ikina, iwapo, tukikubali ya kwa-

Giver, n. maji, mweupe kutoa.

Giving, n. upaji, kutoa, &c. (Tas. Give).

Gissard, n. firigiti.

Glacial, a. -a barafu.

Glacier, n. [mto wa maji yaliyoganda kwa baridi, mto wa barafu].

Glad, a. -a furaha, -kunjufu.

Gladden, v. furahisha, tia furaha, changa msha.

Glade, n. [mahali peupe mwitu].

Gladiator, n. [asikari apiganiyekwa mcheno samani sa Warumi].

Gladiatorial show, n. [tamasha ya kupiganishwa watu kwa Warumi].

Gladly, adv. kwa furaha, kwa moyo.

Gladdness, n. furaha, ukunjufu, shangwe.

Glance, n. nathiri, tasamo [ma-], macho.

— v. tupa jicho, angalia kidogo, chungulia upesi; (glitter) meta-

Glance at (mention), nenea kidogo.

Gland, n. [kama kisuko cha ngoni ndani ya mwili].

Gladders, n. [ugojiwa wa nyama], makanasi.

Glare, n. anga, wangafu, mg'arizo.

— v. ng'aa, ng'ariza. Glare at, kodolea.
Glaring, a. -a kung’aa; (evident) wasi, thahiri, -a kujiisika na wote.

Glass, n. kioo [gy-]; (for drinking) bilauri; (telescope) durabini; (spectacles) miwani; (as a measure) kadiri ya bilauri.

Glasy, a. kama kioo, -euye. Glasy eye, jicho thaisfu.

Glase, v. tia kioo, paka rangi nyeupe [kama sandarusi].

Glasier, n. fundi wa kasi ya kioo.

Glasing, n. kasi ya Glasier.

Gleam, v. ng’ara, mulika.

— n. kianga, kimeta, kimulimuli.

Glean, v. [okota masaso ya wawana’ji], okota, kusanya kwa shidda.

Glebe, n. shamba ililowekewa waifu [kwa matumisi ya dni aia mapadre].

Glee, n. furaha, kucheka; (in music) uimbo.

Glen, n. bonde ndogo.

Glib, a. -enyi maneno mengi, -enyi usemaji wamaneno, -esii [kunena].

Glib speech, maneno kama maji.

Glide, v. pita mbio [pasipo bidii wala uthia], tiririka, telesa, enda mbio.

Glimmer, a. mulika kidogo kidogo.

I have a glimmering, imenielea kidogo.

— n. kianga, kimeta, kimulimuli.

Glimpse, n. tasamo la marra moja, kwona kwa marra moja, kwenda kidogo, kufahamu nusu. Get a glimpse of, of.

Glisten, v. sagaa, ng’aa, metameta.

Glitter, n. kimeta, wangafu, mng’arizo.

— v. metameta, merimeta, mulika.

Glout (over), v. tasama kwa furaha, furaha vibaya, simanga.

Globe, n. [kitu kilichoviringana pa-nde zote, kama mchungwa, mpira, tufe]; (terrestrial) mfano wa dunia; (the earth) dunia.

Globular, a. kama Globe.

Gloom, n. gisa, weusi; (sorrow) kusuni, usito.

Gloomy, a. -a giza, &c.

Glorify, v. tukusa, sifu, athimisha.

Glorious, a. -tukufu, -a fahari, -suri mno.

Glory, n. fahari, utukufu, sifa, athama.

Gloss, n. mng’ao, nuru, kung’ao; (comment) mafanusi, ufasi, maelezo.

— v. Gloss over (a fault, &c.), setiri, ombea, rahisisha.

Glossary, n. [jamii ya maneno mafumu, na mafanusi yao], damusi.

Glosey, a. -a kung’aa.

Glove, n. mfuko wa mkono, kaf (Ar.).

 Glow, v. ona moto, ng’aa, waka; (with anger) kasiriuka; (pride) jiona, ona kiburi; (joy) furahi.

Glow-worm, n. kimulimuli, kitemetema.

Glue, n. sheris, sheresi; (sticky pastes) embue, ulimbo, habba, lehamu, kisombo.

— v. unga kwa Glue, gandamisha, kasa.

Glut, v. shibisha, kinaisha.

— n. wingi mno, shiaba.

Glutinous, a. -a kunata.

Glutton, n. mlafi.

Gluttonous, a. -lafi. To eat glut- tonously, kula kwa pupa.

Gluttony, n. -lafi.

Gnarled, a. (tree) -a mafundofundo, -enyi mafundo mengi.

Gnash, v. (teeth) tafuna [meno], saga [meno].

Gnat, n. mbu, imbu.

Gnaw, v. tafuna, guguna.

Go, v. (p. t. Went, pf. t. Gone) enda; (away) enda sangu [sako, saka, &c.], toka, ondoka; (on or back) endelea; (tend) leka; (in- tend) taka; (perish, pass away) pita, isha, potea, angamia; (reach) fika, fikia. Go about, zunguka; (attend to) shika [kasi]. Go abroad, tembea katika inchi ngeni, safiri.

Go after, fuata nyuma, andamia; (search for) enda tafuta. Go against, ende, enda kupiga; (thwart) susa, si pendesa. Go at, jaribia. Go bad, oda, hari- bika. Go bail for, -wa thamini ya. Go by, pita; (copy) fuata. Go down, sama, shuka; (decrease) pu-
child, mtoto mthaminiwa, aliye-mthaminiwa kwa Baptism].

Godhead, n. Uungu, asili ya Muungu, umungu.

Godless, a. kafiri [ma-].- baya, -shensi.

Godlike, a. kama Muungu, -a kimungu, -ema mno.

Godliness, n. uta'wa, wema.

Godly, a. -ta'wa, -enyi kushika dini, -ema.

Go-down, n. ghala, bokhari.

God-speed, n. kuaheri, salamu, Allah bilikheri.

Goggles, n. kinga za macho; (spectacles) miwani kubwa.

Goggling, a. (of eyes) -a nje.

Goitre, n. tesi.

Gold, n. thahabu; (money) utajiri, jetha, maii.

— a. -a thahabu.

Gold-diggings, n. [mahali pa kufu-kua thahabu].

Golden, a. -a thahabu, kama thahabu; (precious) -athamani sana, -a tenu; (surpassing) -suri mno, bora. A golden opportunity, ndege njema, bahati kubwa. Golden opinions, sifa njema. The Golden Age, samani za heri [ndizo za kwansa, waana Adamu walipokaa kwa amani na kufaniikiwa, ndiyo wanavyotungwa habari].

Goldsmith, Gold-bester, n. mfua thahabu.

Golf, n. [mchexo wa tuse na fito].

Goloshes, n. vitatu vya mpira.

Gondola, n. mtumbwi [wa Venice].

Gone, pf. t. ya Go.

Gong, n. upato [pato].

Gonorrhoea, n. kisunono.

Good, n. wema, uzuri, kali njema, heri, jiyeda.

— a. -ema, bora; (useful) -a kufaa, -a maana, kodari; (considerable) -kubwa kidogo, -ingi kidogo; (fine) -suri; (true) -a kweli; (accurate) halisi; (sound) -simu, kamili.

Hold good, -wako, kaa, -wa na nguvu. Make 'good, thubitiha; (repair) tengenesa; (repay)
Good-breeding, n. adabu, jamala.
Good-bye, int. kwa heri, nakwenda (I am going). Say good-bye to, aga.
Good-day, int. jambbo, salaam, subulikheri.

Good-for-nothing, a. -nyangadika, hapsfu, thaifu, ovyo.

Good Friday, Tas. Friday.
Good-humour, n. wema, utu mwe- ma, upole, ukunjufu; (patience) saburi, wumilivi; (calmness) utulivu, utaratibu.

Good-luck, n. bahati, ndege njema.
Goodly, a. -ema, -kubwa, -suri.

Good-nature, n. Tas. Good-humour.

Goodness, n. wema, usuri, upaji, ufahlili; (strength, quality) nguvu, utamu.

Good-night, int. kwa heri. Go to bid good-night to, tuesha.

Goods, n. mali; (household) vyombo [nya nyumbani], vifaa; (commercial) bidhaa.

Good-temper, n. Tas. Good-humour.

Goodwill, n. mapendesi, upendeleo; (in trade) ruksa, sifa.

Goose, n. (pl. Geese) bata la Bukini; (fool) mjingga, barakhuli. A wild goose chase, kutafuta burre, kasi ya burre.

Gooseberry, n. [tunda la kisungu].
Gore, v. piga pembe.
— n. damu, mavilio ya damu.

Gorge, n. koo, shingo; (pass) genge [ma-], mlango [mwembamba katika milima].

Gorge, v. shibisha, vimbisha kwa chakula chingi; (neut.) jivimbisha, -la sana.

Gorgeous, a. -enyi kupambwa sana, -a kutasamisha, -suri sana, -a urembo. A gorgeous spectacle, tamasha.

Gorilla, n. [nyani mkubwa sana wa Afrika kama mfano wa mi].
Gormand, n. mlafl [wa-].
Gormandise, v. -la sana, jivi- mbisha.

Gorse, n. mchongoma [wenyi mawa masuri kisungu].
Gory, a. -a damu, -enyi kutiwa damu.

Gospel, n. anjili, imani ya kima- shiya; [kitabu chenyi habari ya maisha yake Isa Masiya; sehemu ya kitabu hicho ya kusowa kwa siku fullani]; (doctrine, tenets), masundisho, mathehebu; (truth) maneno ya hakika, ya kweli.

Gossamer, n. [matando ya buibui wadogo, nyusi ndogo ndogo; nguo ya bafita nyembamba sana, kama utando wa buibus].

Gossip, n. maneno, maongesi, masungumso; (foolish talk) upusi, maneno matupu, vijneno, udaku; (of persons) msungumusi, mwongesi, mpyiga domo, mbea, mdaku. Talk gossip to, detain with gossip, pusisha.

— v. onega, piga domo, pusika.

Got, p. t. na pf. t. ya Get.

Goth, n. [Mgothi]; (barbarian) mshensi, miu wa jeuri.

Gothic, a. -a ginsi ya Goths.

Gouge, n. patasi, bobari, ukombo.

Gourd, n. boga, mumunya [ma-], buyu [ma-].

Gout, n. jongo; (drop) tone [ma-].

Govern, v. tawala, miliki, hukumu; (direct, control) ongosa, sisia.

Governance, n. [mwamamke mlezi wa watoto].

Governing, a. -enyi hukumu [amri, nguvi]; (supreme) -kuu, -enyi ensi.

Government, n. serkali, daulati;
GOVERNOR 162 GRANULAR

Grain, n. nafaka, mbegu; (unripe) tete; (single grain) punje, chembe; (of sand, &c.) chembe, uwumbi; (small quantity) kidogo, kipimo kidogo sana; (of wood, &c.) nyusi; (of marble) maremba. In the grain, asili, maumbile. Against the grain, shidia, vigumu. Go against the grain, chukiza, tia uchungu, katurishka.

Graminivorous, a. -la majani.

Grammar, n. [elimu ya kasi na matumizi ya maneno], sarufi, nahu.

Grammatical, a. -a Grammar, -a kufuata Grammar, sahihi, halisi.

Grampus, n. [kama pombo].

Granary, n. ghala, bohari.

Grand, a. -kubwa, -kau, -a fahari, -tukufu, -suri, bora, -enyi cheo, -a heshima, -sharifu.

Grandchild, n. mjukuu [wa-].

Great-grandchild, kijukuu, kilembue [vi-].

Great-great-grandchild, kiningina [vi-].

Grandee, n. mtu wa cheo, mkuu, mtu wa fahari.

Grandeur, n. fahari, ukuu, utukufu, usherehe.

Grandfather, n. babu; (ancestor) mzee [wa-].

Grandiloquent, a. -a kujivuna [maneno], -a kupiga domo.

Grandmother, n. bibi, mzee. Great-grandmother, mwa bibi.

Grandisire, n. babu, mzee [wa-].

Granite, n. [jiwe gumu sana].

Granivorous, a. -la nafaka.

Grant, v. -pa, jalia, rukuku, toa, lipa; (allow, acquiesce in) kubali, rithia, achia. Granted that they differ, hatua na waachane. Granted ed that, &c., ikirwa, ijapokuwa, hatua tukisema ya kwamba, iwapo. Grant request, fanya haja.

--- n. rukusa, uipoo, kipaji, sawadi, karama; (bestowal) kutoa, kulipa.

Grantee, n. mwenyi kupewa.

Grantor, n. mwenyi kupea [kutoa].

Granular, a. [kama chembe ao changara], -a kinundunudu.
GRANULATE 163 GREATLY

Gratitude, n. shukrani.
Gratuitous, a. -a burre, -a bila-shi, pasipo fayida, billa kutona fetha.
Gratuity, n. sawadi, bakshishi; (customary) ada, kilemba, ufito.
Grave, n. kaburi [ma-], siara [ma-]; (place of dead) ahera, kusimu. Have one foot in the grave, chungulia kusimu.
—— a. -sito, -ataratibu; (important, critical) -kubwa, -a shakaka, -a hatari. A grave offence, kosa kubwa.
Grave-digger, n. mchimba kaburi, nziishi [wa-].
Gravel, n. mawwe madogo, vijawe, changarawi.
Gravitate, v. leeka, taka kwenda, wutwa.
Gravitation, n. usito; (attraction) wutano.
Gravity, n. usito; (sobriety) utaratibu; (importance) ukubwa, habari kubwa, maana nyangi; (critical state) hatari, mashaka. Specific gravity, [uthini wa kitu fullani kuliko maji]. Centre of gravity, pasipo usito haswa.
Gravy, n. mchusi.
Gray, a. kijifujifu, rangi ya majifu, -eupe, -eupe kidogo.
Gray-beard, n. mwennyi mvi, msee.
Gray-hairs, n. mvi.
Grayling, n. [samaki ya mitoni kisungu].
Grase, v. (rub) parusa; (feed cattle) lisha, chunga [ngombe, mbusi]; (eat grass) -la majani.
Grasier, n. mchungaji.
Grease, n. mafuta, shahamu.
—— v. paka mafuta.
Greasy, a. -a mafuta; (slippery) -a matelesi.
Great, a. -kubwa, -kuu, bora, -ingi, -a ngwvu. Become great, (of persons) tukuka; (of things) kua. A great deal, wingi. A great deal of rain, mvuua nyangi. It is too great for me, imenikulia.
Greatly, adv. sana.
GREATNESS

Greatness, n. ukuu, ukubwa, utu-
kufu, ngwun.
Greaves, n. [vyuma vya kuva-
mguuni tokea magoti na chi-
ni].
Grecian, a. = Greek.
Greed, Greediness, n. choyo, tamaa,
ulafi, pupa, roho.
Greedy, a. -lafi, -enyi choyo, -enyi
tamaa. Be greedy, -la kwa pupa,
wa na roho, -wa na choyo, fanya
tamaa.
Greek, n. na a. Mgreki, Myonani.
Green, a. rangi ya majani. chani-
kiwiti; (unripe) -bichi; (simple)
-susu.
Greengage, n. [tunda la kisungu
kama embe ndogo].
Greengrocer, n. [mwusa mboga na
natunda].
Greenhorn, n. msusu [wa-], mjinga
[wa-].
Greenhouse, n. [kibanda cha kuote-
sha a masa].
Greenness, n. kuwa Green.
Greens, n. mboga.
Greet, v. salimu, salimia, amkia,
barikia.
Greeting, n. salamu, mbaraka, ma-
amkisi.
Gregarious, a. -enyi kukaa ma-
kundimakundzi.
Grenade, n. [kombora dogo].
Grenadier, n. [asikari mrefi].
Grew, p. t. ya Grow.
Grey, Tas. Gray.
Greyhound, n. [mbwa mrefu mwe-
mbamba mvenyi mboi sana].
Griddle, n. kikango.
Gridiron, n. [fita za chuma sikiti-
ngamana, kama wavu]; (in cook-
ing) nyalio za chuma.
Grief, n. sikitiko, husuni, hamu,
majonzi, simansi. Come to grief,
angamia, potea.
Grievance, n. jambo sito, thulumu;
(complaint) kisa.
Grieve, v. sikitisha, husumisha, tia
husuni; (neut.) sikitika, -wa na
husuni, fanya msiba, fanya
majonzi.

GROPE

Grievous, a. -sitio, -gumu, -a kutia
husuni, -a kulemea.
Griffin, n. [nyamanussu simba nussu
tas].
Grill, v. oka, choma.
Grim, a. -kali, -korosi, -a kutia hofu,
-a kutisha.
Grimee, v. finyo [ma-, kunjo] la uso,
kicheko.
Grime, n. masisi, taka.
Grimey, a. takataka, -eust, -chafu.
Grin, v. cheka, toa meno [kwa
kucheka], finya [kunja] uso.
—— n. kicheko, kufinya uso.
Grind, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Ground),
(grain) saga, tua; (coarsely) paasa;
(tools, &c. by rubbing, filing, &c.)
chua; (oppress) onea, thulumu;
(work hard) shika kasi sana, soma
sana.
Grinder, n. (tooth) chego [ma-].
Organ-grinder, mpiga santuri.
Grindstone, n. jiwe la kunoa, kinoo,
cherehe.
Grip, Gripe, v. kamata sana, shika
sana, pelekea kucha; (of stomach)
[tia maumivu ndani tumbo],
umisa tumbo.
—— n. kushika sana [kwa mkono,
makucha], kamata; mikono, maku-
cha; (colic) maumivu ya tu-
mboni, kushikwa tumbo.
Grisyly, a. -a kutisha, -a kuhozisha.
Grist, n. [nsafaka sa kuwagwa].
Gristle, n. usupa mnyoro.
Grit, n. mchanga, changarawi;
(eourage) moyo ngumu, uthabiti,
akili. He has no grit, mkulimufu
huvo, mwepesi kushindwa.
Gritty, a. -a Grit, -a kukuvarusa.
Griszled, n. -enyi mvi, kijifujifu.
Groover, n. mwusa vyakula.
Grocery, n. bithaasa Groover, makuli.
Groin, n. manena.
Groom, n. mhunga frasi, saisi,
gariwala.
Groove, n. mfuwo [mi-]; (custom)
desturi.
Grop, v. papasa, tafuta njia gisani,
sitasita.
Gross, a. -baya sana, -chafu; (thick) -nene; (dull) -sito.
— n. mia na arobaini na'ne pamoja, dazaan thenashara. In the gross, shelabela, fungu sima.
Grotesque, a. -a kuchekeshi, -nya-ngaltika, -adude.
Grotto, n. pango [ma-], shimo [ma-].
Ground, n. inchi, arthi; (soil) uondo; (bottom) chinii; (land) shamba, konde, uwanja; (foundation) chimbuko, misini; (source) asiili, mwanso; (sediment) takataka za chinii, tamma; (reason, principle) sababu, hoja, tegemeo [ma-]. Gain ground, endelea, enea, sidi. Lose or give ground, rudi, shinwawa, punguka. Stand one's ground, simama, jiweka imara, si kubali kushindwa.
— v. weka imara; (give reason for) toa sababu ya; (teach rudiments) fundisha mianso ya elimu, fundisha venia; (run ashore) pwelewa, kwama, ingia mwambani; (arms) weka chinii, shusha.
— p. t. na pf. t. ya Grind.
Ground-floor, n. vyumba vya chinii.
Groundless, a. pasipo sababu, -a burre, -a upusi, -tupe.
Ground-nuts, n. njugu nyassa, njugu mawe.
Ground-rent, n. kodi [ya mahali pa kujenga].
Ground-swell, n. mawimbi ya mko-

ba, kwele ya mawimbi (?).
Groundwork, n. misini, asiili, chimbuko, mwanso, mlingo.
Group, n. jamii, kundi, mkutano,fungu.
— v. gawanya mafungumafungu.
Grouse, n. [ndegeya kwinda Ulaya].
Grove, n. [jamii ya miti], kichaka [vi-].
Grovel, v. tamba, sujudu, lala fuli-fuli; (abase oneself) jithili, jifanya-nyonge, nyenyeka.
Grow, v. (p. t. Grew, p. t. Grown) kua; (of plants) ota, mea; (become) pata kuwa, kuwa; (increase) sidi, ongeseka; (become more and more) sidi kuwa; (spread, advance, &c.) endelea, enea, fanikiwa; (cultivate) otesha, panda. Grow small, punguwa. Grow up, komaa, pevuka, -wa-sima. Grow out of, toka kuwa, -wa kuwa sababu ya. Let the hair grow, kalika nyele. Cause to grow, otesha, meesha, kusa. Be grown over, melewawa.
Growl, v. nguruma, vuna; (complain) guna.
— n. ngurumo, uvumi, maguno.
Grown, pf. t. ya Grow.
Growth, n. kusidi, maendeleo, eneo, kukuwa, ukusi, kuota; (vegetation) woto, mmea [mi-]; (outcome) mwisho.
Grub, n. mududu [wa-], funsa [ma-], buu [ma-].
— v. pekwa; (grub about) chimba-chimba; (grub up) ng'oa, fukwa.
Grudge, v. hasidi, husudu.
Grudgingly, adv. kwa hiana, shida.
Gruel, n. uji; (thin) uhabwa.
Gruff, a. (voice, manner) -kali.
Grumble, v. uma, nung'unika, guna.
Grunt, v. guna.
Guano, n. [mavi ya ndege America], samadi.
Guarantee, v. (a debt) hawili; (a work) tadariki, thamini; (assure) hakikisha, thuutisha; (give pledge or assurance for) toa hakika [thamana, rahani, daraka].
— n. siakabathi, maskurti, ama-

na, rahani, daraka.
Guard, n. mlinsi [wa-]; (conductor) msimamisi; (caution) hathari; (protecting thing) [kitu cha kuki-

ningia ao kulindia], kinga. Be on one's guard, rhathari, -wa na ha-
thari; kaa macho. Be off one's guard, si -angalia, sinsi. Be on guard, shika kingojo, fanya samu, ngoja. Mount guard, shika samu [kingojo].
Greatness, n. ukun, ukubwa, utukufu, ngwane.
Greaves, n. [vyuma vya kwaa migumu tokea magoti na chinji].
Grecian, a. = Greek.
Greed, Greediness, n. choyo, tamaa, ulafi, pupa, roho.
Greedy, a. -lafl, -enyi choyo, -enyi tamaa. Be greedy, -la kwa pupa, -wa na roho, -wa na choyo, fanya tamaa.
Greek, n. na a. Mgreki, Myonani.
Green, a. rangi ya majani, chani-kiwiti; (unripe) -bichi; (simple) -susu.
Greengage, n. [tunda la kisungu kama embe ndogo].
Greengrocer, n. [mwusa mboga na matunda].
Greenhorn, n. [mzuzu [waz], mjinga [waz].
Greenhouse, n. [kibanda cha kuoteshe ma ma]
Greenness, n. kwaa Green.
Greens, n. mboga.
Greet, v. salimu, salimia, amkia, barikia.
Greeting, n. salamu, mbaraka, m'asakisi.
Gregarious, a. -enyi kuxaa makundimakundi.
Grenade, n. [kombora dogo].
Grenadier, n. [asikari mrefu].
Grew, p. t. ya Grow.
Grey, Taz. Gray.
Greyhound, n. [mbwa mrefu mwe-mbamba mwenyi mbio sana].
Gridle, n. kidanga.
Gridiron, n. [sito za chuma wakiki-inganama, kama wawuni]; (in cooking) nyalo za chuma.
Grief, n. sikitiho, kuzuni, hau angamia, polea.
Grievance, n. jambo zito, (complaint) kisa.
Grieve, v. sikitiho, kuzuni; (neut.) sikitiho,
Grievous, a. -sito, -gumu, -a kutia kuzuni, -a kulena.
Griffin, n. [nyamanussu simbanussu tai].
Grill, v. oka, choma.
Grin, a. -kali, -korofa, -a kutia hofu, -a kutisha.
Grime, n. asizi, taka.
Grime, v. takatata, -usi, -chufu.
—— n. kicheko, kufinya uso.
Grind, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Ground), (grain) saga, tua; (coarsely) paaza; (tools, &c. by rubbing, filing, &c.) chua; (oppress) onea, thulumu; (work hard) shika kasi sana, soma sana.
Grinder, n. (tooth) chego [ma-].
Organ-grinder, mpiga santuri.
Grindstone, n. jiwe la kunoa, kinoo, cherehe.
Grip, Gripe, v. kamata sana, shika sana, peleke a kucha; (of stomach) [tia maumu ndani tumboni], umiza tumbo.
—— n. kushika sana [kwa mkono, makucha], kamata; mikono, makucha; (colic) maumu yu tumboni, kushikiza tumbo.
Grisly, a. -a kutisha, -a kuheksa.
Grist, n. [mafaa za kusagwa].
Gristle, n. mgupa muyoreo.
Grit, n. mchanga, kusakazi;
(courage) mgupa mwe-mwe,
akiti. He had
huvo, mwendo;
Gritty, n. mchanga, kusakazi;
(courage) mgupa mwe-mwe,
Gritter, n. mchanga, kusakazi;
(courage) mgupa mwe-mwe,
Gross, a. -baya sana, -chona: my
-mune; (dull) -site.
— n. mia na arubaini
moja, dasam themashoro.
Gross, shelabela, jingwana.

Grotesque, a. -a bucawu
ng'rika, -dude.

Grotto, n. pango [ma].

Ground, n. inch chi, artis;
ingo; (bottom) chini;
mmba, konde, umwango;
chimbuko, msinji;
mwando; (sediment
chini, tamma; (reason)
sababu, koja, tegemo;
ground, endelea, ena,
or give ground, yu;
punguuka. Stand a
simama, jiweka imena;
kuhinda wa.

— v. weka imara;
for) toa sababu ya;
ment) fundisha miama ya shinda;
ment) fundisha vema; (run around)
lewa, kwama, ingia mwanga;
(arms) weka chini, similila.
— p. t. na pf. t. ya Gemul
Ground-floor, n. nywamuka simama
Groundless, a. punguuka,
buree, a upusi, tugwa.
Ground nuts, n. mba
nyungu mawe.
Ground rent, n. kodii
[kujengea].

Ground swell, n. muwa
ba, kwele ya mawu;
muwa, muwa, muwa;
[nguvu zake] [sao, &c.].
Groundwork, n. muwa
chimbuko, 
Ground

half

Half, n. (pl. Halves) nussu. Half-
cure, half-cocoa-nut, &c., kisio
[vii]. Cut in half, kata vipandikwa.
Half-breed, a. kimashamba, si adabu.
Half-breed, n. [mtu] nussu mweusi
nussu mweupe.

Half-brother, Half-sister, n.[ndugu
upewa wa kuwemo ao wa kuwe-
ni, ndugu baba mmoma ao mma
mмо], ndugu.

Half-caste, n. nussu mzungu nussu
sio.
Guard, v. liinda, tuna, ngojea. Guard against a blow, kinga.
Guarded, a. -a kathari, -angalifu.
Guardian, n. miiinsi, mlesi [wa-].
Guardianship, n. ulinsi, hamaya, tunsia.
Guava, n. (tree) mpera [mi-]; (fruit) pera [ma-].
Gudgeon, n. [samaki ndogo ya mitons].
Guerdon, n. sawadi, tuzo, malipo.
Guess, v. bahatisha, gisi; (think) thani, ona.
— n. thana, bahati ya neno, neno la kugisi.
Guest, n. mgiri [wa-].
Guidance, n. maongosi, maonyo.
— v. onyesha njia, ongosa, lekesa; (directing object) alama, kitu cha kulekesa, &c.
Guild, n. chama.
Gildman, n. mwana chama.
Guile, n. ujanja, werevu, hila.
Guileless, a. -nyofu, -jinga. He is guileless, hana ihtilafu. A guileless heart, moyo mweupe.
Guillotine, n. [kisu kikubwa cha kukanata watu viwa], jisu [ma-].
— v. kata kituwa.
Gilt, n. ubaya, uovu, thambi, hatiya, kosa.
Gilty, a. -tenda mbaya, -enyi ha-

Gum, n. (of teeth) usisi [fisi]; (gum-arabic) sumugh, haba; (copal) sandarusi; (sticky stuff, birdlime, &c.) ulimbo.
Gun, n. bunduki; (cannon) msinga [mi-]. Double-barrelled gun, bunduki ya midomo miwili. Matchlock, bunduki ya mrao. Muzzle loader, bunduki ya kushindiliwa [ya faata]. Breech-loader, bunduki ya viasi [ya kuvanja]. Flint gun, bunduki ya jiwe [ya gume-
gume].
Gun-barrel, n. kasiona, mdomo.
Gunboat, n. [manowari ndogo].
Gun-cap, n. faata.
Gun-carriage, n. guruudumo za msinga.
Gun-cotton, n. [baruti ya pamba].
Gun-lock, n. mtambo [mi-], kitasa cha bunduki.
Gunner, n. mkwua wa msinga, mtu wa msinga.
Gunnery, n. maarifa ya msinga.
Gunpowder, n. baruti.
Gun-shot, n. mpigo wa bunduki.
Gunsmith, n. fundi wa bunduki, mjume [wa-].
Gunwale, n. [ubau wa mwavuni mwa chombo juu].
Gurgle, v. lia kama maji kooni, lia gurguru.
— n. mliwa maji kooni, gurguru.
Gush, v. (of water) toka kwa ngwuu, churusika; (talk much) toa maneno mengi.
— n. mkondo; (outburst) shindo; (abundance) wingsi.
Gashing, a. -a kutokotoka; (talkative) -a maneno mengi.
Gusset, n. wpapi [papi, wa nguo].
Gust, n. (of wind) mkondo wa bari,

Gusto, n. furaha, papu.
Gut, n. tumbo [ma-], usi wa utumbo.
Gut, v. teka, komba; (remove guts) tumbua.
Gutta-percha, n. mpira.
Gutter, n. michirizi [mi-], kopo [ma-], misamo.
Guttural, a. -a kooni, -a sauti nene.
Guzzle, v. gugumiza, -la kwa pupa.
Gymnasium, n. [chumba ao uwanja wa Gymnastics].
Gymnast, n. mkufunzi wa Gymnastics.
Gymnastics, n. michezo [ya maana, kusudi kuongesa nguvu, kusoelea kasi gumu, kujitendekesa vita, na mangine].
Gypsum, n. [jiwe kama chaki].
Gypsy, n. Tas. Gipsy.
Gyrate, v. sungukasunguka.
Gyration, n. msunguko.
Gyratory, a. -a kusungukasunguka.

H.

Ha! int. [ya kuonya furaha, mshangao, ao huzunt].
Haberdasher, n. mwusa nguo [usi, sindano, &c.].
Habilitments, n. mavasi.
Habit, n. masoeso, mathehebu, desturi, kali, tabia; (dress) vasi.
Be in the habit of, soea, lekea, -wa-soefu wa.
Habitable, a. -a kukaa watu, -a kukalika na watu.
Habitation, Habitat, n. makao, makasi, masikani.
Habitual, a. -a desturi, -soefu.
Habituate, v. soea.
Hack, v. kataka, katia, tema.
— n. pigo; (horse) frasi ya kasi; (drudge) mtumwa [wa kutumika mno].
Hackney, a. -a kutumika na wote.
Hackneyed, a. -liotumika sana, baridi, owyo.
Had, p. t. na pf. t. ya Have. Be had, Be to be had, patikana. Had rather, Had better, afathali, heri saidi.

Haddock, n. [samaki ya bahari].
Haemorrhage, n. kutoka damu.
Haemorrhoids, n. bawasiri.
Haff, n. mpini, kipini, pin.
Hag, n. kizee [kibaya kikongwe], kichawi.
Haggard, a. -a kukonda, -a kumbuka [kwa njaa, taabu, &c.].
Haggie, v. pigana he, piga ubasasi.
Hagiographa, n. [fungu la tatu la Maandiko Matakatifu kiyahudi].
Hail, v.-nya mua ya mawe; (call) ita, pigia ukelele. Hail from (of a ship), toka.
—, Hailstones, Hailstorm, n. mua ya mawe.
Hair, n. unyele [nyele], usinga [singa]; (of beard) udevu [ndevu]; (of lower lip) kinwa mchusi; (of animal) singa, unyoya [ma-]; (of hand and arm) laika [ma-]; (of body, pubes) mafusi; (straight) nyele sa singa; (woolly) nyele sa kipiliipi. Soft, wavy hair, nyele sa ukoka. Split hairs, shindania madogo burre.
— a. -embamba sana, -a nyele, kama nyele, -a manyoya.
Hairbreadth, a. -embamba sana. A hairbreadth escape, kuokoka kwa shidda sana.
Hair-splitting, n. kusanya maneno mengi ya burre, kupotesa maneno.
Halcyon days, n. siku sa heri, shwari, raha, amani.
Hale, a. -sima, -enzi afya njema, -enzi nguvu sake [sao, &c.].
Half-bred, a. kimashamba, si adabu.
Half-brother, Half-sister, n. [ndugu upande wa kusumeni ao wa kuke ni, ndugu baba mmoja ao mama mmoja], ndugu.
Half-caste, n. nusu msungu nusu sio.
**Half-cock, n.** [kupansa mtambo kido-ga wa bunduka].

**Halfpenny, n.** [sarifu ya kisungu, kama pesa mbili].

**Half-wit, a.** akili chache, -enyi kicha.

**Half-yearly, a.** a killa mwesi wa sita, a marra mbili killa muaka.

**Hall, n.** chumba kikubwa [cha kubia, cha kubarisia, cha kathi, &c.]; (entrance-hall) sebule. Public hall, kilinge.

**Hall-mark, n.** alama ya kuhaki-kisha fetha safs.

**Halloo, v.** piga ukelele.

**Hallow, v.** janya wakfu, weka kama -takatifu; (reverence) tukusa, athimisha.

**Hallucination, n.** kupotewa akili, chechele, ndota, kosa.

**Halo, n.** (of moon, sun) usungo; (glory) fahari.

**Halt, v.** simama; (on a march) tua; (go lame) chechenea, sita.

**Halter, n.** kamba yenzi; (for hanging) tansi la roho.

**Halting, a.** a kusatibita, a kutanga.

**Halting-place, n.** kituo, tikono, kambi.

**Halve, v.** kata vipande viwili vitivyo sawa, gawanya sawasawa.

**Halves, n.** (pl. ya Half). Go halves, gawa sawasawa, sharikiana.

**Halyards, n.** kensa, jarari.

**Ham, n.** tako [ma]; (back of knee) mvungu wa goti; (of pig) paja la ngurwe.

**Hamlet, n.** mji mdogo, kijiji, kitongoji.

**Hammer, v.** gonga; (metal) fuja; (nails, &c.) gongomea.

— n. nyundo; (auction) mnada. Bring to the hammer, nadi.

**Hammock, n.** [wawu wa kuchukulua mtu, kama machela], susu, hamak.

**Hamper, n.** [kama tunga lenyi kifuniko].

— v. suia, talanisha.

**Hamstring, v.** kata mshipa wa mgwu nyuma [uvunguni mwa goti].

**Hand, n.** mkono [mi-, toka kitanga hatta ucha sa vidole], [kitu kama mkono]; (laborer) mtu wa kasi, kibarua; (sailor) baharia; (skill) ngwv; (writing) mwandiko; (side) upande; (hand-breadth) upana wa mkono [ndio wa vidole ao vyandu vinne]. All hands, killa mtu. At hand, karibu, tayari. Hand in hand, pamoja, hali moja, shauni moja. Hand over hand, upeti, rahisi. On the one hand, kwansa. Hand-to-hand fight, vita kali [ya karibu, iliyo hikika sana]. Pass from hand to hand, pokesanya. In hand, The money is in hand, fetka iko tayari, iko kwangu [kwake, &c.]. Cash in hand, tashimu, nakudi. The matter is in hand, inatendeka.


— v. -pa, toa, tia mkononi; (convey) leta, peleke kwa mkono; (escort) sindikisa. Hand down, pokeleza,
ritishka. Hand over, toa, salimisha, weka, kabithi, lipa.
Hand, a. -a mkono, -a kadiri ya mkono, -a kutumika kwa mkono, kama mkono.
Hand-barrow, Hand-cart, n. gari dogo [la kukokotwa na mtu].
Hand-bill, n. [hati ndogo ya kuenesa habari].
Handbook, n. [kitabu cha kutumika marra kwa marra, chuo cha maanyo], kitabu kidogo.
Handcuff, n. pingu ya mikono.
Handful, n. ukosti, chopaa, konsi; (small quantity) kidogo.
Hand-gallop, n. mwendo wa shoti.
Handicap, n. shindano [walimo pendelewa washindani, wangine mbele, wangine nyuma, kwa kadiri ya kuwasawisha nyuma].
Handicraft, n. kasi, uchumi.
Handiwork, n. kasi ya mikono.
Handkerchief, n. lesu, kitamba [vi-], ankachifi. Pocket-handkerchief, lesa la kufutia kamasi, ankachifi.
Handle, n. (of tool, &c.) mpini [mi-], kipini [vi-]; (of saucepan, &c.) kono, mkono [mi-]; (of pail, &c.) utambo [tambo].
— v. gusa, papasa; (use) tumia; (treat) tendea kasi; (control) ongoza, swia.
Handmaid, n. kijakasi [vi-].
Handsome, a. -suri [uso, umbo, sura]; (large) -ingi, -kubwa.
Handspike, n. mtalimbo, miti, kipande.
Handwriting, n. mwandiko, hati.
Handy, a. -elekevu wa kasi, -epesi; (useful) -a kufaa, tayari.
Hang, v. (p. t. Hung, pf. t. Hung, Hanged) (on wall) angika; (up) tundika, tungika; (so as to swing) pmbeka, yongesha; (triangle) nyonga, songa; (decorate) funika, pamba; (delay) sitasita, tanga; (swing) ning inia. Hang back, kataa, si taka, sita. Hang down, shusha, (neut.) shuka. Hang over, tokea, fanya domo; (impend) -wa
karibu, taka kuja, tayari. Hang on, (persevere) dumu, endelea; (depend on) -wa juu ya, tungika na, rejaa, fangamana na, -wa juu ya. They hung on his words, walimsikiliwasana. Hang together, -wa hai moja, fangamana. It all hangs together, yote barabara, yote sawa sawa. Go and be hung! potelea mbali!
Hang-dog, a. -enyi haya, -a aibu, -nyonge.
Hanger, n. [upanga kama] sime.
Hanger-on, n. chokora [ma-], msuasi [wa-].
Hanging, n. kusongwa; (curtains, &c.) nguo za kupamba, mapasia, bendera, &c.
— a. -a kutokea, -a kufanya domo, -a mbeavuni pa kilia.
Hangman, n. asikari [mwonyi kasi kufisha watu kwa kusonga].
Hank, n. fungu la usi [hariri, &c.], kivunge, shada.
Hanker, v. taka kwa bidii, -wa na shauko. Have a hankering, -wa na uchu, tunuka.
Hansom-cab, n. [gari la kuchukulia watu lenyi magurudumu mawili].
Hap, n. bahati, nasibu, tukio.
Haphazard, n. bahati, ooyo. (He did it) at haphazard, awesavyo, ghafala, kwa bahati.
Hapless, a. masikini.
Haply, adv. kwa bahati, kwa nasibu, huenda.
Happily, adv. kwa furaha; (well) vema, visturi, kwa bahati.
Happiness, n. raha, furaha, kicheko, heri, suudi.
Happy, a. -a furaha, -a heri, -a bahati; (in disposition) -chekefu, -chekelesi, -chisi, -a furaha; (skilful) hodari, -elekevu, -ema.
Harangue, n. maneno, usemi, kutuba.
— v. semea, toa momeno.
Harass, v. uthi, umbua, chokosa.
Harbinger, n. mjumbe [wa-], mleta habari, mtangulizi, kijumbe.
Harbour, n. bandari; (refuge) pa kukimbilia, kituo.
   — v. karibisha, pokea; (keep in mind) shika, weka moyoni.
Hard, a. -gumu, yabis, -sito, -kali.
   Go hard with, kulia, thiki. Get hard, shupana, pindamana, kazana, ganda. Be hard up, sidiwa, thiki.
   Hard times, siku sa taabu, shida.
   Hard of hearing, kiziwi kidogo, -siosikia vema.
   — adv. sana, kwa ngwvu, shida.
       Hard by, karibu, palepale.
Hard-earned, a. -liopatika kwa shida, -a shida.
Harden, v. fanya -gumu, tia ugumu, thubutisha, kasa, gandamisa.
Hardened, a. -gumu, -shupafu, -sofu wa mahaya.
Hard-featured, a. -enyi uso mkali.
Hard-fluted, a. -kabithi, -kavu, -gumu.
Hard-fought, a. -kali, -a juhudi.
Hard-headed, a. -a busidi, -a akili barabba.
Hard-hearted, a. -enyi moyomgumu, -kali, pasapo kuruma.
Hardihood, n. ujasiri, ugumu, uholdari, uhabiti.
Hardly, adv. shida; (cruelly) vigumu, vikali.
Hardness, n. ugumu, uyabisi; (of wood) uhiana, ubishi, ugumu.
Hard-set, a. (egg) -visa, -wisa.
Hardship, n. taabu, msiba; (grievance) jambo sito, thulumu.
Hardware, n. [viti vya chuma na madini ngumi].
Hardy, a. hodari, -sofu wa kasi na taabu; (shameless) bila haya.
Hare, n. [namna kubwa ya] sungura, katiti.
Hare-brained, a. si -angali, kama wasimo, -potofu.
Hare-lip, n. mdomo wa pande.
Harem, n. [nyumba ya waanake; jamii ya masuria wa mtu mmoja].
Har loot, n. [maandasi ya nyama na mboga].
Hark, int. sikilisa!
Harlequin, n. mchekeshaji, mcheshi, mtu wa kuchesecheza.
Harlot, n. kahaba [ma-].
Harm, n. mahara, shari, thulumu, hasara.
   — v. thuru, thulumu, haribu, kasiri.
Harmful, a. -enyi mathara, -a kumiza, -baya.
Harmless, a. si -a kuthuru, si -a shari, -pole; (fearful) thaiifu, -nyongo.
Harmonics, n. [maarifa ya sauti].
Harmonious, a. -a kupatana, -a amani; (in music) -enyi ulinganifu [wa sauti], -a kulingana.
Harmonium, n. kinanda, santuri.
Harmonise, v. pataniisha, linganisha, (neut.) chukuanwa, lingana.
Harmony, n. amani, mapatano, moyo mmoja; (in music) ulinganifu wa sauti, sauti sa kulingana.
Harness, n. matandiko [ya frasi].
   — v. tandika [frasi].
Harp, n. kinubi.
   — v. piga kinubi. Harp upon, nena mara kwa mara.
Harper, n. mpiga kinubi.
Harpoon, n. chusa, munda.
   — v. piga munda, paga.
Harpy, n. [mtalimu mbaya na mkorofi].
Harrier, n. [mbwa wa kuwindia sungura].
Harrow, n. [chombo cha kulimia, chenyi meno mengi ya kuvunjavanja udongo].
   — v. tumia Harrow; (vex) chokosa, sambua, tikii.
Harrowing, a. -a kuhusunisha, -a kutesa, -baya.
Harry, v. teka, onea, sambua.
Harsh, a. -kali, -sito.
Harshness, n. ukali.
Hart, n. [nyama kama paa].
Hartbeest, n. kongone [uguni].
Harvest, n. mavuno; (profit) jayida, chumo.
Harvest-home, n. [siku kuu ya kumaliza mavuno].
Has, Tas. Have.
Hash, n. [maandasi ya nyama]. Make a hash of, boruga, haribu.
Hasp, n. pete [ya kufungia].
Hassock, n. msala [mdogo mnene].
Haste, n. haraka, wepesi, hima, kikaka, pupa, tadi.
—, Hasteen, v. kimisa, karamisha, kimbiliza; (neut.) fanya hima, fanya haraka, enda upesi, enda mbio.
Hastily, adv. kwa haraka.
Hastiness, n. haraka, wepesi.
Hasty, a. -a haraka, -a ghafala.
Speak hasty words, kimbiliza maneno.
Hat, n. chape; (cap) kofia; (turban) kilenda [vi-].
Hatch, v. angua, ongua; (devise) buni, tunga, janyisa.
—, n. [mlango mfupi, mlango wa kushukia ndani ya merikebu].
Hatchet, n. shoka, kishoka.
Hatchway, n. [mlango wa kushukia ndani ya merikebu].
Hate, v. chukia, onea chuki sana.
—, n. machukio.
Hateful, a. -a kuchukiza, -baya sana.
Hated, n. machukio.
Hatter, n. [musa chape, kofia, &c.].
Haughty, a. -a kiburi, -a kutharau, -a kupiga maku, -a fhari.
Haul, v. kokota, vuta kwa nguvi, buwura.
—, n. (of fish) vuo [ma-], numbi.
At one haul, marra moja, tharuba moja.
Haunoh, n. paja [ma-], tako [ma-].
Haunt, v. endea marra kwa marra, penda kukaa, solela [mahali], fanya mako, dumiya.
—, n. makao, makazi, farraathi.
Have, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Had) -wa na; (possess) miliki; (take, get) twaa, pata; (be under obligation) paswa, shurutishwa, lasimishwa; (cause) amuru, janyisa, diriki; (effect) pata, shinda; (in comp.) esa, esha, isha, &c. (In verbs) -me-, e.g. I have gone, nimikwenda. I have to go, sina buudi kwenda, imenibidi kwenda. I will have it done, nitaifanyisa, itafanyika, juu yangu hii, nitaamuru ifanyika, sharti kufanya, fanyisa. I will have it divided among you, mtaamogawanyisia ninyi. She had a child, alizaa mioto. Have in mind, fahamu, nia, kumbuka. Have in honour, heshimu, jali. Have a care, jihathiri; (take care of) tuns. Have it out, sema wasi, kata neno, kwisha. Have on, vaa. What has he on? ameavaani?
Haveen, n. bandari, kituo, mahali pa raha.
Haversack, n. mkoba, bahasha.
Having, a. -enyi, -kiwana, [-mekuwa na].
Havoc, n. maangamisi makuu, uharibifu mwingi, shari, basara.
Hawk, n. mweewe, tait mdogo.
—, v. temesha.
Hawker, n. mchuwisi, dalali.
Hawser, n. kamba kubwa nene.
Hawthorn, n. [mti mdogo wenyi miiba, mchongoma].
Hay, n. majani [vailyokatika, makau], ukabella mkauv.
Haycock, n. chungu la Hay.
Haymaker, n. mkata majani.
Hazard, n. hatari; (chance) bahati.
At haphazard, kwa bahati.
—, v. hatarisha, fanya kwa hatari, bahatisha.
Hazardous, a. -enyi hatari.
Hase, n. umande, kungu, mvueke, gisa; (perplexity) mashaka.
Hasy, a. -enyi Hase; (indistinct) si thahiri, si baini.
He, pron. yeve [mume]; (emphat.) yule; (in comp.) a-, yu. It is he, He is the man, ndiye. There he is! That is he! kuyo!
Head, n. kichwa [vi-], kitwa; (of a ship) omo; (intellect) akili; (chief) mkau, mjumbe; (front) mahali pa mbele; (single individual) [watu ao nyama mmoja mmoja]; (source) mwango, asili; (cape) ras; (top) mahali pa juu; (force) nguvi;
Healthy, Healthful, a. -a afya, -sima, -a kutia afya.

Heap, n. fungu [ma-], Chungu; (of stone) boma; (of sticks) biwu, kichaka; (of earth) kisuguli; (raised bed in garden) tuta [ma-]. Lie in heaps (one on top of another), elekana, pandana.

---, Heap up (together), v. kusanya fungu, fanya chungu, tia-tings; (one on top of another) andikanya; (earth, &c.) fusia, palia.

Hear, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Heard) sikia, sikilisa; (grant) kubali; (judge) hukumu, amua; (be told) ambiwa, arifiwa. Hear from, pata barua ya. Hear of, pata habari ya; (agree to) kubali, rithia.

Hearer, n. miskisi [wa-].

Hearing, n. kusikia, kuona kwa masikio; (audience) ruhusa [na-fasi] ya kusema maneno; (legal) barasa, hukumu.

Hearken, v. sikia, sikilisa.

Hearsay, n. maneno, wasemavyo watu, uvumi; (mere talk) maneno ya oyo, mawe.

Hearse, n. [gari kubwa la kuchukua jenesa masikoni].

Heart, n. moyo [mi-]; (disposition) tabia, roho; (energy) bidii, nguvu; (feeling) huruma, habba; (inmost part) asili, kiini; (meaning) maana ya ndani, maana ya siri, asili; (beloved) kipensi. A soft heart, huruma nyigi. After one's own heart, -a kupendesa halisi. At heart, kwa kweli. Have at heart, penda moyoni, kusudia kwa moyo, taka kwa bidii. Be out of heart, Lose heart, kata tamaa, legea. Lose one's heart (fall in love), ingia uchumba, pata mchumba, shikwa na upendo. Take heart, jipa moyo, piga moyo konde. Take to heart, onea sikuito [uchungu] rohoni, sikiti kia, fikiri sana. Open the heart to, fumsila habba. Set the heart on, kasia moyo, taka kwa moyo, jifunga kwa, tia habbani. With all one's heart,
sana, kwa moyo wa bidii. Heart and soul, pia, kabisa, haswa halisi. Have the heart to, chubuvi. Have one’s heart in one’s mouth, stushwa, tishwa. His heart was in his throat, moyo ukampalisa rohoni, akawa na tansi la roho.

Heart-breaking, Heart-rending, a. -sito sana, -a kwununja moyo.

Heart-broken, a. -a kushindwa na taabu, -enyi husuni kuu.

Heart-burn, n. [tumbo la kwawasha ndani]

Heart-burning, n. ugomvi, uchungu, chuki, mfundo.

Hearten, v. tia moyo, fariji.

Hearten, v. -a moyoni, -a kweli.

Hearth, n. meko, moto; (home) nyumba, kwake [kwao, &c.].

Hearthstone, n. [jiwe pana chinini ya meko; (home) nyumba ya mtu, kwake].

Heartless, a. pasipo huruma, -kali, -korosi.

Heart-sick, a. -a kugua moyoni.

Heartly, a. -enyi afya njema, -a nguvu; (genial, frank) -kunjufu, -nyofu, -enyi utu mwema; (energetic) -a bidii, -a moyo. A hearty meal, chakula tele, shibe.

Heat, n. moto, joto, hari, jasho; (anger) hasira, ghathabu, ukali, moyo juu; (vehement) bidii; (in racing, &c.) marra, sumu, shindo, safari; (sexual) nyegi. Prickly heat, harara. — v. pasha moto, tia moto; (enrage, excite) karisisha, tia bidii, sukuma, washa.

Heath, n. wangwa, nyika; (flower) [maua madogo ya nyika].

Heathen, n. na a. kafiri [ma-], msheni [wa-].

Heathendom, n. inchi sa makafriri, ushensi.

Heathenish, a. -a kishensi, -a ki-kafiri.

Heathenism, n. ukafiri, ushensi.

Heather, n. [maua madogo ya nyika].

Heathery, a. -enyi Heather.

Heave, v. (p. t. [pangine] Hove)

Heave, n. (effort) kusukuma kwa juhudi, shindo; (undulation) [mwendo wa mawimbi juu na chinini, kwelea; (of the heart) pig.

Heaven, n. peponi, huko, kule; (sky) uwingu [mbingu], samowati (Ar.); (air) anga, kewa; (beautiful place) mahali pa raha, pasuri sana; (providence) Muungu; (bliss) kali ya raha mstarehe.

Heavenly, a. (celestial) -ambinguini, -a juu; (saintly) -a kumpendesa Muungu, -ema sana, -takatifu; (beautiful, blissful) -suri mno.

Heavenward, a. -a kwenda mbinguini, -a kumpendesa Muungu.

Heaviness, n. usiito, uthani; (grief) hamu, husuni.


Hebrew, a. na n. -ebraania, -yahudi, -israeli.

Heatomb, n. [sadaka kubwa ya nyama nyingi].

Hectic, a. -a homa.

Hector, v. chokosa, sumbua.

Hedge, n. ua [ny-], boma la miti [miiba, michongoma].

— v. sungushia ua, fanyia boma; (secure oneself) jilinda, jihathari.

Hedgehog, n. [nyama kama nungunu ngono mdo].

Hedge-sparrow, n. [ndege mdo].

Heed, v. sikia, angalia, kubali, tii.

— n. usikizi, utii, hathari.

Heedful, a. -enyi Heed, n.

Heedless, a. si -enyi Heed, -jina.
Heedlessness, n. usienga.

Heel, n. kifundo [kisigino] cha mgumu, kisigino; (lower part, end) upande wa chini, tako, mwisho. At heel, karibu kwa nyuma, -kifuata. Take to one's heels, Show the heels, kimbia.

— v. inama upande, jiinika. Heel over, pinduka.

Heifer, n. mtamba [mi-] wangu'mbe.

Height, n. urefu wa kwenda juu, kimbo, utumbo, urefu, kwenda juu; (high place) mahali pa juu, mlima, kilima, kilele; (rank) cheo kikuwava; (highest, best state) wingi, upendo, nguvu, -usitawi. At the height of, -lipositawi, -lipokwawa -ingi. The height of folly, usienga mtupa.

Heighten, v. ongeza kwa juu, ongeza.

Heinous, a. -a kuchukiza, -baya sana.

Heir, n. mrithi [wa-].

Heir-apparent, Heir-presumptive, n. [mtu atakayekwawa mrithi].

Heirress, n. [mwamakw] mrithi, bibi tajiri.

Heirloom, n. mali ya urithi, mali tangu samani, tunu.

Held, p. t. na pf. t. ya Hold.

Heliograph, n. [kipande cha kuashi-ria kwa kio na mwanga wa jua].

Hell, n. jehannum, makao ya mashe-tani na watu wabaya; (place of departed spirits) akera, peponi; (place of punishment) mahali pa ahabu; (bad place) makali pabayya, nyuma ya watu wabaya.

Hellenic, a. -a kiyonani.

Hellenist, n. [Myakudi msema kiyo-nani; (scholar) ajuywe kiyonani].

Hellsish, a. -a kishetani, -baya mno.

Helm, n. msukani, shikizo.

Helmet, n. kofia ya chuma, chapeo ya vita.

Helminthic, a. [dawa] ya michango, ya kutoa michango matumboni.

Helmusman, n. rubani, mshiki msu-
kani.

Help, v. sayidia, aunzi, leta shime; (be of use, encourage) tia nguvu, fua; (stop, check) suia; (give food to) gawia chakula. May I help you to fish? nikupe samaki kidogo? Help oneself to, twaa; (food) mega. I cannot help doing this, sharti [sina buddi] kufanya. It cannot be helped, sharti iwe, haina buddi kuwa.

Help, n. msaada, shime; (relief) wokovu, dawa; (mutual help of neighbours) ujima, kusayidia; (of food) mego, sehemu.

Helper, n. mtu wa kufaa, msayidia.

Helpful, a. -a kufaa, -a kusayidia.

Helpless, a. thaifu, -jingu, hana shauri.

Helpmate, n. mwensi, rafiki; (wife) mke.

Helter-skelter, adv. kwa mbiombio, kwa fuyo, kwa haraka.


— n. upindo.

Hematite, n. [jiwe lenyi chuma].

Hemisphere, n. nususu ya dunia; [kitu chenyi umbo wa nususu ya chungwa, kisio].

Hemlock, n. [musa ya sumu].

Hemorrhage, n. Tas. Haemorrhage.

Hemp, n. kitani.

Hempen, a. (rope) [kamba] ulaiti, ya kitani.

Hen, n. kuku; (female bird) ndegi jike.

Hence, adv. (of place) huku, hapa, toka hapa; (of time) tangu leo; (by reason of) kwa hiyo, kwa sa-babu hiyo. Hence! toka! ondoka!

Henceforth, adv. tangu leo, tokea sasa.

Hen-coop, n. tundu la kuku.

Henna, n. hina.

Hen-peaked, a. -enyi kuchokoswa na mke we.

Hepatia, a. -a maini.

Her, pron. yeye [mwamakw], yule;
(in verbs) -m-. She gives her,
[mwamakw] ampa [mwamakw].
— a. -ake [mwamakw].

Herald, n. mjumbe [wa-], mtangu-lisi, mleta habari, mpiga mbiu.

— v. tangusa mbele, onya, leta.
Heraldic, a. -a Heraldry.
Heraldry, n. [maarifa ya ukoo na ujamaa, na ya alama za kusionyesha].
Herb, n. mmea [mi-]. Herbs (eatable), mboga, majani.
Herbage, n. majani.
Herbalist, n. mwenyi maarifa ya mimea [sayidiisayo kwa madawa].
Herculean, a. (strong) -a ngwuni nyangi mno; (difficult) -a halari,
-a shidda, -kubwa sana, -a kasi.
Herd, n. kundi [ma-, la nyama wa-
kubwa]; (common people) jamii ya watu wanyonge, makutano.
— v. fanya makundis.
Herdsmen, n. mchungu [wa-].
Here, adv. kuu, humu, hapo; (of time) sasa. Here! nyoo! (pl.) nyooni!
Hereabouts, kama hapo, karibu.
Hereafter, badaye, halafu. Here and there, huko na huko. Hereby,
Herein, Herewith, Herewithon, hivi, kwa hiyo, hapo, humo. Heretofore,
mbene, hatta sasa, zamani. Hereof, juu ya hii, juu yake, habari sake.
Hereditary, a. -a kurithika, kwa urithi.
Heresiarch, n. [mwenyi kwanzisha ao kusitawisha usushi, mwsushi mkwu].
Heresy, n. [ukosefu wa imani ya kweli ao ya desturi-, usushi, nia-
ngeni.
Heretic, n. msushi, mtu wa Heresy.
Heretical, a. -a Heresy.
Heritage, n. urithi.
Hermetically, adv. kabisa, halisi.
Hermit, n. mkaa pekee, wa peke yake, mta'wa, wali [ma-], mpweke.
Hermitage, n. makao ya Hermit.
Hernia, n. mshipa wa ngiri (?), ku-
vunjika tumbo.
Hero, n. mwanauume shujaa [ma-], fahali [ma-], simba.
Heroic, a. -a Hero.
Heroine, n. Hero wa kike.
Heroism, n. ushujaa, utu ume.
Heron, n. [ndege kama korongo].
Herring, n. [samaki ndogo ya bahar-
rins].
Hers, a. -ake [mwanamke].
Herself, pron. ye ye mwenyenwe, yule-
yule [mwanamke]; (reflex.) -ji.
Hesitate, v. shanga, sita, ingiwa na shaka, fanya waswas; (in speak-
ing) kikisa, babaika.
Hesitation, n. kusita, msangao, was-
was; (in speaking) kubabaika.
Heterodox, a. [-kosefu wa imani ya kweli ao ya desturi], -sushi, -a nia-
ngeni.
Heterogeneous, a. [-enyi namna nyangi silizo mbali jamaja], -a ku-
tangumana, mbalimbali.
Hexagonal, a. -enyi pande sita.
Hey! int. ewe! wee!
Hiatus, n. shimo, ufia, nafasi wasi,
pungufu.
Hibernate, v. [pisha kipupwe ao 
wakati wa baridi kwa usiningisi].
Hibernation, n. [usingisi wa kupi-
sha kipupwe].
Hibernian, a. -a Ireland.
Hiccup, Hiccough, n. kwikwe.
Hidden, a. -a siri, -a fumbo, -a ku-
stirika.
Hide, v. (p. t. Hid, pf. t. Hidden, 
Hid) setiri, ficha, funika.
— n. ngosi [ya nyama].
Hideous, a. -enyiumbo mbaya sana, 
-a kutisha, -a kitsho, -a kuchu-
kisa.
Hiding, n. maficho; (beating) ma-
pigo mengi, kubiga.
Hierarchy, n. serkali ya Kanisa, 
jamii ya mapadre; (gradation of 
ranks) madaraja.
Hieroglyphica, n. [sanamu senyi 
kuonya maneno, situmikaso kwa 
harufu, sayidi wa Wamisri wa 
kali, harufu sa sanamu; mwan-
diko wa siri, fumbo la harufu].
Higgie, v. piga bei, gombana, bi-
shana.
High, a. -a juu, -refu [kwa kwenda 
juu]; (excellent, glorious) bora, 
-tukufu, -a heshima; (presump-
tuous) -a fahari, -a kiburi, -enyi 
makuu; (powerful) -a nguvu, -ku-

Hireling, n. mtu wa mshahara, mtumishi, kibara.
His, a. -ake [mwanaume].
Hiss, v. lia kama nyoka; (show disapproval, contempt) fyonya, cheka, pigia kelele, fukuza.
— n. mlio wa nyoka.
Hist! int. kimya! nyamasa!
Historian, n. mwandaishi wa History, misimulisi.
Historic, Historical, a. -History; -enyi kuhadihiwa mengi, -enyi kadihi; -a maana sana, -a kweli.
History, n. [kadihi yenzi hakika, habari za kweli, manbo yaliyokishwa kwara]; (account, narrative) kadihi, taarifa, habari.
Histrionic, a. -a Stage; -a Theatre.
Hit, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Hit) piga, gonga; (attain) pata. Hit against each other, gongana. Hiton, kuta, pata. Hit off, elesa, fahamisha visuri.
— n. pigo; (successful effort) pigo la heri, bahati njema; (clever speech) neno la heri.
Hitch, v. funga; (be joined with) fungamana; (stick, go by jerks) kwama, kokola mwendo, tatanika.
— n. kifungo, kisui, kivaso.
Hither, adv. huku, hapa. Hither and thither, huko na huko.
Hitherto, adv. hatta sasa, hatta leo.
Hive, n. tundu la nyuki, misinga, kundi la nyuki; (crowded place) penyi watu wengi, penyi ghasia.
Ho! int. ebu! lo-o!
Hoar, a. -eupe, -enyi mvi.
Hoard, n. akiba, kandi.
— v. weka akiba, weka kwa choyo, kadihi.
Hoarding, n. ukadihi, &c.; (fence) wa wa mbau.
Hoar-frost, n. theluji, umande wa theluji.
Hoarse, a. (voice) -a kupwewa, -a kauka, -kauvu.
Hoarseness, n. kupwewa sauti, kaukaukiwa sauti.
Hoary, a. (white) -eupe [kwa maisha mengi]; (grey-haired) -enyi mvi; (old) -a kale sana.

Hoax, n. ubishi, mcheso, mzaha.
— v. danganja, thihaki.
Hob, n. [amba la chuma juu ya moto jikoni].
Hobble, v. chechemea, kwenda chopi, chegea; (fetter) fungia pingu.
— n. malata.
Hobby, n. kipendi, kizoo, desuturi.
Hogoblin, n. simwi, jini baya.
Hobnail, n. msomari wa vitatu.
Hook, n. [divai ya kidachi]; (of horse) [goti la frasi nyuma].
Hockey, n. [mcheso wa tufe ndogo na fito].
Hoous-poous, n. upusi, maneno ya kilinge, kiini macho.
Hod, n. chano [vy-].
Hodge-podge, n. machanganyiko, fujo.
Hoe, n. jembe [ma-].
— v. lima, falitia.
Hog, n. ngururuwe ndumu; (wild) ngururuwe wa mwitu, jivi.
Hoghead, n. pipa kubwa.
Hois, v. inua, pandisha; (sail, load, &c.) tweka.
Hold, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Held) shika, kamata; (think) thani, thania; (be in force) kaa, -wa na ngwvu; (contain) weka. Hold! simama! bass! It holds water, haivuji; (of statement, plan) yafaa, ni nsuri. Hold the breath, suia [paasa] pumusi. Hold out, (endure) vumilia, tosha, stahimili, si shindwa; (extend) nyosha, toa. Hold forth (of speech), toa maneno wasi. Hold in, suia. Hold good, -wa na ngwvu, -faa. Hold a meeting, fanya mkutano; (a court, council) barisi. Hold off, jitenga, kaa mbali. Hold on, fuliza, dumuu, endelea; (keep hold) shikilia. Hold on! ngoya kwansa! Hold up, inua; (take courage) jipa moyo; (of weather) anuka. Hold by, to, or with, -wa hali moja na, -wa upande wa, pendelea, taka. Hold together, shikamana; (appear true) thubutika.
Hold, n. mshiko; (stronghold) ngome, boma; (of a ship) ngama, banduru, tumbo; (authority) uweso, amri. Get hold of, kamata, shikilia, wesa, pata. Keep a hold on him, uсимwache. Lay hold of, shikilia. I have a hold on him, namwia.

Hole, n. tundu [ma-], kitundu, shimo [ma-], pango [ma-], kipango, kuo [ma-]; (through a thing) kipenyo; (for seed) korongo [ma-]; (for light, air) mwangasa [mi-]; (in ear) ndewe. Be in a hole (difficulty), wa na mashaka, kwama. Make a hole, sua, loboa; (with drill) pekecha; (with spade, &c.) fukuwa, chimbua.

Holiday, n. (festival) siku kuu. Be given a holiday, achiwa siku, likiswa.

Holiness, n. utakatifu, usafi, uta’wa, usafi.

Hollow, a. wazi ndani, -vungu, -tupu, enyi uwurungu; (false) si kweli, si halisi, enyi hila.

Hollowness, n. uwurungu; (falsity) hila, udangiufu, matupu.

Holster, n. mfuko [katika matandiko ya frasi].

Holy, a. -takatifu, safi; (consecrated) wakfu. Holy Ghost, Roko Mtakatifu.

Homage, n. heshima kuu, ibada. Do homage, -pa heshima, sujudia, shika miguzi.

Home, n. (of house) kwangu [kwaako, kwake, &c.], nyumba; (of place, country, &c.) kwetu [kwenu, kwao, &c.], inchi, makao; (locality) mahali; (refuge) makimbilio. He is at home, yuko [kwake]. I feel myself at home, kujiona niko kwetu. Make yourself at home, usifanye haya, hapa kama kwako. Be at home in, jua sana, soelea sana.

Home, a. -a kwetu, -a karibu; (telling) -a kujenya moyoni, -enyi nyia. Home-thrust, pigo la nguvu, neno kubwa.

— adv. kwake [kwaao, &c.], hati kwake, hati ndani, hati mwiwo, sana. Go home, enda kwake; (have effect) -wa na nguvu, shinda.

Home-bred, a. -salia, -a kwetu.

Homeless, a. -a kutupwa, -a kupotea. He is homeless, hana kwake.

Homely, a. -a kimashamba, vivi kivi. A homely feeling, kujiona kama kwetu [kwaao, &c.]

Home-sick (Be), v. tamarini sana inchi yetu [yao, &c.], kumbuka kwetu [kwaao, &c.], wasa kwao.

Home-sickness, n. hamu ya kukuumbuka kwao; (sickness on leaving home and settling in a strange place) ukunguru.

Homestead, n. [nyumba shambani].

Homeward, adv. -a kwenda kwetu, -a kurudi. Homeward-bound (ship), -nayorudi, -a kwenda kwao.

Homicide, n. (person) mwujaji; (act) kusa mtu.

Homily, n. hotuba.

Homogeneous, a. -enyi namna moja tu, -ote sawa pia, -ote namna moja.

Homologous, a. sawa, namna moja, -a kufanana.

Hone, n. jiuwe la kunolea, kino.

Honest, a. amini, -aminifu, -nyofu.

Honesty, n. amini, uaminifu, unyofu, moyo safi [mweupe].

Honey, n. asali ya nyuki.

Honey-omb, n. [na yenzi asali], mkate wa nyuki.

Honeymoon, n. [muda wa kuka faraghanibaada ya arusi], fungate.

Honorary, a. -a heshima tu, si-a mshahara. An honorary office, kazi billa pesa.

Honour, n. heshima, utukufu; (trustworthiness, justice) uaminifu, amini, kweli, haki; (rank) daraja bora, sifa njema. Debt of honour, deni ya akadi, si ya sharti. Word of honour, ahadi. It is a point of honour with me, nimeakhidi, ime-
HONOUR

nibidi. On my honour, nataa aha-
di. Honour bright, kweli, ndio
ahadi. Be held in honour, keshi-
mvwa, stahiwa, &c.

Honour, v. keshimu, jali, tukusa,
staki, siifu.

Honourable, a. -a keshima, &c.
(Tas. Honour, n.) Honourable,
Right Honourable, neno la keshima
kwa watu wakubwa, na waiuto wao
wangine.

Hood, n. kifuniko cha kitwa; (wo-
man's) shela.

Hood wink, v. danganya, povusha
macho, kadaa.

Hoof, n. ukwato [kwato], kwata.

Hook, n. kulabu; (fishing) ndoana;
(hooked stick, &c.) upembo, kipoo,
miti uliopetemana; (for gathering
fruit) ngwe, kingoe; (to hang things
on) chango [vy-]. By hook or by
crook, kwa njia zote, iwayo yote,
kwa vyo vyoite.

— v. (fish) vua, tega, pata.

Hooked, a. kama ndoana, -a ku-
pindika, -kiondamanana, -enyi ko-
bomo, -liopetemana.

Hoop, n. pete kubwa, duara, guru-
dumu [ma-]; (shout) Tas. Whoop.

Hooping-cough, n. kikohosi.

Hoot, v. pigia makelele, fukusa kwa
makelele, lia 'Huyo! Huyo!'

Hop, v. ruka kwa mgusu mmoja.
— n. ruko la mgusu mmoja; [miti
wewny maua ya kuwanyisia pombe
ya kisingu, na maua yake].

Hope, v. taraji, tumaini; (desire)
taka, tasamia; (fancy) thani, ona.
— n. matumaini, taraja.

Hopeful, a. -enyi kutumaini, -a ta-
raya; (giving hope) -a kutia ta-
raya, -a tumaini, -a kupendesa, -a
kufasa.

Hopeless, a. -a burre, -a kukata ta-
maa, -baya kabisa, -sioponyeka.

Horde, n. kabila [la washensi],
kundi [la watu wahaya].

Horizon, n. [nstrai pakutana]
wewinga na inchi, upeo wa ma-
cho.

Horisontal, a. [kama Horizon, -a

HOSPITABLE

kwenda sawa na inchi, si jwu na
chini].

Horn, n. pembe; (for music) baragu-
mu. You are on the horns of a
dilemma, huna buadi kuchagua
mawili, ukimpenda usisipende. Butt
with the horns, piga pembe.

Horned, a. -enyi pembe.

Hornet, n. nyiga [ma-].

Hornpipe, n. [mcheso wa miguu,
wadw miova peke yake].

Horny, a. kama [asili ya] pembe,
gumu.

Horoscope, n. falaki [pasaliwapo
mtoto].

Horrible, a. -a kuhofisha, -a kutisha.

Horrid, a. -a kuchukiza, -baya sana.

Horrify, v. tia hofu, hofisha, tisha,
chukiza mno.

Horror, n. hofu kuwa, tisho, machukio;
(horrible object) kitu cha hofu,
kiti, kioja. Strike with horror, = Horrify.

Horse, n. frasi; (cavalry) asikari
wapanda frasi; (frame, support)
tegemeo. On horseback, jwu ya
frasi. Mount (get on) a horse,
panda frasi. Get off a horse, shu-
ka jwu ya frasi.

Horseman, n. mpanda frasi.

Horsemanship, n. whodari wa ku-
panda frasi, kwjua kupanda frasi.

Horse-power, n. [kipino cha kupimia
nguvu ya mtambo, kama nguvu ya
kuinua magunia mileen ya mchele
futi moja kwa daki (minute)
moja].

Horseshoe, n. chuma [cha kukuwasa
chini ya miguu ya frasi], pete.

Horsewhip, v. pigia jeledi sana.

Hortatory, a. -akuonya, -enyi shauri.

Horticulture, n. mlimo wa bustani.

Horticulturist, n. mkulima wa bu-
stani.

Hose, n. (stockings) [vifuniko vya
miguu]; = Pipe.

Hosier, n. mwusa Hose.

Hosiery, n. bithaa sa Hosier.

Hospitable, a. -a kupokea wageni,
-karibisha watu, -enyi mlango
msuri.
Hospital, n. [nyumba ya kuugusia wagonjwa].
Hospitality, n. ukarimu, upaji, kukaribisha wagoni. utu mwema.
Host, n. mwényeji [w-], mwényi kukanibisha wagoni; (army, multitude) jeshi [ma-], wingi; (sacramental) nkate katika kufanya Usharika Mhakatifu.
Hostage, n. mthamini, lasima.
Hostile, a. -a adui, -a kushindana.
Hostility, n. wadui, ushinde, adawa; (war) vita.
Hostler, n. mchungu frasi, frasi wala, sasii.
Hot, a. moto, -a moto; (angry, vehement) -epesi, -kali, -a hasira. Hot work, kasi ya hari, kasi moto. Hot water, maji ya moto; (trouble) maskaka. Hot sun, jua kali. The sun is hot, jua linachomora. This room is hot, chumba hiki kina joto. I am hot, nina hari [jasho]. Get hot (excited), sisimuka, taharaku.
Hot-bed, n. tuta [lenyi samadhi la kusali sana mboga].
Hot-blooded, Hot-tempered, Hot-headed, a. -enyi harara wa moyo, -a harara, -kali, -epesi, -a hasira.
Hotel, n. nyumba ya wagoni, hoteli.
Hot-house, n. kibanda [cha kuteshwa masa na matunda].
Hottentot, n. [mitu mweusi wa Afrika ya kusini].
Hound, n. mbwa wa kuwinda.
— v. sukuma, sukumisa [kwa mbaya], chomesh.
Hour, n. saa; (time, opportunity) wakati, siku, uafasi. What is the hour? saa ngapi? After hours, kwa kuchelwa. Keep good hours, enda kulala mafema. Small hours, [tangu usiku wa manane hatta alfa-jiri]. Hours of prayer (day hours), vipindi ywa kusali.
Hourglass, n. [chupa yeniyi mchanga ya kusababia saa].
Hourly, a. killa saa, marra kwa marra, dayima.
House, n. nyumba, makao; (household) madaraka ya nyumba, mamba ya nyumbani, watu wa nyumbani; (family) jamaa; (in trade) sharika la wafanyakia biashara, kampani; (parliament) barasa.
— v. pokea nyumbani, karibisha; (shelter) peleka ndani, linda. Keep house, wananyumba, patanyumba. Keep open house, karibisha wote.
Housebreaker, n. mwisi [wevi], mwisi [wevi].
Household, n. watu wa nyumbani; (of slaves) kijoli, ujoli.
Householder, n. mwényeji, mwényi nyumbani.
Housekeeper, n. [mwanamke mshimamisi wa nyumba, mwényi mshadaraka ya nyumba].
Housekeeping, n. madaraka ya nyumba.
Houseless, a. He is houseless, hana kituo, hana kwake.
Housemaid, n. [mwanamke mtumishi wa nyumbani kwa msalahara], kijakasi [vi-].
House-warming, n. [karamu ya kusindikia nyumba, kuwinga nyumbani].
Housewife, n. [kibumba chenyi sindano usi vifungo, &c.].
Howe, p. t. ya Heave.
Howel, n. kibanda [kidogo na kibowu].
Hover (about), v. rukuruka juu, sunguka, sunguka kwa mbawa; (hesitate, waver) kaa kwa mashaka, sitasita, tanga.
yote, kwa vyo vyote. He will buy it, however dear it is, atanunua, japo ni ghali sana.

Howdah, n. [kiti jwu ya mgongo wa tembo aliyebuga].

However, conj. wakakini (Tas. How).

Howl, v. lia [kama mbwa usiku], vuma.

— n. lio [ma-], mlio [mi-].

Hubbub, n. makelele, utia, ghasia.

Huckster, n. mchurusi [wa-], basasi.

Huddle, v. songa-songa, songana.

— n. fujo, kifuju, uchafuko, mosango.

Hue, n. rangi; (purport) maana.

Raise a hue and cry, lia Huyo! Huyo! piga makelele.

Huff, n. chuki, uchungu, moyo juu, kinyongo.

Huffy, a. -a chukichuki, -epesi kwa hasira, -a kinyongo.

Hug, v. kumbati, amabana na; (the shore) sogea pwani, ambaa.

— n. kikumbati.

Huge, a. -kubwa mno.

Hulk, n. (old ship) jahazi mbvu, chombo kitukuu.

Hull, n. jahazi tupu [pasipo mingote, matanga, makamba, &c.].

Hum, n. uvumi, mavumi.

— v. vuma, lia.

Human, a. -a mwanadamu, -a mtu, -a kibinadamu.

Humane, a. -a fathili, -ema, -enyi huruma, -pole.

Humanity, n. huruma, wema, utu mwema; (the human race) jamii ya waana Adanu wote, walinwangi, watu wote; (human nature) utu, asili ya kibinadamu, ubinadamu, wanadamu.

Humanise, v. sitawisha utu, stara bisha, ongosa kwa majundisho na desturi njema, zoesa mema, toa ushensini, ondoa ukali.

Humble, a. -nyenyekuvi, -nyonge, maskini, -enyi haya.

— v. shusha, twesa, thilisha, aibisha. To be humbled (eat humble pie), kula ngano, jita uvonge.

Humble-bee, n. [nyuki mkuwba].

Humbug, n. upusi, mawe; (impostor) ayari, mianja.

Humdrum, a. (monotonous) -a uvumi, kama uvumi; (commonplace) -a ovyo, -a vivi kivi, baridi.

Humid, a. majimaji, chepechepe, -a rutuba, -nyfu, -a kulowa; (of climate) -amwanyingi, -a ukungu, -a umande. A humid atmosphere, umande mwingi.

Humidity, n. rutuba, uchepechepe, mnyfu.

Humiliate, v. thili, twesa, shusha; (mortify, abash) ingisa uchungu, tia haya, sethehesha.

Humiliation, n. uthilli, aibu, uchungu.

Humility, n. unyenyekuvi, uvumili, haya.

Humming, n. uvumi.

Humming-bird, n. [ndege nsuri ndogondogo].

Hummock, n. kisugulu.

Humorist, n. mchesi, mchekeshaji.

Humorous, a. -chekehashi, -a kuchekehashi, -enyi ubishi, -kavu.

Humour, n. (disposition) tabia, moyo; (whim, idea) nia, waso, shauri; (wit, playfulness) ucheshi, uchekeshaji, ubishi; (fluid) maji [ya mwili].

Hump, n. kigongo; (of a cow, &c.) nundu.

Hump-backed, a. [-enyi] kigongo.

Humph, int. ah! loo!

Hunch, n. fumba, bumba; = Hump.

Hunch-back, n. kigongo.

Hundred, n. mia. Two hundred, miteen. Hundreds, -ingi, mia mia.

Hundred-weight, n. [rati mia na thenashari, kama frasila 'nne].

Hung, p. t. na pf. t. ya Hang.

Hunger, n. njaa, utiaji wa chakula; (craving) tamani, shauku, uchu.

Hungry, a. -enyi njaa, -a kutaka kula; (of soil, land) -sioota chakula, -baya.

Hunt, v. winda, saka; (drive away) fukuusa. Hunt for, tafuta kwa bidii.
Hunter, Huntman, n. mwinda [wa-], msakaji [wa-]; (horse) frasi wa kwinda.

Hunting, n. kwinda.

Hurdle, n. [kito cha kufanyiwa, kama fito sitisosokoteka], Hurdy-gurdy, n. santuri.

Hurl, v. tupa kwa nguvu, vurumisha.

Hurlly-burly, n. makelele, uthia, ghasia.

Hurrah, n. [kelele la shangwe, kigelegele, cha kisungu].

Hurricane, n. tufan, kimbunga.

Hurry, n. haraka, ghdfula.

Hurt, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Hurt) thuru, umiza, uma, vuasa, sononsha; (damage) harihu, vunja, kasiri; (annoy) sumbu, kusunisha. Hurt the feelings of, ghaisira, chuksa. Where does it hurt? wauma wapi? Be hurt, umwa, umia, umiszwa; (in feelings) chuksiza, tiwa uchungu.

— n. mathara, jeraha, maumivu.

Hurtful, a. -a kuthuru, -a kuumisa.

Husband, n. mume [wa-].

— v. tumia kwa kiasi, weka akiba, pogusa gharama, kahithi.

Husbandman, n. mkulima, mi-
maji.

Husbandry, n. mlimo, maarifa ya kilimo.

Hush! int. kimya! makelele!

— v. tuliza, nyamazisha, tia kimya. Hush up, setiri, achilia.

Husk, n. ganda [ma-]; (of rice) ku-
mvi; (of cocoa-nut, &c.) maku-
mbi.

— v. ambua; (cocoa-nut) fua.

Husky, a. -ene, -a kumpewa.

Hussar, n. [asikari mpanda frasi].

Hussy, n. [mwanamke] mpumbafu, mtundu.

Hustings, n. [mahali pa kufanya Election].

Hustle, v. songa, sukuma, kumba.

Hut, n. kidanda [vi-].

Hutoh, n. tundu, kitundu, kirimba.

Hussa, n. = Hurrah.

Hysen, n. fisu, kingubuva.

Hybrid, a. -enyi mbegu mbili, -a kuchanganyika mbegu.

Hydrant, n. bomba la maji.

Hydraulco, a. -a maji.

Hydraulios, n. [maarifa ya mwendo wa maji].

Hydrocele, n. mshipa wa maji, toma.

Hydrodynamics, n. [maarifa ya mwendo na nguvu ya maji].

Hydrogen, n. [hewa nyepesi yeni kuwaka sana].

Hydrography, n. [elimu ya kufanya ramani ya bahari na mito].

Hydrometer, n. [chombo cha kupi-

mia usito wa maji ya yaliyo kama

maji, tena cha kupimia nguvu ya vilo].

Hydropathy, n. [kuponya marathi

singine singine kwa maji baridi].

Hydrophobia, n. [wasono].

Hydrostatisos, n. [maarifa ya hali

na usito wa maji yakisimama].

Hygiene, n. [maarifa ya kufanyiwa

na kudumisha afya njema mwi-

lini].

Hygrometer, n. [chombo cha kupi-

mia maji ya hewani, na umunde na mwsu].

Hymn, n. uimbo wa dini, mashairi, utensi.

— v. pigia uimbo.

Hyperbolic, a. -a kupiga chuku, -a kungresa, -ku.

Hyperborean, a. [-a upande wa ka-

skasina mbili sana].

Hypertrophy, n. kukuza mno, kunc-

nepa mno, kwimba.

Hyphen, n. [alama hii (-)].

Hypnotism, n. [kufanyiwa kama

usingisi, kuloga].

Hypochondria, n. [ulegefu wa moyo,

kamaugonja], kinyongo, unyonga.

Be hypochondriacal, nyong'onyea.

Hypoorisy, n. unafiki, werevi.

Hyporite, n. mafiki [wa-], mtu wa maneno mawili.

Hypooritical, a. -afiki, -erevi.
Hypostatic, a. -a asili halisi. The Hypostatic Union, [umoja wa asili mbili katika Isa Masiya].

Hypotenuse, n. [upande mrefu wa triangle yeniyi pembe ya mwavba].

Hypothecate, v. weka rahani.

Hypothetical, a. -a kubahatisha, -a kugisi, -a kutafuta hakika.

Hysterical, a. -enyi kushikwa na pepo.

Hysterics, n. pepo, shetani.

I.

I, pron. mimi, mwenyewe, nafsi yangu; (in comp.) ni-.

Lambus, n. [neno, ao mussu neno, lenyi sauti mbili na mkaso wa sauti ya pili, -kama hivi, Mawaw, Kio].

Ice, n. [maji yaliyogandamana kwa baridi kama jiwe], barafu. Break the ice, ansisha maneno, fasiria maneno.

Iceberg, n. [kilima cha barafu tupu, kikielea baharini].

Ice-blink, n. mwanga wa barafu.

Ice-bound, a. (ship) iliyozunguka na barafu [isiwese kutoka].

Ice-pack, n. [vipande vikubwa vya barafu baharini].

Ioththyology, n. [elimu ya samaki sote].

Icicle, n. [barafu kama kishada ao kishungi].

Icoonoclasm, n. [mvunja sanamu za kuabudika, nchukia ibada ya sanamu].

Icy, a. -a barafu, -a baridi kali, baridi sana.

Idea, n. waso [ma-], nia, shauri; (sketch, outline) mwanso, wonyo mdogo, dokeso. I have no idea, siujui mwenyewe. Only an idea, ndoto tu.

Ideal, a. (mental) -a akili, -a moyoni; (unreal, fanciful) -a kuwasika tu; si -a kweli, si -a amali; (perfect, absolute) kamili, pasipo upungufu, billa kombo lo lote, bora halisi na kupita yote.

Ideal, n. upeo wa akili, kiipeo, kitu kamili haswa halisi, utiimitifu.

Idealism, n. [elimu ya watu wasemao, Hakuna hakika ya kitu ulimwe-nguni, illa ya nia tu na mawaso ya akili, ndio hakika haswa], kama ndoto, nia tu.

Idealist, n. mtu wa Idealism.

Idealise, v. (give ideal perfection to) fanya kamili, tia ukamilifu; (attribute perfection) thania mema tu, kamilisha, sitawisha.

Identical, a. (man) yule mwenyewe, yule yule, sawa sawa; (thing) kile kile, &c., mfano mmoja.

Identically, adv. halisi, kabisa, barabba.

Identify, v. fanya momoja, thania [tendea] sawa sawa, sharikisha, jungamanisha; (recognize) tambua, sawa.

Identity, n. umoja, kuwa yule yule [kile kile, &c.], halit moja, usawa.

Idiooy, n. wasimo, kicha; (folly) upumbafu mkuu.

Idiom, n. lugha, maneno; (good style) usemi msuri na swafi, usafsaha wa maneno.

Idiomatic, a. [usemsi] swafi, fasihi. That is idiomatic Swahili, ndio kiunguwa swafi.

Idiosyncrasy, n. [nia ao desturi ya mtu mmoja peke yake, nia mbali, desturi mbali]; (fad) fundo, ki-nyongo.

Idiot, n. hayawani, mwenyi kicha, mjinga, mpumba, barathuli. You are an idiot, umepumba, ng'ombe, ngamia.

Idiotsia, a. -a Idiot.

Idle, a. -viivi, -zembe, -legevu, -a bure, -siofa. Idle words, maneno ya bure, upusi, maneno matupu.

Idleness, n. uvivi, usembi, ulegefu.

Idol, n. sanamu ya kuabudika; (great favourite) [mtu au kitu cha kupe-
Illegitimate, a. -a haramu; (irregular, incorrect) si haki, si kunami, si halisi, si halili.

Illogical, n. choy, ubahili; (meaninglessness) unyonge, uhajifu.

Iliterate, a. (person) asiyetika chuoni, asiyesoma, mjinga; (thing) -jinga, -a kijinga.

Il-looking, a. -enyi sura mbaya.

Il-mannered, a. -sio adabu.

Il-natured, a. -korofi, -kali, -baya.

Ilness, n. ugonjwa.

Illogical, a. -siyo maana, -sio kwa akili.

Ilomened, Ill-starred, a. -a ndege mbaya, -a shari.

Il-tempered, a. -gonvi, -tundu, -korofi, -kali.

Il-timed, a. si wakati wake, -sipofaa.

Ill-treat, v. tendea mbaya, thuru, chokosa.

Ilude, v. thiaki, danganya.

Illuminate, Illumine, v. tia nuru, angasa, mulika; (paint) pambaa kwa rangi; (explain) elesa, onyesha, thihirisha.

Illumination, n. mwanga, nuru, mwangaasi; (coloured illustration) harufu na sanamu sa rangi; (Decoration with lights) kupambaa mji kwa taa.

Illusion, n. (deception) uwongo, upusi; (fancy) waso, kivuli, ndoto.

Illustrate, v. elesa; (magnify) tukusa; (furnish with pictures) pambaa [kitabu] kwa sanamu.

Illustration, n. (picture) sanamu [yakitabuns]; (explanation) mafanusi, maeleso.

Ilustrious, a. -tukufu, bora, mashuhuri, marufu, -enyi sifa.

Il-will, n. machukio, wadui.

Im-, Tas. In-; (in comp.) si, pasipo.

Image, n. sanamu, sura, mfano [mi-].

Imagery, n. mifano, sanamu, machoro;
(imitation) mfono mtpu, mwigo; 
(fiction) mawaso ya uwongo.

Imaginary, a. (hypothetical) -a ku-
wasika tu; (unreal) kama waso
tu, si jambo la amali, si hakika,-a
uwongo, ndoto.

Imagination, n. akili, mawaso,
kuwasa; (fancifulness) kujitunga
vingi moyoni, kuota.

Imaginative, a. -enyi mawaso
mengi, -a Imagination.

Imagine, v. wasa, thani, nia; (in-
vent) tunga, buni, ota.

Imbecile, a. thaiifu, -a akili chache.
Imbecility, n. uthaifu, kchaa, uko-
sefu wa akili.

Imbed, v. penyesa ndani, tia ndani.
Imbibe, v. -nywa; (learn) weka mo-
yoni, jifunsa.

Imbitter, v. tia uchungu, kasirisha,
ongessea ukali.

Imbrue, v. chovya, lovesha, nyves-
sha [maji, damu, &c.].

Imbue, v. fundisha, soesa, tia
moyoni.

Imitate, v. igu, fuatisha, fuasa, fa-
nya sawa sawa, nakili.

Imitation, n. mwigo, ufuasi; (like-
ness) mfono, samamu, nakulu, na-
kili; (meant to deceive) madangau-
nya, kivuli, si halisi, hila.

Imitative, a. -a kuiga, -a kufuatisha.

Immaculate, a. pasipo mawaa, safi
pia, -siokosa, -sio na thambi. Im-
maculate Conception, [kusaliwa
Bikira Maryam na pasipo thambi ya
asili].

Immaterial, a. -sio na mwili, si
-enyi umbo wasi, -a pepe, -a roho;
(unimportant) si kitu, -sio maana.
It is quite immaterial, hatthuru,
momofa. Immaterial existence, kuwa roho,
hali ya kiroho. The immaterial part of
the soul, kivuli cha roho.

Immature, a. -changa, -bichi, -poosa.

Immaturity, n. uchanga, &c.

Immeasurable, a. -siowesa kupimi-
ka, -a kupita kiasi, -sio na mwishe
[nipa, kadiri].

Immediate, a. (instant) a marra
moja, -a ghëlela, -a sasa hivi;
(close) -a pilili, -a karibu; (direct,
personal) [-a kutenda ao kutendeka
na mwenyeve pasipo kitu kingine],
-a enyeve tu, billa msaada.

Immediately, adv. sasa hivi, marra
moja, karibu.

Immemorial, a. tangu samani za
kale, -a kale sana.

Immemose, a. -kubwa mno, -ingi mno.

Immensity, n. ukubwa [wa kupita
kadiri], wingi.

Immense, v. chovya, tosa, samisha,
dimidisha; (occupy fully) tia
katika shughuli [taibu, anasa].

Immersion, n. kuchovyeoka, kutu-
mbukia; (occupation) kushu-
ghulika.

Immigrant, n. mgeni, mjaji [wa-].

Immigrate, v. ingia inchi, hamia
inchi.

Immigration, n. majilio, kuja ku-
kaa.

Immimence, n. kuwa Immimint.

Immiment, a. -a karibu, -a kutia
hoju, -a kuja upesi.

Immibility, n. kutogesuka, kukawza,
uthabiti, uguumu.

Immimode, a. pasipo kadiri, billa
kiasi, -ingi mno.

Immimodast, a. pasipo haya, -chafi.

Immimodesty, n. kutokwua na haya,
si adabu, kukosa adabu.

Immimolate, v. chinja, thabihu.

Immimolation, n. kuchinja, kuchi-
njwa.

Immimoral, a. -baya, -ovo, si adili;
(lificentious) -jisudi, -asherati, -fasi-
ki, -tongosi.

Immimorality, n. ubaya, uvu; (sexual)
ufisudi, uasherati, &c.

Immimortal, a. -a kuka milele, -sio
na mwishe, -siokusa, -siokaribika.

Immimortalty, n. maisha ya milele,
usima usio na mwishe, kutokufa,
kutoharibika. The immortality of
the soul, roho ya binadamu kuishi
milele.

Immimortalize, v. fanyia ukumbusho
wa dayima, shindisha milele, pasha
sifa za dayima.
Immovability, n. kuwa Immovable.
Immovable, a. -siogeuka, -siotikiskia, -siotongeka.
Immunity, n. (exemption) ukuru, ruhusa, kuachirwa; (privilege) haki, mapendeleo, faida; (being without) kutokwawa na, kuwa pasipo, kutopastwa.
Immure, v. songa, tia ndani, weka.
Immutability, n. kutogeuka, kuwa pasipo mabadili yote.
Immutable, a. -siogeuka.
Imp, n. shetani mdogo, kishetani; (of a child) mwana timvi.
Impact, v. pigo, kugonga, shindo.
Impair, v. haribu, pungusa, thoo-fisha, kasiri.
Impale, v. [penyeya mti, wa kwa kuingiza mti mwili].
Impalement, n. [kuchomeka mti kati ya mwili].
Impalpable, a. -siooneka, -embamba mno, -dogo mno, laini.
Impanel, v. [andika majina ya Jury].
Impart, v. gawa, gawanya, shariki-sha; (by words) toa, nena, funua.
Impartial, a. -a haki, -nyofu, sawa, -siopendelea.
Impartiality, n. kuwa Impartial.
Impassable, a. -sioendeka, -siopitika.
The rivers are impassable, mito haiipita.
Impatience, n. haraka, wepesi, kutosubiri.
Impatient, a. -enyi Impatience.
Impeach, v. shtaki. Impeach character (honour), vunjia keshima, pungusa sifa.
Impeachment, n. mashtaka.
Impecable, n. kuwa Impecable.
Impecable, a. -siowera kutondo thambi, -siokosa.
Impecunious, a. sfukara, maskini.
Impede, v. suia, piga, tatanisha.
Impediment, n. kisuito, matata, ngogoro [mi-].
Impel, v. sukuma, endesha, vuta.
Impend, v. karibia, -wa karibu.
Impenetrable, a. -siopenyeka; (unintelligible) -siotamblikan.
Impenitence, n. kuwa Impenitent.
Impenitent, a. -siotuhu, -gumu.
Imperative, a. -a kumanuru; (necessary) -a lasimu, kanuni.
Imperceptible, a. -siooneka, -dogo mno.
Imperfect, a. si kamili, si barabara; (deficient) -kosefu, -pungufu, tafi-fu; (in growth, development) -viia, -liovia.
Imperfection, n. ukosefu, kombo, uthaifu, kipungu.
Imperial, a. -a Kaisari, -a kifaume, -a ufame wote, -a Empire; (grand, magnificent) bora, -kubwa.
Imperialism, n. [utawala wa mto mmoja, kupenda utawala, kutaka kuwesa na kuijafiki ufame.] Imperialism, n. [utawala wa mto mmoja, kupenda utawala, kutaka kuwesa na kuijafiki ufame.]
Imperil, v. katarisha, tia katarini, ponsa.
Imperious, a. -a kutawala, -a amri nyungi, -kali, -a sharti. He is very imperious, yuna sharti sana, apiga ubwana.
Imperishable, a. -siokaribika, -sio-chakaa, -a kuishi milele, -a aushi.
Impersonal, a. [kama kilu, si kama mto, -sio na naji hayi na akili na ihtari].
Impersonate, v. iga, jifanya, genka.
Impertinence, n. ufishuli, &c.
Impertinent, a. -fishuli, -safiki, -jiwvi. He was impertinent to me, aliniola wije.
Imperturbability, n. ukavu wa macho, utulivu.
Imperturbable, a. (quiet, unmoved) -tlivu, -gumu; (fearless) pasipo hofu, -kavu wa macho.
Impervious, a. -siopisha kitu, -siopenyeka.
Impetuous, a. -a haraka, -a nguru, -a bidii, -a kishindo.
Impetus, n. mvendo, mvuto, mkaso, nguru; (sudden) shindo.
Impiety, n. kutomkheshimu Muungu, &c. (Tas, Impious).
Impinge, v. piga, angukia.
Impious, a. -a kutomsheshimu Muungu, -a kumtharau Muungu, -baya, -potofu, -kufuru.
Impish, a. -a kishetani, -a kiri-mivi.
Implacable, a. -siika hasira, -kali, -koroji, -gumu.
Implant, v. tia moyoni, fundisha.
Implement, n. chombo cha kasi, samani, kitapande.
Implicate, v. tia hatiyani, pasisha hatiya, sharikisha [jambo baya].
Implication, n. (inference) maana halisi, maana haswa; (suggestion) maana [isiyo wasi lakini imo], kidokesi.
Implicit, a. -a Implication, -anadi, -a siri, -a maanani.
Implore, v. omba sana, shihi, lalama.
Imply, v. (indicate) onya, dokea, -wa na maana; (involve) husika na, leta, janya.
Impolite, a. -siyo adabu, pasipo he-shima, -baya.
Impolitic, a. -siyo busara, -siotaa, -a burre, -a ujinga.
Imponderable, a. -siwesha kupima [kwa kuwa-epesi], -dogo sana.
Import, n. maana; (imported article) [bithaa ao mali za kuletwa kwa inchi fullani tokea inchi ingine, sijaso]. Imports and exports, bithaa sijaso na sitokaso.
—v. (indicate) onya, -wa na maana, sema; (bring in) leta [bithaa].
Importance, n. ukubwa, maana, amali, heshima, fahari.
Important, a. -kubwa, -kuvu, -a amali, -a maana, bora, -a kupa sa watu wengi.
Importation, n. kula [bithaa toka inchi ingine].
Importunate, a. -a kumbaomba, -a kushurutisha, -sumbusufu, -enyi uthia.
Importune, v. ombaomba, sumbuwa.
Importunity, n. usumbufo [wa kumba], uthia.
Impose, v. amuru, pasha, lasimisha; (exact) toza, lipisa. Impose upon, punja, danganya, hadaa.
Imposing, a. -a kushangasa, -a ajabu, -a jahari, -kubwa, -suri.
Imposition, n. madanganya, kali; (tax) ushiru, kodi. Imposition of hands, kusita mikono.
Impossibility, n. si yamkini, si amali.
Impossible, a. -siwesekana, -siyamkini, si amali.
Impostor, n. ayari, ragai, mjanja.
Imposture, n. ujanja, kila, hadaa.
Impotence, n. uhasifu.
Impotent, a. thaifu, pasipo ngwvu, -siotaa nenon.
Impound, v. funga, weka kifungoni.
Impoverish, v. pungusia ngwvu, thotifika, haribia mali, fanya masikini, fitisika.
Impoverishment, n. umasikini, kuthotifika, &c.
Impracticability, n. kuwa Impracticable.
Impracticable, a. = Impossible; (perverse) -kaidi, -fundu, -shupafu.
Imprecate, v. apisa, toa [laana].
Imprecation, n. apiso [ma-], laana.
Imprecatory, a. -a kuapisa.
Impregnable, a. -siotwa [iti-tani], -siotshindeka [kwa maneno], -siotshindeka.
Impregnate, v. -pa mimba, salisha; (mix) changanya, tia ndani ya.
Impress, v. (imprint) tia cha pada; (urge on) tia moyoni, agisa sana; (force to work) sumikisha, tia kawini kwa ngwvu, shogoa; (affect) choma moyoni, ingia, vuta, shinda.
—n. chapa, alama, mfano.
Impressible, a. -epesi kuona [kuru-ma, hasira, upendo, &c.], -epesi kustuka.
Impression, n. chapa, alama; (notion) nia, thana. It is my impression, naoma, ndio nionoyo. Make an impression, penyia [ingia] moyoni, shinda [vuta] moyo, shawishi, vuta; (stir up) chomisha; (weigh down, sink into) topesa.
Impressive, a. -a kushinda, -a kwambugo moyo, -enyi ushaushi, -enyi ngwvu.
Impressment, n. kutia [kutiwa] kasini kwa ngwv, kutumikishwa, skhoopa, lasimu ya kasi.
Imprint, v. piga chapa; (in mind) tia moyoni.
Imprison, v. funga, tia kifungeoni [minyororoni, geresani].
Imprisonment, a. kifungo, minyororo, kufungwa.
Improbable, a. kama isiyowesekeana, pasipo hakika, -enyi shaka, -gumu.
I think it is improbable, naona si-vyo. Not improbable, labuda.
Impromptu, a. ghafala, -a marra moja, pasipo kufukiri kwansa.
Improper, a. -siofaa, si adabu, -suri; (indecent) -chafu.
Impropriety, n. ukosefu wa adabu, si keshima.
Improve, v. ongosa, fundisha, tengeneza, fanyisa, sitawisha, tumia vema; (neut.) endelea, ongoka, sidi. Improve the occasion, tumia wake, chuma, faidi. Improve in health, pata nafuu.
Improvement, n. (progress) mae-dele; (growth) kukua, masidi; (making better) matengeneza, ma-fundo; (profitable use) matumi mema, usitaw.
Improvisation, n. ujinga, kutokwa layari, kutokumbuka ya baadaye.
Improvist, a. -enyi Improvisation. He is improvist, hafanyi nawasa ya mbele.
Improvise, v. fanyisa ghafala, tunga marra moja, vumbua.
Impudence, n. ujwvi, usithuli, &c.
Impudent, a. -jevi, -fithuli, safiki.
Impugn, v. gomba, shindana na, nenea, teta.
Impulse, n. ngwv [ya kusukuma, kwenda, kuyongesa], musukuma, mvuto, shindo; (desire) moyo, nia ya ghafala, tamaa. Give an impulse to, endesa, sidisha.
Impulsive, a. -a kufuata moyo wake, -a kuvutwa na nia sake, -a ghafala, -epesi.
Impure, a. -a takataka, -chafu, -nasisi, -koo.
Impurity, n. takataka, uchafu, unashia, &c.
Imputation, n. (charge) maskhaka, mashutumuu, masuto, masingisio; (ascription) kuhesabia, &c. (Tas. Impute).
Impute, v. thania, hesabia, tolea, weka; (charge with) shiaki, -ngisio, -sulia.
In- (na Im-), [mwanzoni pa neno, maana yake pangine pangine, si, pasipo. Hivi, Immoderate, a. = si Moderate, si -enyi kiasi, -ingi kupita kiasi. Inability, n. = pasipo Ability, pasipo ngwv ao akili].
In, prep. kwa, katika, -ni — adv. ndani, -mo. Indoors, ndani ya nyumba, ndani. He is in, yumo. I am in for, sina buddi kupata. In that, kwa sababu, kwa kwa.
Inability, n. kwa pasipo ngwv, kutowesha, uthafu.
Inaccessible, a. -siojiliika, -siopandika, -sioendeka.
Inaccuracy, n. kukosa, kosa [ma-].
Inaccurate, a. -a kukosakosa, si fasi, -kosefu.
Inaction, n. kimya, kukaakaa, kutentanda neno, usembe, &c.
Inactive, a. -fu, kama kifu, pasipo ngwv; (dull, slow) -ivuu, pasipo bidii, -sito, -sembe.
Inactivity, n. kama ufu, usingizi, uvuu, ustoi.
Inadequacy, n. udogo, upungufu, uchache, kwua haba.
Inadequate, a. -siotshishe, -dogo, -puungufu, -chache, haba.
Inadmissible, a. si halali, marafuku, siokubatika, haramu.
Inadverstony, n. kutoangalia, ghafala; (mistake) kosa [ma-].
Inadverstent, a. si -angalifu, -kosefu; (unnoticed) -a kupitiwa, -a kugafalika.
Inalienable, a. -sioondoleka, -a da-yima.
halisi. The Incarnation, [kufanyika mtu halisi Isa Masiya].
Incautious, a. pasipo hathari, si -angaliyu, -jasiri.
Incendiaryism, n. [kuchoma moto burre na vibaya], unguso.
Incendiary, n. na a. [achomaye moto na kuteketesa nyumba ao shamba makusud].
Incense, n. ubani, uudi, uvumba. Burn incense, vukuza.
- v. tia uchungu, kasirisha.
Incisive, n. [nia ao kitu kivuthacho moyo, cha kutia moyo, cha kusukuma, cha kuamanisha], kishawi, kichocho, kichomi; (motive) sababu.
Incision, n. mwanso.
Incisant, a. -siokwisha, -a dayima, -a kufuliza.
Incest, n. [usini wa maharimu].
incustomous, a. -a maharimu.
Incubus, n. [kijimo cha werefu, thenashara kwa futi, themantashara kwa mkono ao thira], nchi. Byinches, kidogo kidogo, punze kwa punze.
Incycostive, Incycostive, a. -a kwansa, -a kugaribia, -a kwonja, kama mbegu.
Incidence, n. kuja, majiilo.
Incident, n. jambo, neno, tukio[ma-].
- a. -enyi kupa [kuja, kutoka].
Incidental, a. (casual) -a bakati, -a nasibu; (resulting) -a kutokea, -a kufuata.
Incipient, a. -a kwansa.
Incise, v. kata, chanja, chora.
Incision, n. kato, chanjo; (small) mtai [mi-]; (ornamental) chala, tojo.
Incisive, a. -kali, -a ngwv, -enyi njia.
Incisor, n. fimo [meno] la mbile.
Incite, v. vuta, shawishi, ongosa, sukuma, sukusuka, chomesthesia.
Incitement, n. mvuto, kichocho, kishauhi; (motive) sababu.
Incivility, n. ufusuli, ukosefu wa adabu, ujwaji.
Inclement, n. kuwa Inclement.
Inclement, a. (weather) baridi, mawingu, mvua, tharuba.
Inclination, n. (slope) mainamisi, kuinamia; (propensity) maelekepo, mapensi, utashi, tamaa.
Incline, v. kabil, leka; (act) lekea; (deviate) enda mshathali, potoka; (down) inamia, shuka; (up) pandia. Incline to, take, penda.
— n. kilima, mpando, mshuko, tel-lem'ko, mainamisi.
Inclosae, v. sunguka, funga, weka ndani.
Inclosure, n. wa [ny-], wwanja, ki- wwanja; (walled) kitalu; (thing in- closed) [kitu kilichotiwa ndani].
Include, v. (put, have inside) tia katika, weka ndani, -wa na . . . ndani; (cover, admit) ama sawa, -wa na maana moja, chuka; (in meaning) husika na.
Inclusion, n. kutia, kutia, &c. (Tas. Include).
Inclusive, a. -a kushika [kuweka, kutia] -ote ndani, -enyi ndani yake, -ote pamoja, -ote pia.
Incognito, adv. kwa kuji, sivyombulikana, kwa kujiweza.
Incoherence, Incoherency, n. (of speech) upayukaji, kumena pasipo akili [maana], kugotagota.
Incoherent, a. -a kupayuka; (inconsi- stent) siyoshikamana, si taratibu.
Incombustible, a. -sioharibika na moto, -siowaka moto.
Innoe, n. pate [ma-], fayida, chumo.
Incommensurable, Incommensu- rate, a. [-siolinganikana kwa he- sabu ao kupima, si sawa].
Incommode, v. sumba.
Incommodious, a. -sambufu, si -suri, -siopendexa.
Incommunicable, a. -a mtu mmoja, -a kitu kimono, -a peke yake, -siotolekwa wasi, -siotishirikia.
Incomparable, a. pasipo kifani, -sio- fanana na kitu, -a kupita yote, bora sana.
Incompatible, a. -siopatana, si -linganifu, si sawa.
Incompetence, n. kutotosha, &c., uthaifu, kuwa Incompetent.
Incompetent, a. -sitosha, -siofaa, -sioweza, -sio na akili.
Incomplete, a. si kamili, si -sima, nusu, -pungufu.
Incomprehensible, a. -siotambuli- kana, -siofahamika kwa akili, -a fumbo, -a siri.
Incompressible, a. [-sioweza kupun- nguswa kwa nguvi ao kusonga ao kusindika, -siobonyeka], -gumu sana.
Inconceivable, a. -siowasikanina, -sio- fahamika, -a kushinda akili.
Inconclusive, a. -enyi mshaka, -siokata maneno, si -enyi njia.
Incongruity, n. tofaufi, ihtilafu, mbalimbali.
Incongruous, a. -siofaa, -siopatana, mbalimbali.
Inconsequent, a. -sio na njia, si akili, -siokwenda, -a oyo.
Inconsiderable, a. -dogo, hafsu, ki- dogo.
Inconsiderate, a. -a karaka, -a ghafala, -pumbafu.
Inconsistency, n. kuwa Inconsis- tent, kutopatana, kuwa mbalim- bali; (absurdity) upumbafu; (unsteadiness) ugeusi [ma-].
Inconsistent, a. si sawa, si -linga- nifu, -siopatana vema, -sio akili.
Inconsolable, a. -sioweza kujari- jika, -siutia.
Inconstant, a. -geugen, -gesisi, -a kubadiliika; (not reliable) si amini, si thabit.
Incontestable, a. -siokanikana, -a kububaliika na wote, pasipo sha- ka.
Incontinence, n. uasherati, &c.
Incontinent, a. -siotisui, -potofi, -asherati, -fisadi.
Incontrollable, a. -siotudika, -sio- suikana.
Incontrovertible, a. = Incontest- able.
Inconvenience, n. sumbuo [ma-], taabu.
Inconvenient, a. -siofaa, -sambufu.
Inconvertible, a. -siobasikana.
Incorporate, v. fanya moja, unga,
Incumber, v. suia, tatanisha, pinganiza, sumbua; (with debt) pasha deni.
Incumberance, n. kisuiso, matatizo, taabu, uthia.
Incur, v. pata, patwa na, pasiwa, pasishwa.
Incurable, a. -sioponyeka. It is incurable, hakuna dawa yake.
Incursion, n. kuendea adi, kueninga inchi vitani, kulela vita, ushaambiulo.
Indebted (Be), v. wiwa, wa na deni, pasiwa, fungwa, fahitiwa.
Indecency, n. ukosefu wa adabu, si keshima, uchafu.
Indecent, a. si adabu, -chafu.
Indecipherable, a. -siosomeka, -siotumbiikaana.
Indecision, n. kusita moyoni, kutanga, kuwa na nia mbali, mashaaka, wasiwasii.
Indecisive, a. -a mashaka, si mwi-isko, si-a kukata maneno, si thakiri.
Indelible, a. -siobadika [kira-rufi].
Indecorous, a. Tas. Indecent.
Indeoorm, n. kama Indecency.
Indeed, adv. kwezi, halisi, ndio, naam.
Indefatigable, a. -siochoka, -siolega, -a kudumu, -a dayima.
Indefensible, a. -siotanguka.
Indefensible, a. (place) -siowesa kulinda, -sioshikikana; (affair, &c.) -si na neno la kutetea, -baya kabisa.
Indefinable, a. -siosafanula, -sio na hakika, sijui nini.
Indefinite, a. si hakika, si wasi, sijui nini.
Indefiniteness, n. mashaka, fumbo, kutothihirika, kuwa Indefinite.
Indelibility, n. kutondoleka.
Indelible, a. -siotutika, -siotondoleka.
Indelicacy, n. = Indecency.
Indelicate, a. Tas. Indecent.
Indemnification, n. kulipa, ukombosi, dia.
Indemnify, v. lipa, komboa, ondoa hasara.
Indemnity, n. malipo, makombosi.
Indemnifiable, a. -siothubulika, -sio na hakika.
Indent, v. tia penyo, bonyesha.
— n. barua ya kutaka bithaa.
Indentation, n. penyo; (of coast, &c.) kisingo, kigubba; (groove) mfuo.
Indenture, n. sharti, maagana, hati, mkataba.
Independence, n. upweke [upeke], ukinaifu, kujitosa, kujiwesa, ihtiari, kushika yake [yao, &c.]; (insubordination) kuturudika, kutoambilika; (private property) mali, nafuu, risiki.
Independent, a. -enyi Independent, (keeping to himself) -stirifu; (separate) mali, peke yake, -loshevu, -a kujitoshela; (his own master) -weza -wenyewe, kodari; (having means) -enyi mali, tajiri. Be independent, jiwesa. An independent air (manner), ukinaifu, ujuvi.
Indescribable, a. -sionenehana, -a kuptia maneno, -a ajabu, -a kitisho.
Indestructible, a. -sioharibika,-enyi aushi, -a dayima.
Indeterminate, a. kama Indefinite.
Index, n. fahirisii, muhasari, hesabu ya mambo walyomo; (indication, mark) onyo, elezo.
Indian, n. (of East, Mahommedan) Mhindi [Wa-]; (heathen) Banyani [Ma-]; (N. American) [watu wekundu wenyi singa, washensi].
Indian-corn, n. (grains) mahindi (Tas. Maize); (plant, also cob of grain) muhindi [mi-].
India-rubber, n. mpira.
Indicate, v. onya, onyesha.
Indication, n. alama, dalili, ishara, mathubutu, onyo; (hint) kidokeo.
Give an indication (by signs), ashiria, pungia, konyesa.
Indicative, a. -a kwonya, -a kuarifu.
Ind. Mood, [verb yenyi hali ya kwonyesha habari haswa, si amri, si kusudi].
Indict, v. shaki, dai.
Indictable, a. -a kusktakika.
Indictment, n. mashika.
Indifference, n. ubaridi, ukawu wa macho, upurukushani. It is a matter of indifference, mamoja, sa-wa sawa, haituru.
Indifferent, a. mamoja, sa-wa; (un-important) hasifu, -dogo; (slight) kadiri, kidogo; (apathetic) baridi, mbali. I am indifferent, mamoja kwangu, haituru, simo, mimi mbali.
Indifferently, adv. sa-wa sa-wa, pasipo kupendelea; (slightly) kidogo, kadiri.
Indigence, n. ufukara, umasikini.
Indigenous, a. -zala, -a inchi yenyeve, -a kuko huko, -a asili.
Indigent, a. maskini, fukara.
Indigible, a. -siofulia tumboni, -gumu, -zito, -bichi.
Indigestion, n. tumbo [kuuma].
Indignant, a. -enyi uchungu, -a hasira.
Indignation, n. uchungu, hasira.
Indignity, n. aibu, jeuri, ufieldili.
Indigo, n. niili.
Indirect, a. si -a kunyoka, si-nyofu, si thahiri, si wasi, -a kusunguka.
Indirectly, adv. kwa fumbo, kwa mfano, kwa siri, kwa hila, si sa-wa sawa.
Indiscreeet, a. si -enyi hathari, -pu-mbafu, -siyo akili, -jinga.
Indiscrition, n. ujinga, si hathari, si akili.
Indiscriminate, a. kwa -ole sa-wa sa-wa, pasipo tofauti, iwesavyo, vyo vyote; (disorderly) kifuyo; (wholesale) jumila, shelabela.
Indispensable, a. kanuni, sharti, lasimu.
Indispose, v. tia chuki, chukiva, pungusa tamak [moyo], kasirisha.
He is indisposed to go, hataki kwenda.
Indisposed, a. -si rathi, -siokubali, -siopenda; (unwell) si -sima. He is indisposed, hawesi kidogo.
Indisposition, n. ugonjwa; (dislike) chuki, hasira, kutorithia.
Indisputable, a. -siokanikana, -a kukubalika na wote, pasipo shaka.
Indissoluble, a. -sioanguka, -siovunjika, -a dayima.
Indistinct, a. si wasi, si thahiri, si baini.
Indistinguishable, a. kama mamoya, si mbali; (imperceptible) siotambilikana, -dogo sana.
Indite, v. tunga, buni, andika.
Individual, a. -moja, -moja peke yake, kila -mojawapo, -ake mtu mmoja, -a kila mtu.

Indispensable, n. mtu mmoja, kitu kimoja.
Individualism, n. [kukumbuka mambo ya watu mmoja mmoja tu, si wote jamii].
Individuality, n. nafsi, roho; (character) tabia, maumbile, sifa, chapa; (singleness) umoja, upweke.
Individualise, v. tofautisha [watu, vitu], pambanua.
Individually, adv. kila -moja peke yake, -moja -moja.
Indivisible, a. -siogawanyikanu, -siowesa kwunjika [kukatwa, kupunguswa].
Indocile, a. -siordika, -sioambilikia, -kaidi.
Indoctrine, v. fundisha, ingiliza moyoni.
Indoctrination, n. fundisho, onyo.
Indolence, n. usembe, &c.
Indolent, a. -sembe, -vivu, -legevu, -tepeleru.
Indomitable, a. -siohindika, -sio-kubali kushindwa, -siofugika, hodari.
Indoors, adv. ndani ya nyumba, ndani. Keep indoors, (neut.) ta'wa.
Indorse, v. andikia jina, sikhisha, tia usahiki, mkono.
Indorsement, n. jina, usahiki, mkono.
Indubitable, a. pasipo shaka, baini, wasi.
Induce, v. vuta, shawishi, shurutisha, badi; (cause) fanya, leta.
Indoctrination, n. munto, kishawishi, kitu cha kutamanisha.
Induct, v. ingisa, ingiliza, tia katika kasi.
Induction, n. = Inductive reasoning; [kuingiza kasisi katika kasi yake].
Inductive, a. Inductive reasoning, [maneno ao hoja ya kungesa mairifa, kuyatumia yaliyojulika ya julikane yasiyojulika.] Inductive science, [elimu ifuatayo Inductive reasoning].
Indulge, v. pendelea, achia; (passions) timisa, jitoa kwa.
Indulgence, n. kuruma, upendeleo, kuachiwa, ruhusa; (sensuality) anasa, kujiota, upotofu.
Indulgent, a. -pole, -ema, -taratibi, -a kupendelea.
Indurate, v. fanya -gumu, gandamisa.
Industrial, a. -a kasi.
Industrious, a. -a kushika kasi, -enyi bidii ya kasi, -tendaji, hodari.
Industry, n. utendaji, bidii; (employment) kasi, uchumi.
Indwelling, n. na a. kukaa ndani [moyoni, rohoni].
Inebriate, v. levya.
Inebriation, n. ulevi.
Ineffable, a. kama Indescribable.
Ineffaceable, a. kama Indelible.
Ineffective, Ineffectual, Inefficient, a. -siofaa, -sio na ngwara, si -enyi njia, hafifu, thafiu, -dogo.
Inelegance, n. si usuri, kuwa Inelegant, kosa dogo.
Inelegant, a. si -suri, si sakihi.
Ineligible, a. si -a kuchagua, -sio-stahili, si -teule, si -a kufaa.
Inept, a. -pumbaifu, -siofaa.
Inequality, n. [hali ya kufwa si sawa], tofauti, mbalimbali, namna mbali.
Ineradicable, a. -sioondoleka, -a asili, -a maumbile.
Inert, a. kama Inactive.
Inertia, n. usito. Vis inertiae, [udu-mu wa kwenda ao na kwaa, kila kitu kikienda hetaka kwenda, ki-kikaa hetaka kuu].
Inestimable, a. -siokadirika [kwa
kuwa -kubwa ao -ingi], -kubwa mno.

Inevitable, a. -sioepukika, -a sharti, pasipo buddi.

Inexact, a. si halisi, si sahihi, -a kosakosa.

Inexorable, a. -sioachiliika [kwa kubwa-baya sana], -baya mno.

Inexhaustible, a. -sioishi [kwa kubwa -ingi], -ingi mno.

Inexorable, a. -sio na kuruma, -sio samehe, -siobadili, -gumu.

Inexpedient, a. -siofaa.

Inexperience, n. ujinga, kutojua.

Inexperienced, a. -jinga, -siojua.

Inexpert, a. si -lekevu.

Inexpiable, a. [.siomokoleka kwa malipo ao sadaka], -siokomboleka, -siosameheka.

Inexplicable, a. -siofumbulikana, -a fumbo, ajabu, malata.

Inexpressible, a. kama Indescribable.

Inextinguishable, a. -siosimika, -sio tulia.

Inextricable, a. -enyi matata mengi [asiiwele mtu kutoka].

Infallibility, n. hakika, kuwa na hakika ya kujua pasipo kosa. Papal infallibility, [askofu wa Rumi kutowesa kukosa akitoa amri jwu ya mambo ya imani ya kimasihiya ao ya kupambamua mema na mabaya].

Infallible, a. -enyi hakika, -siowesa kukosoa kweli, pasipo kosa.

Infamous, a. -a Infamy.

Infamy, n. sifa mbaya, aibu ya wasi, fetheha.

Infancy, n. uchanga.

Infant, n. mioto mchanga.

Infanticide, n. kuwa watoto wavangha.

Infantine, a. -a kitoto, -jinga.

Infantry, n. asiari [wa kwenda kwa migusi].

Infatuate, v. rusha akili, pumbashira, shawishi vibaya, chukua.

Be infatuated, ghirurika.

Infatuation, n. shauriri, kuchukulia, kupotewa akili, kushikwa.

Infest, v. ambukisa, tia wito.

Infection, n. kuambukisa, ambukiso, wito, nguvu ya kujieze; (moral) ushaushi mbaya.

Infectious, a. -a kuambukisa, -enyi wito, -enyi nguvu ya kujieze.

Infelicitous, a. -siofanikiwa, si heri, -a kukosa.

Infelicity, n. bahati mbaya, shari, kosa [ma-].

Infer, v. ona, fahamu [kwa kujua sababu yake]. I infer, kwa sababu hiyo nathani, bassi naona.

Inference, n. (inferring) [kujua kitu kwa kujua sababu yake], kutambua; (conclusion) mwisho wa maneno. The inference is, bassi, kwa sababu hii, mwisho wa maneno ndio huu.

Inferential, a. -a Inference.

Inferior, a. -a chini, -dogo, -baya, hafyu.

Inferiority, n. kuwa chini, &c. (Tas. Inferior).

Infernal, a. -ashetani, -a jejanum; (utterly bad) -baya sana, -liolaianiwa.

Infest, v. sumbua, utshi [kwa kuwa tele, kwa kujua mahali], jaa tele [vitu vibaya, aibu, &c.] penyi.

Infidel, n. kafiri [ma-], -enyi kukataa imani ya kweli [kumkana Muungu].

Infidelity, n. ukafiri, kumkana Muungu, kukataa imani ya kimasihiya; (conjugal) usinsi.

Infiltrate, v. nywelea, penya, ingilia, chuja.

Infiltration, n. kuchuja, machujua.

Infinite, a. pasipo mwisho [kikomo, mpaka, kiasi], -si na mwisho.

Infinitiesmal, a. -dogo mno kabisa.

Infinitee Mood, n. [namma ya Verb yeniyi kutumika kama Noun].

Infinitude, n. wingi, pasipo mwisho.

Infinity, n. [nafasi ao wakati ao wingi usio na mwisho kwa kuwa mkubwa], pasipo kiasi, billa mwisho, wingi.

Infirm, a. thaifu, -gonjwa, si shabiti, -a kusita.
INFIRMARY

Informant, n. mleta habari, mjumbe [wa-].
Information, n. habari, taarifu, maarifa, baina.
Informer, n. mleta habari, mchongezi, mdukisi.
Infraction, Infringement, n. kvunjya, kukosea, kutoshika, uhalifu.

INFIRMITY

Informal, a. si kawaida, si tatatibu, billa heshima, ovyo, -a haraka.

INFREQUENCY

Infrequent, a. si marra nyangi, si sawa, si -zeofu, -chache, shidda.

INFERENCE

Inform, v. jwoya, kosea, &c. (Tas. Infringe).
Infrute, v. ghathabisha, tia ukali.
Infuse, v. mwagia, miminia, nywesha; (in the mind) tia ndani, tilia moyoni, ingizia, nywesha.
Infusible, a. -a kutiliba, -a kunywesha; (not fusible) -siocyuka.
Infusion, n. kumwagia, &c. (Tas. Infuse); [dawa ya maji].
Infusoria, n. vidudu vidogovido. Ingathering, n. mkusanyo, mhangi; (harvest) mavuno.

INFUSIBLE

Ingenious, a. -enyi akili, waria, hodari, -yusi, drifu, -bigwa.
Ingenuity, n. ujusi, umahili, akili, uyyusi, busara.
Ingenious, a. -nyofu, -kunjufu, -sio na hila.
Inglorious, a. -nyonge, -a aibu, pasipo heshima.

INFLAMMABLE

Inflammable, a. -a kuwaka moto, -a kuwashika.

INFLAMMATION

Inflammation, n. mwako, moto.

INFLAMMATORY

Inflamatory, a. -a kuwasha, -a kuchoea; (exasperating) -a kutia fitina, -a ugonvi, -a kukasirisha, -a kusukasuka.

INFILATE

Infilate, v. pulizia; (expand) vimbsa, panua; (elate) tia moyo [ki-buri, tumaini], kwesa; (enlarge) ongesa, kusa.

INFILATED

Infilated, a. -a kiburi, -a fahari, -ku.

INFILATION

Infilation, n. kuvumba; (pride) majivuno, makus. Insect, v. badili, geusa.
Inflection, n. mbadili, kubadilika.
Inflexibility, n. kuwa Inflexible.
Inflexible, a. -sopindika, -sionyumbuka; (determined) -gumu, -sobadili, thabiti.

INFLECT

Inflect, v. tia, pasha, pasisha, peleke.
Inflicted, n. kutia, kupasha; (punishment) athabu; (calamity) msibua.

INFLOW

Infow, n. [kama Infux]. Influence, n. mwuto, maongozi, nguvu, jina, uskawishi.
— v. vuta, ongosa, rudi, shawishi, geusa.

INFLUENTIAL

Influential, a. -enyi Influence. An influential person, mtu mkubwa.
Influenza, n. makamasi, kifua.
Infux, n. kuya ndani, kuingia, ku-letwa, majilio.
Infold, v. kunja ndani, tia ndani, kumbatia.

INFUSION

Infusion, n. kumwagia, &c. (Tas. Infuse); [dawa ya maji].
Infusoria, n. vidudu vidogovido. Ingathering, n. mkusanyo, mhangi; (harvest) mavuno.

INGER

Inger, n. kipande, kidonge [cha madi].

INGRAFT

Ingraft, v. pandikiza; (in the mind) tia ndani, tilia moyoni, fundisha.
Ingrain, v. kama Ingraft.
Ingratiate, v. pendekesa.
Ingratitude, n. kutokuwa na shu-krani, kutoshukuru.
Ingredient, n. sehemu, nussu, kitu kilichomo, ndani yake, kichanga-nyiko.
Ingress, n. kuingia, mlango, ruhusa kuingia, njia.

INGUINAL

Inguinal, a. -a manena.
Ingulf, v. mesa, -la, -nywa.
Inhabit, v. kaa katika, kaa penyi, kalia, kaa.

INHABIT
Inhabitable, a. -a kuaa watu, -a kuala na watu.

Inhabitant, n. mkasi, mkaa, mtu [wa mji fullani], mwenyegi.

Inhalation, n. kwuta hewa [puhusti], &c.

Inhale, v. vuta [shusha] pumusi, vuta hewa, picha puani [koons].

Inharmonious, a. -si-linganifu, si -enyi kupatana vema, -baya.

Inhere, v. shikamana na, kaa ndani ya, -wamo.

Inherence, n. kuwa ndani, kuwa manoja, kwameno.

Inherent, a. -a ndani, -a asili.

Inherit, v. rithi.

Inheritance, n. writhi.

Inheritor, n. mrithi [wa-].

Inhibit, v. katasa, gomba, suia, harimisha.

Inhibition, n. makatawa, masuio.

Inhospitality, a. -siopokea wageni, -baya, -enyi miango mbaya, si -kariishaji.

Inhospitality, n. kutopokea wageni, ubaya [wa kutofaa watu].

Inhuman, a. -kali sana, -korofi, kama mnyama, -sio na huruma.

Inhumanity, n. ukorofi, ukali mbaya.

Inimical, a. -a kuzua, -a kushindana, -iio juu, adui.

Inimitable, a. -siogika, -sio na kifani, ajabu sana.

Iniquitous, a. -suo, -baya.

Iniquity, n. uvo, ubaya.

Initial, a. -a mwango, -a kwansa.

- n. [harufu ya kwansa ya jina la mtu].

Initiate, v. ansa, ansisha, ansilisha, maiiki; (teach elements) -ansa kufundisha; (admit) ingisa, ingilisa; (make a Mahomedan) sili-misha.

Initiation, n. mwango, kuingisa, kuwaringia.

Initiative, Initiatory, a. -a kwansa, -a kuingisa.

Inject, v. ingisa kwa nguvu, penyesha ndani.

Injection, n. kuingisa; (in medicine) dawa [ya kuwingisa ndani].

Injudicious, a. -jinga, si -jusi, si -a akti.

Injunction, n. amri, asigo.

Injure, v. thuuru, umiza, haribu, kasiri, vunja.

Injurious, a. -thulumu, -a kuthuru, -a kutia hasara, shari.

Injury, n. mathara, jeraha, hasara.

Injustice, n. thulumu, uthalimu, jeuri.

Ink, n. wino.

— v. paka wino, tia wino.

Inkling, n. kidokezo [vi-], dalili, kivuli, uayo. Get an inkling of, sikia kidogo, onya.

Inkstand, n. kidau cha wino.

Inky, a. -enyi wino, -eusi kama wino, gisa sana.

Inlaid-work, n. njumu.

Inland, a. -a barra, -a juu, -a ndani, -a nyuma.

Inlay, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Inlaid) fanya kasi ya njumu.

Inlet, n. njia, miango; (creek) gubba ndogo.

Inmate, n. mkaa [wa nyumba fulani], mkasi.

Inmost, a. -a ndani kabisa.

Inn, n. nyumba ya kupokea wageni, kituo, mkaahwani.

Innate, a. -a asili, -a mambile, -a tabia.

Inner, a. -a ndani sayidi, -a ndani.

Inninga, n. samu [kati ka mcheso].

Innkeeper, n. mwenyegi wa Inn.

Innocency, Innocence, n. weupe, kuwa bila kosa, uso; (simplicity) ujingga, kutojua mambo.

Innocent, a. -upe, safi, pasipo katiiya, -siokosa; (simple) -jinga, -a kitoto. Declare innocent, ondoa hatiyanzi, achilia. He is innocent, hakukosa.

Innocuous, Innocious, a. -siothuru, -siouma, -ema, -suri; (of food) -a kulika.

Innovate, v. sanya. Innovation, sua.

Innovation, n. (novelty) msusi [mi-], usushi, usuli; (change)
INNOVATOR

mageni, mabadili, mambo mapya, mageni.
Innovator, n. msushi [wa-].
Innuendo, n. masingisio, kusenge-
nya, machongesi.
Innumerable, a. -siohesabika [kwa
kuwa-ingi sana].
Innurritious, a. (food) -siotia ngu-
vu, -siofaa.
Inoculate, v. ambukisa, chanja;
(teach, insinuate) fundisha [maba-
yaa], julisha [kwa wrevu], tia
moyeni.
Inoculation, n. kuchanja, &c.
Inodorous, a. -sionuka, pasipo ha-
rufu.
Inoffensive, a. -sithkuru, si-kali,
-pole, si-emyi shari.
Inoperative, a. -sio ne nguvu, -enyi
kutanguka, -fu, -iiookuga.
Inopportune, a. -sumbufu, -siofaa.
It is inopportune, si waaka wake.
Inordinate, a. pasipo kiisa, billa
taratibu, -ingi mno.
Inorganio, a. si-emyi usima, -a
kiifu, kama jiwe.
Inquest, n. barasa ya kathi [kwa
hukumu ya jambo lamausia].
Hold an inquest on, barisia ma-
yiti [kumekuwajye kifaa].
Inquietude, n. kutotuliza, fattha.
Inquire, v. uliza, usa, tafuta habari,
saiti.
Inquirer, n. mwenyi kuuliza, &c.
Inquiring, a. -a kutafuta, -tafi.
Inquiry, n. ulizo [ma-], swali [ma-];
(legal, formal) hukumu, barasa,
maneno; (general) kutafuta habari,
uchunguliza. Hold an inquiry into,
barisii kuwa.
Inquisition, n. [barasa kuwa ku-
hukumia wasushi wa disi].
Inquisitive, a. -pekusi, -pelelesi,
-tafti, -jasusi. An inquisitive
person, mpelelesi, mdadihi, dusi
[ma-].
Inquisitiveness, n. ujasusi, utafti.
Inquisitor, n. mti wa Inquisition,
hakimu [ma-].
Inroad, n. vita, usambulio; (en-
croachment) kutwaa nussu, katia.

INSIGNIFICANT

Make inroads on, -la, vunja, ha-
ribu, kasiri, katia.
Ins and outs, n. vipengee, mapindi,
misingo.
Insalubrious, a. si-emyi afya.
Insane, a. -emyi wasimo.
Insanity, n. wasimo.
Institute, a. -siothesleka, -sio rathi,
-sioista; (voracious) -lafi.
Inscribe, v. andika, andika, chora.
Inscription, n. mwavindo, andiko
[mawaj], maneno [yaliyoandikwa];
on tomb, &c. tariki, machoro.
Inscrutable, a. -a fumbo, -a siri,
-siotambulikana.
Insect, n. mawudu [wa-].
Insectivorous, a. -la wadudu.
Insecure, a. -emyi hatari, -a mashaka,
si imara, si thabiti.
Insecurity, n. hatari, mashaka,
uthafi, ubuvo.
Insensate, a. pasipo akili, -pumbafu,
kama mnyama.
Insensibility, n. kwua Insensible.
Insensible, a. -siona; (impercept-
tible) -sioneke, -dogo. Be insensible,
simia roko, si ona neno, rukwa na
akili. He is insensitive to pity,
hana kuruuma. He is insensitive to
praise, sija hasimpendesi.
Insensibly, adv. kidogo-kidogo.
Inseparable, a. -siowengeka, siku
sote pamoa, mamoa, kama pete
na kidole.
Insert, v. tia ndani, tilia, penyesa,
ingisa.
Insertion, n. kuingiza, kilichoingi-
swa (Tas. Insert).
Inside, a. na n. upande wa ndani,
ndani, ndani ya, -a ndani.
Insidious, a. -erevu, -a hila, -danga-
yifu.
Insight, n. usahamu, akili, kutu-
bua.
Insignia, n. dalili sa cheo [kama
nishani, tepe, taji, &c.].
Insignificance, n. umyonge, udogo,
uthafi, kutokwaka na maana.
Incomparable, a. (person) -nyonge,
-dogo, thafi; (thing) hafifu,
duni.
INSINCERE 198

Instinctive, a. -a tabia, -a moyo

tumaini, &c.]; (direct) ongosa, endesa, sukuma. He is inspired, amefungulwa heri, ameongozwa na Muungu.

Instispiration, n. udanganyifu, hila, kwowa Insincere.

Insinuate, v. penyesa kidogo kidogo [kwa hila], ingiliza, nena kwa fumbo; (ingatiate) pendekesa; (suggest darkly) dokea, singisia.

Insinuating, a. -a kujipendekesa, -enyi mapendesi, -a kudokea.

Insinuation, n. kupenyesa, &c.; neno la kusingisia [la kuchongea kwa siri], uchongesi, dokeso [ma-], kidokesi.

Inspid, a. (dull)-dufu, -site, baridi; (tasteless) -sio na kiungo, -stokelea, pasipo utamu.

Inspidity, n. udufu, &c. (Tas. Inspid).

Inspist, v. nena kwa ngwvu [kwa bidisi], chagisa, shurutisha, amuru kwa ngwvu, sidi kwomba.

Insoberity, n. ulevi; (extravagance) si kiasi, wingi, makuru.

Insolence, n. ujithuli, jeuri, kinaya, ushkutumifu, usafshi.

Insolent, a. -jithuli, &c. (Tas. Insolence).

Insolubility, n. kwowa Insoluble.

Insoluble, a. -siyoeyuka; (inexplicable) -siofumbulikana, -a fumbo, -gumu sana.

Insolvency, n. kufilisi.

Insolvent, a. -siowesa kulipa deni, -enyi kufilisi.

Insomuch, adv. hatta, kwa ginsi.

Inspect, v. tasama, tasamia, ona, chunguila, simamia, angulia; (of troops, &c.) kagwa.

Inspection, n. kuangalia, &c. (Tas. Inspect), mkaguso, ukagusi, kwo tas.

Inspector, n. msimamisi, mwanga lisi, mkagusi.

Inspiration, n. kuvuta pumusi, upusio; (guidance, direction) maongozi, shauri, onyo; (divine guidance) maongozi ya Muungu, upusio wa Koho Mtakatifu, Muungu.

Inspire, v. pusia, vuta pumusi; (suggest) tia moyoni [shauri, hofu,
Institute, v. ansissika, fanyisa, simamisha, amuru, maliti.

Instruct, v. fundisha, lea, elemisha, adilisha, hekimisha; (give orders) agisa, amuru.

Instructive, a. -a kufundisha, -a kufaa kwa maarifa na adili, -a maana.

Instrument, n. [kitu cha kufanyisia kazi], chombo, kipande, samani; (in law) hati, kol; (agent) mtumishi [waa-], myumbe [waa], wakili [ma-].

Instrumental, a. -a kutendea kasi, -a kutumika, -a kufaa, -a kusayidia; (music) -a ngoma namna namna [mbalimbali]. He was instrumental, alitumika, alitenda kasi, alikwamano.

Instrumentality, n. matumizi, utume, nguvu, njia.

Insubordinate, a. -asi, -kaidi, halifu.

Insubordination, n. maasi, ukaidi, ukinaifu, kiburi, ushalifu.

Insufiable, a. -siopitika, -siompson-leka, -kuwa sana.

Insurable, a. -siopitika, -siANDOM-leka, -kuwa sana.

Insure, v. diriki, thamanisha, fanya hakika ya; (in trade) fanya bina ya, lipa jukum.

Insurgent, n. na a. mwasi, mfitini, -asi, -halifu.

Insurmountable, a. = Insuperable.

Insurrection, n. maasi, futila.

Insubordinate, a. -siopatika, -siona.

Intact, a. -simu, kamili, -ote, salamu, pasipo hasara.

Intangible, a. -sionneka kwa kugusa, -sionnekana, -siotumulikana, kama si kitu.

Integrity, n. usima, ukamiliifu; (of character) amini, uaminifu, hakiki, wema, tabia bora.

Integument, n. kifuniko [vi-], ngozi, ganda [ma-].

Intelekt, n. akili (Tas. Intelligence).

Intellectual, a. -enyi akili, -a akili, -faahamifu.

Intelligence, n. akili, ufahamu, bu-sara, uyusi, welekevu, utambusi; (news, &c) habari, maarifa.

Intelligent, a. -enyi akili, -tambusi, -faahamifu, -yusi.

Intelligible, a. -a maana, -a kufahamika, thahiri, -a kuele.

Intemperance, n. kutokwawa na kisi, kutijisiuia, ulevi.

Intemperate, a. si -enyi kiasi, -levi.

Intend, v. kusudia, na, azimu, taka.

Intended, n. mchumba.

Intense, a. -a mkaso, -a nguvu, -ingi sana, -kuwana sana, -a kung’a sana, -ali sana, -a bidii sana, -a jukudi.
Intensely, adv. kwa nguvu, kubisa, sana.

Intensify, v. kasa, ongeza, sidisha.

Intensity, n. mkaso, bidii, nguvu, ukali.

Intent (on), a. -enyi bidii [ya], -a kujikasa [kwa].

— Intention, n. nia, kusudi, shauri, moyo, moana, mradi. Well-intentioned, -enyi nia njema, -enyi moyo mwema. To all intents and purposes, kweli, barabara, sawa kama.

Intentional, a. -a kusudi, -a moyo.

Intentionally, adv. makusudi, kwa moyo.

Intently, adv. kwa kukasa, kwa nguvu.

Intentness, n. mkaso, bidii, uangalifu.

Inter, v. zika.

Interaction, n. kutendana, utenda- no [kati ya -enyewe kwa -enyewe].

Intercalate, v. tia kati, penyesa.

Intercede (for), v. ombea, tetea, siki [toa maneno] kwa ajili ya, nenea.

Intercept, v. kamata njiani, katisia njia.

Intercession, n. kuombea, mamo- besi.

Intercessor, n. mwombesi, mnenesi.

Intercessory, v. -a kuombea.

Interchange, v. badili, baditana.

Interchangeable, a. -a kubadili- kana, sawa sawa halisi, mfano mmoja.

Intercolonial, a. [-a Colonies sen- ryewe kwa senyewe].

Intercommunion, n. usharika.

Intercourse, n. (social) masungum- mo, maongesi, urafiki, kujiliiana, usharika; (commercial) biashara, kubadiliiana vitu; (sexual) mambo ya mume na mke, kutomba.

Interdict, n. makatazo, kuharimi- sha, laana; (papal) [amri ya kute- nga watu na ibada ya dini na Usharika Mjakatifu].

— v. gombeza, rufuku, katasa, harimisha.

Interest, n. moyo wa kupenda [ku-
taka, kutumwa, kuangalia, kuogopa, kusikitika, kuonea, kuruwa, &c.]; (profit) fayida; (share) sehemu, shirika; (earnestness) bidii; (influence) nguvu, kupendelewa. He takes no interest in me, hanipendi, haniangali. He listened with great interest, alisikilisa sana. He got on by interest, alipata cheo kwa kupendelewa. It involves many interests, yapasa watu wengi. He charges 5 per cent. interest, mia kwa tano ndio fayida yake. In the interest of, kwa ajili ya, kwa fayida ya.

Interest, v. tia moyo wa kupenda, &c. (Tas. Interest, n.); vuta, angali- sa, pendesa, pasa, tamanisha, tasa- misha, chimwana, amsha.

Interested, a. -enyi Interest, n.

From interested motives, kwa ajili ya fayida.

Interesting, a. -enyi kutia Interest, n. -a kuvuta, -a kupendesa, &c.

Interfere, v. jipenyesa, jingilisa, jitia kati, jidukisa; (check) kati- sa, suia.

Interference, n. kujitia kati, kusuia.

Interim, n. muda wa kati.

Interior, n. na a. upande wa ndani, ndani, -a ndani; (of country) ba- rra, inchi sa juu.

Interjection, n. [neno kama kilio, -hivi, ee, lo-o, ati, kumbe, haya, weye, &c.].

Interlace, v. tatanisha, changanya.

Interlard, v. changanya.

Interleave, v. [changanya karasa tupu kitabuni, pangilia karatasi kati ya karasa].

Interline, v. pangilia kati ya mi- stari [mistari kwa mistari].

Interlinear, a. kati ya mistari.

Interlocutor, n. [mwenyi kuuliza ao kusemana].

Interloper, n. mdukiisi, meulelesi.

Interlude, n. [mchezo wa kati].

Intermarry, v. oana.

Intermediate, a. -a kati, -a beina.

Interment, n. mstiko.

Interminable, a. pasipo mwisho, -a.
kufufuliza; (wearisome) -a kuchsha.

Intermingle, v. changanya, tangamania.

Intermission, n. kituo, kutulisa; (interval) muda wa kati, kikomo.

Intermit, v. simamisha, katisa, komesa, muda kitambu; (neut.) koma, tulia.

Intermittent, a. -enyi vipindi, -a kwenda na kurudi, -a kukoma na mara kurudi.

Intermix, v. changanya.

Internal, a. -a ndani, -a moyoni, -a jambo lenyeve, -a inchi yenyewe.

International, a. [-a mataifa wao kwa wao].

Inteneine, a. -a kuuana, -kali sana.

Interpellation, n. (question) swali, uliso; (interruption) kukatiza maneno.

Interpolate, v. penyesa [maneno kitabumi kwa siri ao kwa hila], changanyisha, ghoshi. The book has been interpolated (falsified), kitabu kimeghoshiwa.

Interpolation, n. [kuhenyesa maneno kwa hila kitabumi, maneno yaliyopenyewa kwa hila].

Interpolator, n. [mwenyi kuhenyesa maneno, &c.].

Interpose, v. tia kati, ingiza, penyesa; (neut.) jita kati.

Interposition, n. kutia kati, kujiingiza. Interposition of Providence, A special interposition, Muungu, maongozi ya Muungu.

Interpret, v. fasiri, fajanisha, elesa maana, thihirisha.

Interpretation, n. tafsiri, maana, mafajanusi.

Interpreter, n. mkalimani [wa-], posoro, mfasiri.

Interregnum, n. [wakati pasipo mfsalme, mfalme asipotawaswa bado].

Intergrogate, v. ulisa, koji, tafutia habari, dadisi.

Interrogation, n. uliso, swali.

Note of interrogation, [alama hii (?)].

Interrogative, Interrogatory, a. -a kuulisa.

Interrupt, v. dakisa, katisa, jitia kati, pingamisa, jidukisa, kingamisha, visa.

Interruption, n. madakizo, kisui, suio [ma-], kukatiza, kingamisha.

Interseet, v. katana, kutana, kingamina, katakata.

Intersection, n. kukatana, mkutano, mkungamo.

Intersperse, v. changanya, tia kati.

Intersice, n. [nafasi ndogo ya kati], kitundu, ufa [ny-], jicho [ma-].

Intertwine, v. latiza, sokota, suka.

Interval, n. nafasi, wakati wa kati, kituo. At intervals, mara kwa mara, kwa vipindi.


Intervention, n. kujiitia kati, ujumbe.

Interview, n. mkutano [wa watu wawili], barasa.

— v. suru [makusudi ya kupata habari], tosa habari.

Interweave, v. tatanisha, changanya.

Intestacy, n. [kali ya kuwa Intestate].

Intestate, a. pasipo wosia, pasipo kurithisha mai.

Intestine, a. -a inchi yenyewe, -a taifa lenyeve, -a wenyewe kwa wenyewe, -a ndani.

Intestines, n. matumbo; (small) chango.

Inthral, v. funga, tia utumwani; (captive) shinda, weza, chulwa.

Inthralmment, n. utumwa; kushindwa moyo.

Intimacy, n. urafiki, usharika.

Intimate, a. -a ndani, -a moyo, -a moyoni; (thorough, complete) kamili, -a ote. An intimate friend, msiri. Intimate knowledge, kujuu sana.

— v. arifu, hubiri, onya. He intimated to me, aliniambia.
INTIMATION, n. taarifu, habari, neno, onyo, ishara.

Intimidate, v. tisha, ogofya, shinda, kamina.

Intimidation, n. kitisho, ogofya [ma-], makamio.

Into, prep. [kuingiza, kuja, kwenda] katiwa, kwa, -ni, ndani ya.

Intolerable, a. -siokubali, -siowesa kwumilia, -a kutilisha, -a kufukuza, -a kunyaamisisha wasi.

Intonation, n. sasti, kwimba, tam’ko.

Intone, v. imba.

Intoxicant, n. kileo [vi-].

Intoxicate, v. rusha akili, shinda, chukua; (make drunk) loya.

Intoxication, n. kileo, kulowa; (excitement) kupotea akili, kuchukuliwa na furaha [kiburi, tu-maini, &c.].

Intransible, a. -tundu, -kaidi, -gumu, -baya.

Intrench, v. fanyia boma.

Intrenchment, n. boma [ma-].

Intrepid, a. -kau wa macho, -gumu, -jasiri, -enyi moyo mkua.

Intrepidity, n. kwa Intrepid.

Introsacy, n. matatizo, mambo mengi, schemu nyingi, gumu.

Introduce, a. -enyi schemu nyingi, -enyi matatizo, -a kutatanika, -a kasi nyingi, -a fungo, -gumu.

Intrigue, n. hila, werevu, shauri la siri, fitina.

 Introductory, a. -a mwango, -a kuanzisha.

Intromission, n. kuingiza, kupenyesa.

Introspection, n. kuijangalia nafsi, kujifiki, kuijwacias.

Intrude, v. [leta ao ingiza pasipo adabu kwa jeuri ao ufithi], jipe- nyesha, jidukisa, fumani.

Intruder, n. kizushi [vi-], mukisi, mpelelesi.

Intrusion, n. kujipenyesha, &c. (Tas. Intrude).

Intrusive, a. -a kuingiza pasipo-faa.

Intrust (to), v. wekea amana [ra-hansi], aminia, salimishia, pokeza, kabilisha.

Intuition, n. wazo la ghafala, kuona kwa akili [kwa mara moja ao kwa kutupia jicho].

Intuitive, a. -a mara moja, ghafala, bila kujifiki.

Inundate, v. gharikisha, furika katiwa, funikiza maji; (fill up) jasa, eneseka.

Inundation, n. mafuriko, gharika; (abundance) wingi.

Inure, v. zoeza. Inured to, -soefu wa.

Inutility, n. kutofaa, ushaifu, ubovu.

Invade, v. leta vita, ingiza vitani, shambulia; (treat unjustly) vinja, thulumu.

Invader, n. mleta vita, adui.

Invalid, n. mgonjwa [wa-], mweli.

 Invaded, a. -sio na ngwuo, -sotanguka, -sofaa, -a burrie, batili.

Invalidate, v. tangwa, batili, batilisha.

Invalidity, n. ukosefu wa ngwuo, kutofaa, kutanguka.

Invaluable, a. -a thamani sana, -a tunu.

Variable, a. -siobadili, sawasawa siku zote.

Invasion, n. vita, kuleta vita, usha- mbulio; (encroachment) kukata, kuvunjia.

Inventive, n. matukano, mashutumu, matusi, mateto, mashtaka.
Inveigh, v. (against), v. sena, nenea, amba, tukanaka, shiakai, shutumua.

Inveigle, v. vuta [kwa madaya], shawishiki, bembelesa.

Invent, v. sua, tunga, bunzi, vumbu, fanyiza.

Invention, n. kitu cha ajabu [kipya, kigeni, kisuli], msungu [mi-]; (untruth) hila, uwongo; (inventiveness) akii za kwumbuwa, kubuni, &c., werevu.

Inventive, a. -lekefu, hodari kwa kubuni, &c. (Tas. Invent), -sushi.

Inventor, n. -enyi kubuni, -sushi (Tas. Invent).

Inventory, n. fahiriira, hesabu, dafaflari, warotha.

Inverse, a. -a kinyume, mbalimbali, -a kupinduka.

Inversion, n. kugeusa, kupindua, mapindusi.

Invert, v. pimpua, gesua.

Invertebrate, a. [si -enyi uti wa maungo].

Invest, v. (money) weka; (clothe) -pa, vika, pamba; (place in) ingiza katika, tia katika; (besiege) sunguka, fanya masingiwa. Invest (money) in, gharamia, munua, wekeu.

Investigate, v. tafataafuta habari ya, hakikia, hoji, ulisia.

Investigation, n. kutafuta habari, kuhakikia, hoja. Judicial investigation, hukumu.

Investiture, n. kimiliikisha, kutawasa, kusingiza katika [habitisha] kasi [ensi]; (neut.) kupewa kasi [ensi].

Investment, n. gharama, matumizi yafetha, malipo; (siege) masingiwa.

Investigate, a. -a samani, -a nguvu, -a kusoea, -a siku nyangi.

Invidious, a. -a kuchuleisa, -a kutia chuki, -a hasidi, -a kupendelea.

Invigorate, v. -pa nguvu, tia usima, ponya, thubutisha.

Invisible, a. -sishindika, -enyi kushinda yote, -shindaji.

Inviolable, a. wakfu, -a heshima, -siovunjika, -sioharibika.

Inviolate, a. -sima, safi, -sioharibika.

Invisible, a. -sioonekana. Become invisible, (vanish) toweka.

Invitation, n. aliko [ma-], kulia, mwito.

Invite, v. ita, taka; (attract) vuta, shawishiki; (guest) karibisha, alika.

Invooation, n. maambi (Tas. Invoke), kwomba, &c.

Invoke, n. warotha, daflari.

Invoke, v. (ask for) omba, sika, taka; (pray to) toleva sala, salia, omba kwa.

Involuntary, a. -sio kusudi, pasipo kutaka, bila kujua, si kwa akiti.

Involve, v. (wrap) funika; (place) tia, weka; (bring, cause) leta, fanya, wa sababu ya, pasha.

Involved, a. (in debt) -enyi deni; (embarrassed, difficult) -enyi matala, -gumu, -sioelea.

Invulnerable, a. -sioapatika [na je-raha, mishale, &c.], -siowunjika.

Inward, a. -a ndani, -a moyoni, rohoni.

Inwardly, adv. kwa ndani, ndani, moyoni.

Inwards, adv. ndani.

— n. matumbo.

Inwright, a. -liotiwa ndani, -liochanganyika; (inlaid) -a kasi ya njumu.

Iota, n. kipande kidogo, kidogo.

Irascible, a. -epesi kwa hasira, -kali, -enyi chukichuki, -a harara.

Irate, a. -a hasira.

Ire, n. hasira, ukali, harara.

Iridescence, n. wangafu [wa kitu chenyi rangi zote jamii sa upindi wa nviwa].

Iridescent, a. -enyi Iridescence.

Irksome, a. -a kuchosha, -a kuchekeshina, -a kulumea, -sumbufu.


— a. -a chuma; (hard) -gumu sana.

— v. piga pasi.
Iron-bar, n. *ufito wa chuma, upao*; (thick) *mtaimbo [mir]*.
Ironclad, n. *manowari ya chuma*.
Ironical, a. -a Irony.
Ironmaster, n. [mbwenyi kufanyiza chuma, mwana wa mafundi wengi wafua chuma].
Ironmonger, n. [mbwenyi biashara ya vyombo vywa chuma].
Ironwork, Ironware, Ironmongery, n. *vitu vywa chuma*.
Irony, n. *ubishi, kucheka, thihaaka*.
Irradiate, v. *too mwanga pende zote, angasa, mulika, tia nuru*; (rejoice) *furahisha*; (give lustre to) *fahiriisha*; (enlighten) *pasha elimu [maarijfa]*.
Irradiation, n. *kutoka mwanga, mwanga*; (brilliancy) *fahari, wanga*.
Irrational, a. -sio na akili, si kwa akili, -pumbafo.
Irreclaimable, a. -siorudika, -siotengekeneseka.
Irreconcilable, a. -siopatana kabisa, mbalimbali.
Irrecoverable, a. -siopatikana tena, -siorudi.
Irredeemable, a. -siokombolewa, -siorudika.
Irreducible, a. -siorudika, -siopunguka.
Irrefragable, a. -siokanikana, -siobatilikia.
Irrefutable, a. kama Irrefragable.
Irregular, a. si sawa, -a kuptoka, -a kuchafuka, -sio kwaida, si desturi, si taratibu, si adili, -baya.
Irregularity, n. *kukosa taratibu, si kwaida, ubaya*.
Irrelevancy, n. *kutofaa, upumbafo*.
Irrelevant, a. -siopasa, -siopia, -pumbafo.
Irreligion, n. *ukosefu wa dini, kutompenda Musungu*.
Irreligious, a. -sioshika dini, -siopenda Musungu, si -tawa. He is irreligious, *huasi Musungu, hashiki dini*.
Irremediable, a. -sioponyeka, -siorudika.
Irremovable, a. -sioondoleka, ima-ra.
Irreparable, a. kama Irremedi-able.
Irreprehensible, a. -siolaumika, -sio na katoya, -ema.
Irrepressible, a. -sionuilika, -angwvu.
Irreproachable, a. kama Irrepre-hensible.
Irresistible, a. -a kushinda yote, -a ngwvu myingi sana, -siowera kuswiwa na mtu, -kubwa.
Irresolute, a. -a kusita, si thabiti.
Irresolution, n. *kusita moyoni, shaka, waswasa, kutanga*.
Irresolvable, a. -siogawanyikana, -siokatika.
Irrespective (of), a. *pasipo kuanga- lia, pasipo, isipokusa, mbali [ya].
Irresponsible, a. -siokwamoma, -siopasiwa; (unreliable) -sia-minifu. He is irresponsible, *siiye chini ya mtu [amr:i], hana mtu [ktu] jiu yake, hadiriki neno, yote jiu yake mwenyewe.*
Irretirevable, a. -siorudika, -sioponyeka.
Irreverence, n. *kutomkeshimu Musungu [watu], utharau, usithuli*.
Irreverent, a. -sio keshima, -sio adabu, -tharau.
Irreversible, a. -siogenu, -siorudi-ka, -siotanguka.
Irrevoable, a. kama Irreversible.
Irrigate, v. *kufanyiza Irrigation, furikisha*.
Irrigation, n. [mifereji na mito ya kuleta maji mashambani], kuleta maji, mito, mafuriko.
Irritability, n. wepesi kwa hasira, harara, chukichuki, utukutu.
Irritable, a. -enyi Irritability.
Irritant, n. na a. -a kuwasha, -a kutia uchungu.
Irritate, v. *kasirisha, washa, choko-za, ghairi.*
Irritation, n. *moto, kwasha, chuki, uchungu.*
Irruption, n. (of enemies) *usambulio*; (water) *mafuriko*; (sudden
coming) majilio yaghafsala, kuingia kwa tadi [kwa nyuma].
Is, v. (Tas. Am, Be), ni; (in comp.) a-, -na-. He is good, ni mwema. He is eating, anakula.
Islam, n. Islamu, dini ya Muham-madi.
Island, Isle, n. kisiwa [vi-]; (large) siwa [ma-].
Islander, n. mkaa kisiwani.
Islet, n. kisiwa kidogo.
Isolate, v. tenga, weka peke yake [yao &c.].
Isolation, n. kwewe peke yake [yao &c.] (neut.) kuka upeke, kute-niga, upekee.
Isosceles, a. (Tas. Triangle).
Isothermal, a. (lines) [-a kuonya moto sawa].
Issue, v. toa, (neut.) toka, tokea; (end) isha. Issue in, leta.
— n. kutoa, kutoka, kitu kitoka-cho, matokeo; (children) waoto; (end) mwisha, kutakwajje; (point) jambo lenyewe; (test, trial) jaribu, shindano; (thing or amount issued) [kitu kitokcho, jamii ya vitu vitolewayo pamoja]. Be at issue, shindaniwa, si patana. Join issue, shindana, gomdana.
Isthmus, n. [inchi nyembamba defu ya kupitia kati ya bahari, kifungo cha inchi mbili kubwa], shingo, isimusi.
It, pron. hii [huu, hiki, &c.], ile [ile, kile, &c.]; (in comp.) i-[u-, ki-, &c.]. It is good, nyema hiyo. I love it, najependa.
Italoa, n. [karufi senyi namna hii, a b c d e f].
Itch, n. upele, pele.
— v. waka, washia, nyea.
Itching, n. mnjaya, nyegi; (yearning) uchu, shauku. Have an itching for, tamani, chunuka na.
Item, n. kitu himoja.
— adv. tena.
Iteration, n. [kusema ao kufanya tena ao marra nyangi].
Itinerant, a. -a kusungukasunguka, -a kutembelembea, -tembezi.
Itinerary, n. habari ya mambo ya safari, tarihi.
Its, a. -ake.
Itself, pron. -enyewe; (in comp.) ji-. By itself, peke yake, nafsi yake, -tupu, tu. Go by itself, jienda.
Ivory, n. pembe.
Ivory-black, a. rangi nyeusi.
Ivy, n. [gugu litambaalo juu ya kuta, miamba, nyumba, &c.].

J.
Jabber, v. payuka, sema upuzi, piga domo.
— n. maneno ya ovo, upuzi, mapayo.
Jack, n. [jina=John]; (a sailor) baharia; (for lifting) mtambu [wa kuinuii masita]; (useful instrument) [chombo cha kasi singine- singine]; (flag) bendera. Union Jack, [bendera iliyo alama ya Waingeresa wote na serkali yao].
Jackal, n. mbwa wa mwitu, mbweha.
Jackass, n. punda ndume; (fool) mpumbafu, ng’ombe, ngamia.
Jack-boots, n. [viatu virefu hatta juu ya magoti].
Jackdaw, n. [n’dege mwewezi kama kunguru].
Jacket, n. [kisibau cha kisungu]; (cover) kifuniko.
Jack-fruit, n. finesi [ma-]; (tree) mfinessi.
Jade, v. chosha, legesa, sambua.
— n. [horse] frasi mbaya na ha-fifu; (woman) mwanamke mbaya; (stone) jiwe suri gumu].
Jag, n. pengo [kama la misumo].
— v. fanya mapengo, chongoa.
Jaguar, n. chui [wa Amerika].
Jail, n. geresia, kifungo.
Jailer, n. bowabu wa kifungo, msimawisi wa geresia.
Jam, n. maandasi [ya matunda na sukali]; (a crush) msongano, ku-kwama, ghasiya.
Jam, v. bana, kwamisha, shindilia; (neut.) kwama, songana, sakama.
Jamb, n. (of door) mwimo [mi-].
Jangle, v. lita [kama kengele sitisipoavigwa visuri]; (quarrel) gomba-
na.
— n. mlio (Tas. Jangle, v.)
Janissary, n. [asikari wa Sultan Kung manan].
January, n. [mwevi wa kwansa wa
mwaka kisungu].
Jar, v. purusa, kvarusa, tikisa, piga kishindo; (not agree) gombana, si-
patana, -wa si-linganifu.
— n. (water) mtungi [mi-], gudulia
[ma-], kasiki [ma-], (large stone)
balasi [ma-]; (shock,graze) shindo,
kwaruso, pururo; (discord) ugo-
mvi, fitina, mateto.
Jargon, n. maneno yaliyochanga-
nyika [ya kishensi, yaliyogoleka, -a
kugotagota].
Jasmine, n. yasmini.
Jasper, n. [jiwe suri la rangi].
Jaundice, n. [ugojwa wa kutoka
rangii ya manjano mwilinji].
Jaunt, n. kwenda kushinda mahali,
matembesi.
Jauntly, a. -a kuchesa, -a kupiga
fahari, kimalidadi.
Javelin, n. sagai, mkuki mdogo.
Jaw, Jaw-bone, n. taya [ma-],
utaya [taya].
Jay, n. [ndege kama kunyuru mdogo,
lakini ya rangi nsuri].
Jealous, a. -wuvu. -a -hasidi. Be
jealous, -fanya kijicho, husudu.
Jealousy, n. uuvu, hasidi.
Jeer, v. cheka, thikahi, bisha.
— n. thikaha, tubano [ma-], ubishi.
Jehovah, n. [Mwungu kiyahudi].
Jejune, a. -chache, -tupu, baridi.
Jelly, n. [maandasi kama halua],
Jeopardise, v. hatirisha, tia kata-
rini, ponsa.
Jeopardy, n. katarri, mashaka.
Jerk, v. tupu [rusha, piga, vuta] ghofala [kwa kishindo].
— n. mtupo wa ghofala, kishindo.
Jersey, n. [nguo kama kisibau kinene cha kusaki, fullana nene].
Jest, n. ubishi, mzaha, neno la kuche-
kesha, upusi.
— v. bisha, toa mzaha.
Jester, n. mcheshi, mtu wa kuche-
kesha.
Jesus, n. [mtu wa chama ya Isa, Jesu].
Jesuitism, n. [mathehebuya Jesuit].
Jesus, n. Isa [Masiya,bm Maryamu],
Yesu.
Jet, n. [jiwe jeusi], tokeo la ghafala
[la maji, la moto], mruko, mshindo.
Jet-black, a. -eusi kabisa.
Jetty, n. [boma pvani litokesalo ba-
harini].
Jew, n. Myahudi [Wa-].
Jewel, n. johari, kito [vi-], jiwe la
tunu; (beloved) kipesi.
Jeweller, n. [mweusa Jewels].
Jewellery, n. [jamii ya Jewels, vi-
pambo vya Jewels].
Jewish, a. -a kiyahudi.
Jib, n. tanga la mbele [la mlingate
wa maji].
— v. [frasi] chezachesa, -enda
upande.
Jibe, n. ubishi, mzaha, neno la
kuchokosa.
— v. bisha, chokosa kwa maneno.
Jig, n. [mcheso wa ngoma].
Jigger, n. (feed) tekewa [ma-].
Jilt, v. vunjia uchumba burre, tia
kishindo, tuiua.
— n. [mwanamke vunjia uchumba
burre], mchokosi, mitutusi.
Jingle, v. lia, lisa [kama njuga ao
mapesa].
— n. mlio (Tas. Jingle, v.).
Job, n. kasi, [kasi moja fullani, kasi
ya mkata, ya makataa]; (stoke of
business) chumo, jambo la biashara;
(unjust dealing) jambo la fayida
mbaya [nyonge, si nyofu, la ufanja].
Jobber, n. [mwenyi kununua na
kuusa tena atupe fayida]; (cheat)
mfayida vibaya, nyanja, mkopi.
Jobbery, n. [kasi ya Jobber].
Jockey, n. mpanda frasi [katika
maskindano].
Joose, Jocular, Jocund, a.-cheshi,
-mzaha, -a kucheka.
Jog, v. (knock against) gusa [piga] kikumbo, gongana na; (stir up) ansha; (go slowly) -enda si mbio [kidogo kidogo, kwa vishindo].
— n. mduku, mpigo wa kikumbo, mwendo wa polepole.

Johanna (Island), n. Answani.

Join, v. unga, unganisha, fanya -moja; (neut.) unga, unguna na, kutana, paka, changanyika, jitia katika, changamama na. Join battle, pigana. Join issue, shi-
ndana, telana.

Joiner, n. seramala.

Joinery, n. kasi ya seramala.

Joining, n. muungo, mkutano.

Joint, n. kiungo, fundo [ma-], ki-
fundo [vi-]; (piece of meat) [ki-
pande kisima cha nyama]. Be out of joint, teguka, stushwa.
— a. -a wengu pamoja, -a chango, -a shirika, pamoja.

Jointly, adv. pamoja, kwa shirika.

Joint-stock, n. mali ya chango, mali ya shirika [ya bi'a]. Joint-stock Company, [watu wenyi Joint-
stock].

Jointly, adv. pamoja, kwa shirika.

Joint-stock, n. mali ya chango, mali ya shirika [ya bi'a]. Joint-stock Company, [watu wenyi Joint-
stock].

Jolist, a. (festive) -a furaha, -a ku-
pendesa, -suri; (in good condition)
-nene, -a kali nsuri.

Jolly-boat, n. mashua [ya meri-
kebu].

Jolt, v. tikisa, sukasa; (neut.) tikisika, enda kwa vishindo.
— n. msukosuko, kishindo.

Jostle, v. songana, sukumana, piga kikumbo.

Jot, n. kipande kidogo, nuka.

Jotting, n. ukumbusho, taarifu ndogo.

Journal, n. tariki, chuo cha mambo ya killa siku, habari ya killa siku; (in accounts) daftari.

Journalism, n. kufanya Journal, kuandika habari.

Journalist, n. mfanya Journal, mwandishi [wa-], mstimulisi.

Journey, n. safari, mwendo. Jour-
ney-money, masaruifu.
— v. safari, funga safari.

Joust, n. [mchexo wa kushindana wafrasi kama vitani].

Jovial, a. -a furaha, -a kucheka, -kunjufu, -a kucheka.

Joy, n. furaha, shangwe.

Joyful, Joyous, a. -a furaha.

Jubilant, a. -a shangwe.

Jubilee, n. [siku kusu ya kukumbuka mwaka wa hamsini].

Judaism, n. [dini na desturi ya ki-
yahudi].

Judge, n. kathi [ma-], mwamusi [wa-], hakimu; (critic) mwenyi maarifa, mjusi, [mwenyi kupa-
mbanua na kuchagua kwa akili].
— v. hukumu, hukumia, amua;
(pass sentence) toa hukumu, kata 
maneno, fanya maamusi; (esti-
mate, distinguish) pambanua, 
chagua kwa akili, fahamu, tambua;
(be of opinion) thani, ona;
(criticize, examine) chungulia, tasa-
mania, pcelela, enensa.

Judgement, n. hukumu, maamusi, 
neno la misiho; (opinion) shauri, 
nia; (wisdom) akili, busara, ujusi;
(providential punishment) athabu, 
Muungu; (taste) [akili ya kuta-
mbua na kuchagua masuruzi].

Judicature, n. jamii ya makathi, 
ukathi.

Judicial, a. -a kathi, kama kathi; 
(fair) -pole, -a hakika, sawa.

Judicious, a. -enyi akili, -a busara, 
-fusi.

Jug, n. kopo [ma-], mdumu [mi-].

Juggle, v. fanya misungu [miujiza ao mchexo ya ajabu, ya kusha-
gasa] waju], danga ya, fanya ujanja.

Juggler, n. [mfanya miujiza ya ku-
chekesha watu] kiinimacho; (im-
postor) mjanja, mwerevu, aya-
ri.

Jugglery, n. miujisa, kiinimacho; 
(imposture) werevu, ujanja.
Jugular, a. -a koo, -a kooni. Juice, n. maji [ya mti, tunda, &c.], utomvu; (of grated cocoa-nut) kasimele, (same with water) tui.
Juloy, a. -enyi Juice.
July, n. [nwesi wa saba wa mwaka kisungu].
Jumble, v. changanya, chafua, boruga.
— n. fujo, machanganyiko. Speak a jumble of languages, gotagota, golesa maneno.
Jump, v. ruka, chupa; (for joy) randa, jipapa; (pass over) vuka juu ya; (leave out) pitia, acha. Jump at (an offer, &c.), twaa [pekea] kwa furaha.
— n. mruko, ruka [ma-], chupa.
Junction, n. mkutano, mwungano, kisungo; (of roads) njia pandu.
Juncture, n. jambo [kuu, lenyi katari, la hoju], wakati. At this juncture, palepal, nhipo, marra hiyo.
June, n. [nwesi wa sita wa mwaka kisungu].
Jungle, n. kichaka, msitu, magugu.
Junior, a. -dogo [kwa unwi, kwa cheo], -a chini, -a nyuma.
Junk, n. [chombo cha kisina].
Jupiter, n. [Mwungu mkwu wa Warumi zamani; (planet) sayari moja iliyu kubwa, (Ar.) msharti].
Jurisconsult, n. mwana sheria, mdai, mwenyi kujua sheria.
Jurisdiction, n. hukumu, mamlaka.
Jurisprudence, n. maarifa ya sheria.
Juror, n. [mtu wa Jury].
Jury, n. barasa [la watu wateule thenashara ao sayidi lenyi kusikia maneno ya watu na ya kathi na baadaye kutoa hukumu ya kukata jambo lenyenyeu].
Juryman, n. mtu wa Jury.
Just, a. -a haki, sawa.
— adv. (exactly) barabara, baraba, sawasawa, halisi, vivi hivi; (only) tu, shidaa.
Justice, n. haki, meyo sawa, usawa, unyofu; (vengeance) kisasi; (judge) kathi. Lord Chief Justice, kathi mkwu. Justice of the Peace, kathi ndogo, kathi wa mji [wa mtaa fyllani].
Justifiable, a. -a haki, -enyi sifa sa haki.
Justification, n. sababu, hoja, sababu njema; [kupasha ao kupata sifa za haki mbele ya Mwungu], hesabu ya haki, kwakewa haki.
Justify, v. thubutisha, patia sifa, sifu; (acquit, declare guiltless) hesabia haki, achilia, weka [mtu] haki. He was justified in killing him, alimua kwa haki [siloyo haki]. Justify oneself (one’s conduct), jiweka wema [haki].
Justness, n. kuwa haki, haki.
Jut (out), v. tokesa, fanya mdomo, benuka.
Jute, n. kitani cha kihindi, kitani cha gunia.
Juvenile, a. -a watoto, -a kitoto.
Juxtaposition, n. kali ya kuwa karibu, kupakana, ujirani, ulinganifu, mpambano.

K.

Kangaroo, n. [mnyama wa Australia].
Keel, n. mkuku.
Keen, a. hodari, -epesi, -a bidii; (sharp) -enyi makali, -kali, -a kupenya ndani.
Keep, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Kept) linda, tunsa, weka, kalisha, shindisha, shika; (continue) fufua, kaa, shinda, dumu; (of livestock) fuga, lisha, chungu; (not spoil) si owa, si haribika. It will keep, haiharibiki, itakaa vema, haisi. Keep a holiday, fanya siku kuu. Keep at home, ia'wa, kaa ndani. Keep back, swia, nyima, ficha. Keep company, sungumsana, fanyana uchumba. Keep counsel, ficha shauri, nyamaa. Keep down,
Kick, n. teke [ma-], ukwata. — v. piga teke; (resist) fanya ukaidi, kaliyu.
Kid, n. mwana mbusi; (leather) ngosi ya mwana mbusi.
Kidnap, v. iba [watu].
Kidney, n. nso, figo [ma-], buki.
Kill, v. ua, fisha, chinja; (destroy, bring to an end) haribu, vunjia, komesha.
Kiln, n. (for lime) tanuu; (for pottery) joko, chocho.
Kilt, n. [kivasi cha Scotland, kama shuka].

Kin, n. = Kindred, ukoo, &c.
Kind, n. namna, ginsi,aina, kali, tabia. Pay in kind, lipa vitu [si fetha]. A kind of dog, kama mbwa. A kind of a —, nyangali. Of a (given) kind, ki-. Of the European kind, kizungu. All kinds of, jamii ya, namna zote za.

— a. (disposition), —ema, —pole, —enyi huruma; (in act) —fathili, —karimu, —paji.

Kindle, v. washia; (excite) amsha, chochea.
Kindness, n. wema, upole; (service) fathili; (generosity) upasi; (sympathy) huruma, moyo, kete.
Kindred, n. ndugu, jamaa, utani, ufungu, ukoo.

— a. sawa, kama sawa, —a namna moja, —a maana ile ile, ndugu.

Kine, n. ng'ombe [wengi].
King, n. mfalme [wa-], jumbe [ma-], sultani [ma-].
Kingdom, n. usalme, milki, inchi [ya mfalme mmoja].
Kingfisher, n. mdisiria [mi-].
Kingly, a. —a kifaume, —a fahari kuu, bora sana.
Kinsfolk, n. = Kindred.
Kinship, n. ndugu, utani, ufungu, ukoo.
Kinsman, n. mtani [wa-], ndugu, jamaa.
Kiss, n. na v. busu.
Kit, n. [jamii ya vyombo ao vifaa ya asikari ao msafiri, &c., masarifu].
Kitchen, n. jikoni, mekoni.
KITCHEN-GARDEN 210  LABORATORY

Knock at a door, bisha, piga hodi.
Knock up, chosha, shinda.
Knock, n. pigo [ma-], shindo [ma-].
Knocker, n. [kipande cha kubishia lamongo].
Knock-kneed, a. Be knock-kneed, -wa na vigoso.
Knoll, n. kilima, kisugulu [vi-].
Knot, n. fundo [ma-]; (in stalls, &c.) pingiti [ma-], kipingiti [vi-]; (difficulty) fumbo, matata; (group) kundi, jamii; (tie) kifungo; (measure) [Mile moja na zaidi kidogo].
Knotty, a. -enyi mafundo; (difficulty) -a matata, gunu kujua, [kwa na hakika, kuafahamu].
Knout, n. mjledi [mi-], wa ngozi na chuma.
Knowing, a. -erevu, -jwui, -janja.
Knowingness, n. ujwui, ujanja, werevu.

Knowledge, n. (learning) elimu, hekima; (information, notice) maariya, habari, haina.
Knuckle, n. [kiiungo cha mbono penyi vidole] konde, konse. Rap with the knuckles, piga konde.

L.

Label, n. [kibarua cha kubandika, kipande chenyi andiko], anwani.
— v. tia [fungia] Label.
Labial, a. -a midomo, -a kufanyika kwa midomo.
Laboratory, n. [nyumba ya kasi ya Chemisty, chumba cha kufanyia sia vitu kama dawa, baruti, ma-rashi, &c.].
Laden, a. -enyi shehena, -enyi mizigo, -hoja, -enyi-ingi.

Lading, n. shehena, misigo, mapakisi. Bill of lading, chest, bili, hesabu, warotha.

Ladle, n. upawa [pawa].

Lady, n. bibi [ma-], mwamwaka wkiungwana; [jina la heshima kwa mbibi wao cheo]. Our Lady, [Bikira Maryamu Mbarikiwa, mama yake Isa Masiya]. Lady of the house (addressed as), mwana, bibi mkubwa. The ladies (generally), akina bibi.

Lady-chapel, n. [kikanisa kilichotwa jina la Bikira Maryamu].

Lady Day, n. [siku ya asharini na tano ya mwusi Maroh].

Ladylike, a. kama bibi, a kiungwana, a ababe, a dibaji.

Lady-love, n. mkumbwa [mwamwaka].

Ladyship, n. [jina la kumwambia bibi wa cheo]. Your Ladyship, bibi wangu.

Lag, v. kawia; chelewa, wunja mweendo, kaa nyuma, siri.

Laggard, n. mwiwii, mzembe, miegevu, mstiri.

Lagoon, n. wangwa [ny-].

Laid, p. t. na pf. t. ya Lay.

Lain, pf. t. ya Lie.

Lair, n. tundu, malalo [ya nyama ya mwili].

Laity, n. [watu wote Wamasihiya wasio mapadre].

Lake, n. siwa la maji [ma-]; (colour) rangi nyekundu.

Lamb, n. mwana kondoo, kikondoo.

Lambent, a. -a kumetameta, -a kutela.

Lame, a. -a kuchechema, chopi, kigius; (unsatisfactory) si -suri, -siofa; (crippled by lameness) kiwete. Be (walk) lame, chechea, checheema.

Lameness, n. mwendo wa chopi, &c.

Lament, v. lia, litia, omolesa, piga maomboxo, kaa matanga.

— n. vilio, maombozo.
Lamentable, a. -a husuni, -a kusikitisha, -a msiba.
Lamentation, n. vilio, maombolezo.
Lamoo, n. Amu.
Lamp, n. taa; (lantern) kandili, fanusi.
Lampblack, n. masisi ya taa.
Lampoon, n. mashairi ya kusingisia.
Lamp-post, n. nguso ya [kuchukua] taa.
Lamp-stand, n. mwanga [mi-], kinaru.
Lance, n. mkuki [mi-], mfumo [mi-].
—— v. choma kwa mkuki; (with lancet) chanja, kata, tumbua [jipu, &c.].
Lancer, n. asikari mwenyri frasi na mkuki.
Lanceet, n. kisu kidogo [cha mganga, kikali sana].
Land, n. inchi, arthi; (estate) shamba [ma-]; (shore) inchi kavu; (soil) udongo. By land, By overland route, kwa njia ya inchi kavu.
—— a. -a inchi kavu.
—— v. shusha, (neut.) shuka pwani; (cause to reach) fikisa, leta.
Land-breeze, n. [upepo utokao inchi kavu].
Landed, a. -enyi shamba. Landed property, shamba, mashamba.
Landholder, n. mwenyri shamba.
Landing, n. kushuka pwani.
Landing-place, Landing, n. diko [ma-], liko [ma-], pa kushukia.
Landlady, n. mwenyeyi wa nyumba [mwanamke].
Landlocked, a. -lisonsungukwa na inchi.
Landlord, n. mwenyeyi, mwenyri kupangisha [shamba ao nyumba, mwanaume].
Landmark, n. [kitu cha kuonya mahali ao kuongosa njia, alama ya njia], mpaka, alama ya mpaka.
Landscape, n. sura ya inchi, sanamu ya inchi.
Landship, n. matelesi ya inchi, maboromoko (maunguko) ya inchi.
Landsman, n. si baharia, mkaa inchi kavu.
Land-tax, n. kodi ya shamba, [ya uwanja wa kujengea, &c.].
Landward, adv. pwani, upande wa pwani.
Lane, n. njia ndogo, mchochoro [mi-].
Languid, a. (of disposition) -tepetevu, -legevu; (from fatigue, weary) -chovu. Be (become) languid, nyong’onyea.
Languish, v. fija, penguka, ihofika, taka kufa.
Languor, n. utepetevu, ulegevu.
Lank, a. -embamba, -gofu.
Lankness, n. wembamba, ugofu.
Lantern, n. fanusi, kandili.
Lap, n. paja, pajani; (in racing) fungu, sehemu. Take in the lap, pakata, tia pajani.
—— v.lamba; (in fold) funga, kunja, funika. Lap over, pita, pitana.
Lapidary, n. [fundi wa kukata na kukatwa mawe na kuchora masuri, fundi wa vito].
Lappet, n. kishungi [vi-].
Lapse, v. poloka, rudia thambi; (fail, pass away) penguka, tanguka, pita, potea, -fu.
—— n. kupita; (moral) kurudia thambi, kosa. By lapse of time, kwa siku kwua nyangi.
Larboard, n. upande wa shoto [wa merikebuni].
Larcony, n. uisi.
Larch, n. [mi kama mvinje].
Lard, n. uto wa nyama, mafuta ya nyama.
Larder, n. ghala [ya kuweke vya-
kula, nyama, &c.].
Large, a. (in size, importance) -kubwa, -kuu; (in quantity) -ingi; (thick) -nene; (long) -refu; (broad) -pana; (well-grown) -kusa; (liberal, comprehensive) -ema, -a huruma, -a kukumbuka mengi, -a kusharikisha watu, -karimu. Of large heart, -ema, -enyi huruma, -karimu. Of large views, -enyi akili njema, hodari, -jusi. At large, kwa maneno mengi, vikubwa. Set at large,
funga, fungulìa, acha. Be at large, fungulìwa, tembe po pole, -wa hurù, -enyi nafasi. Be a gentleman at large, jikali, -wa mngwana. People at large, watu wengi.

Large-hearted; a. -enyi moyo mwema [wa upole, ukarimù, &c.].

Largeness, n. ukubwa, &c. (Taz. Large).

Largees, n. bakshishi, takarimù, pesa.

Lark, n. [ndega ndogo arukaye juu juu akaimbwa sana].

Larva, n. [mdudu kama funsa, busi]; (of bee) jana [ma-].

Larynx, n. koo, shingo.

Lasoar, n. [baharia wa kitinda].

Lascivious, a. -fisadi, -potofu, -enyi ng’oa, -baya, -sinifu, -shauju.

Lasciviousness, n. kuwa Lascivious, matonjosi, usinifu.

Lash, n. pigo [ma-]; (of whip) kamba ya mjeledi.

Lashing, n. pigo, kupiga; (cord) kamba ya kufungia.

Las, n. kijana mwanamwe, kitwana, kijakasi.

Lassitude, n. uchovu, ulegevu, kuchoka.

Lasso, n. [tansi la kukamatia nyama kwa kuwafungasia pembeni, shongoni, &c.].

Last, v. endeela, ishi, dumu, kaa. It lasts, yakaa, hatosi, haichakai, ina aushi.

— n. [chuma kama fuawe ya kufanyakia viatu].

— a. -mviso -a kwisha [kwa kwenda juu, chiini, mbali, &c.]; (nearest) -a karibu, kuyu [hiì, hiki, &c.]. A last farewell, kuuga byriani. At last, mviso, kwa shidda, kwa kuchelewa; (of surprise) kwa ajabu, kumbe. Last night, usiku wa leo, usiku huu ulispita. Last time, marra hiyo. At the last, mviso, hatima. To the last, hatta mviso. Breathe his last, kata roko, fariki, -fa. The last man to steal, si mtu wa kuuba hatta kidogo, wisi mbali, haihi kanwe. Last week, juma hii iliyo-pita. Last year, mwaka wa jana. Of the last importance, -a moana sana, -a thamani nyungi, -kubwa mno.

Lasting, a. -a aushi, -enyi kudumu (Taz. Last, v.).

Lastly, adv. mwishoo, hatima.

Latch, n. kia, komeo, kitomeo.

— v. funga kwa komeo [kwa kia].

Late, a. (near the end, last) -a nyuma, -a mwisho; (just past, recent) -a mbele, -a karibu na mwisho, -pya; (in past time) -liopita, -liokwisha, -liotoka kuwa; (deceased) marehenu; (in the day) -a jioni, -a usiku. Be late, kawia, chelewia, -ja nyuma, -ja kinyume, kosa saa [wakati]. Of late (lately), siku hizi, karibu, jusi, jusijusi, si zamani, sasa kivi. It is getting late, usiku ukuu.

Lateen (sail), n. [tanga kama la chombo].

Lately, adv. hivi karibu, jusijusi.

Lateness, n. kuja nyuma, kuchelewa, kukosa saa.

Latent, a. -a siri, -a ndani, -sione kana, -a kustiriika.

Lateral, a. -a upande, -a kwenda upande, -a mbavuni, -a kando.

Latest, a. mwisho, -a karibu, -a sasa hivi. The latest fashion, mtindo wa kisasa.

Lath, n. uwasa, wasa [nyasa].

Lathe, n. kereso, kwereso.

Lather, n. pofu; (sweat) jasha.

Latin, a. -a kirumi, -rumi.

Latitude, n. (space, liberty, choice) nafasi, ruhusa, kuchitwa, ihtiari; (in geogr.) [urefu wa kwenda toka Equtor hatta mahali fullani kasasini ao kusini].

Latitudinarian, a. [-enyi mawaso yake na mashauri yake, si ya ku fuata wangi, si ya kiasi ao kawaida; (in religion) si -a kushika imani Katoliko halisi].

Latrine, n. choo.

Latter, a. -a pilì, -a nyuma, -liofuata.

Latterly, adv. bweedaye, siku hizi.
Lattice, n. [kito ao vibau vya kikiongomanana, kimia, kama wavu wa mti ao chuma, kazi ya kimia].
Laud, v. sifu, himidi.
Laudable, a. -a kusifwa, -a kustahili sifu.
Laudanum, n. afyuni, kasumba.
Laudatory, a. -a kusifu, -a kutoa sifu.
Lauds, n. sala za alafajiri.
Laugh, n. cheko [ma-], kicheko [vi-].
— v. cheka; (be mirthful) chekelea, chesa, furahi. Laugh at, cheka, thihaki, thardu, tweso.
Laughable, a. -a kuchekwa, -a kucheksha, -cheshikeshi.
Laughing-stock, n. mtu wa kuchekwa [wa kuthihakwia], thihaka, tweso; (dupe) barathuvi.
Laughter, n. cheko, macheko.
Launoh, v. (throw) piga, tupa; (set afloat) shusha, shua baharini; (make begin) toa, anisha; (make a beginning) jiioa, ingia.
— n. kushua [merikebu mpya]; [maskua kubwa ya merikebu, maskua ya moshi].
Laundress, n. dobi [mwanamke].
Laundry, n. kiwanja cha dobi, pa kufusia ngwo, josho.
Laurel, n. [mti wa Ulaya, na majani yake]. Laurels, keshima, fahari.
Lava, n. [mawe yake hoyo kwa milima wa moto, mawe yaliyoye yuka].
Lavatory, n. josho, chumba cha kuna wa.
Lave, v. asha; (touch, reach) sikia.
Lavender, n. [mawu ya kunukina sana, na rangi yake].
Laver, n. birika.
Lavish, v. toa -ingi mno, toa kwa ukarimu, potesa [mali].
— a. -ingi mno, -enyi upotewa wa mali, -paji mno.
Law, n. sheria, hukumu, amri; (custom, rule) desturi, kawaida, kanuni; (Jewish) torati; (natural) utaratibu wa uimwengu, tabia, katiba, maumbile; (necessary process) lazima, sharti. Go to law, teta, shakti, enda sheriani, enda kwa kathi, enda korti. Reign of law, yote kwa desturi na taratibu.
Law-abiding, a. -tii sheria, -kitifu wa sheria.
Law-court, n. kwa kathi, korti, bara ya kathi.
Lawful, a. halali, -ema, -a haki.
Lawgiver, n. mtoa sheria.
Lawless, a. -potofo, -thalimu, -a jeuri, -baya.
Lawn, n. busiani [ya majani masuri meroro; (linen) bafta nzuri nye mbamba].
Lawsuit, n. udawa, da’wa, maneno [mbele ya kathi], maskataka.
Lawyer, n. mwana sheria, mwali mu wa sheria, mdai, mwombesi, mnenesi.
Lax, a. (slack, mild) -legeru, -pole; (lawless) -potofo, -baya; (feeble) si -a ngwvvi, thaisfu.
Laxative, a. -a kuharisha, -a kulgewa.
Laxness, Laxity, n. ulegeru, uthefu, upotofo.
Lay, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Laid) weka, tia, lasa; (spread) tandu; (cause to be still) tulia; (eggs) taka; (a wafugfu) pinga, weka [sharti]; (a table, food) andika. Lay about, piga pande zote. Lay by (up, in), weka akiba, weka. Lay down, toa, acha; (assert with authority) fu ndisha, amwru, toa. Lay hands on, Lay hold of, kamata, shika, peleke mikono. Lay hands together, fanya shauri pamoja. Lay on, piga piga; (apply) paka, bandika. Lay (a charge) against, Lay to (one’s charge), pakiza, pakilia, wekea, tilita. Lay open, fumua, eleza; (by cutting) tumbua. Lay out, tengenzea; (spend) toa gharana, tumia. Lay siege to, sungushia miji, jeshi vitani, fanya ma singiwa. Lay wait for, otea. Lay waste, haribu, teka, kumba.
— n. nimbo, utensi. Lay (lie) of
the land, *sura ya inchi*, *hali ya mambo*.

**Lay**, a. [-a mtu *Mmasihya asiye padre*]; (unprofessional) *jingga*, si-a *mwalimu*.

—— *p. t. ya Lile.*

**Layer**, n. *safu, daraja, kunjo [ma-]*, *tabaka*. In layers, *kwa kupangana juu kwa juu*, *kwa kupangiliika, kwa kutabikiana, maalikana*.

**Layman, n. [Mmasihya asiye padre].**

**Lasareto, Lasar-house, n. *nyumba ya wenyi ukoima.***

**Lasiness, n. *uvuvi, usembe, ulegetu.***

**Lasy, a. *-vivu, -sembe, -legevu.***

**Lea, n. shamba la majani, konde [ma-].**


—— n. *kuongosa, welekeso, &c.*; (direction) *ukwu, wveso, amri*; (precedence) *kutangulia, kuchewa kwansa*; (amount of lead) *kadiri ya kutangulia*; (insinging) *kongwe*. Take the lead, *tangulia*. Give a lead (in singing), *toa kongwe, kwa-aga (?).*


**Leader, n. *kiongosi [vi-]*, *mkugensi, mkwu, wa kwansa, mtanguzi, msimamisi.***

**Leading, n. *maongosi, usimamisi, ukwu*. Be in leading-strings, -wa *nyinga, wa kama mtoto.*

—— a. *-kubwa, -a kwansa, -tanguzi.*


**Leafless, a. *pasipo majani, -tupu.***

**Leaflet, n. *hali ndogo, jusuu.***

**Leafy, a. -enyi [-a] majani mengi.**

**League, n. mapatanu, sharti, usharika, chama; (measure) [kipimo cha urefu, kama Miles tatwa]. Be in league, *washauirojoa sharikiana.*

—— v. *patanisha, unganisha.*


—— n. *kuvuja, muvojo*; (hole) *ufa [ny-], tundu*; (escape of water) *maji yakivuja.*

**Leakage, n. kuvuja.*

**Leaky, a. -enyi kuvuja; (of boat, &c.) -bou.*

**Lean, a. -a kukonda, -embamba, -gofu, si-enyi shahamu, si majufu; (scanty) -chache, haba. Become lean, konda.*

—— v. *inama, -enda upande*; (cause to rest) *tegemesa*. Lean on, against, *tegemea, tegemea, jiegama na [katika], gandiakia*. Lean to, towards, *lekea, taka yaidi, inamia.*

—— n. (of meat) *mnufo.*

**Leaning, n. *kuinania, mainamisi &c. [Tas. Lean]; (inclination) kuelekea, maielekea, kutaka, kuka-bili.*

**Leanness, n. *kukonda, wembamba.*

**Lean-to, n. *kipenu [vi-].**

**Leap, v. (p. t. na pt. t. Leapt, Leaped) ruka, chopua, fitapa.**

—— n. *mruko, ruko [ma-], chopu.*

**Leapfrog, n. *mcheso wa kuruka-ruka.***

**Leap-year, n. [mwaka wa kusidi siku mmoja, kilia mwaka wa 'nne].**

**Learn, v. (p. t. na pt. Learnt, Learned) jifunsu, fundiskwa, *zoza; (be informed) arifiwa, pata habari, ambiwa.*

**Learned, a. -enyi elimu, -jusi. A learned man, *mwalimu, hakimu, mtaalamu [wa-].**

**Learner, n. *mwanafinsi [wa-].**

**Learning, n. elimu, hekima, mairifa. A man of learning, *mwana wa chuoni, mwalimu, mtaalamu.*
Learn, p. t. na pf. t. ya Learn.
Lease, n. sharti ya kupangisha [nyumba, duka, shambe], mkataba wa kudisha, hati ya kuajirisha. Let on lease, pangisha, kodisha, ajirisha. Take on lease, panga, ajiri.
— v. (hire) panga, ajiri; (let) pangisha, ajirisha.
Leasehold, a. -a kupanga, -a kuajirii.
Leash, n. tanzi [la kuzua mwba sa kuvinda], kamba.
Least, a. na adv. -dogo kuliko yote, -lio -dogo, -dogo sana. Least, in the least, kidogo tu, hatta kidogo. At least, lakini, basi, twayo yote, kwa vyavote; (quite certainly) pasipo shaba, haikosi.
Leather, n. ngosi [iliyotengeswa, si mbichti].
Leather, Leathery, a. -a ngosi, kama ngosi.
Leave, n. ruksa, ruhusa. By your leave, kunrathi, similah, jihathari, pole. Take leave, aga; (presume) thubutu.
— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Left) acha, achia; (depart) toka, ondoka; (bequeath) rithiisha; (as remainder) saza, bakiza. Leave off, acha, isha, koma. Leave out, pitia, ruka, si tia. Be left, achwa, baki, salia. There is some left, shinda liko bado.
Leaven, n. chachu; (principles) mafundisho, mathehebu, elimu.
— v. chachu; (affect) geusa, changanyika na; (spoil) haribu, goshki.
Leaves, pl. ya Leaf.
Leavings, n. mabaki, masalio, maso, makombo.
Lectern, n. [mesa ya kusomea kantisani].
Lectio, n. somo [ma-].
Lectioary, n. [siaratiibu ao kawai- da ya kusoma Bible kantisani].
Lecture, n. mafundisho, hotuba.
Lecturer, n. mwalimu, mkusunzi, mtoa hotuba.
Lectureship, n. kazi ya Lecturer.
Led, p. t. na pf. t. ya Lead.
Ledge, n. ushi [ny-], mdomo [mi-], ukingo [kingo]; (shelf) ubau, kibau. A ledge of rock, mwamba [mi-].
Ledger, n. daftari lubwa.
Lee, Leeward, Lee-shore, Leesi, n. upande wa chini [usiolekea pepo], upande wa demani.
Leech, n. [mduu afyonsaye damu], mruha [mi-]; (doctor) tabibu.
Leek, n. kitungu kidogo.
Leer, v. tazama kitongotongo.
— n. ficho upande, kijicho.
Lees, n. (of wine) sira, masira, kishinda.
Leeward, adv. (Tas. Lee), kwa demani.
Leeway, n. [mwendo wa chombo kikichukulwa Leeward],
Left, p. t. na pf. t. ya Leave.
—, Left-hand, n. na a. -a kushoto, -a kute, upande wa kushoto.
Left-handedness, n. shoto.
Leg, n. nguu [mi-]; (of a bed) tendegu [ma-]. Be on his legs, si-mama ili kutoa maneno; (recover oneself) ooka, -wa -sima.
Legacy, n. urithi; (religious) wakifu. Leave a legacy to, rithisha, achia; (for religious purposes) wakifia.
Legacy-hunter, n. [mjipendekeza kwa ajili ya kupata urithi].
Legal, a. halali, sakhi, -a haki, -a sheria. Make (declare) legal, halaliisha.
Legality, n. whalali, usakhi, haki.
Legalize, v. halaliisha, sakhiisha.
Legate, n. mjumbe [wa-], barosi.
Legation, n. ujumbe, ubarosi.
Legend, n. hadithi [isiyo na hakika], ngano, hikaya, kisa cha uwongo; (inscription) mwandiko, tarihi.
Legendary, a. -a hikaya, hadithi, si -enyi hakika.
Legerdemain, n. minjiza, misungu, kiinimacho.
Legging, n. [funiko la nguu kwa gozi na chini, la kipingili cha nguu].
Legibility, n. kusomeka, usuri [wa kwandika], ufasihii.
Legible, a. -a kusomeka, thahiri, -suri.
Legion, n. jeshi la asiakari [kirumi];
(abundance) wingi.
Legionary, n. [mtu wa Legion, asiakari wa kirumi].
Legislate, v. fanya sheria, toa sheria.
Legislation, n. kufanya sheria.
Legislative, a. -a kufanya sheria.
Legislator, n. mfanya sheria.
Legislature, n. [jamii ya watu wenyi kufanya sheria], serkali.
Legitimacy, n. uhali, usahihi, haki.
Legitimate, a. halali, sahihi, -a haki.
Leguminous, a. -enyi kunde, kama kunde.
Leisure, n. faragha, nafasi, vakati.
Leisurely, adv. taratibu, pole pole.
Lemon, n. imau [ma-].
Lemonade, n. maji ya ndimu.
Leum, n. komba wa Bukini.
Lend, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Lent) asima, kopeshi, karithi; (supply) toa, -pa. Lend a hand, sayidia.
Lend an ear, sikilisa.
Lender, n. mkopeshaji; (of money) mla riba.
Length, n. urefu, kadiri ya urefu.
At length, mwisho, baadaye; (fully) kwa wingi, kwa maneno mengi. Measure one's length on the ground, anguka fulifuli. At full length, -ote pia, kamuili. Go to great lengths, jasiria, jariibia yote; (use efforts) fanya vingi, jitahtidi. Keep at arm's length, sukumia mbali, katara urafiki, tenga.
Lengthen, v. nyoksha, ongesea urefu, fanya -urefu, eneza.
Lengthwise, adv. kwa urefu.
Lengthy, a. -refu, -refu mno, -a kuchosha.
Leniency, n. upole, huruma.
Lenient, a. -pole, -a huruma, si-kali.
Lenity, n. =Leniency.
Lens, n. kioo [cha kuwashia moto, cha durabini, &c.].
Lent, n. [siku arobaini za kufunga kimasihiya, Karesima].
— p. t. na pf. t. ya Lend.
Lenten, a. -a Lent, n.
Lentil, n. kunde.
Leonine, a. kama simba.
Leopard, n. chui.
Leper, n. muwenyi ukoma.
Leprosy, n. ukoma, balanga, jethamii, matana.
Leprous, a. -enyi ukoma, -a ukoma.
Lesion, n. donda, feraha [ma-].
Less, (in comp.) pasipo, si -enyi.
Lessee, n. muwenyi kubanga [kuajiri].
Lessen, v. pungusa, fanya -dogo; (neat) punguka.
Lesser, a. -dogo zayidi, -iio -dogo.
Lesson, n. somo, fundisho [ma-]; (reproof) maono, shushumu, laumu; (portion of Bible) [sehemu ya Bible ya kusomeka makanisani, sura].
Lest, conj. isiwe, -si- (with subj.), kwa hofu -si-, kwa maana -si-, illi -si-. Lest he die, astie.
Let, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Let) acha, ruhusu, toa ruhusat; (for hire) pangisha, ajirisha, kodisha. Let me die (imperat.), nife. Let him be beaten (imperat.), apigwe. Let be, Let alone, acha. Let blood, tosa damu. Let down, inamisha, shusha, tua. Let drive, Let fly, piga kwa nguvu. Let fall, angusha; (a remark) nena. He let it fall, ilimpyonyoka. Let in, fungulia mlanga, karibishia, inisa. Let go (loose), fungulia, acha, pulisa. Let off (trap, &c.), tegua, piga. Let out, fungulia, funua, feleti, toa njie; (expand) panua, eneza, kunjua, legeza; (on hire) pangisha. (House) to let, [nyumba] -a kupanga. Let alone (not to mention, not only), licha ya.
— n. kisuio.
Lethargic, a. -enyi Lethargy, -semba.
Lethargy, n. usingizi mzito, kusimia, usito.
Letter, n. waraka [ny-], barua, hati;
(of alphabet) karusfu; (written words) maneno yenye we, maneno halisi. I acted according to the spirit rather than the letter of his instructions, nalifanya aliwyotaka si aliwyandika, nalifikiliza shauri lake kuliko maneno yake. To the letter, kabisa, halisi, pia. Letters, elimu, maarifa, vitabu, vyuu. A man of letters, mwana vyuoni, mtaalamu [wa-].

Letered, a. -enyi elimu, -enyi ma-
lesi masuri, -taalamu.

Letter-press, n. maneno yaliyopigwa
cha papa, maandiko, maneno.

Letter-weight, n. kinyviiiko.

Lettuce, n. [mboga ya kisungo].

Levant, n. [inchi za mashariki za
Mediterranean Sea.

Levee, n. baraza. Hold a levee,
barisi.

Level, a. sawa [kama bahari, kama
juu ya maji], sawa sawa, pana.
— v. sawasisha, fanya sawa;
(knock down) angusha, bomoa;
(aim) lekea.
— n. (position) kali [ya juu, ya
chini], cheo, daraja [nia-]; [ki-
pande chakus pimia usawa]. On a
level, sawa. On different levels,
moja chini moja juu, mbalimbali.

Leveller, n. mharibifu, mpotevu.

Lever, n. (of iron) mtaimbo [mi-];
(of wood) mti [mi-].

Leverage, n. [nguvu ao matumizi
ya mtaimbo ao nyenzo].

Leveret, n. kisingura, mtoto wa
sungura.

Leviathan, n. [mnyama mkubwa
wa maji], mamba; [kitu cho chote
kitubwa mno].

Lewite, n. Mlawi [Wa-].

Levitical, a. -a Walawi, -a kilawi.

Leviticals, n. [kitabu cha tatu cha
Musa katika Bible].

Levy, n. purukushani, uhafifu,
kucheacheza, roho hafifu.

Levy, m. mchango, chango [la asi-
kari, kodi, &c.]; (muster) kundi
la asikari.
— v. changa, tora.

Lewd, a. -isadi, -asherati, -sinifu.

Lexicographer, n. [mbuni kamusi].

Lexicon, n. kamusi.

Liability, n. kupasiwa, kuwiwa;
(tendency) kueleke; (debt) deni.

Liable, a. -enyi kupasiwa, -a kupa-
swa, -enyi kustahili [kupatwa,
kushikwa. kulekea]; (of debts)
enyi kuwiwa.

Liar, n. mwongo [wa-], mwandiki,
mnafihi.

Libation, n. sadaka [ya kumimia].

Libel, n. hati ya masingisio, ma-
singisio, mashatika ya burre [ya
uwongo].
— v. singisia vidaya [burre].

Libeller, n. mtoa Libel.

Libellous, a. -a kusingisia.

Liberal, a. (generous) -karimu, -paji,
-ema; (abundant) ingi, -tele, -ku-
bwa; (in ideas) -enyi utu mwema,
-fathili, -a nia bora, bora; (in
politics) [-a kufuata vijana kuliko
wasee]. A liberal education, ma-
lesi ya kiungwana, malesi bora.

Liberal ideas [moyo wa kuku-
mubakwingi na kufalata wengi]; (in
politics) moyo wa kufuata Liberal
Party. Liberal Party, n. [wasushi
wa sheria, watakao kugeusa na
kutengenesa sheria nyinji], mahi-
rimu, vijana [kuliko wasee].

Liberalism, n. nia na mashauri ya
Liberal Party.

Liberality, n. ukarimu, upaji, we-
ma, ufathili, nia bora sa kufalia
wengu.

Liberalise, v. angasa, ongoza, tenge-
nesa.

Liberate, v. fungua, achilia, toa
utumwaoni, toa nye.

Liberator, n. mwagusi kuweka huru,
mvokosi, mkombosi.

Libertine, n. mfsadi, mwasherati,
msinifu [wa-].

Libertinism, n. usiadi, &c.

Liberty, n. uhuru, ungwana; (per-
mision, choice) ruhusa, najasi,
ithiari, kuachinya, kutosuiwa, ku-
funguliwa.

Libidinous, a. = Lewd.
life, sawa sawa, kama livyohalisi. Seek the life of, taka kuwa. Have the life of, wa. Life-blood, roho, damu. Life-interest, Life-annuity, [fayida ya kitambu, ya muda wa maisha].

Life-boat, n. [mashua ya salamu, ili-yotengeneswa makusudi kuponya watu hatarini, hawezi kusama kabisa].

Life-guard, n. asikari [wakumungojea mfalme mwenyewe].

Lifeless, a. -fu. -enyi kuzimia; (feeble, dull) pasipo ngwenu, -legevu, baridi.

Life-like, a. kama kitu chenyewe, sawa sawa, kama livyohalisi.

Lifelong, a. -a maisha pia, mpaka kufa.

Lift, v. inua, pandisha, pasa, paliza, tweka, nyanyua, kwsa; (improve) ongosa, tengenesa, tukusa; (rise) panda, inuka.

-n. msaada; (hoisting machine) [mtambo wa kupandishika vitu na watu kwa orofa za juu nyumbani], mdwara.

Ligament, n. mshipa [mi-], kamba.

Ligature, n. usi, kamba, kitambaa.

Light, n. nuru, weupe, mwanga, anga; (daylight) mchana; (brightness) wangafu, mug'ao; (window) mwangasa [mi-], dirisha [ma-]; (enlightenment) maarsi, akili; (publicity) ubayanzi, kwsa wasi; (famous person) mtu wa sifa, mashuhuri; (point of view), ginsi ya kufahamu. Throw light on, mulikia; (explain) esema. Bring to light, furuwa, onyesha, bainisha. According to my lights, nionavimo mimi. By the light of grammar, kwa kukumbuka sarufi. Light of nature, akili. In this light, in that light, hivi, vile.

-a. (in weight) -epesi, rahi; (gay, pleasing) -a furaha, -a kupendesa; (worthless) -nyonge, -baya, hafifu; (slight) -dogo, kido, -chache; (gentle) -a polepole, -anana, laini; (loose, crumbly) -tufutifu;
Like, n. kifani [vi-], mfano [mi-], mwensi; (desire) mabensi.
— a. sawa, -a kufanana, -a mfano mmoja, mamoja. As like as not, naona, labuda. (In comp.) -like, kama. Childlike, kama moto. Be like, fanana [na], -wa mfano mmoja, twasana, twana, lingana, -wa sawa.
— conj. sawa na, mfano wa, kama, mithili ya.

Likelihood, n. kuwa Likely.

Likely, a. It is likely, There is a likelihood of it, Most likely, naona itakuwa, nathani, inakabili kwua, yaleeka, yataka kwua, labuda, haikosi. A likely man, msuri, wa kupendesa.

Likin, v. fananisha, linganisha.

Likeness, n. mfano [mi-], kifani [vi-], sanamu, sura, mithili, mingo. Have a likeness, -wa mfano mmoja, fanana. They have a great likeness, wamefanana sano.

Likewise, adv. na tela, kathlika.

Liking, n. mabensi, kutaka, mataka, upendeleo, tamaa. Take a liking to, tia hababani, eleke.

Lily, n. [ua suri la kisungu]. Blue water-lily, yungi yungi.

Limb, n. sehemu ya mwili, kiungo, mkono, mgumu; (of a tree) tawi [ma-]. There is pain in all my limbs, maungo yote yaniuma.

Limiter, n. [nussu ya gari la mzinga].

Limbo, n. ahera; (prison) geresa.

Lime, n. choka; (fruit) dimu, ndimu; (tree) ndimu [mi-]; = Linden.

Lime-kiln, n. tanumu la choka.

Limestone, n. maswe ya choka.

Limit, n. (boundary) mpaka [mi-]; (restriction) kisuio; (extent) kadir, kiasi, eneo; (utmost extent) upo, kipeo, muwisa.
— v. suia, funga, katisa, wekeka mpaka, kata ruhusa. Limit to, gombesa yote illa. Be limited to (in scope, meaning), husika na.

Limitation, n. kussia, kisuio, mpaka [mi-], sheria, sharti.
Limited, a. -a kadiri, -fungufu; (small) -dugo, -embamba, -chache.
Limitless, a. pasipo kiasi, bila kadiiri, kupita kadiiri yote.
Limn, v. andika sanamu, iga kwa kalamu.
Limp, a. teketeke, laini; (relaxed) -legevu.
— v. chechemu, sita.
Limpid, a. safi, -upe.
Linden, n. [mti wa Ulaya].
Line, n. mstari [mi-], mfuo [mi-], safu; (cord) kamba, kitani; (for fishing) mshipi, ugwe; (of verse) shairi [ma-]; (of course) njia, mwendo; (kind) ginsi, namna; (direction) maeleko, upande; (of shooting) shebaha; (occupation, conduct) kasi, mwendo, shughuli; (success, procession, procession, file) mwanda- mo, mafuatano; (line of descent, race) uko, ufungu, jamaa; (military) joshi la asikari; (fortification) boma, kituo cha asikari; (camp) kituo, kambi; (of battle) kupanga via; (railway) njia ya magari ya moshi; (of ships, &c.) [merikebu za kampani, jamii ya mili, nyangi; (mathemat. mstari [wendi urefu, si upana wala unene]; (as a measure) [sehemu ya thenashara ya Ineh]; = Equator; (telegraphic simu). Draw a line, tipa mstari; (make a limit) tipa mpoaka, fanya mwisho [kitimo]. Hard lines, jambo si- to, uthalimu. Out of line, si sawa, si taratibu, mshathari. Fall into line, jipanga. Place in line, panga, ratibisha. Line-of-battle ship, manowari kubwa. There is no hard and fast line in these matters, mambo haya yanapitana.
— v. (of clothes) tabiki, tia tabaka; (form line in) pangana kwa, jipanga katika; (hill inside) jasa ndani. Line with, panga ndani ya.
Lineage, n. ufungu, jamaa; (pedigree) nasaba, uko.
Linear, Linear, a. -a mstari, -a
mstari; (by descent, family) kwa ufungu, kwa kwazaliwa. Lineament, n. sura, uso.
Lined, a. -enji Lining. A lined cloth, bitana ya nguo.
Linen, n. kitani, nguo ya kitani.
Linen-draper, n. mwanga nguo.
Liner, n. (ship) mei.
Linger, v. kawia, kaa, sita, tanga, siri.
Lingual, a. -a ulimi.
Linguist, n. mwenyi kujua lugha nyingi.
Linguistic, a. -a lugha.
Liniment, n. dawa ya kupaka.
Lining, n. tabaka, nguo ya kutiwa ndani [kama kaba ya kansu], bitana.
Link, n. pete; (joining) kiungo.
— v. unga, fungasa, fungamani- sha.
Linnet, n. [ndege ya Ulaya].
Linseed, n. [mbegu za kitani].
Lint, n. [nguo ya pamba nyororo ya kubandika dawa].
Lintel, n. kisingiti [cha juu ya miano].
Lion, n. simba ndume, simba; (remarkable object) jambo la kuaja-bisha watu, mtu wa ajabu, maajabu.
Lioness, n. simba jike.
Lionize, v. [tembesa mahali na tasa-misha vitu vitivyomo].
Lip, n. mdomo [mi-]; (edge) uki- ngo.
Lip-ring, n. ndonya.
Liquefaction, n. kuyeyuka, kugeuka maji.
Liquefy, v. yeyusha, geusa maji.
Liqueur, n. [divai ya sukali, ya ku-kolewa, ya ngwu].
Liquid, a. -a maji, kama maji; (smooth) laini, -ororo; (clear) -angafu, -upe.
— n. maji [kitu kisichokikana].
Liquidate, v. lipa deni kwa urari, fanya hesabu safi.
Liquidation, n. kulipa deni, &c.
Liquor, n. maji; (beverage) ki-nywaji; (intoxicating) kileo. Be in liquor, lewa.
Liquorice, n. sus.
Lisp, v. sema kitembe.
—, Lisping, n. kitembe.
List, n. hesaba, shairisi; (invoice, &c.)
wortha, ortha, daftari. Enter the
lists, enda kupigana, shindana.
Listen, v. sikia, sikilisa.
Listener, n. msikiaji, msikisi [wa-].
Listless, a. -tepesevu, -lgeevu, -sito.
Lit, p. t. na pf. t. ya Light.
Litany, n. [sala sa kuomba kani-
sani, za padre na watu wakiiti-
kana].
LITERAL, a. haswa, halisi, -a maneno
yenyewe, -a maana iliyo wasi.
LITERAL translation, [ufasiri wa
maneno yote moja moja].
Literally, adv. kwa ginsi ya
LITERAL; halisi, kweli. He did
literally nothing, hakutenda hatta
neno.
Literary, a. [-enyi kujua vitabu na
maarifa yaliyomo, -a umaanaywuni,
enyi habari ya vitabu na kusoma,
-a mambo ya elimu].
Literate, a. -enyi elimu, -aalamu.
— n. [wenyenj elimu kadiri ao ya
kutosha].
Literature, n. [vitabu, jamii ya vi-
tabu na maandiko; (profession)
kasi ya kusoma na kuandika vi-
tabu; (classical) vitabu vya ma-
andiko masuri na ufasaha].
Litharge, n. [punzi la fetha, mavi
ya fetha].
Lithe, a. -epesi.
Lithograph, v. fanya Lithography.
— n. iliyo fanya kwa Lithogra-
phy. Lithographer, n. fundi wa Litho-
graphy.
Lithographic, a. -a Lithography.
Lithography, n. [kasi ya kupiga
chapaa kwa kutumia siwe].
Litigant, n. mda’wa [wa-].
Litigate, v. tetana, shaktiana, gomba-
na, enda shiriani, enda kwa kathi.
Litigation, n. da’wa, hukumu.
Litigious, a. -a kupenda Litigation,
-shindani, -gomi, -teta na watu.
Litter, n. machela; (for cattle) ma-

jani [ya kulalia nyama], malalo ;
(mess) takataka; (young of an ani-
mal) watoto [wa nyama].
Litter, v. chafua, tia takataka; (pro-
duce young) saa [wanjama].
Little, a. -dogo, -chache, kidogo, ha-
ba; (insignificant) nyonge, hafisu,
thafi, ki-. A little, kidogo, punde.
A little more, bado kidogo, punde
saidi. Little by little, kidogo kidogo,
punde kwa punde. Take up little
by little, chota. Little one, moto.
A little boy, kitoto. A little thing,
kidude [v]. Make little of,
shara, iweza, punguza.
Littleness, n. idogo; (meanness)
unyonge, &c. (Tas. Little).
Littoral, a. -a pvani.
Liturgyal, a. -a Liturgy.
Liturgy, n. [kawaida ya sala na iba-
da ya dini, taratibu ya Usharika
Muhatifu].
Live, v. -wa na usima, -wa hayi;
(exist, remain) -wa, ishi, kaa,
dumu ; (get maintenance) pata ri-
siki, pata nafiu. Live on, -la
pongea, ishawa. What does it live
on? hula nini? What does he
live by? kasi yake nini? Live
down, shinda kwa saburi, yumilia.
— a. -simu, hayi; (burning) -a moto.
Live coals, makaa ya moto.
Livelihood, n. nafiu, risiki, uchu-
mi.
Lively, a. -epesi, -a kuchekesa, -a
kuchesa.
Liver, n. ini [ma-].
Livery, n. [nguo za urembo, mava-
tio ya mtumishi nyumbani].
Livery-stable, n. [banda la frasi wa
kupanga].
Lives, pl. ya Life. (Tas. Live, v.)
Live-stock, n. nyama [siliro malu,
ng’ombe, mbusi, kondoo, frasi].
Livid, a. -a rangi ya itsasi, -eupe
kidogo, -eusi.
Living, n. nafiuu, risiki, uchumi;
[kasi yenj uchumi ya padre ma-
hali fullani, pa kukaa padre].
— a. hayi, -simu; (working,
energetic, moving) -enyi nguvu, -a
LIZARD

bidii, -a moto, -tendaji, -enyi mwenendo. Living rock, mawe ya asi.

Lizard, n. (common, climbing) mjiusi [wa-]; (burrowing) guruguru [ma-]; (large, water) kenge [ma-].

Lo, int. tasama! kumbe! lo-o! Lo and behold! fahamu! tahamaki!

Load, v. (a ship) pakia, shehenisha, tia shehena; (a man) chukusa, teweke; (gun) shindika, sharamiri; (heap up) tia -ingi, lemesa. He loaded him with favours, alimtenda fathili nyangi. Load with reproaches, tukana sana.

— n. msigo [mi-], mtamba [mi-]; (abundance) wingi. A load of sorrows, kusuni nyangi. It is a heavy load, inalema, nsito sana.

Loaf, n. (pl. Loaves) mkate [mi-].

— v. jikalisa, jisungumsa, kaakaa.

Loafer, n. [miu awesaye kasi asitake kufanya], -ivu, -baya, -tmesesi.

Loam, n. [udongo msito na mchanga pamoja].

Loan, n. mazimo, karatha, ukopi, mkopo. Give on loan, kopesha.

Get on loan, kopa.

Loathe, v. chukia kabisa.

Loathing, n. machukio makuu.

Loathsome, a. -a kuchukisa sana.

Loaves, pl. ya Loaf.

Lobby, n. sëbule.

Lobe, n. [kipande ao sehemu ya pafu, &c.]; (of ear) ndewe.

Lobster, n. kamba [ya bahari].

Local, a. [-a mahali fullani tu, si pote], -apalepale, -amahali pamoja.

Locality, n. mahali, inchi, upande; (neighbourhood) ujirani.

Localise, v. weka mahali, tumia kwa mahali fullani.

Locate, v. weka mahali, amria mahali.

Locb, n. siwa la maji [Scotland].

Look, n. (of box) kitasi [vi-]; (padlock) kufuli; (wooden) komeo; (of a gun) mtambu [mi-]; (of hair) shungi, kishungi; (of canal) milango. A deadlock, mwisho, kimono, pasipopitika, kusimama; (great difficulty) malata makuu.

Look, Look up, v. funga kwa Look; (close up) kasa, weka ndani; (fasten together) shikamanisha.

Looker, n. [kitu chenyi kufungwa kwa Look], kasha.

Locket, n. [kibweta kidungwa cha tumu].

Lock-jaw, n. pepe punda (?).

Locksmith, n. [fundu wa kufanyisa Look].

Look-up, n. kifungo, geresia.

Locomotion, n. mwendo.

Locomotive, a. -a kuendesha.

— n. gari la moshi [tiendalo kwa inchi kavu].

Loose, n. nsige.

Lode, n. [usi wa madini ndani ya mawe].

Lodestar, n. = Pole-star.

Lodestone, n. asmaku (Ar.), chuma cha magnetisi (Tas. Magnet).

Lodge, v. (rest, remain) tua, lala, kaa, shinda; (have hired lodgings) kaa nyumbani kwa kupanga; (place) weka, tia; (stick) kawwa, kwama.

— n. kibanda, nyumba ndogo; (club-house) nyumba ya chama.

Lodgement, n. mahali pa kuka; (military) mahali pa nguvu, boma, kituo.

Lodger, n. mkaa nyumbani kwa kupanga, mpanga chumbu.

Lodging, n. nyumba ya kupanga; (place to sleep) mahali pa kulala, malalo.

Lodging-house, n. [nyumba ya kupangishia makao]. Lodging-house keeper, mwenyeye wa Lodging-house.

Loft, n. [drofa ya juu kabisa].

Lofty, a. -a juu, -refu, -a kiburi, -a fahari; (noble) bora, -ema sana.

Log, n. gavo [ma-]; (of ship) bali.

Log-book, n. kitabu cha bali [chenyi habari sote za safari ya jahasi, mwendo, majira, &c.], tariki.

Log-oabin, n. kibanda cha magogo.

Loggerheads (Be at), v. gombana, tetana.

Logic, n. [elimu ya kuwasa kwa
loves me, ameacha kunipenda, hanitaki tena.

Longevity, n. uzee, maisha mengi, kukaa sana.

Longing, n. tamaa, uchuu, ka’wa.

Longitude, n. [urefu wa kwenda mahali fullani kwa mashariki ao kwa magaribi tokea Meridian ya London].

Long-lived, a. -enyi maisha mengi, -a aushi.

Long-sighted, a. [-enyi kuona vema mbali, si karibu].

Long-suffering, a. -vumiliwu, -pole. — n. vumiliwu, saburi.

Look, v. tasama, lekea [tupa] jicho, angalia, ona; (appear) onekana, -wa kama, -fanana na; (face) lekea, lekeana na, kabiili; (show by the face) -wa na uso wa, onya kwa uso. Look as if, -wa kama, elekea, kabiili. It looks as if it would rain, yataka kunya mva.

Look alive, amka, fanya hima. Look at, tasama, angalia; (consider) fikiri, fahanu. Look after, angalia, tunza; (investigate) tafuta habari ya. He has much to look after, yuna maangasi mengi. Look for, tafuta, tefwa, peleleza, chungulia; (expect) tasamia, tumainia. Look down on, itharau, twesa. Look forward to, tasamia kwa furaha. Look like, fanana na, -wa mfano wa, -wa kama, kabiili. It looks like rain, inakabili mva.

Look out, tafuta; (attend) -wa macho, jihathari, angalia. Look out! simullah! jihathari! jipo-nye! Look on, thani, thania, hesabu; (be spectator) simama karibu, kuthuria. Look to, angalia, tunza; (hope in) tarajia, tumainia. Look through, penyesha jicho; (examine) chungulia, tafuta. Look up, tasama juu, inua macho; (learn) jifunsa, tafuta habari ya; (visit) suru, amkia. His affairs are looking up, hajambo mambo yake. Look up to, keshimu, ondokea. Look about, or round,
tupa jicho huko na huko, tazama pote, wa macho, fanya bidii.

Look, n. nathari, tasamo [ma]; (appearance) sura, umbo, hali, uso. Things have a bad look, mambo haya kama si mzuri. Good looks, uso mzuri. Look of envy, kijicho.

Looker-on, n. mwenyi kuswako [kusimama karibu, kuhuthuria].

Looking-glass, n. kioo [vi-, cha kujiatasamia].

Look-out, n. mlinzi [wa-], mpelelesi [wa-]; (prospect) mambo ya mbele, yatakayokwala. It is your look-out, shughuli yako, jisu yak. Keep a good look-out, kaa macho, jihathari sana.

Loom, n. kiianda cha msufuni, mitandi.

—— v. onekana kama -kubwa [kama -a kofu].

Loop, n. kitansi [vi-]; (of rope) kishwarana [vi-].

Loophole, n. shubaka [ma-], kitundu cha penyeza bunduki; (way of escape) mlango, pa kukiambia, njia ya kwokoka, buddi.

Loose, a. (unfastened) -liofunguka, -a kufumuka, -legevu, -lioachwa, -lioachiwa; (not tight) sii a ku-kasa; (of fabrics) si -ne, embamba; (frangible) tijifutu; (irregular, inexact) si halisi, si -ema, si -a kawaida, si -a taratibu; (profligate) -pofofu, -baya.


Looseness, n. utolegu, upotofu, &c.

Loot, v. teka.

—— n. mateka, nyara.

Lop, v. pooga, pungusa [kata, fyeka] matawi, chenga.

Lopsided, a. -a kwenda upande, si sawa, mshathali.

Loquacious, a. -piga domo, -enyi maneno mengi, -semaji, -limi.

Loquacity, n. kuwa Loquacious; usemi, mapayo.

Lord, n. [jina la heshima] mtu mkubwa, bwana, seyidi; (God) Muungu, Bwana. Lord's day, ju-ma-a pili, siku ya Bwana. Lord's Supper, chakula cha Bwana, Usaharika Makatifu. Lord Bishop, askofu. House of Lords,[barasa ya wakuu wa cheo na maaskofu kati-ka Ingereza; (place) chumba cha kubarizia wakuu].

Lordly, a. -a heshima, -a fahari; (arrogant) -a kupiga ubwana, -a kiburi.

Lordship, n. [hali, miliki ya Lord]. Your Lordship, bwana wangu, se-yidi wangu.

Lore, n. elimu, maarifa.

Lose, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Lost) poteva na, twaliwa, potesa, angamiza, kosa kupata, kosa kusikia; (suffer loss) pata hasara, punguka; (be defeated) shindwa. I have lost a knife, kisu kimenipotea. Lose ground, ansa kushindwa [kurudi- shwa, kupitiwa]. Lose heart, legea, kata tamaa. Lose one's heart to, shikwa na upendo wa [shauko ya], penda sana. Lose one's senses, rukwa na akili, simia roho. Lose one's head, shikwa na fathaa [na bumbuasi]. Lose strength, via, legea, haribika. Lose a battle, shindwa vitani.

Losing, a. -a hasara, -a kushindwa.


Lost, a. (p. t. ya Lose). Belost, potea, angamia, isha. I am lost, mama weel ole wangu! nimepotea! All is lost, imekwisha, bassi tena. Be lost in astonishment (surprise, amazement), shikwa na mshangao. Belostin thought (meditation, &c.), -wa na mawaso mengi, -wa katika fikara. Be lost in the (world's)
crowd, samaulimwengu, sisimia, Lost to shame, pasipo haya, -puyufu.

Lot, n. kura; (portion) sehemu, katiba, ajali; (collection, heap) fungu, jamii; (quantity) wingi.
In a lot, shela,la, jamii, fumia.
Cast lots, piga kura. A lot of lots, watu wengi.

Loth, a. Be loth, si taka, kataa, si kubali, si rithia.

Lotion, n. dawa ya kusheya, ya kutia nye.

Lottery, n. mcheso wa bahati; (risk) bahati, hatari.

Lotus, n. [na wa Misri na pangina].


Loudness, n. kuwa Loud.

Lounge, v. tembea, sunguka, jikalia, chesa, tandawaa, tanga.
— n. matembei, mahali pa kungoea, (couch) kitanda.

Lounging, a. -a kutangatanga, -a kusunguka burre, -tembesi.

Louse, n. (pl. Lice) chawa, tawa.

Lout, n. mjinga [wa-].

Lovable, n. -a kupendwa, -a kupendesa.

Love, n. upendo, pendo, upendano, mapensi, shauko, habba; (desire) tamaa, wchu; (courtship) uchumba; (sympathy) huruma, wema; (beloved) kepensi. Be in love, wa na mchumba, taka kwaa mwanamke. Fall in love, shikwa na upendo, pata mchumba. Make love to, pendelea, bomeleza. A labour of love, kasi burre [pasipo yaiwa, kwa ajili ya kupenda tu].
— v. penda, taka, tamani, penda-na, -wa na mahhabba na, ashiki, chumuka na.

Lovely, a. -suri sana, -a kupendesa.

Lover, n. mchumba [wa-, mwamani].

Loving, n. -a kupenda, -enyi moyo wa kupenda sana.
Lubricate, v. tia mafuta, tia utelezi, lainisha kwa mafuta.
Luoia, a. -angafu, -eupe; (clear, easy) thakiri, -a kuele, rakis, -a akili, -a kung'a.
Luididit, n. wasepe, weupe, mung'ao; kwa Wa Luoia; (in style) naahau, mung'ao.
Lucifer, n. nyota ya assubu; (match) kiberiti.
Luok, n. bathi, nasibu; (fate) Muungu; (good luck) heri, neema, jaha, ndage njama. Good luck to you, kwa heri, bashire heri. He is in luck, amependelewa, amememka. Bad luck, shari, ndage mbaya.
Luokless, a. maskini.
Lucky, a. -a bathi, -a bathi njema, -a heri. A lucky find, dafina.
Lunarative, n. -a fayida nyangi.
Luore, n. fayida mbaya.
Luncration, n. kasi ya kusoma usiku, kucheka.
Ludicrous, a. -a kucheksha, -a msaha.
Lug, v. kokota, vuta, burura.
Luggage, n. vyombo, misigo, taka-taka.
Lugger, n. [chombo cha kisungu].
Lungubrious, a. -a kusuni, -sito.
Lukewarm, a. -a wuguwugu, -a moto kidogo, si moto si bari. A lukewarm friendship, urafiki lakini si sana.
Lukewarmness, n. wuguwugu.
Lull, v. tulisa, tia usingisi, tumbuisa.
— n. kitomo cha kitambo, muda wa kutulia.
Lullaby, n. utumbauso.
Lumbago, n. maumivu ya viunoni, baridi mapajani.
Lumber, a. -a viuno.
Lumber, n. takalaku, (timber) miti, mbou, magogo.
Lumbering, a. -a kwenda kwa shidda [kwa sababu -sito], -a kujiko-kota.
Luminary, n. mwanga [mi-]; (person) mitu mashukuri.
Luminous, a. -a kung'a; (clear) thakiri, wasi, rakisi.

Lump, n. kibumba [vi-], bonge [ma-], fungu [ma-], jumba [ma-]; (small) kilongo [vi-], vumbu [ma-]; (of meat) chinyango, kinou, (mass) jamii, jamila. In a lump, shelabela, kwa jamila, kititi, jamii. A lump sum, fetha ng'iri [jamii].
— (together), v. tia pamoja, changanya, jumilisha.
Lumpy, a. -enyi Lumps; kinundunundu.
Lunacy, n. kicha, soda, wasimu.
Lunar, a. -a mwesti.
Lunatic, n. mwenyi kicha [wasimu].
Lunch, Luncheon, n. chakula cha aththuuri, chakula cha mkhana.
Lung, n. pasfu [ma-], pumu; (of animal) yavuyweu [ma-].
Lunge, n. pigo [la kuchoma] la upanga.
Lunch, n. (of a ship) kulala upande; (difficulty) maskoka, hatari. Leave in the lunch, acha pasipo msaada, nyima msaada.
— v. (of a ship) lala upande, fanya mramma.
Luroher, n. [mbwa wa kwinda].
Lure, v. vuta, tega, shawishi.
— n. (bait) chambo; (trap) mteko [mi-]; (attraction) kisha, kisha.
Lurid, a. -eupe, -a kutia holu.
Lurk, v. jificha, otea.
Luscious, a. -temu sana.
Lust, n. ha'wa, ng'oa, tamaa mbaya, usinifu.
Lustful, a. -a Lust.
Lustration, n. utakaso.
Lustre, n. mwanga, nuru, weupe; (glory, honour) sifa, heshima, fahari.
Lustrous, a. -a kung'a.
Lusty, a. -a ngweu, -a bidii, hadari.
Lute, n. seze.
Lutheran, a. -a Luther, -a kufluata mafundisho ya Luther.
Luxuriance, n. kuwa Luxuriant, wingi.
Luxuriant, a. -a kuota sana, -ingi, telé, -swiri.
Luxuriate, v. jinyosha, jikalia, jishibisha, jipendesa, jikinaisha, deka.
Luxurious, a. -a Luxury. Live luxuriously, deka.
Luxury, n. anasa, vitro vingi, kali ya ukwasi, utajiri, wingi wa mali; (rarity) tunu, [kitu kilicho kichache na ghalf].
Lymph, n. maji [ya mwilini].
Lynoh, v. [hukumu pasipo sheria, atihu pasipo hukumu ya kawai-da], lipisa kisasi, tendea jeuri.
Lynx, n. [nyama kama paka ya mwiitu, mwenyi kwona sana].
Lynx-eyed, a. -enyi kwona sana, -enyi kuchungulisa, -chungulisi.
Lyre, n. kinubu.
Lyrio, a. [maskiri madogo ya furaha au husuni].

M.
Ma'am, n. = Madam, bibi. Yes, ma'am, [kuitika] lebeka, bibi.
Macadamise, v. [janyisa njia ya koko, laini na savwa, jufia maka-koko ya nasi njiani].
Macaw, n. [kasuku mkubwa wa Amerika].
Macaroni, n. [ungu wa ngano ulio-fanyiswa kama mfano wa chango], tambi.
Mace, n. (spice) basbasi; (club) rungu [ma-].
Macerate, v. legesa [kwa kulonesha na maji].
Machine, n. (instrument) chombo; (mill) kinu; (in general, for sewing) cherkhana, karahana, mashini; (as of clock or spring) mitambo [mi-]; (mechanical force) [ngwusu pasipo akili, bidisi pasipo iktiari wa kuchagua], mtumwa, chombo.
Machinery, n. vyombo, vinu, &c.; (arrangements) malengesmo, madaraka.
Machinist, n. fundi wa Machine.
Mackerel, n. [samaki ya Ulaya].

Mackintosh, n. [joho la mpira, lilochoja maji].
Mad, a. -enyi wasimu. Go mad, shikwa na wasimu, rukwa na akili.
Madagascar, n. Buki, Bukini.
Madam, n. [jina la kunwambia bibi mwenye kwa keshima ao bibi ali-yeolewa ao mzee], bibi; (lady of the house) mwana, bibi mkubwa.
Made, n. mjinge, mhesaji.
Madden, v. tia wasimu, rusha akili, kasirisha.
Made, p. t. na pf. t. ya Make.
Mad-house, n. [nyumba ya kufungia mwmao wa wasimu].
Madness, n. wasimo, kupotewa na akili, ujinga mkuu, pepe, shetani, mahoka.
Madonna, n. [Bikira Maryamu mameye Isu Masiya, ao sanamu yake].
Madrigal, n. [zimbo msuri mdogo, zimbo wa wali wa anee ao sayidi pasipo ngoma].
Magad Voxa, n. Mkuchyo, Makdess.
Magazine, n. bokhara, ghala, nyumba ya kuwekea baruji; [kwo chenyi kabari ao haziti, kilokeacho marra kwa marra, kama gazets].
Maggot, n. funsa [ma-], buu [ma-].
Magico, n. (white) uganga; (black) uchawi; (conjuring) mwujisa, msungu [mi-], kiimimacho.
——, Magiccal, a. -a Magico, ajabu, -a mwujisa. Magic lantern, [fya ya kuonya sanamu ukatani].
Magisterial, a. -a sarkali, -a ngwuu, -kali.
Magistracy, n. [jamii ao kasi ya Magistrates.
Magistrate, n. kathi, hakimu, mwanume; (high official) mkubwa, mweryi hukumu, liwai, wasiri.
Magnanimity, n. utu mwema, moyo mkuu, huruma, haki.
Magnarificeous, a. -a Magnanimity.
Magnate, n. mkubwa, mkuu, sekeli [ma-].
Magnesia (Sulphate of), n. чуunzi ya kaluli.
Magnet, n. [sindando la dira, chu-
Magnetic, a. -a Magnet, kama Magnet, -a kwuuta.
Magniloquent, a.-a maneno makuu, -a maneno ya fahari, -piga domo.
Magnitude, n. (size) ukubwa, cheo; (greatness) ukubwa, ubora, ukuu.
Magpie, n. [ndege kama kunyuru]. Mahogany, n. [mti mwekundu wa America].
Maid, Maiden, n. (house servant) kikakasi cha nyumbani; (virgin) mwana mwali, bikira; (young woman) kijana mwanamke.
Maiden, a.-a Maid; (first, new) -a kwansa, -simu, -pya, -bichi.
Maidenhood, n. ujana [wa mwanamke]; (virginty) ubikira.
Mail, n. [armour] ngu ya pete sa chuma, kanzu ya chuma ya kuvaa vitani; (letter bag) msuko wenyi nyarakasawatu; (letters) nyarakira, bawaa; (means of conveying letters, messengers) matalishi, (ships) merikeya, mali, (train) magari ya mothi.
— v. peeleka kwa Mail (letter).
Maim, v. haribu nusu, runja, umbua, kasiri.
Maime, a. kilema, kiwete.
Main, n. bahari kuu. With might and main, kwa bidii nyingi. In the main, zayidi, kwa vingi, illa kidogo tu.
— a.-kubwa, -kuu, -a kwansa, -a maana. Main road, njia kuu.
By main force, kwa nguvu tupu, kwa nguvu, kwa jeuri.
Mainland, n. inchi kuu, bara, (opposite Zanzibar) mrima.
Mainspring, n. [mambwa wu kundeshi saa, wa kupigisha bunduki, &c.]; (chief cause) mwanzo, sababu halisi.
Mainstay, n. (support) msaada, nguso, tegemeo.
Maintain, v. (keep, hold) shika, kaa katika; (preserve) dumisha, hisath, shinshira, kasa; (support) lisha, -pa risiki, gharamia, tegemese, chukua; (assert) sema, thu-butisha.
Maintenance, n. tegemese, uthabiti, msaada, kutetea; (means of living) ya kuponea, naifu, risiki, chakula, masarufu.
Maise, n. (plant and fruit) mukindi [mi-]; (grain) mahindi; (cob) gunsi [ma-]; (pardched) bist.
Majestic, a.-enyi Majesty.
Majesty, n. enzi, esi, utukufu, athama, fahari.
Major, a.-kubwa, -ingi, zayidi ya nusu.
— n. [akida wa asikari].
Major-domo, n. msimamizi [wa jumba kuu].
Majority, n. wingi, zayidi ya nusu; (full age) [umri wa miaka ashariini na moja].
Make, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Made) fanya, fanyisa; (create) umba, muliku; (get) pata; (compel) lasimisha; (become) -wa, pada kuwa; (construct) fanyisa, lungenza; (a ship) unda; (a house) lenge; (a drawing) andika, chora, piga; (a story) tunga, buni; (be, form) -wa, -wamo; (understand) fahamu, ona; (cause to be) -esa, -isa, -isha, -sha, -za, e.g.: make thin, kondesa; make great, kusa; make sick, tapisha. Make a bed, tanda nga kitandani. Make account of, heshimu, tukusa. Make away with, tupu, potessa, wa, haribu. Make believe, Make as if, jifanya. Make
at, endea. Make bold, thubutu.
Make choice of, chagwa. Make
for, shika njia kwenda. Make free
with, tumia upendayo pasipo
ruhisa, potesa. Make good, ru-
disha, lipa, tengenea, thubutisha.
Make light of (little of), tharau.
Make head, pata nguvu, endelea.
Make money, pata feisha, jitarishira.
Make merry, furahi. Make much
of, (honour) heshimu, thani -ku-
awa; (understand) fahamu vema.
Make out, fahamu; (prove) thub-
utisha. Make off, ondoka, kimbia,
puruka. Make over, too, -pa,
pisha, lipa. Make sail, tweka,
ondoka. Make sure, pata hakika,
hakikisha. Make up, fanya, fa-
yisa, tengenea; (complete)
ma-
lisa; (compose) tunga; (flatter)
jipe ndekesa; (pay) lipa. Make up
one's mind, kasa shauri, nia,
asimu. Make up a quarrel, pata-
na, tulia. Make up for, lipa sa-
wa, -wa sawa, komboa.
Make, n.umbo, sura, namana.
Maker, n. muumba, mfanya, fundi
[ma-].
Makeshift, n. badala, [kitu kifaacho
kwa mara moja tu, si halisi, si
thabiti], hafisfu.
Make weight, n. [kitu kisicho ma-
ana, cha burre, cha juu, kidogo tu,
hafisfu].
Malachite, n. [jiwe lenyi rangi ya
majani].
Maladministration, n. maongosi
mbaya, makosa, kasi mbaya.
Maledy, n. ugonywa.
Malaria, n. [kwa mbaya ya kufanya
homa], homa.
Malocontent, a. -sio rathi, -a chuki;
(rebellious) -asi, -kaidi.
Male, a. -ume, ndume, -a kiume.
— n. mume [wa-], ndume; (man)
mwanaume [wa-].
Malediction, n. laana [ma-], tukano
[ma-].
Malefactor, n. mfanya mbaya,
mbaya [kama mwisi, muaji, &c.].
Malevolence, n. nia mbaya, ukorofi.
MANACLE 291  MANOR-HOUSE

Manacle, n. pingu ya mikono.
Manage, v. (direct, arrange) amuru, simamia, tengenesa, ongosa; (control) tawala, tiisha; (influence) vuta; (transact) fanya shughuli; (be in charge of) tansa; (effect) fanya, pata, faulu. I can manage (do by myself), najiuwesa.
Manageable, a. -liwesekana, -a kadi; (tractable) -a kuti; -a kungoka, -a kutumika.
Management, n. usimamisi, maangasi, maongozi, matengenesa, matumisi; (skill) werevu, shauri la akili.
Mandarin, n. [mtu mkubwa katika Sina]; (orange) chenza [ma-]; (smaller kind) kagaja [ma-].
Mandate, n. amuri, agrid, kikumu.
Mandible, n. utaya [taya]; (of insects) mdomo [mi-].
Mandrake, n. [kama bangi ao afyuuni].
Mane, n. [manyoya mengi ya shingoni niwa nyama kama frasi na simba, nyele za singa].
Manful, a. hodari, -a kiume.
Mange, n. [ugonywa wa ngosi ya nyama, kama upele].
Manger, n. sanduku [ya kutilia cha-kula zisini].
Mangle, v. varua, tatuwa, papa; (spoil) karibu; (of clothes) lainisha, guruta.
— n. [magurudumu ya kulainisha nguo].
Mango, n. (tree) mwembe [mi-]; (fruit) embe, (large) embendo, dodo.
Mangonese, Mangoose, n. ng'chiro.
Mangrove, n. mkandaa [mi-], mkoko [mi-].
Mangy, a. -enyi Manga.
Manhood, n. kuwa mtu mzima, utu uma, uma, upenu; (manliness) moyo mkuu, ukodari, moyo wa kiume.
Mania, n. wasimo, shetani.
Maniac, n. mwenyi wasimo.
Maniacal, a. -a wasimu, kama wasimu, -a shetani.
Manifest, a. shahiri, wasi, baini, -bayana.
Manifest, v. onyesha, toa, toa wasi, tikhirisha.
Manifestation, n. onyesho, ufunu, kutoa wasi.
Manifesto, n. [hati ya kutangaza habari].
Manifold, a. -ingi, -a namna nyangi, -a mara nyangi.
Manikin, n. kibeti, kijitu, kibunju, mbilikimo, kipande cha mtu; (doll) mtoto.
Manipulate, v. tengenesa kwa mikono; (induce, manage) shurutisha, ongosa kwa shauri, vuta kwa hila.
Manipulation, n. kutengenesa, &c.
Mankind, n. watu, waana Adamu, jamii ya binadamu, walimwengu.
Manliness, n. tabia ya kiume, uhadari, ushujaa, utu ume.
Manly, Manlike, a. -a kiume, hodari, bora.
Manned, p. t. ya Man, v.
Manner, n. ginsi, namma, nyia. What manner of? gani? In a manner, nusu, kama, kidogo; (badly) vibaya.
Mannerism, n. [ginsi ya peke yake, ginsi ya mtu fullani tu, desturi, mtindo].
Manners, n. tabia, mambo, mwendo, kali, kikao. Good manners, adabu, lasidha, madaha, heshima, upole. Well-mannered, -a adabu, -a heshima. Ill-mannered, si adabu, kimashamba, kishenzi, -a kuchukiza.
Manoeuvre, n. (clever management) madaraka ya akili, maongozi mrevu; (device) werevu, hila; (warlike) [kwenda asikari ao manowari huko na huko vitiuni, matengeneso ao madaraka ya vita, mcheso wa vita].
— v. [peleka ao kwenda asikari ao manowari huko na huko vitiuni. tengenesa vita]; (scheme) fanya vingi kwa hila, fanya werevu.
Man-of-war, n. manowari.
Manor, n. [shamba la mtu mkubwa].
Manor-house, n. jumba la Manor.
Manorial, a. -a Manor.
Manse, n. nyumba ya padre [Scotland].
Mansion, n. jumba [ma-].
Manslaughter, n. kuwa mtu, ma-
uaji.
Mantel, Mantelpiece, n. [ubau wa
ukutani jiu ya muko].
Mantis, n. venja jungu.
Manton, n. [vasi la waanake] vasi,
kifandiko.
— v. (of colour) enea, tokea.
Manual, a. -a mikono, -lioifanyika
kwa mikono.
— n. kitabu kidogo.
Manufactory, n. [nyumba ya kufa-
nyisia vitu], nyumba ya kasi, uwa-
nja, banda [ma-], kiwanna, kinu.
Manufacture, v. fanyisa, tendea
kasi.
— n. kasi [ya kufanyisa kitu],
kikutikifanyiswa. Arts and manufac-
tures, kasi na akili na kasi za
mikono.
Manufacturer, n. mwenyi Manu-
factory, mfansa vitu.
Manufacturing, a. A manufacturing
town (district, community, popula-
tion), mji [inchi, kabila, watu]
pasanyiswapo vitu, si pa kulima.
Manumission, n. kutoa [kutoka]
utumwani, weka huru.
Manumit, v. toa utumwani, pasha
uhuru, weka huru.
Manure, n. samadi, mboleo.
Manuscript, n. mwandiko [mi-],
karatasi yenzi mwandiko [wa
mkono, si wa chapa].
Many, a. -angi, kathawakatha, ma-
rithawa.
Map, n. ramani [sanamu ya mahali,
ya inchi].
—, Map out, v. fanya ramani;
(tabulate) andika wasi, onyesha
visuri.
Mar, v. haribu, kasiri, venja,
umbua.
Marauder, n. adui, mtekaji, mnya-
g'anyi [wa-].
Marauding, a. -a kuleta vita, -a
kuja kuteka, -a kuharibu.

Marble, n. [mawe masuri ya kung'aa
ya rangi, marmar; (playing) tufe
ndogo ya jiwe].
March, n. mwendo wa asikari,
mwendo, safari; (musical) [si-
ombo wa kusawasisha mwendo wa
asikari]; (month) [mwezi wa latu
wa mwaka kisungu].
— v. enda taratibu [kama asika-
ri]; (conduct) peleka, endeshia;
(start) ondoka, safiri.
Marchioness, n. Marquis wa kike,
mkevu Marquis.
Maré, n. frasi jike.
Margin, n. ukingo, kando, mbavu,
upande. In the margin (of a book),
kwa upande.
Marginal, a. -a Margin.
Marine, a. -a bahari, -a baharini,
-a pwani, -a mambo ya bahari.
— n. asikari ya manowari; (ship-
ping) [jamiti ya merikebu sote za
taifa jullani].
Mariner, n. baharia [ma-], mwana
maji [wa-].
Marital, a. -a mume [kuliko mbewe].
Maritime, a. -a bahari, -a pwani,
-enyi shughuli kwa bahari.
Mark, v. tia alama, pigia chapa;
(be a mark) -wa alama ya; (put a
mark) fanya alama, andika hesabu;
(observe) angalia, tasa. Mark
out, pambanua, chagua. Mark
time, [asikari kukuanyakisha miguu
pasipo kwendelea].
— n. alama, dali, ishara; (stamp)
chapa; (evidence) mathubuti;
(target) shebaha; (position, rank)
cheo; (number) hesabu; (coin)
robo ya kidachi; (tribal-mark)
embo; (of skin, animals, &c.)
choa, doa, waa [ma-]. Beside the
mark, pasipo maana, pasipofaa.
Up to the mark, -simu, tayari,
hali njema. A man of mark, mtu
wa cheo, mashuhuri.
Market, n. soko [ma-], mahali pa
biashara, biashara; (demand for
goods) tamaa. Ready market,
tamaa tele.
Marketable, a. -a kuusanya.
MARKING-INK, n. [wino usiochujuka kabisa, wa kuandikia nguo].
Marksman, n. [mtu hodari kupiga shabaha].
Marl, n. [udongo msuri].
Marmalade, n. [maandasi ya machungwa na sakali].
Marmoset, n. [kima mdogo wa Amerika].
Marquee, n. hema kubwa.
Marquis, n. [jina la daraja bora sana kiingerexa, la pili yake Duke].
Marriage, n. ndoa, mikaha; (ceremony) harusi, usozi. Ask in marriage, osa. Give in marriage, osa.
Marriageable, a. -simu, pevu. Become marriageable, balishi.
Marrow, n. ubongo [ma-].
Marry, v. (perform the ceremony) osa; (of male) oa; (of female) olwa; (of parents) osa; (of the parties) fanya harusi, oana. The married state, kali ya kuwa na mke [mume].
MarSELLAISE, n. [siumbo wa taifa la kifransa].
Marsh, n. siwa [ma-], kiswiwa, kinamasi.
Marshal, v. andika taratibu, panga, ongoza, simamia.
— n. msimamisi, mwandikaji [wa-]. Field-marshall, jemadar [ma-] mkua.
Marshy, a. -enyi masiwa mengi ya maji, -a majimaji, -a matopeto, kinamasi.
Mart, n. soko [ma-], mahali pa biashara, mji wa biashara.
Martial, a. -a vita, -a kupenda vita, -a kiasikari, -a kiume.
Martin, n. [ndege kama mbayuwavye].
Martinet, n. mtoa amri nyingi, mkali, mpiga uwana.
Martyr, n. mfia dini, [ajipasilahaye mauti ao atahabu kwa ajili ya kishuhudia imani], shahidi [ma-]; (victim) mteswa buree.
Martyrdom, n. [mauti ao mateso ya Martyr].

Martyrology, n. [habari za mambo ya Martyrs].
Marvel, n. ajabu [ma-], mwujisa [mi-], kioja, shani, msungu [mi-].
— v. ona ajabu, staaajabu, shangaa, toshewa.
Marvellous, a. -a ajabu.
Masculine, a. -ume, ndume, -a kiume.
Mash, v. seta, ponda, songa, boruga.
— n. (a mash of grain) mseto; (mess) fujo, kifijo.
Mask, n. [kifuniko cha uso]; (women's) baraka; (disguise) mwigo, hila, maficho.
— v. ficha, gesa, setiri.
Mason, n. mwashi [wa-].
Masonic, a. -a Freemasons.
Masonry, n. uashi, kasi ya mawe na chokaa.
Masquerade, n. [unyago, mcheso wa vinyago].
Masquerader, n. [mchesa unyago].
Mass, n. (quantity) wingi, jamii; (lump, aggregate) fungu [ma-], chungu; (mixture) changanyiko, tungama; (volume) ukubwa, uzito, cheo; (total quantity) jumla, yote pamoja; (Eucharistic service) [kawaida ya Usharika Mtakatifu, missa]. The masses, watu wengi, makutano. In a mass, pamoja, jumla, kikundi, mshindo mmoja, tharuba moja; (promiscuously) vivi hivi, shelabela. A mass of iron, chuma tupu. The mass of, The great mass of, sehemu kubwa ya, wingi wa. A mass-meeting, mkutano mkubwa.
— v. kusanya, ungana, songanisha, unga pamoja.
Massacre, v. chinja buree, uavibaya, fisha, chinja.
— n. mchinjo mbaya, machinjo, uuaji wa buree.
Massive, Massy, a. -kubwa, -nene, -sito.
Mast, n. mlingote [mi-]; (nuts, &c.) kokwa, njugu. Mizzen-mast, mlingote ya kaiume.
Master, n. bwana [ma-], bwana
Master, v. shinida, weza; (learn) jifunsa, hitimia, jua sana.
Masterful, a. -gumu, hodari. He is very masterful, ubwana mwingi.
Masterly, a. -a akili, hodari.
Masterpiece, n. kasi bora, kasi nsuri halisi, kipeo.
Mastership, n. kasi ya mwaliimu.
Mastery, n. mweso, ngwana, amri; (complete knowledge) maarifa mengi, ustadi, ujusi.
Mastio, n. [kama sandarusi].
Masticate, v. tafuna.
Mastication, n. matafuna, kutafuna.
Mastiff, n. [mbwana mkubwa wa ngwana na ukali].
Mat, n. (sleeping, oblong) mkeka [mi-]; (praying, oval) msalate [mi-]; (floor) jamvi [ma-], busati; (dish, round) kitanga [vi-].
Matador, n. [machinya mafakhali kwa mchezo wa Bull-fight].
Match, n. (lucifer) kibiri [vi-]; (of matchlock gun) mrao; (equal) mwensi, sawa, mhindani; (contest) shindana, pigano, mchezo; (marriage) maosi. Be a match for, -wa sawa na, weza.
— v. (make equal) pata sawa, fanya sawa, tingania; (set to flight) shindani, pigania; (be like) -wa mfano mmoja, -wa mwensi. This matches well, tinganianifu huyo, ndio sawa, inalinga.
Matchless, a. -si na kifani, -a kupita yote.
Matchmaker, n. kijumbe [vi-].
Matchmaking, n. kasi ya kijumbe.
Mate, n. mwensi; (of ship) nakhotha mdogo.
Material, a. (physical) -enyi asili ya kitu [cha kuoneka, cha kugusika, &c., si kama roho], -lio kitu, -a kuoneka, -a kugusika; (corporeal) -a mwili, -a kivuli; (important) -a maana, -kubwa, kanuni. It is not material, hatiheru, mamoja.
The material element (side) of soul (spirit), nyama ya roho.
Materialism, n. [kusema, Hakuna roho, wala ulimwengu usioneke na akili setu, illa huu tu].
Materialist, n. mwennyi Materialism.
Materialistic, a. -a Materialism.
Materialise, v. [kueleza ao kuonya yasiyoonekana kwayo yaliyoonekana]; (lower) geusa, haribu, umbwa.
Materials, n. [kitu cha kufanyia vitu vingine], vitu, vyombo, vifaa; (for building) majengo; (for carpentry) miti, mbari; (for clothes) nguo, &c.; (for ship) mabusi.
Maternal, a. -a mama; (on mother's side) -a kukuini.
Maternity, n. kuwa mama.
Mathematics, n. [elimu ya hesabu].
Mathematical, a. -a Mathematics, -a ginsi ya hesabu; (exact, certain) halisi, hakiuka.
Mathematician, n. mwaliimu wa hesabu.
Matina, Mattina, n. sala sa assubu.
Matricide, n. kumu mama; (person) mua mama.
Matriculate, v. andika jina, ingiza [katika University au chama au sharika]; (neut.) andikwa jina.
Matriculation, n. kuandikajina, &c.
Matrimonial, a. -a kuoa, -a ndoa.
Matrimony, n. ndoa, kuoa.
Matrix, n. tumbo [la kusaa]; (stone) mawe ya asiis.
Matron, n. mwamamke [msima aliyeolewa]; (mistress) bibi mkubwa.
Matronly, a. -a kumpasa Matron, -a adabu, -a busara.
Matted, a. -iisutwa, -iisokoteka.
Matter, n. jambo [mambo], neno [ma-], jawabu; (business) shi-
ghuli, kasi; (material) asili, kitu, kifaa; (pus) usaha; (the material world) ulinwengu, vitu; (as opposed to spirit) nyama, kitu. What is the matter? kuna nini? No matter, haithuru, mamoya. A matter of course, desturi, kanuni. A matter of fact, jambo la hakika, hakika, kweli.

Matter, v. pasa, faa, -wa na maana. It does not matter, haithuru, mamoya.

Matter-of-fact, a. (practical) -a busara, -a amali, -enyi kujua mamb; (dull, uninteresting) -a vini hivi, -a ovo, baridi, -kauu.

Matting, n. jamed [ma-], busati.

Mattock, n. jembe [ma-].

Mattress, n. godoro [ma-].

Mature, a. -sima, -pevu, -bivu; (ready) tayari, kamiti, -lontengerswa.

--- v. ivisha, pevisha, (neut.) iva; (get ready) maliza, kamilisha, andaa.

Maturity, n. usima, upevu, ubivu; (perfection) ukamilifu. Come to maturity, pevuka, komaa, iva.

Matutinal, a.-assubui.

Maudlin, a. -pambifu, thafu.

Maul, v. ponda, genga, piga, runja.

Maudy Thursday, n. [Alhamisi mbele ya Good Friday].

Mausoleum, n. kaburi [kubwa na suri].

Mauve, n. [rangi nyekundu kidogo].

Maw, n. tumbo [la nyama]; (bird’s) koo, umio.

Mawkiah, a.-a kuchukisa, -a kikinaisha, -a ovo.

Maxillary, n. utaya [taya].

Maxim, n. neno la hekima, kanuni; (proverb) methali, mfanu, fumbo la maneno.

Maximum, n. na a. upeso, kiopo, -a mwishe, kwa kwasa -kubwa, -kubwa [-ingi] sana.


(That) I may go, niende. May I go? niende? May you be happy, uwe heri. May be, labuda, sijui.

May, n. [mwezi wa tano wa mwaka kizungu; (tree) mti wenyi maua meupe].

May Day, n. siku ya kwanza ya May.

Mayor, n. liwali wa mji.

Mayoralty, n. uliwali, kasi ya li-wali.

Mase, n. (labyrinth) msingile mawambi, masunguko, misingo; (perplexity) matata, mashaka, fathaa.

Mazy, a.-a Mase, kama Mase.

Me, pron. mimi; (in comp.) -ni.

Mead, n. [mvinyo wa asali wa nyuki na maji]; (field) = Meadow.

Meadow, n. shamba [ma-], konde [ma-], majani.

Meagre, a. haba, -chache, kidogo.

Meal, n. chakula, mlo; (flour) unga. A full meal, shibe.

Mealy, a. kama unga, -a kufikicha.

--- n. (pl. Mealies) mukindi [mi-].

Mealy-mouthed, a. si -nyosu, -janja, -sifu mno, -a kujipendaeka.

Mean, a. -nyoage, -baya, hafifu; (middle) -a kati, -a kadiri; (average) wastani. The mean time, wakati kwa sasa, siku sawa sawa. In the meantime, wakati wa kati, kwa nafasti, mara hiyo, huko nyuma.

--- n. kati, cheo cha kati; (average) [cha siku nyingi, cha desturi], ka-diri, wastani. Means, njia, vyombo; (wealth) mali, utajiri. By all means! haya! vema! inskallah! By no means, hasha, sivyo kabisa. By any means, kwa vyo vyota. A man of means, tajiri [ma-]. Ways and means, gharama.

--- v. (p. t. na pf. t. Meant) -wa na maana; (purpose) asimu, nia, taka, kusudia. It means, yaani.

Meander, v. sunguka sunguka, fanya mapindi [misingo].

Meaning, n. maana, nguvu. The meaning is, yaani.
MEANNESS

Meaness, n. unyonge, ujanja; (avarice) ubahili, choyo.
Meana, n. njia [ya kutendo], vyombo, mali (Tsz. Mean, n.).
Meant, p. t. na pt. t. ya Mean.
Meanwhile, adv. kuku nyuma, wakati ule ule, pale pale, nafasi ikiwapa, sasa hivi.
Measles, n. churuwua.
Measure, n. kadiiri, kiasi, cheo, kipimo; (rod or line) cheneso; (operations) kasi, matendo, mashauri, madarakaka; (foot-rule) futi. Take measures, ansa, shika kasi, fanya mashauri. Take a man's measure, tasama, angalia.
— v. (take measure) pima, kadiri, hesabu, linga, enensa, angalia cheo [tabia]; (be by measure) -wa na kadiri [kipimo]; (measure by comparison) enensa. It measures six feet, urefu [uikubwa] wake pima moja.
Measured, a. -a taratibu, -a sawa sawa, -a kadiri.
Measureless, a. -a kupita kiasi, -sio na mwisho.
Measurement, n. mpimo, kupima, kipimo, &c. Measure one's length on the ground, anguka fulifuli [chalichali]. Measure oneself with, shindana na jaribia ngwyo ya.
Meat, n. nyama; (scrap of) kinifu, kinyango; (toasted, on stick) mshakikiti [mi-], subana; (with rice, &c.) kituweo. Lean of meat (not fat), mnofu.
Mechanic, n. fundi [ma-].
—, Mechanical, a. -a Mechanics; ( unintelligent) [kama kasi ya kitu ao chombo, si ya mitu] si kwa akili, si kwa kusudi, si kwa bidii; (unthinking, inferior) -nyonge, -baya, hafifu, pasipo kufikiri.
Mechanical, a. kama Mechanic, a.
Mechanicalian, n. [mwalimu ao fundi wa Mechanics ao wa Machine].
Mechanics, n. [masiriya ya kutumia ngwuu sa vyombo na vitu visiwyu na akili, kama za kabari, mtasimbo, gurudumu, ayari, &c., elimu ya kuendeshwa wikubwa ao kujongesa visito].
Mechanism, n. [- = Machinery, ngu- vu ya vyombo na vitu vya kuta- mika kwa kasi, mitambo, maguru- dumu, &c.].
Medal, n. nishani, [kipande cha ma- dini kama sarafu].
Medallion, n. nishani [kubwa ao yenii sanamu ya mchoro].
Meddle, v. jitia, jidukisa, jiingiliza [katika mambo ya watu burre], utihi.
Meddler, n. pingamisi, dukisi [ma-].
Meddlesome, Meddling, a. -sumbifu, -a Meddler.
Mediaeval, a. [-a zamani za kati ya A.D. 450 na 1450, -a kikale].
Mediaevalism, n. [tabia ao desturi sa wakati Mediaeval].
Medial, a. -a kati.
Mediate, v. (pacify) jitia kati, -wa mjumbwa, patanisika, selekisha; (intercede) ombea, tetea, nenea; (effect) pata [fanya] kwa Meditation.
Mediation, n. upatanisika, wombesi.
Mediator, n. (of enemies, rivals, &c.) msulukishi [wa-], mselishika [wa-], mpatanisika [wa-]; (go-between) kijumbe [vi-].
Mediatorial, a. -a Mediator.
Medical, a. -a tabibu, -a uganga, -a dawa. To be under medical orders (treatment), aitikwa. Medical man, tabibu [ma-], mganga [wa-].
Medicament, n. dawa, maposi.
Medicated, a. -enyi dawa, -liotiwa dawa, -lofasiwisa kwa dawa.
Medicine, n. dawa; (art) uganga, utabibu. Give medicine to, -pa dawa, -nywesha dawa.
Medicinal, a. -a dawa, -a kuponya.
Medicore, a. -a kadiiri, si -ema, hafifu, -baya kidogo.
Mediocrity, n. ukadiri, wema [usu- ru] wa kadiiri, uhafifu.
Meditate, v. sikiri, -wa katika fika- ra, -wa fikarani, jiwasa; (intend) asimu, nia, taka.
Meditation, n. fikara, mawaze.
Meditative, a. -a kufikiri, -a fikara nyangi.
Medium, n. [kitu kilicho kati ao cha kutumika], njia, chombo; (go-between) kijumbe.
— a. -a kati, -a kadiri, wastani.
Medley, n. machanganyiko, machafuko, kifujisufujo.
Medullar, a. -a ubongo.
Meed, n. (reward) tuso, sawadi; (merit) ustahili.
Meek, a. -pole, -ema, -tii, -nyonge, -vumilivu.
Meekness, n. upole, &c.
Meerschaum, n. [udongo laini mweupe wa kufanyisia viko vya tumbako; kiko cha Meerschaum].
Meet, n. mkutano [wa wowindaji, jamii ya watu wakisaka].
— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Met.) kuta, kutana, kusanyika, kutanika; (for hostilities) jiana kwa vita, pigana; (come to terms) patana. Go to meet, laki. Meet with, pata, patwa na [hasara, &c.]. Meet the eye (ear, &c.), sikiliwa na jicho, tasamwa [sikiwa, &c.].
— a. -suri, -a kadiri, -a kufaa, -a kustahili, wajibu.
Meeting, n. mkutano [mi], kusanyiko, jamii ya watu.
Meeting-house, n. nyumba ya kusalia.
Melancholic, Melancholy, a. -enyi Melancholy.
Melancholy, n. kusuni, hamu, usito, uchungu.
Mélée, n. mapigano.
Mellifluous, a. [maneno] laini kama maji, -tamu kama asali.
Mellow, a. -bivu, -ororo, laini, -suri.
Melodious, a. -a sauti tamu, -a sauti sa kulingana visuri.
Melodrama, n. [mcheso wa kusimulia hadithi pamoja na kuimbato].
Melodramatic, a. -a Melodrama; (pretended, unreal) -a kujifanya, -janya, -wongo.
Melody, n. [sauti tamu za kufuatana]; (music) ngoma, umbo, mafuatano ya sauti.
Melon, n. tikiti [ma-].
Melt, v. yeyusha, (neut.) yeyuka; (be absorbed, fade) nyewuwa, fisia; (move to pity) tia huruma; (smooth) lainisha, (neut.) lainika.
Member, n. (of body) sehemu, kiumango, mkono, mgwu; (of a whole) sehemu, kipande, mussu; (of a company, society, &c.) mtu, mwana, mshiriki. Member of Parliament, M.P., [mtu wa barasa kuu la Waingeresa].
Membership, n. hali ya kuwa Member, usharika, kuwa mtu wa chama.
Membrane, n. ngosi ya kutanda [kama usfupa kidogo], utandu.
Memento, n. ukumbusho, kumbukumbu.
Memoir, n. [kitabu kidogo chenyi habari ya maisha ya mtu marehemu ao ya kasi ya waalimu]; tarihi, habari.
Memorable, a. -kuba, -a sifa, -a kukumbukwa, mashuhuri.
Memorandum, n. hati, taariju, ukumbusho, cheti.
Memorial, n. kumbukumbu, ukumbusho; (written) hati yenyi mala-lamiko, maombi, haja.
Memorialist, n. mtoa Memorial (written).
Memorialise, v. toa Memorial.
Memory, n. ufahamu, ukumbuko, kumbukumbu, akili, ufahamisifu; (past events) mambo yaliyokwisha kuwa, yaliyopita. Repeat from memory, sema kwa akili [kwa moyo], kariri. Keep in memory, tia moyoni, kumbuka. Not in the memory of man, tangu samani sana, si siku setu. Within living memory, siku hini, siku setu.
Men, pl. ya Man.
Menaee, v. ogofya, kamia, tia hofu, tisha, taka kujia, taka kwumisa.
— n. ogofya [ma-], tisho [ma-] makamio.
Menagerie, n. [tamasha, ndio jamii ya nyama sa mwitu satembeswa katika vitundu mahali mahali].
Mend, v. tengemsa, sanya; (get better) pona, pata hajambo; (in character) tulia, ongoka.

Mendacious, a. -wongo, -janja.

Mendacity, n. ujanja, uwongo, udanganyifu.

Mendicant, n. maskini, fakiri, mwombaji.

Mendicity, n. hali ya Mendicant.

Menial, n. mtumishi.

— a. -a mtumishi, -nyonge, -baya.

Menstruate, v. -wa na hethi, ingia mwesini, ingia damuni.

Menstruation, Menses, n. hethi, mwesi, damu.

Mensuration, n. mpimo, maarifa ya kupima.

Mental, a. -akili, -a moyoni.

Mention, n. kumbukumbu, kutaja, kumena, habari, taarifu.

— v. taja, nena, senea. Not to mention, icha ya, sembuse.

Mentor, n. mshauri, mwongosi.

Mephitic, a. -a woundu, -a kunuka.

Mercantile, a. -a biashara, -a nambo ya biashara, -a kufanya biashara.

Mercenary, a. -a mshahara, -a kufata fayida, -a tamaa, -a biashara. For mercenary ends, kwa kutafuta fayida.

— n. [asikari mgini wa mshahara].

Mercer, n. mwusa nguo [za hariri, za pambu, sa manyoya, &c.].

Merohandise, n. bihaha, biashara, mali.

Merchant, n. mfanyi biashara [wa-], tajiri [ma-].

Merchantman, n. merikebu ya kasi [ya bithaa], hamali.

Merciful, a. -a rehema, -a huruma, -pole, -ema.

Merciless, a. -kali, -korofi, pasipo rehema, bilia huruma.

Mercurial, a. -tukutu, -cheshi, -geusi, hafifu.

Merouy, n. sedakk; (planet) [sayari moja karibu na jua].

Mercy, n. rehema, huruma, upole, wema; (pardon) masamaha, kuchita. Beg for mercy, lalama, lalamika. Mercy! mercy! bassi!

bassi! Be at the mercy of, tiiskwa na, -wa chini ya. Sisters of Mercy, [waasnake wata'wa wa chama takatifu].

Mercy-seat, n. [kisetiri cha sandaku takatifu ya Wayahudi, mahali aketipo Muungu Mwanamusi].

Mere, a. -tupu, tu, halisi.

— n. siwa la maji.

Merely, adv. tu.

Meretricious, a. -a ubembe, -a kujifahirika, -a umalidadi, -a kutamanisha, -a kudanganya.

Merged, v. choryya, samisha, tosa; (neut.) nyewa, geuka.

Meridian, n. (noon) atikhuuri, jua kitwani; (highest point, best state) upeo, kipeo, usitawi; [mstari wa toka kaskasini hatata kusini]. First Meridian, Meridian of Greenwich, [mstari wa kaskasini na kusini upitao penyi Greenwich karibu na London].

Mero, n. [nguo ya suf]; merino, flanel.

Merit, n. ustawili, tabia nswiri, sifa njema, usuri, ajara; (good service) fathili, matendo mema, kasi njema.

— v. stahili, stahiki. He merits it, ni haki yake, yamstahili.

Meritorious, a. -a kustahili, -a sifa njema.

Merman, Mermaid, n. kisuka [cha bahari, nusu mti nusu samaki, iliyowumika na watu wa samani].

Merriment, n. furaha, machoko, ukunjifu.

Merry, a. -cheshehaji, -a furaha.

Merry-thought, n. [mfupa wa kuku, ubambo (?)].

Mesh, n. jicho [macho] la wawu, wawu.

Mesmeric, a. -a Mesmerism.

Mesmerism, n. [kumia mtu kama usingisi wa kufanya vyovyote asi-jue afanjaye].

Mesmerise, v. janya Mesmerism.

Mess, n. takataka; (complication, difficulty) matata, utitia, fujo, ki-fujo; (meal) chakula, mio, posho; (meal in common) [jamii ya watu wanaokula pamoja], chakula
cha bia, kikoa. Here's a pretty mess, matata hayo barabara.
Mess, v. -la bia, -la kikoa; (make a mess of) chafua, boruga.
Message, n. maneno, habari, taa-rifu, agiso; (written) waraka, barua, cheti.
Messenger, n. mjumbe [wa-], tume.
Messiah, n. Masiya, Masika, Kristu.
Messianic, a. -a Masiya, -enyi habari ya Masiya.
Messmate, n. mwensi [wa-] wa kula pamoja, mwensi wa bia [kikoa].
Met, p. t. na pf. t. ya Meet.
Metal, n. madini.
Metalllic, a. -a madini, kama madini.
Metalliferous, a. (rocks, &c.) -enyi madini ndani yake.
Metallurgy, n. [kasi na maarifa ya kusanya madini ndani.]
Metamorphic, a. (rocks, &c.) [-lioge- uswa asili yao kwa moto na kushi ndiliwa].
Metamorphose, v. geusa, badili.
Metamorphosis, n. ubadili, kugewa.
Metaphor, n. mfano wa maneno, methali.
Metaphorical, a. -enyi Metaphor, -enyi fumbo, -a mfano.
Metaphysical, a. -a Metaphysics.
Metaphysician, n. mwalimu wa Metaphysics.
Metaphysics, n. [elimu ya asili ya vitu vyote, vitilizo kalsi, si kwa kwemekoa, elimu ya chimbu ko na asili ya elimu sote].
Mete, v. pima, hesabu.
Metempsychosis, n. [kuhamo roho mwili kwa mwili, mwili ukifia roho kushamia mwingine].
Meteor, n. [nyota ya ghadafa yenyi mwendo], kimwondo [vi-].
Meteoria, a. -a Meteor.
Meteorolite, n. jiwe litoko Meteor.
Meteorology, n. [maarifa ya kwa na anga na manbo yake].
Meter, n. [chombo cha kupimia].
Methinks, v. nathani.
Method, n. (system, order) utaratibu, madaraka, kawaida, desturi; (way, plan) shauri, njia. He acts by method, atienda kwa akili, afuata shauri.
Methodio, a. -enyi Method.
Methodism, n. mathekelu za Methodist.
Methodist, n. [mfuasi wa John Wesley Mwingeresu].
Methodistical, a. -a Methodist, kama Methodist.
Methodise, v. shika Method, fuala shauri, tengenese kwa akili.
Methought, v. nalithani.
Metre, n. [kawaida kiningifu ya sauti sa maneno katika masaihiri na nyimbo; ginsi ya uimbo, ao utensi; (as a measure) kipimo cha kifranwa, kama wari moja (inches 39)].
Metrio, Metrical, a. -a Metre.
Metronome, n. [kipande cha kusawasisha sauti katika kuimba ao kupiga ngoma, kinanda, &c.].
Metropolis, n. [mji mkuu wa inchi].
Metropolitan, a. -a Metropolis; askofu wa Metropolis [mwenyi keshima kuli kungine].
Mettle, n. (disposition) moyo, tabia; (energy, spirit) wepesi, bidii, moyo mkuu. Put on his mettle, amsha, tia bidii, kasirisha, chomesh.
Mew, v. (fasten up) funga, funga ndani; (of sound) lia [kama paka].
Mews, n. masisi ya frasi, banda.
Miaama, n. hewa mbaya [ya kulilia ugonja].
Mica, n. [jiwe la kumeta], mavi ya nyota.
Mice, pl. ya Mouse.
Michaelmas, n. [siku bata ya Mikael, malaiika mkuu (Sept. 29)].
Mirocosm, n. [ulimwengu mdogo, mfano wa ulimwengu, mtu].
Micrometer, n. [durabini ya kupimia vidogo].
Microscope, n. [durabini ya kutamia vidogo].
Microscope, a. -a Microscope; -dogo mno.
Micturition, n. kusojos.
Mid, a. -a kati. Midday, athkhuru, jua kitwani, saa a sita ya mchana.

Middle, n. na a. kati, -a kati, wastani; (of body) mwili wa kati, tumbo. Middle finger, kidole cha kati [cha chokaa]. Middle ages, [wakati wa A.D. 450–A.D. 1450].

Middle-aged, a. [-enyi umri wa kati ya mka 30–50], -simu.

Middleman, n. mjumbe [-wa-], wakili [ma-], mchurusi [wa-], dalali.

Middlemost, a. -a kati kabisa, -a katinakati.

Middling, a. -a kati: -a kati, kadiri, wastani.

Midge, n. usubi, mbu ndogo.

Midland, a. -a kati ya inchi, -a harra, -a inchi sa juu [sa nyuma].

Midnight, n. usiku wa manane, kati ya usiku, saa a sita ya usiku.

Midrif, n. pasia [la tumboni].

Midshipman, n. [akida mwana-funsi katika manowari, afsa mdogo].

Midst, n. In the midst, kati, beina.

Midsummer, n. musimu, siku sa juu kali.

Midwife, n. msalisha [wa-], mkunga [wa-].

Midwifery, n. usalishi, ukunga.

Mien, n. sura, umbo, uso.

Might, n. uwezo, nguvu, enzi; (energy) nguvu, bidii.

— p. t. ya May. Mightiness, n. uwezo, ukuu, nguvu.

Mighty, a. -enyi Might. Mignonette, n. [ua dogo la kunukia sana].

Migrate, v. hama, enda mahali pangine.

Migration, n. kuhama.

Migratory, a. [-a kuhama na kurudi killa mwaka, -a kuhama mahali mahali, -a kupotea].

Milch, a. -enyi kutoa masiwa, -a kukama.

Mild, a. -pole, laini, -tamu, thatfu, kidogo. A mild attack of fever, homa kidogo. A mild medicine, dawa si kati.

Mildew, n. kawa.

Mildness, n. upole, wainini.

Mille, n. [maili, nwendo wa robo saa, wari 1760, kama hatua elfu mbili].

Milestone, n. [majiwe kando la njia, ya kuonya urefu wake].

Militant, a. -a kupigana, -a vitani, -a katoka vita. Church militant, [Wamashiya waliopo hapo dumi- anini ndio vitani, hawajapata raha ndio peponi (church triumphant)].

Military, a. -a asikari, -a vita, -a kupigana.

Militate, v. fanya vita; (differ) wa mbali, wa upande mwingine, wa si sawa, si patana.

Militia, n. [jamii ya asikari wenye kuku kwa, na kusilinda inchi yao].

Milk, n. masiwa; (curdled) masiwa mabivu. Buttermilk, misho. Condensed milk, masiwa ya kopo.

— v. kama; (get profit from) fayidia, teka.

Milkman, n. mkamishi [wa-]. Be a milkman, kamisha ng'ombe.

Milksoop, n. mjinga, hatifu, mzungu, baryathuli.

Milky, a. kama masiwa. Milky way, [nyota ste ndogo nyangi sana pamoja, kama wingu jeupe kati ya mbingu usiku].

Mill, n. kinu [vi-], banda la vinu; (= Manufactory). Flour mill, kinu cha kusagia ng'ano. Sugar mill, kinu cha kupenzi mwa. Steam mill, kinu cha moshki. Oil mill, kinu cha kushindikia, shindi- kiso.

Millennium, n. muda wa miaka elfu; [siku sa raha, Isa Masiya ataka- -pomiliki katika dunia].

Miller, n. msimamisi wa Mill.

Millet, n. mlima. Millet stalks, bua [ma-].

Milliner, n. mshona nguo [sa wa- anake].

Million, n. elfu marra elfu, lakki kumi, 1,000,000.

Millionaire, n. mwenyi mali nyangi mno, lajiri mwendo.
Millipede

Millrace, n. [mkondo wa maji uendeshao kasi ya Mil].

Millstone, n. jiwe la kusagia.

Millwright, n. fundi wa kutengenesa Mill.

Milt, n. [mbegu ya samaki].

Mime, n. [mcheso kama unyago, nchezi].

Mimio, v. iga, thihaki.

---, Mimetic, a. -a kuiga.

Mimioy, n. mwigo, thihaka.

Minaret, n. mnara [mi-, wa moskiti].

Mince, v. kata vipande vidogo; (of speech) toa kidogo kidogo, nena kitembe [si wasi]; (of gait) kwenda kwa hatua ndogo, piga madaha.

---, (mine-meat) [nyama iliyo- katwa vidogovido].

Mind, n. moyo, akili, nia, roho.

Bear (keep) in mind, kumbuka.

Have a mind, Have a great mind, taka, nia, lekea. Make up one's mind, asimu, kusudia, jifunga, kasa shauri. Call to mind, faahamu, kumbuka. Bring to mind, Put in mind, kumbusha, faahamisha.

It is to my mind, inanipendesa.

---, v. (observe, watch) angalia, kumbuka, tunza; (attend to) shika, jita katika, angalia; (obey) sikia, tii; (take to heart) weka moyoni, onea uchungu [kusun].

Never mind, haithuru, mamoja, kunratha. Mind you do it, usikose kufanya; (in letters) alla alla. Mind! Mind yourself! jikathari! I do not mind, mamoja kwangu.

Mindful, a. -angalifu, -faahamifu.

Mine, a. -angu, -angu mimi.

---, (pit) shimo, chimbo [ma-, la kufukulia mawe, madini, makaa, &c.; (explosive) shimo la kupenyesa baruti chini ya kiti, kusudi kuvunja; (submarine) pita la baruti baharini chini, la kuvunja merikebu sikipta]; (great store) akiba kubwa, wings.

---, v. fanya Mine, fukua chini.

Miner, n. [kibarua atendaye kasi katika Mine], mchimbaji [wa-].

Mineral, n. jiwe, mawe; [kitu kisicho mmea wa lai mnyama].

---, a. -a mawe, [-a vitu vitokavyo katika mawe].

Mineralog, n. elimu ya Minerals [ya mawe mojamoja].

Mingle, v. changanya, unga, unangaisha, tia pamoja; (neut. changanyaika, kutanika.

Mingling, n. mchanganyo, mkutano.

Minute, n. sanamu ndogo ya rangi, taswira ndogo, mfano mdogo. In minute, sawa sawa lakini -dogo, kwa vidogo.

Minim, n. [kipimo kidogo cha dawa, tone moja; (in music) kipimo kidogo cha sauti].

Minimise, v. pungusia sifa, rahisisha, twesa, ona si kitu, tharau.

Minimum, n. na a. -a mviisha [kwa kuwa -dogo], -dogo sana, kadiria ndogo, -a kuvisha.

Mining, n. [kasi ya kufanyiza Mine ao ya ndani yake].

Minion, n. kipensi; (flatterer) msifu, mjipendekesa vibaya.

Minister, n. (of state) wasiri [ma-], baross [ma-], nyumbe wa serkali, mtu mbuka wa serkali; (of religion) padre [ma-], kasisi [ma-]; (preacher) hatsibu [ma-]; (of a mosque) mwalimu [wa-], imamu; (servant) mtumishi [wa-], mjumbe, mhudumu, mngoje.

---, v. ngojea, tumikia, -wa -tumi- shi; (supply) too, letea.

Ministerial, a. -a Minister; (helping) -a kufaa, -a kusayidia.

Ministration, n. utumishi, msadaa.

Ministry, n. [kasi ya Minister; jamii ya mawasiri wa mfsalme, serkali; jamii ya mafadre wa kanisa, kasi ya mafadre, Uhusidumu Mtakatifu wa kanisa, wangoje wa dini; (service, means) matumishi, njia, ungoje, huduma.

Minnow, n. [samaki mdogo wa mite].

Minor, a. (lesser) -dogo, hafifu, -a chini.

---, n. [asiyepata umri wa mika asharini na mmoja], mtoto.
Minority, n. hali ya Minor; (smaller number) wachache, waliyo wachache. In a minority, -chache, -enyi waifuasi wachache.

Minster, n. kanisa kubwa.

Minstrel, n. mwimbaji, mtunga mashairi, mpinge kinudi [seze, ngoma, &c.].

Minstrelsy, n. kasi ya Minstrel, nyimbo, mashairi.

Mint, n. [nyumba ya kufanyisa fetha, kupiga chaapa sarafu]; (abundance) wingi, neema; (plant) nana.

Minuet, n. [ngoma moja ya kisungu samani].

Minus, prep. (without) kassa, kdsoro, pasipo. Minus sign, [alama ya kutoa ao kuondoa, ndio hii — ].

Minute, a. dogo sana, embamba sana, dogo-dogo; (exact) halisi, barabara; (trifling) haffu; (exacting, precise) -a kuikana usakhi [uhalisi, usawa, utaratibu, &c.].

— n. [sehmuya settini ya saa moja] daki; (short time) kilambo, kipindi, muda mdogo; (note) ukuumbusho wa mambo, tarihi, taarifu, cheti. Minute-gun, [msinga ukipigwa kimokomoja wa kuashiria msiba na kuikana shime]. Minute-hand, [mkono mrefu wa saa]. In a minute, karibu, sasa hivi, marra. Wait a minute, ngoja kidogo, bado kwansa.

Minutiae, n. mambo madogo.

Mix, n. [mitoto wa kike asiye na adabo], mjwvi, mtukulu [mwanamke].

Miracle, n. [jambo geni lisilo na kifani, wala kwa kawaida ya viunhe vyote, lisilo la ulimwengu huu], mwujisa [mi-], ajabu [ma-].

Miraculous, a. -a Miracle, ajabu sana.

Mirage, n. [madanganyo ya macho, viti vitionekana ginsi vissiyo].

Mire, n. tope, matope, takataka.

Mirror, n. kioo [cha kujitamasia uso].

Mirth, n. macheo, furaha, micheso.

Mirthful, a. -a macheo, &c.

Miry, a. -a matope mengi.

Misadventure, n. msiba [mi-], jambo baya, hasara, shari. By misadventure, kwa bahati [mbaya], kwa nasibu.

Misanthrope, n. [mwenyikuchukia waanadamu wensiwe, mkaa pwewe].

Misanthropic, a. -a Misanthrope.

Misanthropy, n. hali ya Misanthrope.

Misapplication, n. kutumia vibaya, &c.

Misapply, v. tumia vibaya, kosea, poetea, tupa.

Misapprehend, v. kosa kufahamu vema, kosea maana.

Misapprehension, n. kukosea maana, &c.

Misappropriate, v. twaa si kwa haki, tumia vibaya, iba.

Misappropriation, n. kutwaa isivyo haki, &c.

Misbecome, v. si faa [stahili, &c.].

Misbehave, v. kosa adabu, kosa.

Misbehaviour, n. matendo mabaya, makosa, vibaya.

Miscalculate, v. hesabu vibaya, kosea hesabu, si angalia vema.

Miscalculation, n. kuhesabu vibaya, &c.

Miscall, n. taja vibaya, kosea jina.

Miscarry, n. kuharibu mimba; (failure) kosa, ukosefu, msiba.

Miscarry, v. tokea vibaya, haribika, koseka, kosa kupata, si fika; (of birth) haribu mimba. The letter miscarried, barua haikuwfika.

Miscellaneous, a. -o-ote, -a vyoyote, -a mambo mengi; (inferior) -a ovyo, -a vivi hivi, -a takataka. Make a miscellaneous heap or collection of, panganya.

Miscellany, n. kitabu cha mambo mengi, machanganyiko, takataka.

Mischance, n. msiba, ndege mbaya.

Mischief, n. mathara, uharabu, utundu; (loss) hasara, shari.

Mischievous, a. -harabu, -tundu, -potitu, -baya, tiiri.

Misconceive, v. kosa kufahamu vema.
MISCONCEPTION 243  MISSIVE

Misconception, n. kosa [la akili], kutosahamu vema.
Misconduct, n. kutenda mbaya, makosa, ubaya.
— v. tengenesa [simamia] vibaya.
Misconduct oneself, tenda mbaya.
Misconstruction, n. kukosea maana.
Misconstrue, v. kosa kuelewa vema, kosea maana.
Miscreant, n. mtu mbaya kabisa, ba.
Misdace, v. kosea tarihi.
Mised, n. tenda baya [ma-], kosa [ma-].
Misdemeanour, n. kosa [ma-].
Misdirect, v. potesa shauri, ongosa [peleka] vibaya, sulisha, susua.
Misdirection, n. shauri baya, kuariata vibaya, masulio.
Miser, n. bakhili, mtu wa choyo, [aweke kuli ali asitumise].
Miserable, a. masikini, -enyi husuni; (in bad condition) -enyi halibaya, -nyonge, hafsifu.
Miserly, a. -a Miser.
Misery, n. shidda, mashaka, taabu, umasikini, kusikini kuu, halibaya sana.
Misfit, n. [vasti iliilikoseka cheo, lisiolofanyika sawa, lisiolofaa].
Misfortune, n. msiba [mi-], taabu; (loss) hasara, shari.
Misinging, n. mashaka, waswasi, tashwishi, kusita.
Misgovern, v. tawala vibaya.
Misgovernbound, n. kutawala vibaya.
Misguided, a. -kosefu wa njia [wa shauri, wa maana].
Mishap, n. = Misfortune.
Misinformed, v. arifu vibaya, simulia uwongo. I was misinformed, sikuambitwa vema.
Mismanage, v. ongosa vibaya, karibu madaraka ao taratibu, chafua.

Mispower, n. jina lisilofaa [kosefu, baya].
Misinglist, n. [mwenyi kuchukia waana tike no bie].
Mislage, v. = Mislay.
Mispire, n. kosa [la kupiga chapa kitabumi].
Misperonounce, v. kosa tam’ko [sauti ya neno], si tam’ka vema.
Misperonunciation, n. kutam’ka vibaya.
Misperonotation, n. ukosefu wa Quotation (Tas. Misquote).
Misperp, v. [kosa kutumia halisi ushahiidi wa, geusa maneno ya].
Misperrepresent, v. kosa kueleza vema, geusa habari ya, singisia.
Misperpresentation, n. maarifa [habari] ya uwongo, masingisio.
Miserule, n. = Mispovernment; (disorder) uthia, fitina.
Miss, n. [jina la kumneena na kumambi kijana mwanamke asiyelewaa], bibi; (failure to hit) kosa la shobaha, kukosa kupata, kuepe.
— v. kosa shobaha, kosa kupiga [kupata], epea; (pass over) ruka, pitia; (feel loss of) jutilia, onea majuto, kumbuka kwa uchungu, sikitiika, ilisi; (want) taka, hitaji.
Missal, n. [kitabu cha sala sa Usha-

R 2

rika Mtakatifu].
Missahapen, a. -enyi makombo, -li-

umbuka.
Missile, n. [kitu cha kutupa kama mshale, mkuki, maswe, &c.].
Missing, a. -siopo. It is missing, [inayotaka] haiiko.
Mission, n. [kutumia (kutumwa) kwa kazi fulani] yujubme, utume, upelekwa; (errand) kazi, maagiso; [jamii ya Missionaries].
Missionary, n. [mtu mwenyi kazi ya kuienze anjili kwa wao wao au wadzingalagia vema], mpelekwa [wa-], mjumbe [wa-].
Missis, n. [neno la kumneena mwan-

namke aliwekewa, pamoja na jina lake, huandikwa Mrs. (fulani)], bibi.
Missive, n. waraka, barua, tarafu.
Misspell, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Misspelt) [kosa kwendelea vema harufu].


Misstate, v. kosa kunena [kuweleza] vema.

Misstatement, n. maarifa ya uwongo, habari sa uwongo, si kweli.

Mist, n. ukungu, umande.

Mistake, n. kosa [ma-], si kusudi, kosa tu.

—— v. (p. t. Mistook, pf. t. Mistaken) kosa, thania uwongo [kwa kukosea kweli], ona ndizvo lakini kweli sivyo, si fahamu vema. I mistook him for a thief, nalinimhania yu mwizi kumbe sivyo. I mistook your meaning, sikufaham vema maneno yako.

Mister, n. [jina la kumena mtz kwa heshima pamoja na jina lake huandikwa Mr. (fullani)], bwana.

Mistranslate, v. fasiri vibaya, kosea maana.

Mistress, n. (of house) bibi, mwana, mwennyi; (of heart) mchumba; (concubine) kinyumba, suria [ma-], hawaa; (ruler) mkuu, mitawala.

Mistrust, n. kutoamini, kutotegemwa, kuwea mashaka, kuthania mabayu, shuku.

—— v. -wa na Mistrust.

Mistrustful, a. -enyi Mistrust, -shuku.

Misty, a. -a ukungu, -a umande; (obscure) si wasi, si thahiri.

Misunderstand, v. kosa kufahamu, kosa kuelewa maana.

Misunderstanding, n. kukosea maana, kutokikia vema, kosa.

Misuse, v. tumia vibaya [si kama ipasayyo].

—— n. matumizi mabayu.

Mite, n. [kidudu kidogo sana]; (coin) robo pesa.

Mitigate, v. pungusa, tuliza, yamaisiha.

Mitigation, v. kipunguo, kupunguza, &c. (Tas. Mitigate).

Mitre, n. kofia ya kiasofu.

Mix, v. changanya, (neut.) changa-

nyika, changamana na; (stir) boruga.

Mixture, n. mchanganyo, mchanga-
nyiko; (medical) dawa [ya kuyi-
nywa].

Missen-mast, n. mlingote wa kalmi [wa nyuma].

Mnemonios, n. [elimu ya kujifaham-
isha upesi mambo, tarihi, &c.].

Moan, v. ugwa, lia.

—— n. kilo [vi-].

Most, n. [shimo refu lenyi maji nje ya doma], handaki yenzi maji, mto.

Mob, n. watu, watu wengi, watu wenyi makelele, ghasiya ya watu, makutano mabaya.

—— v. fanyiza jeuri.

Mobile, a. -epesi kugeuka [kujonga huko na huko], -enyi mvendo.

Mobility, n. wepesi wa kugeuka, mvendo.

Mobilise, v. kusanya [asikari ao ba-
haria, tayari kwenda vitani].

Mock, v. iga, thihaki, cheka; (triumph over) simanga.

—— a. -a kuiga, -a msaha.

Mockery, n. mwigo, thihaki, usim-
anga.

Mode, n. ginsi, namna, njia, desturi, kawaida, kanuni.

Model, n. mfano, kifani, kielefo, cheleso; (perfect example) kipea, kitu kikamiliti, kitu kisuri sana, namna ya usuri.

—— v. [fanyiza ao tengenesa kwa kufusasa namna ao kwa kuiga mwingine], fanya mfano.

Moderate, v. suia, tuliza, sinamia, pungusa, tia kiasi, simua.

—— a. -pole, -a kiasi, -a kadiri, wastani.

Moderation, n. kiasi, kadiri, utara-
tibu, upole.

Modern, a. -a siku hisi, -a kisasa, -a samani setu, -pya, -geni.

Modernism, n. [namna ya sasa, kipya si kikale], kisuhi, kisasa.

Modernise, v. fanyiza kwa desturi sa siku hisi, geusa viuya.

Modest, a. -enyi haya, -enyi adabu, -enyi kiasi, -doga.
MODESTY

Modesty, n. haya, adabu.
Modicum, n. kidogo, nusu.
Modification, n. ugeusi [ma-], ubadii [ma-], matengeneso.
Modify, v. geswa, badilisha, tungeswa, vuta.
Modulate, v. geswa sauti.
Modulation, n. ugeusi wa sauti.
Modulator, n. kanuni ya kugeusia sauti.
Mohair, n. [manyoya ya mbusi massa sana].
Mohammedan, a. -ismu, -a kiislamu.
Mohammedanism, n. dini ya Waislamu, Islamu.
Moiley, n. nusu, kidogo.
Moist, a. -a maji, chepechepe, -a kubowa, -enyi rutiuba. A moist atmosphere, umande mwingi.
Moisten, v. tia maji kidogo, kowsha, rutiubisha.
Moisture, n. maji, rutiuba.
Molar, a. [jino la nyuma, la kuturaunia chakula], chogo [ma-].
Molasses, n. [machujo ya asali].
Mole, n. (spot) kiwaa [cheusi]; (animal) nyama mdogo wa kusukua chini; (breakwater) bona la mawe majini la kuzuia mawini.
Molecular, a. -a Molecule.
Molecule, n. kipande kidogo mno, chembe.
Molest, v. sumbua, uthi, chokosa.
Molestation, n. usumbuo [ma-], uthia.
Mollify, v. tulisa, pungua, rithisha, bembelea.
Mollusc, n.pl. Mollusca (univalve) konokono [ma-]; (bivalve) konbe [ma-].
Molten, a. -a kuyeyusha, -lioyeyuka.
Mombasa, n. Mvita, Mombasa.
Moment, n. dakika, kitambu kidogo, kope la juu na chini; (velocity) mwendo, nguvu ya kwenda; (importance) maana, ukuu, thamani.
Momentary, a. -a mara moja.
Momentous, a. -a maana sana; -kubwa, -kuu, -enyi habari kubwa.
Momentum, n. nguvu ya kwenda; mwendo.
Monad, n. kama Molecule.
Monarch, n. mfalme [wa-], sultani [ma-], munsib [wa-].
Monarchial, a. -a mfalme, -a kutawala mtu mmoja.
Monarchy, n. utawala wa mtu mmoja, ufalme. Limited monarchy, [kutawala mfalme kwa shauri la wakubwa, ao la watu wake].
Monastery, n. nyumba ya Monks.
Monastic, a. -a Monks.
Monasticism, a. maisha na desturi sa Monks.
Monday, n. juma a tatu.
Monetary, a. -a mambo ya fetha.
Money, n. fetha, pesa, sarafu; (wealth) utajiri, mali.
Money-broker, Money-changer, n. mbadili fetha, mvunja fetha.
Moneyed, a.-enyi mali, -tajiri.
Money-lender, n. nla riba, mtoa riba.
Money-lending, n. kula riba, kutoa riba.
Mongrel, a. [mnyama] wa mbegu mbili, -baya, -liooharibika.
Monition, n. onyo [ma-], shauri [ma-].
Monitor, n. mshauri; (in schools) msimamisi.
Monitorial, a.-a Monitor.
Monk, n. [mtu ajitengaye na mambo ya dunia apate kusiidi kujifunga kwa mambo ya dini, akikaa nyumbani (Monastery) pamoja na wangine chini ya mkw (Abbott)], mta'wa [wa-], sufis.
Monkery, n. [hali ao desturi ya Monks].
Monkey, n. (kinds of) kima, mbega, tumbili; (large) nyani [ma-].
Monkish, a.-a Monk.
Monogamy, n. [hali ao desturi ya kuwa na mke mmoja tu].
Monogram, n. [chapa lenyi harufu zimechanguya pamoja].
Monograph, n. [kitabu chenyi habari cha kitu kimoyo tu].
Monolith, n. [nguso ya jiwe moja].
Monologue, n. [maneno ya mtu mnoja akisema peke yake].
Monomania, n. [kupotewa akili juu yaneno moja tu, wasimo wa nusu].
Monopolise, v. miliki -ote, jipatia -ote, jitumilia -ote [pasiposhariki wmingine].
Monopoly, n. (in general) kumiliki -ote, jipatia -ote, jitumilia -ote; (commercial) [ruhusa ao nguvu ya haki ya kuusa na kununua bithaa fullani ao kufanya uchumi fullani, pasipo kusharikisha wa-ngine], peke yake [yao, &c.] kusafidha, kusaidha ya mtu peke yake.
Get a monopoly of ivory, kumba biashara yote ya pembe.
Monosyllabic, a. -a Monosyllable.
Monosyllable, n. [neno la sauti (vowel) moja].

Moral

Monthly, n. [kitabu cha kupigwa chapa killa mwezi], gazetiya mwezi.
Monument, n. kaburi; (memorial) [nguso, mnara, &c., kwa ukumbusho], ukumbusho, kumbukumbu.
Monumental, a. juu ya Monument-

Mood, n. namna, ginsi; (temper) moyo, nia, tabia.
Moody, a. -enyi moyo msito [wa husuni, wa uchungu, wa chuki], -epesi kuona hasira, -a kukata tama.
Moon, n. mwezi [mi-]. Full moon, mwezi mkubwa [mduara, mpewu].
New moon, mwezi mwandama.
Young moon, mwezi mkhanga.
Moonbeam, n. kianga cha mwezi.
Moon-blindness, n. kiwi.
Moonlight, Moonshine, n. mba-
mwezi, balanwesi.
Moonstruck, a. -enyi wasimu.
Moon, v. funganisha, tia nanga.
—, Moorland, n. nyika [ma-], jangwa [ma-], wangwa.
Mooring, n. kuitia nanga, kufunga, kufunganisha; (place) makali pa kutiananga, &c.,ibandari; (anchor) nanga; (cable) amari, kamba.
Moose, n. [kama paa mkubwa sana wa Amerika].
Moot, v. [tolia watu neno la kubi-shantwa], bishania, gombania, fanyia maneno.
Mop, n. ufagio [fagio] mrefu.
— v. sugua [futa] kwa Mop.
Mope, v. shika unyamavu, jitenga, kaa pekee, -wa na moyo msiyo.
Mopy, Mopish, Moping, -a -jitenga, pasipo moyo, -nyamavu, -sito wa moyo, -kaa pekee.
Moraine, n. [fungu la mawe pato-
keapo Glacier].
Moral, a. -enyi adili, -ema, -suri; (pure, chaste) safi, -takatifu; (having moral sense, freewill)
-enyi ithiari, -enyi akili [ya ku-chagua mema na mabaya]; (teaching morality) -enyi mafundisho masuri, -a kuongoa. Make a
Morganatic marriage, n. [kuoa mke asiye sawa cheo wala mwenyikurihi mai sa mumwe].

Morman, n. [nfsusi wa 'Joseph Smith' na kibuku chake].

Morn, Morning, n. asubuhi, ussu-buh, subuh; (early) alfajiri, mapambasiko, kucha, macho ya juu.

Morocco, n. (country) Magaribi; (leather) ngosi [ya mbusi] bora sana.

Morose, a. -kali, -gumu, -a roho mbaya.

Moroseness, n. kuwa Morose.

Morphia, n. dava ya afyuni.

Morris-dance, n. ngoma ya vinyago.

Morrow, n. kesho, asubuhi.

Morse, n. kidogo, kikombo, kipande.

Mortal, a. (causing death) -a kufisha; -(a mafti; (liable to death) -enyi kufa, a kibinadamu. Mortal conflict, pigano la kufa ao kupona. A mortal foe, adui hatta mwiiko. —n. mwanaadamu, binadamu.

Mortality, n. (death) mafti, nfu, kifo, kufa wengi; (mortal state), utu, kali [maisha] ya binadamu. There was great mortality, wengi waliokufa, mafti mengi, haribu Kubwa.

Mortar, n. (for building) chokaa; (for pounding) kunu [vi-]; (gun) kombora.

Mortgage, n. rahani, amana; (document) hati ya kuweka rahani, wasili.

Mortification, n. kwosa; (vexation, &c.) uchungu, haya, husuni; (restraint) tisha, &c. (Ias. Mortify).

Mortify, v. osa; (vex, shame) tia uchungu [haya, husuni, aibu, ghairi]; (restrain, subdue) tisha, katiza, suia, fungisha. Mortify oneself, jirudi, jitesa, jitisha.

Mortifying, a. -a kutia uchungu,-a husuni,-a aibu,-a ghairi.

Mortise, n. [tundu la kutia Tenon (ulimi wa ubun)]. —v. unga kuwa Mortise.

Mortuary, n. [chumba cha kuweka mayiti za wafu].
Mosaic, n. [sanamu ya rangi iliyo-
fanyiswa kwa vijewe vyenyi rangi 
mbalimbali].

Moslem, n. na a. MwIslamu, -isla-
mu, -a Islamu.

Mosque, n. miskiti, moskiti, mesjid.

Mosquito, n. mbug, imbu. Mosquito 
curtain, chandala [cha kitanda].

Moss, n. [majani madogo madogo na 
laini penyi maji].

Moss-trooper, n. haramia.

Mossy, a. -enyi Moss.

Most, a. -ingi kupita yote, -ingi sana, 
-ingi. For the most part, kama

Mostly, adv. sana, kupita yote, kuliko 
yote.

Mostly, adv. marra nyingi, desturi, 
kuwingi, -ingi.

Mote, n. kitu kidogo sana, uvumbi, 
kitakalaka.

Moth, n. nondo.

Mother, n. mama, msazi [wa-]; 
(term of respectful reference)
mwana. Mother-country, inchi ya 
kusaliwa, kwao [kwetu, kwenu].

Mother-tongue, lugha ya kwao.

Mother-in-law, mkwe [wa-]. Step-
mother, mama wa kambo.

Motherhood, n. [hali ya] kuwa ma-
ma, kwu na watoto.

Motherless, n. pasipo mama, hana 
mama.

Motherly, a. kama mama, -pole, 
-ema.

Mother-of-pearl, n. [ubamba wa 
kome la isiku].

Motion, n. mwendo, kwenda, nguvu 
 ya kwenda; (mental) nia, waso 
 [ma-], tamaa; (proposal) shauri, 
onyo [ma-], haja; (in medicine) 
manyesi.

v. ashiria, pungia mkono, onya 
kwu mkono.

Motive, n. (purpose) nia, kusudi, 
shauri; (reason) hoja, sababu, 
mwanso; (object) mwisho, maa-
na.

Motivey, Mottled, a. -arangi nyingi 
mbalimbali, madoadaa, maraka-
raka.

Motor, Motor Car, n. [gari tie-
ndalo kwa nguvu yake tu, haliko-
koteki].

Motto, n. [neno lenyi maana kudwa, 
maneno machache yenyi maonyo 
mengi], methali, funibola maneno.

Mould, n. ukungu, kawa; (for cast-
ing) kalibu; (earth) udongo; (pat-
tern) koileso, namma; (character) 
tabia, moyo, chopu.

v. (in clay, &c.) fanyiga, fanyi-
sa kwa udongo; (in metal) fanya 
kwa madini iliyooyuka, subu kwa 
kalibu; (form, give shape to) 
tengenesa, fanyisa kwa akili.

Moulder, v. osa, chaka, haribika na 
kutu [utandu].

Moulding, n. (in masonry) ushi [ny-]; 
(of wood) nakshi, mchoro [mi-].

Mouldy, a. -enyi ukungu, -a kawa, 
-a kuchakaka.

Moul, v. jigeua manyoa, pikutika 
manyoa.

Mound, n. (earth) kisigulu, kilima 
[vi-], chungu [ma-]; (stone) boma 
[ma-].

Mount, v. panda, kwea, inuka, fika 
juu, rekebu; (put in position, com-
plete) weka vema, tengenesa, ma-
lisa. Mount(a horse), panda frasi.

Mount guard, -wa mlinsi, fanya 
samu [asikari].

— n. milima, kilima; (horse)frasi; 
(card) karta.

Mountain, n. milima [mi-], jabali 
[ma-].

Mountaineer, n. mkaa milimani; 
mila wa milima.

Mountainous, a. -enyi milima mi-
ngi.

Mountebank, n. ayari, mjanja.

Mounted, a. (on back) juu ya 
nyama, juu ya frasi; (on card, &c.) 
juu ya karta juu ya ubau, &c.

Mounted troops, asikari wapanda 
frasi.

Mounting, n. kupamba, mapambio, 
usuri: (going up) kupanda, &c. 
(Tas. Mount, v.).

Mourn, v. lia, husunika, sikitika; 
(formal) kaa matanga, omboleza,
kaa msiba. Mourn with (join in mourning), hani.

Mournful, a. -a husuni, -sito.

Mourning, n. kulia, husuni; (formal) matanga, maomboleso, msiba; (dress) nguo za kusungulia. Be in mourning, kaa matanga. Go out of mourning, odoaa matanga.

Mouse, n. (pl. Mice) panya mdogo.

Moustache, n. muumo [mi-], ndevu za mdomo, sharabu.

Mouth, n. kinwa [vi-], kanwa [ma-]; (entrance) mlango, pa kuwinga, pa kutokea.

v. [sema kwa sauti kubwa mno; (chew) tafulanafuna].

Mouthful, n. (of liquid) funda; (solid) mego.

Mouthpiece, n. mdomo [mi-], tundu la kupulisia.

Movable, a. -enyi mwendo, -a kwen- da [kundeshwa, kuchukutika, kujongeka]; (varying) -a kubadili- ka, -a kuchesa.

Moveables, n. mali, visaa, mapambo [ya nyumba].

Move, v. endesa, endesa, sogesa, jongesa, tikisa, sukuma, sukumisa; badilisha mahali, hamisha, ondoa, peleka, chukua; (influence) ongosa, shawishi, vuta; (excite) kasiiriisa, husunisha, amsha moyo; (advise) nena shauri; (go) enda, sogea, tikisika, jongeka, chesa, jimudu, jichukua; (change residence) hama. He cannot move himself, hawesi kujimudu. Appliances for moving, nyenso.

-n. mwendo; (turn) samu [katika ncheso]; (action) tendo, jambo [katika vita, shughuli, kasi]. He is always on the move, hana kituo, mhamishi huyu.

Movement, n. mwendo, masunguko, mabadili, tetemo, mshindo; (working) kasi; (agitation) fitina, uthia.

Moving, a. -a kundeshwa, -a kusukuma, -enyi mwendo, -a kwenda; (affecting) -a kutia husuni [haruma, hasira, ngwvu] moyoni.


Mower, n. mkata majani.

Mosambique, n. Msambiji.


Mucilage, n. [kama ute wa yali], maji ya kunata, kinamasi.

Muck, n. takataka, kifusi, matakato, toepe.

Mucous membrane, n. ngozi ya ndani [ya kinwa, pua, pafuu, tumbo, &c.].

Mucus, n. [maji ya Mucous mem- brane, kama Mucilage].

Mud, n. toepe, matope, kinamasi.

Muddle, v. chafua, tia fujo, tia ki- fujo, fanya matata, changanya, hariu. Muddle (make a mess of) work, boronga boronga, fanya kasi ya borongo-borongo.

-n. fujo, machafuko, matata, uthia, borongo-borongo.

Muddy, a. -a matope, -a topetope, -enyi matope mengi.

Muff, n. [kitu cha kufunikia mikono isipate baridi]; (ool) barathuli, mjinga, msusu.

Muffin, n. [kama kitumbua].

Muffle, v. kunjakunja katika nguo, tia kitambaa kitwani, funika uso.

Muffler, n. [kitambaa ao nguo ya ku- funikia].

Mug, n. kopo, kitonse, m'umu.

Muggy, a. -a m'uma na mawinga pasipo baridi. Muggy weather, kemutanda.

Mulatto, n. [mu wa mbegu mbili, nussu mwensi nussu mwupfu].

Mulberry, n. (tree) mfsadi [mi-]; (fruit) farsadi.

Mulot, v. tosa feta [ya kulipia kosa], tosa ukombosi, lipisa hongo, ibia.

Mule, n. nyumbu, badhala.
Muleteer, n. mchungu [wa-] nyumbu, bagalawala.
Mulish, a. -kaidi, -tundu.
Mull, v. pika [mvinyo, &c., kwa sukali].
Mullet, n. [samaki nsuri na tamu].
Multion, n. [nguso ya kati ya dirish].
Multifarious, a. -a namna nyangi, -ingi mbalimbali.
Multiform, a. -a namna nyangi.
Multiple, n. [hesabu tiyo marra fullani ya hesabu ngine]; (manifest) -a vitu vingi.
Multiplex, a. -a sehemu nyangi, -a marra nyangi.
Multiplicand, n. [hesabu ya kusidishwa].
Multiplication, n. (arithm.) tharuoba, kusidisha.
Multiplicity, n. wingi.
Multiplier, n. [hesabu ya kusidisha].
Multiply, v. sidisha; (neut.) sidii, ongeseka.
Multitude, n. makutano, kundi [ma-], jeshi [ma-], wingi, tele.
Multitudinous, a. -ingi, tele.
Mum, a. kimya.
Mumble, v. guna, nung’unika, tam’ka si vema [kwa kufumba mdomo]; (chew) mumunyaga.
Mummer, n. kinyago, mchesa unyago.
Mummy, n. mumyani.
Mumps, n. [ugenjwa wa kwimba shingoni], makwirikwi.
Munoh, v. tafuna.
Mundane, a. -a ulimwengu huu, -a mambo yapitayo, -a duniani.
Mungoose, n. mchiromwa [wa-], ng’chiro.
Municipal, a. -a Municipality.
Municipality, n. [mji wenyi liwali wake na barasa ya wakubwa].
Munificence, n. ukarimu, upaji.
Munificent, a. -karimu, -jadi.
Munition, n. vifaa vyi vita.
Mural, a. -a ukulani.
Murder, v. wa, chinja, fiska; (spoil) haribu, vunja.
— n. uuaji [ma-].

Murderer, n. muuaji [wa-].
Murderous, a. -a kuua, -a kuua wengi, -a kiuaji, -kali, -baya sana.
Murky, a. -a gisa, -usi.
Murmur, v. vuma [lia kama maji, kama watu wengi wakiongeana]; (complain, grumble) guna, nu-ng’unika, somea.
— n. mio, uvumia wa Murmur, kivumi.
Murrain, n. [ugonjwa wa ng’ombe, mbusi, kondo].
Muscle, n. (large) chafu, tasfu [ma-]; (small) mshipa [mi-]; (sinew) ukano [kano].
Muscular, a. -enyi nguvu ya mwili, -enyi maungo, hodari, thabili, -shupafu.
Muse, v. fikiri, kumbuka moyoni, wasa.
— n. [kama malaika valiohadithi wa na Wayonani kuita mawaso masuri moyoni na kutawisha akili kwa kasi nsuri].
Museum, n. [jamii ya vioja ao vitu vyovyote vya ajabu ao vya tunu ao vyenyi maarifa na maana; (building) nyumba yenzi jamii hiyo], hasina ya tunu.
Mushroom, n. kiyoga [vi-].
Music, n. ngoma, sauti [ya kinanda, kinubi, sese, &c.], sauti tamu, mio msuri.
Musician, n. fundi wa Music.
Musk, n. mesi.
Musket, n. bunduki ya mrao.
Muskeeter, n. asikari wa Musket.
Musketry, n. mishindo ya Musket, bunduki-bunduki; (as an art) maarifa ya kupiga bunduki.
Muslin, n. shashi.
 Mussel, n. (shell-fish) kome [ma-], kijogoo [vi-].
Musulman, n. Mwislamu [Wa-], Musiimu [Wa-].
Must, v. [hakuna buddi, sharti, la-simi, yapasa]. You must go, sharti kwenda. I must, sina buddi.
MUST

He must be honest, yampasa kuwa amini.

Must, n. [maji ya sabibu].

Mustard, n. haradali.

Muster, v. kusanya, kutanisha, change; (neut.) kusanyika, &c.

Muster courage, jipa moyo, thubutu.

— n. mechango, makutano. Pass

muste, tosha, kubalika.

Musty, a. -baya, -bovu, -lloharibika.

Mutability, n. kuwa Mutatable.

Mutable, a. -a kubadilibadii, -genisi.

Mutation, n. mabadili.

Mute, a. kimya, pasipo sauti, bubu.

Mutilate, v. kata, vanja, haribu,

hasiri; (castrate) hasi.

Mutilation, n. mkato, mvunjio, &c.,

kukasi.

Mutineer, n. mwasi [wa-].

Mutinous, a. -a kuasi, -a kuftini.

Mutiny, n. maasi, fitina.

— v. asi, halifu.

Mutter, v. vuma, somea, guna, nunguniika.

Muttering, n. uvumi, kuguna, &c.;

(of thunder) ngurumo.

Mutton, n. nyama ya kondoo.

Mutual, a. -a wao kwa wao, -a wote

wawili, -a wenye; (in verbs)

-ana. Mutual affection, mapendano.

Mutual agreement, mapatano.

Mutual help, njima, kusayidiana.

Muzzle, n. [kitu cha kumfungisha

nyama kanwa, kifungo cha midomo,

pete, mfuko, buyu, ukanda, &c.];

(snout) mdomo [mi-, wa nyama].

— v. tia Muzzle; (silence) nya-

masisha, fungisha, katisa.

My, a. -angu, -angu mimi.

Myriad, n. kikwi [vi-], wingi.

Myrmidon, n. [asikari wakali wa

nguvi].

Myrrh, n. manemane.

Myrtle, n. [mti mdogo kama mkara-

fuu].

Myself, pron. mini mwenyewe, nafsi

yangu; (in comp.) ji-. I dress

myself, najiviha.

Mysterious, a. -a siri, -a fumbo,

si wazi, -a matata, -a uchawi.

Mysterious utterances, kilinge cha

maneno, jumbo la maneno.

Mystery, n. siri kubwa, siri, jumbo,

matata.

Mystic, Mystical, a. = Mysterious.

Mysticism, n. elimu ya siri [ya ku-

onya maama ya siri, ya kufundisha

yote ni kama siri].

Mystify, v. tatanisha, tatiza, chafua

akili, suliisha, sussua.

Myth, n. ngano, hadithi; (fiction)

uwongo.

Mythic, Mythical, a. -a Myth, kama Myth, si hakika, si kweli.

Mythology, n. maraifa ya Myth.

N.

Nabob, n. tajiri wa Hindi, tajiri

[ma-].

Nadir, n. [palipo chini ya miguu

haswa (Taś. Zenith)].

Nag, n. frasi, frasi mdogo.

Nail, n. (finger) ukucha [kucha];

(iron) msomari [mi-]; (as a

measure) [kipimo chenyi urefu

wa kidolo].

Nailer, n. Fundi [ma-] wa kufanyisa

misomari, mfua misomari.

Naïve, a. -nyofu, -siro na hila, kama

kitoto, -jinga.

Naïveté, n. unyofu, kweli, ujinga

wa mambo.

Naked, a. utupu, uchi; (bare, plain)

-tupu, wasi, halisi.

Nakedness, n. utupu, uchi, &c.

Name, n. Jina [ma-]; (fame) sifa, he-

shina. What is your name? jina

lako nani? In the Name of God,

bismillah. Call names, tukana.

In name, kwa jina tu, si kweli. In

the name of, kwa ajili ya, mahali

pa, kwa amri ya.

Namely, adv. ndio, hivi, yaani.

Namesake, n. [mwenyi jina lilo hilo,

mwenyi jina sawa].

Nap, n. usingisi kidogo; (of cloth,

&c.) manyoya.

Nape, n. ukosi, kikosi.

Naphtha, n. [mafuta kama Ameri-

cani mepeste kwakwa].
Napkin, n. kitambaa [vi-].
Narootio, n. kilo [vi-, dawa ya kutia usingizi hatta na kufisha].
Nard, n. [mafuta ya marashi].
Narrate, v. simuliza, hubiri, loa habari; nensa; (tell to) ambia.
Narrative, n. maneno, hadithi, kisa, habari; (anecdote)hekaya.
Narrow, a. -embamba, -a kufinya, -liosinyana, -a shida, -dogo; (nig- gardyly) -a choyo; (in mind) -a akili chache, -a kushika lake, -baya; (careful, close) -a bidii, -chache wa moyusi.
Narrowly, adv. (with difficulty) shida; (with care) kwa bidii.
Narwhal, n. [kama nyangumimdogo].
Nasal, a. [-enyi sauti kama ya N], -a pua, -a puni.
Nascent, a. -a kuota, -akuanza, -a kuchanuka.
Nasty, a. -a kuchukiza, -a taka, -chafu.
Natal, a. -a kusaliwa.
— n. [inchi kwa Kepi].
Nation, n. taifa [ma-].
National, a. -a taifa late, -a watu wote [wa inchi fullani].
Nationalism, n. [tabia, ao upendo, ao mazoezi, ya taifa fullani].
Nationality, n. kuwa taifa, kuwa mtu wa taifa, tabia ya taifa, taifa. What is his nationality? mtu gani huyu?
Nationalise, v. ingisa katika taifa, fanya taifa, fanya mali ya taifa [ya serkali].
Native, n. mtu wa asili, mtu mweusi, mshensi [wa-]; (born in a place) msalia [wa-]; (product) kisao [vi-].
— a. (born, natural, original) -aasili; (of native country) -a kwetu [kwenu, kwao]. Native country, inchi ya asili, kwetu, [kwenu, kwao].
Nationality, n. usaliwa, siku ya ku- saliwa.
Natural, a. -a asili, &c. (Tas. Nature); -ake [-ao, &c.] halisi; (inevitable) pasipo buddhi, sharti, kanuni; (customary) kawaida, desturi, kama siku zote; (proper, fitting) wajibu, tpsavvyo, -suri, -a kufaa. Natural child, mwana haramu. Natural shape, form, constitution, &c., asili, hali ya asili, umbo [ma-], maumbile. Natural history, [habari za vitu vyote, haswa ya vitu visima]. Natural law, kanuni, leawaida za vitu vya ulimwengu, katiba. Natural philosophy, elimu ya vitu vya ulimwengu. Natural science, maariifa ya vitu vyote. Natural selection, maendeleo ya vitu visima [madovu kuisha, masuri kuishi]. Natural theology or religion, [elimu ya ushuhuda wa viumbe kadiiri vimshuhudiauyo Mumbwa wao]. Natural result (consequence, effect), isiyo na buddi kutokea, tokeo la farathi, lasima, kazi halisi.
Naturalism, n. [elimu yao wasemao, 'viumbe viko, Mumbwa hakuna'].
Naturalist, n. mwatiimu wa Natural History.
Naturalise, v. ingisa katika kabila; xeesa [tabia ya inchi ngine]. He is naturalized, ameguka mtu wa inchi, amekuwa mwenyefu, yu kama watu wa asili.
Naturally, adv. kwa Nature; (easily) rahisi, sikusote, kwa desturi; (necessarily) sharti, hakuna buddi.
Nature, n. asili, hali, maumbile, katiba; (natural appearance, shape) umbo, hali; (kind) ginsi, namma; (world) ulimwengu, viumbe vyote, jamii ya vitu; (habit) desturi, kawaida, mazoezi; (mortal) moyo, tabia. Calls of nature, haja. Lawa of nature, utaratibu wa ulimwengu, jambu la asili, kawaida ya vitu vyote, kanuni. Nature worship, kuabudu viumbe [kitu kilichoumbwa]. Good nature, upole, wema, utu mwema. Ill nature, ukali, ubaya, utu mbaya.
Naught, n. si kitu, si neno. Set at naught, tharau, abisha, thilisha.
Naughtiness, n. ubaya, &c.
Naughty, a. -baya, -tukutu, -kaidi.
Nausea, n. kutapika, kuchafuka moyo.
Nauseate, v. tia Nausea, chukiza sana.
Nauseous, a. -a kutia Nausea, -a kutapisha.
Nautical, a. -a baharia, -a mambo ya merikebu, -a kusafiri baharini.
Naval, a. -a manowari, -a mambo ya manowari.
Nave, n. [sehemu kubwa ya kanisa katikati wasalipo watu].
Navel, n. kitovu [vi-].
Navigable, a. -a kuendeka na vyoombo, -a kufaa kwendwa merikebuni.
Navigation, n. kwenda baharini, safari ya baharini; (as a science) [maarifa ya kuungoza vyombo baharini, ya mambo ya merikebu].
Navigator, n. mwenyi kujua Navigation, kiongozi wa chombo, nakotha; (pilot) rubani.
Navvy, n. kibarua [kaswa kwa kasi kubwa sa kuchimba].
Navy, n. [jamii ya manowari sote za taifa fulani], manowari.
Nay, adv. siо, la, а-а.
Neap, a. maji ya kupwa sana, maji majuu [ya mbandе].
Near, a. karibu; (like) kama sawa; (miserly) -a choyo, bahiti; (critical) -a shiddа. He lives near (is a near neighbour), jirani huyu. A near friend, rafiki sana, nisiri. A near road, njia ya kukata. Near side, upande wa kushoto. A near escape, shiddа kuokoko.
Nearly, adv. karibu, kama.
Nearness, n. kuwa Near.
Nearsighted, a. [-siona vema illa karibu] macho thaisu.
Neat, a. -a taratibu, -suri; (person) mbeja [wa-]. Make neat, safidi, tengenesa.
Neatly, adv. visuri, kwa akili.
Neatness, n. kuwa Neat.
Nebula, n. [jamii ya nyota nyingi kama wingu, kiwingu cha usiku].
Nebulous, a. -a Nebula; (indistinct) si wasi, si hakika.
Necessaries, n. risiки, vifaa, nafuu, (for a journey) masarufu.
Necessarily, adv. kwa lasima, sharti, kanuni.
Necessary, a. lasima, farathi, kanuni, jusu, -a jusu.
Necessary, a. lasima, farathi, kanuni, jusu, -a jusu.
Necessitarian, n. [asemaye, 'Yote kwa ajali, hakuна iktiari'].
Necessitate, v. fanya lasima ya lasimisha, jusu. It necessitates war, haina budi italeta vita.
Necessitous, a. -a masikini, -a fu-kara.
Necessitory, n. farathi, lasima, jusu; (need, want) ukwasefu, ukata, whita, haja.
Neckcloth, n. kitambaa cha shingoni, utepe wa shingo.
Necklace, n. mkufu [mi-].
Necktie, n. utepe wa shingoni.
Necromancy, n. uchawi.
Necropolis, n. makaburi.
Necrosis, n. kuosa.
Nectar, n. [kinywaji kitamu sa-nа].
Necotamine, n. [tunda la kisungu].
Need, n. whita, hitaji [ma-], haja, umasikini, ukata, matakwa; (lack) ukosefu, upunguyu; (danger) hatari, mashaka.
— v. hitaji, taka, -wa pasipo.
Needful, a. -liotakwa, -liothitajika, -a kufaa sana; (indispensable) kanuni, sharti.
Needle, n. sindano; (packing) shasia; (magnetic) dira.
Needless, a. -liotakwa, -a burre.
Needlewoman, n. mshoni [mwanamke].
Needlework, n. kasi ya kushona, ushoni.
Needs, adv. sharti, hakuna buddi.
Needy, a. masikini, -a fukara, -kwasefu, -hitaji.
Ne'er, = Never.
Nefarious, a. -baya sana.
Negation, n. kukana, kikano; (opposite) mbalimbali kabisa.
Negative, n. kukana, kikano, kusema 'sio, la.' He replied inthenegative, akajibu, La.
— a. -a -kukana, -a kutoa, -sio kitu.
It had a negative result, haikufaa neno, hakuna kitu bassi.
Neglect, v. (not attend to) si tunsaa, si angalia, acha; (slight) tupa, tharau, hizi; (do carelessly) fanya kwa usemba [kwa wivivi], ghafalisha.
— n. kuacha, kutofanya kwa bidii, usemba, utharau, ukosefu, kukosea; (state of being neglected) hali ya kuachwa, kutupwa, kutharauriwa.
Neglectful, a. -iwitu, -sembe, si -angalifu, si -enyi kutansa, -sahaulifu.
Negligence, n. kutoangalia, ukosefu, ulegewi, wiviti, usahaulifu.
Negligent, a. = Neglectful.
Negotiable, a. -a kuufa kwa biashara, -a kupatikana, -a kutumikana.
Negotiate, v. [fanya ao fanyana Negotiation], tengenesa, pata, fanisia.
Negotiation, n. maneno, shughuli, biashara, mapatano.
Negress, n. mtu mwewusi [mwanamke].
Negro, n. mtu mwewusi [mwanume].
Negroid, a. -a watu weusi, kama watu weusi.
Negus, n. [kama shebetsi].
Neigh, v. lia [frasi].
— n. mlio wa frasi.
Neighbour, n. jirani [ma-].
Neighbourhood, n. njirani, inchi ya kando kando. In the neighbourhood of, upande wa, karibu ya, kiungani kwa. Neighbouring estates, mashamba ya kupakana.
Neighbourly, a. -ema, -fahiti.
Neither, adv. wala. Neither ... nor, wala ... wala.
Neither, a. si ... ote, wala hii wala hii, si ... hattenjoa.
Nemesia, n. kisasi.
Neology, n. usushi, elimu ngeni.
Neophyte, n. mwongofu [wa-], mjinga.
Nephew, n. mtoto [mwanume] wa ndugu.
Nephritis, n. ugonjwa wa mafago.
Nepotism, n. kwawapendelea jamaa.
Nerve, n. mishipa [mi-], usi [nyusi]; (courage) moyo mgumu, macho makauvu, uthabiti, nguvu. Strain every nerve, jita hidi sana.
Nervous, a. -epesi kustuka, -a hara- kaharakahaka; (courageous) thabiti, -a nguvu; (of the nerves) -a mishipa, -a bongo; (excitable, timid) thaifu, -oga.
Nest, n. kiota [vi-], tundu [ma-]. He has feathered his nest, ame- tengenesa ulimwengu wake.
Nestle, v. tengeneka, tulia.
Nestling, n. kindi [ma-], kidenge [vi-]; (chicken) kifaranga [vi-].
Net, n. mishipa [mi-], wawo [nyi-]; (casting) kimia [vi-]; (seine) jarija, juya [ma-]. Mosquito net, chandala.
— v. (make net) fanyisa wawo, &c.; (catch) wawo, nasa, tegu; (gain) pata, faiidi.
— a. net gain (profit), fayida halisi, fayida tupa.
Nether, a. -a chini.
Nethermost, a. -a chini kabisa.
Netting, Network, n. [kama wawo, ngwo ya kimia, kama kilifu].
Nettle, n. kiwavi [vi-].
— v. kasirisha, chokosa, chomesha.
Neuralgia, n. maunivu ya mishipa, mishipa.
Neuter, a. wala -a kiume wala -a kike; [kama Neutral].
Neutral, a. wala -a upande husu wala -a upande huu, katikati; wala hivi wala kiti, -siopendelea, peke yake [yao, &c.]. I am neutral, mimi simo.
Neutralty, n. kuwa Neutral, kali ya Neutral.
Neutralise, v. tangua, batilisha, komesha.

Never, adv. si ... sikusote, si ... auski. Never more, si tena kabisa.

Never so, sana, sayidi sana, kabisa.

Nevertheless, conj. wallakini, lakin.

New, a. pya; (strange, novel) -geni; (different) -ngine; (fresh) -bichi; (unaccustomed) -jingu, si -sofu, -susu; (late, modern) -a karibu, -a siku hisi, -a kisasa. New moon, mwezi mwandama, mwezi mchanga.


Newfoundland (dog), n. [jibwa mwenyi manyoya mengi marefu].

Newness, n. kuwa New, upya, ugeni, ubichi.


Newsboy, Newsman, Newsmonger, n. mwusa Newspaper.

Newspaper, n. gazeti, tarihi, kara-
tasi yenzi habari.

Newroom, n. chumba cha kusomea
Newspaper.

News-vendor, n. mwusa News-
paper.

Newt, n. [nyama wa ziwani, nussu njiusi nussu chura].

Next, a. -a pili, -a karibu, -a ku-
fuata, -naobuka.

adv. tena, baadaye, halafu.

prep. karibu ya, -a pili ya.

Nib, n. ncha ya kalamu, chembe, kijembe.

Nibble, v. tafula kidogo, mega kidogo.

Nice, a. -ema, -suri, -a kupendeka,
-a furaha; (to taste) -tanu,
-suri; (exact) halisi; (precise,
dainty) -a kuchagua, -teusi;
(minute)  -dogo sana. It is nice
(nicely done, made, &c.), imetenge-
lea.

Niety, n. usuri, uhalisi, usahihi,
bidii ya kuchagua, kupambanua
kwa akili. To a nicety, haswa
halisi. Niceties, mambo madogo
madogo; (of style) wfasaha.

Niche, n. pembe, kidaka [vi].

Nick, n. pengo [ma-], kipengo. The
nick of time, sawa sawa, bahati
njema, wakati wa heri, papo kwa
papo.

Nickel, n. [madini nyeupe kama
fetha].

Nicknacks, n. takataka.

Nickname, n. jina la kupanga, jina
la fumbo [msibo, simo f].

Niootine, n. [sumu ya tumbako].

Nidification, n. kufanyia tundu
[ndenge].

Niece, n. mtoto [mwanamke] wa
ndugu.

Niggard, n. mtu wa chayo, bahili.

Nigh, adv. karibu, kama.

Night, n. usiku; (darkness) gisa.
All night, usiku kucha. Last
night, usiku wa leo. To-night,
usiku huu [ujao]. A night and
a day, kuchwa kucha.

Nightfall, n. magaribi, mshuko wa
esha, kuchwa.

Nightingale, n. [ndenge mdogo ai-
mbaye usiku visuri sana Ulaya] .

Nightly, a. -a usiku, -a kila usiku.

Nightmare, n. jiinamisi.

Nimble, a. -epesi, hodari, -elekefu.

Nimbus, n. wingu la mwua; (halo)
usungo.

Nine, n. na a. kenda, tissia.

Nineteen, n. na a. kumi na kenda,
tissatashara.

Ninety, n. na a. tissaini.

Ninth, a. -a tissia, -a kenda.

Nip, v. nyakua; (destroy) songa,
kata, haribu.

n. msongo, mkato, pigo.

Nipple, n. (of breast) chuchu ya
siwa, titi [ma-]; (of gun) kifa
[vi].
Nirvana, n. [raka ya milele kwa dini ya Buddha].
Nit, n. [yayi la chawa ao kunguni].
Nitre, n. shura.
Nitrogen, n. [kitu kama hewa kilicho chingi katika hewa yenyewe].
No, adv. si, la, hakuna, hapana.
— a. si. There is no food, hapana chakula. No one, si hatita mtu. No doubt, hapana shaka.
Nobility, n. (rank) usharifu, daraja bora, cheo kikubwa; (character) we ma, ubora; (class) watu wakubwa, watu wa cheo, watu wenyi jina.
Noble, a. bora, -kiu, sharifu.
Nobleman, n. mtu mkubwa, mwenyi jina, sheki [ma-].
Nobly, a. vema, visuri.
Nobody, n. si mtu. Nobody is there, hapana mtu. Nobody knows, hajui hatita mtu, hakuna ajuyae.
Nocturnal, a. -a usiku.
Nod, v. inama kiwia; (doze) sinzia.
— n. kuinama kiwia.
Nodle, n. kichwa.
Node, n. fundo [ma-].
Nodule, n. kiumbudi, kijiwe, kipumbua.
Noggin, n. [kikombe, kopo ndogo].
Noise, n. sauti, mio, kishindo, umwimi; (uproar) makelele, uthia.
Noiseless, a. pasipo Noise, -a kimya.
Noisome, a. -a kuchukisa, -a kuthuru, -baya sana.
Noisy, a. -enyi Noise nyingi, -a makelele.
Nomad, Nomadic, a. -siokoa mahali, -sio na makao, -a kupotea, -a kusunguka, -a kuhamahama, -hamishi.
Nomenclature, n. majina.
Nominal, a. -a jina, kwa jina tu, kwa maneno tu, si kueli, si halisi, uuwongo.
Nominally, adv. kwa jina, kwa maneno tu, si kueli.
Nominate, v. (name) ita, taja, andika; (appoint) amuru, chagua, weka.
Nomination, n. kuita, &c. (Tas. Nominate).
Non-, [mwanzoni pa neno, maana yake kama Not, Un-, In-] si.
Nonage, n. uoto, kama utoto.
Nonagenarian, n. [mtu aliyepata miaka tissainti umri wake].
Nonchalance, n. macho makavu, upurukushani.
Non-commissioned officer, n. [msimamisi wa asikari ao baharina asyeanirwa na mfalme mwenyewe], afsa mdogo.
Non-conductor, n. [kitu kisichopisha kitu kiginge, kisuiro].
Nonconformist, n. [Mmashiya asiyekubali kawaida na amiri singinesinge sa Kantisa].
Non-content, n. [asiyekubali shauri kwa jambo fullani].
Nondescript, a. ajabu, -geni, -a ovyo, -a namna nyingi, -a takataka.
None, a. si hatita -moja, hapana mtu, hapana kitu.
Nonentity, n. si kitu; (insignificant object) kiavyonge, hafisha.
Nonee, n. [sala sa saa kenda].
Non-existence, n. kutokwawa kabisa.
Non-existent, a. It is simply non-existent, hapana kitu hicho kabisa, si kitu.
Nonplus, n. mashaka, fathaa.
— v. susua, sulisha.
Nonsense, n. upusi, pwo, maneno, mawe. Talk nonsense, pusika, payuka, piga domo.
Nonsensical, a. -a upusi, -a kuchesha.
Nonsuit, n. kutolewa sheriani, kwakatisiswa maneno.
Nook, n. pembe, kipembe.
Noon, Noonday, Noontide, n. aththuuri, juu kitwani.
Noose, n. tansi [ma-], kitansi.
Nor, conj. wala. Neither...nor, si...wala, wala...wala.
Normal, a. -a kawaida, -a sikusote, -a desturi, kadiri.
North, n. kaskasini, kibula. North winds, kaskasi, shemali. Thenorth, upande wa kaskasini, inchi sa
kaskasini. Steer to the north (northwards), shika majira ya jaa.
North, a. -a kaskasini.
North-east, n. na a. [kati ya kaskasi na malai].
Northerly, Northern, a. -a kaskasini.
Northernmost, a. -a kaskasini kabisa.
Northward, adv. upandewa kaskasi.
North-west, n. na a. [kati ya kaskasi na magaribi].
North-western, North-westerly, a. -a North-west.
Norwegian, a. -a Norway [inchi moja ya Ulaya].
Nose, n. pua [pua, ma-]; (projecting part) mdomo, mkoono [mi-].
Nose-ring, asama. Speak through the nose, semea puani, sema kwa puani, sema king'o.
Nosegay, n. fungu [shada] la maua.
Nosology, n. elimu ya marahi.
Nostril, n. tundu ya pua, mwansi wa pua.
Nostrum, n. dawa ya siri, dawa ya hila.
Not, adv. si; (in verbs) si-, ka-, &c.
Not so, sisyo, hakuna, la. Not at all, Not a bit, si hatta kidogo.
Not to say, Not only not, licha ya. Not a man spoke, hakunena hatta mtu.
Notability, n. kujulika sana; (person) mtu mkubwa, mtu wa kutambulikana.
Notable, a. -a kujulika sana, -enyi jina, -kubwa, ajabu, -suri, mashuhuri, -enyi sifa.
Notary, n. karani [ma-], mwandishi.
Notation, n. mwandiko.
Notch, n. pengo.
— v. fanya pengo, katia.
Note, n. (letter) barua, hati, waraka; (mark) ishara, alama; (fame) sifa, jina; (memorandum) ukumbusho, maneno ya kukumbusha, muhitasari, fahamu [ma-]; (musical) sauti [mojamoja]; (written) nuka, chopaa. Note of hand, hati, awala.

A man of note, mtu mkubwa [mashuhuri]. Take note! fa-hamu!

Note, v. (observe) angalia, fahamu; (make a note of) kumbuka, andika.

Noted, a. -enyi sifa, -a kujulikana, -kubwa, -suri.

Noteworthy, a. -a kukumbukwa.


Notice, n. habari, maarifa, taarifu; (warning) onyo [ma-], ishara; (document) hati; (attention) heshima, upendeleo.
— v. (observe) angalia, sikia, ona; (mention) taja, nena; (favour) heshimu, pendelea, tendea masuri.

Noticeable, a. -a maana, -suri, -a kukumbukwa.

Notification, n. taarifu, habari; (written) hati, cheti.

Notify, v. julisha, arifu, toa habari, tangaza.

Notion, n. wazo [ma-], nia, fikara.
I have not a notion, siyafahamu hatta kidogo, sijui mwenyewe.

Notional, a. -a mawazo, -a akili; (fanciful) hafifu, si halisi.

Notoriety, n. ubayani, ubaini, sifa mbaya. It is a matter of notoriety, imebainika sana.

Notorious, a. -bayani, -enyi sifa mbaya, -liojuhika kwaa -bayo.

Notwithstanding, adv. prep. na conj. wallakini, illakini, lakini; tjapo, ingawa. Notwithstanding advice, he went, ajapo ameonyo, alikwenda.

Nought, n. si kitu, si neno; (arithm.) sisuru. Come to nought, batilika, tanguka, angamia. Bring to nought, batilisha, tangua, angamiza.

Noun, n. [jina la kitu kwa kisaru].
Nourish, v. lisha, chunga, lea, otesha; (increase) ongesa, sidisha; (a design, &c.) shika moyoni, asimu, kusudia.

Nourishment, n. kulisha, kuotesha; (food) makuli, chakula.


— n. kitabu chenyi hadithi [iliyobunika, si kweli].

Novelist, n. mwandishi wa Novels.

Novelty, n. upya, ugeni; (new thing) kitu kipya, kisushi, shani.

November, n. [mwezi wa edashara wa mwaka kisungu].

Novice, n. mwongoju [wa-], mwanafungi wa dini; (beginner) mwanafungi, mjinga.

Noviciate, n. [kaliya kuwa Novice].

Now, adv. sasa, sasa hivi, marra hivo, marra moja. Now and then, pana siku, pangine. Now then, come along! haya, twende setu!

Nowadays, adv. siku hisi, siku setu.

Noway, adv. si ... kwa njia yo yote, siyoo kabisa.

Nowhere, adv. si ... mahali po pote.

Nowise, adv. si ... kwa ginsi yo yote, si nyovyote.

Noxious, a. -a kuthuru, -a kuchukiska, -baya.

Nossle, n. pua, mikono, madomo.

Nouleus, n. kati, kiini, chanso, asili.

Nude, a. utupa, uchi.

Nudge, n. kumba, pigi kikumbo, tia mdsuku.

Nudity, n. utupa, uchi.

Nugatory, a. -siofaa, -a burre.

Nugget, n. kipande, kibumba [cha madini].

Nulasance, n. uthia, usumbu, machukiso.

Null and void (Be), v. batilika, tanguka, -fa.

Nullify, v. batilisha, tangwa, vunja.

Nullity, n. si kitu, si neno.

Numb, a. -enyi gansi, -sito, -legeru.

— v. tia [tanya] gansi.

Number, n. hesabu, kiwango, idadi;

(many) wingi, watu wenge, kundi;

(poetic) mashairi; (arithm.) hesabu, tarakimu. Numbers of books, vitabu vingi. A number of people, watu wenge. A book in numbers, kitabu kwa sehemu [kwa mafungu]. In great numbers, -ingi, tele. They are without number (numberless), hayana idadi.

Numberless, a. -ingi, -ingi sana, kupita hesabu, pasipo idadi.

Numbness, n. gansi, usito.

Numeral, a. harufu ya hesabu, tarakimu.

Numeration, n. hesabu, kuhesabu.

Numerio, Numerical, a. -a hesabu, kwa wingi.

Numerous, a. -ingi.

Numismatics, n. elimu ya sarafu na nishani.

Nun, n. [Monk wa kike].

Nuncio, n. mjumbe [wa-, wa askofu wa Rums].

Nunnery, n. nyumba ya Nuns.

Nuptial, a. -a harusi.

Nuptials, n. harusi.

Nurse, n. mlesi [wa-]; (dry) yaya;

(of sick) mwugusi [wa-].

— v. (sick) uguza, tunsa [mgonjwa]; (child) lea.

Nursery, n. chumba cha vitoto.

Nursling, n. mtoto mchanga.

Nurture, n. malesi; (food) chakula.


Nutation, n. mapindusi, mainamisi.

Nut-cracker, n. [kitu cha kuvunjia kokwa, &c.].

Nutmeg, n. kungumanga; (spice) basbasi.

Nutrient, a. -a kulisha, -a kuotesha.

Nutriment, n. chakula, makuli.

Nutrition, n. kulisha, kuotesha.

Nutritious, Nutritive, a. -a kulisha, -a kuotesha.

Nutshell, n. (cocoa-nut) kifwu. In a nutshell, rahisi kufahamu, kwa vichache. (Tus. Shell.)

Nymph, n. mwanawati msuri;

(fairy) simwi [ma-].
O, int. (Taz. Oh).
Oak, n. [mit wa Ulaya, kama msaj lakini mgumu sana].
Oakum, n. [kambayo kitani iliyofo-
muka], kaluti.
Oar, n. kasia [ma-].
Oarsman, n. mpiga kasia, baharia.
Oasis, n. [mahai pasuri penyi miti na msaj katy a jangwa kui], ki-
bara.
Oaten, a. -a Oats.
Oath, n. uapo [nyapo], kiapo [vi-], yamini; (curse) laana [ma-].
Take an oath on the Koran, apa Koran, -la yamini. Put on oath, a-
apisha, afya. Upon your oath! utapapa! Exchange oaths, apiana.
Oatmeal, n. unga wa Oats.
Oats, n. [nafaka kama shayiri].
Obduracy, n. ushupafu, &c.
Obdurate, a. -shupafu, -gumu, -kali.
Obdience, n. ta, uii, usikisi.
Obdient, a. -ti, -sikisi, makini.
Obesance, n. kuinama kitwa, ku-
sjejdu, kushika migwu.
Obelisk, n. nguso, mnara.
Obese, a. -nene, -enye tumbo, -a ki-
tumbo.
Obesity, n. tumbo, unene, mnofu.
Obey, v. ti, sikia, tumikia.
Obituary, n. [habari ya kufariki watu, hesabu ya majina ya wafu, tarihi ya mara henu, tansia].
Object, n. [kitu kinachooneka ma-
chomi ao moyoni], kitu [vi-], neno [ma-], jambo [mambo]; (aim, pur-
purpose) nia, waso [ma-]; (matter for pity, ridicule, &c.), maskini, kitu gani, shauri, kusudi; (gram-
mat.) [neno la kuonyesh?a 'Nini' ao 'Nani' iliyoendewa tendo la Verb]. My object is, nataka, nidiyo nitakayo. An object-lesson, [kufundisha habari ya vitu kwa ku-
vionyesha vitu vyenyewe].
— v. kataa, bisha, ita, si kubali, si rithia; (resist) shindana, suia.

Objection, n. katsao [ma-], kindano [ma-], dakiso [ma-], teto [ma-].
Objectionable, a. -sidendoa, -a ku-
chukisa, -baya.
Objective, a. [-a vitu si -a mawaso, -a kuwa si -a kuoneka, -a kweli
halisi si -a kuthaniwa], hakika, wasi, -tupu, halisi.
Objectivity, n. kwa Objective.
Objectless, a. pasipo shauri, -a bu-
orre, -pumbafu.
Objurgate, v. tutana, shutume.
Objurgations, n. mashutumu, ma-
tukano.
Oblate, a. [-enyi kubenuka ao kuto-
kesa kidogo mbavuni].
Oblation, n. kutoa, tole [ma-], sadaka, takibu, kafara [ma-].
Obligation, n. sharti, lasima, kanu-
ni; (contract) mapatano; (debt) deni; (duty) jambo lepasalo [la ku-
biti]. Moral obligation, amri ya
Muungu, kawaida, wema wa asili.
Positive obligation, amri ya mtu,
neno la binadamu, jambo la sharti.
Put under an obligation, bidii, pa-
siska, fathili, funga. Be under an
obligation, paswa, fungwa, wi-
wa.
Obligatory, a. farathi, lasima, sharti, jusu.
Oblige, v. lasimisha, jusu, shuruti-
sha; (do service to) fathili, tendea
mema. I am (morally) obliged to
do this, neno hili lajuswa nami
[lanijusia, nimejusia].
Oblinging, a. -fathili, -ema, -karimu,
tayari kusaidia.
Oblique, a. -a kwenda upande,
msathari, -a kukingama; (in-
direct, bad) -polofo, -baya, -a ku-
kosa.
Oblinqueness, Obliquity, n. kuwa
Oblique.
Obliterate, v. futu, futia mbali, onدوa kabisa, haribu.
Oblivion, n. usahaulifu, kutoku-
mbuka, kusahauliwa. Be buried in
oblivion, sakahauliwa kabisa.
Oblivious, a. -akahauli.
Oblong, a. -refu kuliko-pana, [kama
Obstacle, n. kisuo [vi-], mgogoro [mi-].

Obstetrician, n. mganga msalishi.

Obstetrics, n. maarifa ya uzalishi, ukunga.

Obstetric, n. -a, -a, shupavu, -shindani, -bishi, -gumu.

Obstreperous, a. -a, -kaidi, -tundu, -tukutu, -potofu, -nakelele.

Obstruct, v. suia, pinga, pingamiza, kataro, shindana, simamia.

Obstruction, n. kusua; (obstacle) kisuo, kataso, mgogoro, kinga.

Obstructive, a. -a, kusua, &c., -pingamisi.

Obstructiveness, n. upingamisi, ukaidi.

Obtain, v. pata, pewa; (hold place, be accepted) -wako, kubalika, enea, tumika, -wa desturi.

Obtainable (Be), v. patikana.

Obtrude, v. jiingiliza, jitia kati, fumania.

Obtrusion, n. kujingiliza, &c.

Obtrusive, a. -fuhuti; (open, glaring) wasi, baimi.

Obtuse, a. -sito wa akili, -pumbafu; (of angles) pembe kubwa kuliko ya mrabba.

Obviate, v. ondoa, katiza, toa.

Obvious, a. wasi, thahiri.

Occasion, n. (circumstance) jambo, tukio, hali; (opportunity) wakati, nafasi, faragha; (reason) sababu, hoja, whaiti, uthuru. Take occasion to, pata [tumia] nafasi ya.

Observe, v. angalia, ona; (say) nena, sema; (obey) tii, sikia; (keep religiously, solemnly) athimisha, tu-kusa. Obs. (= Observe) angulia.

Observer, n. mwangalisi, mwangasi, mpelelesi.

Obsoleto, a. -a, kikale, -riotumika...siku hizi, -sitosaa, -itokufa.

Observatory, n. [makali pa kuangalia juu, mwezi, nyota, &c., banda la kweke a durabina na vipande vya kupimia].
OCCUPATION

Occupation, n. shughuli, kasi, uchu-
mis; (taking possession) kutwa,
kumiliki.

Occupy, v. twaa, shika, miliki; (re-
quire) taka; (use, give work to)
shughulisha, tumia.

Occur, v. -wa, tukia, tokea; (enter
the mind) ingia moyoni.

Occurrence, n. tukio [ma-], jambo.
Ocean, n. bahari kuu.

Oceanic, a. -a bahari kuu, -a kupita
baharini.

Octagon, n. [kitu chenyi pande nane].
Octave, n. [siku kuu na siku saba
baadaye, siku ya nane yake; (in
music) sauti nane za Scale, sauti
ya nane].

October, n. [mwezi wa kumi wa
mvaka hisungu].

Octogenarian, n. [mtu aliyepata
miaka themanini umri wake].

Octular, a. -a macho, kwa macho,
kwa kuona.

Odd, a. -moja pasipo mwenzi wake,
-moja peke yake; (number) witiri,
si kamili; (remnant) -hobaki;
(worthless)-avoyo, kafifu; (strange)
geni, si desturi, aitoto, ajabu;
(ridiculous) -a msaha, -a kuchek-
sha. Odds and ends, takataka,
ovo. Odds, tofauti, siada, masi-
da. It makes no odds, What's the
odds? haithuru, mamoja. Give
odds to, tangutisa, fathili, pendle-
la. Be at odds, gomvana, bishana.

Oddfellows, n. [chama ya kusayi-
diana].

Oddity, n. kigeni [vi-], ajabu, msa-
ha, utishi, kioja [vi-], kisuli.

Ode, n. mashairi, utensi.

Odious, a. -a kuchukisa.

Odium, n. machukio.

Odorous, Odoriferous, a. -a kunu-
ka, -a manukato, -tamu.

Odour, n. manukato, herufu njema,
marashi.

O'er, = Over.

Of, prep. -a, kwa, katika; (about)
juu ya, habari ya. The city ofCon-
stantinople, mji Stambuli, Rum.
Of himself (itself, &c.), peke yake,
kwa akili sake, kwa nguvu sake.
Of old, samani. Of late, siku hisi.
What of? je? habari gani ya? Of
consequence, -kubwa, -a maana.

Off, prep. katika, kwa,-ni, mbali ya,
juu ya. Off duty, pasipo kasi.
Off side, si upande wake. Off hand,
mara moja, kwa kupturukusha,
kwa haraka. Off his head, wasi-
mu, -enyi ticha. Off the coast,
karihi na pwani, kueleka pwani.

--- adv. mbali, si juu. Be well off,
-wa na mali, -wa tajiri. Be badly
off, -wa masikini. Be worse (better)
off, -wa hali mbaya [njema]
sayidi. Off and on, pangine, marra
kwa marra, si siku zote, kwa wakati
wake. Be off, ondoka, safiri; (come to an end)
kwisha, achwa. Go off, enda sangu
[sako, sake, &c.], toka, ondoka;
(of a gun, trap, &c.) fyuuka. Get off,
funga safiri, kwenda; (escape)
oroka, kimbia; (a horse) shuka juu
[ya]. Take off, (remove) chukua,
(of clothes) vua, (imitate) igu.
Off with you! ondoka! toka!

--- a. -a upande wa kusume, upa-
nde wa mbali. Off day, siku ya
kuachiwa kasi.

Offal, n. matumbo ya nyama, taka-
taka.

Offence, n. uchungu, chuki, hasira;
(fault, crime) kosa, thambi, jambo
baya. Give offence, chukiza. Take
offence, chukiswa, futuka. Weapons
of offence, selaha sa kuthuru,
selah.

Offend, v. chukiza, tia uchungu, ka-
siriska; (hurt, annoy) umiza, cho-
kosa, sumbua; (do wrong) fanya
mabay, fanya thambi, kosa.

Offender, n. mtenda mbaya, mwenyi
hatiya, mkosaji, mwenyi thambi.

Offensive, a. -a kuchukisa, -a ku-
taka vita, -a kukasirisha, -baya
sana. Take the offensive, anziisha
vita, leta vita. Offensive and de-
defensive alliance, [mapatano ya kwenda vitani pamoja na kusayidiana wakiendewe, urafiki halisi].
Offer, v. toa, tolea; (make proposal) toa [tolea] maneno; (express willingness) taka, jita, jitolea, -wa tayari; (in sacrifice) habiku, toa sadaka; (propose as price) tia bei, nuna; (present) elekeba, kabili- sha; (met.) wa, tokea, tuika, onekana. Offer marriage, posa.

— n. neno, maneno, shauri, akadi, kutaaka; (bid) bei. Make an offer, tia bei, nunua.

Offering, n. kutaaka, etc. (Tas.Offer,v.); (gift) sadaka; (sacrifice) habibu, kafaribi; (giving up) kutaaka.

Offertory, n. [sadaka silisotolewa kanisani].

Office, n. kasi, utume; (form of prayers) chuo cha sala, hitima, (for the sick) buruda; (room for work) chumba cha kasi, afis; (service) fathili, msaada. Office of, —. Office of Sultan, usultan.

Officer, n. mkuu [wa-], akida [ma-], mitu wa serkali, msimamisi [wa-], afisa [ma-].

Official, n. mitu wa serkali, asikari, afisa [ma-].

— n. a-serkali, a-ngvuri, a-mwem- nyi amri; (formal, regular) —a kawaida, taratibu.

Officestate, v. jinya kasi.

Oificious, a. -enyi Officialness.

Officialness, n. kwasa -sumbufu, usfithuli, utwuri, uthia.

Offer, n. mbali baharini, upo wa macho.

Offerungs, n. matakata, takataka.

Oshaoot, n. kitawi, kichipuko, mtoto, kitu kitokacho.

Offering, n. mzaa [wa-], mtoto [wa-].

Off, Often, Oftentimes, adv. marra kwa marra, marra nyingi.

Ogle, v. tasaana upande [kitongo], iongosa.

Ogre, n. jini baya, simusi [ma-].

Oh, int. ee! lolo! mama wee!

Oil, n. mafuta; (rock) mafuta ya taa; (castor) mafuta ya mbarika; (sensem) mafuta ya uta; (olive) mafuta ya zetuni.

Oil, v. tia mafuta, paka mafuta.

Oil-cake, n. shudu [ma-].

Oil-cloth, n. [ngu iyiyo nga rangi ya mafuta].

Oiliness, n. [kwuwa na Oil ao kama Oil] uliaini, utelesi, mafuta.

Oilman, n. munusa mafuta.

Oil-painting, n. [sanamu iyiyoandi- kwa kwa rangi ya mafuta].

Oily, a. -a mafuta, laini.

Ointment, n. mafuta, marhamu.

Old, Olden, a. (person) —see, —kongwe; (thing) —kwa kavansi, —kwa samani; (antique) —kikale; (worn out) —kukuru. How old is he? umiri wake apa taje? Be old (worn out), chaka. Grow old, konga.

Old-age, n. use, ukongwe.

Old person, n. msee [wa-]; (very old) kikongwe [vi-]; (woman) ki- see [vi-].

Oleaginous, a. = Oily.

Olefactory, a. —kunusa.

Oligarchical, a. = —Oligarchy.

Oligarchy, n. [wendi kutawaliwa na wachache, wachache wenyi utawala, hukumu ya wakubwa ao wasee].

Olive, n. (tree) zetununi; (fruit) zetuni.

Omega, n. [harufu ya mwishe ya alfabeti kiyonani; (end) mwishe].

Omelette, n. kimanda, maandasi ya mayayi.

Omen, n. fali, ndega; (sign) ishara, dalili, alama, onyo.

Ominous, a. —ndega mba, —kua onya, —kuwogofya.

Omissible, a. [-riotaka kwani hai- thuru,] —kutoleka, —ku- achika.

Omission, n. kuacha, kupitia, ku- kosa fanya; (error) kosa.

Omit, v. acha, ruka, pitia, kosea.

Omnibus, n. gari [la kuchuchu watu wensi kwa pesa, lenyi ma- gurudumu manne].

Omnipotencio, n. kuwesa yote, enzi kuu, wenyesi.

Omnipotent, a. —enyesi.

Omniprenence, n. kuenea pote, ene, kwakoa kote kote.
Omnipresent, a. -a kuenea yote.
Omniscience, n. kujua yote, hekima kuu.
Omniscent, a. -a kujua yote.
Omnivorous, a. -a kula vyovyote, -la vyote.

On, prep. na adv. (upon, in addition to, about) jiu; (forward) mbole; (at, in, by, &c.) kwa, katika, -ni. Be on, janjika, -wako. Go on (forward), endelea mbole; (continue at work) fulisa; (continue at rest) shinda, kaa. On and on, moja kwa moja, kwa kufulisa. On board, chomboni. Be on sale, temeswa, usanya. On shore, pwani. Be on fire, teketea moto. On the road, njiani. On and off, pangine. On your oath, uataapa.

Once, adv. marra moja tu; (one day) situ moja, hapo kale, samani. Once and again, marra kwa marra. Once on a time, hapo kale. Once in a way, pangine, si marra nyingi. At once (immediately), upesi, marra, marra moja; (all together) pomojia, jamii.

One, a. na n. -moja, mosi, kitu kimaja, mtu mmoja. It is a good one, nsuri hiyo. Be at one, pata-na. On the one hand, on the other, kwansa, ya pili [tens]. One ... another, hyu ... hyu, kii ... kii. One eats what one gets, killa mtu hula apatavyo. One another, wao kwa wao, -enyewe kwa -enyewe; (in comp.) -ana, e.g. beat one another, pigana, love one another, pendana. Many a one, wenyi. One by one, -moja-moja.

One-eyed, a. -enyi chongo.
Oneness, n. unoja.

One-footed, a. -ito, a kulemea, a ku-kulila.
Oneself, n. mwenyewe; (in comp.) -ji-. Please oneself, jiipenda.

One-sided, a. -a pogo, -a kwenda upande, mshathali, kwa kujiinika; (unfair) si -a haki, si sawa, si vissuri.

Onion, n. kitunguu [vi-].

Only, a. -tupu, tu; (alone) peke yake, -a peke.

— adv. tu, hivi tu, bassi.

Onomatopoia, n. [neno lenyi ku-onya maana yake kwa santi yake].

Onset, Onslaught, n. shambulio, kuendea, kurikia, mwendo wa ghafala, vita ya ghafala.

Ontological, a. -a Ontology.

Ontology, n. [elimu ya asili ya vitu, kama Metaphysics].

Onward, Onwards, a. na adv. mbele, kwenda mbole, kwa kuendelea.

Onyx, n. [kito cha rangi].

Oolite, n. [jiwe la chokaa].

Oose, v. vuja, tona.

— n. mujo, tonesho; (mod) ma-tope, kinamasi.

Oosy, a. -a Oose.

Opacity, n. kwa Opaque.

Opal, n. [jiwe la kung'aa].

Opaque, a. -stopenia nuru, -sioona.

Open, a. wasi; (place) wasi, -upe; (free) -a watu wote, wasi; (flower) -liaohonika; (loose) -a kulegea, -a kufunguliwaa, -a kufunika; (unreserved) -kunjufu, -nyofu. An open question, [jambo lisilokwisha, neno lisilokatika bado (lenyi masha, la kubishaniwa)]. An open secret, [jambo la siri lakini limejulika na watu wengi]. Open air, hewa ya nye, nye. Open place, kiwanga, wandi; (waste) uga. Open weather, jua, siku sa jua.

— v. fungwa, fumbua, feleti, funua; (begin) ansa, maliku; (spread out) enea; (flowers) cha-nua; (make known) baunisha; (inaugurate) sindua; (a door) shindua; (a bundle) futua; (fire of guns, &c.) ansa kupiga.

Open-handed, a. -karimu, -paji, -ema, -tapanza.

Open-hearted, a. -kunjufu, -nyofu.

Opening, n. mwango, mlando, ki-penyo, pa kutokea, pa kupitia, pa kupenyee, tundu, uja; (opportunity) chimbuko, nafasi.

— a. -a kwansa.
Openly, adv. wasi.

Opera, n. [kuchesa na kuimba pamoja, haswa mchego wa kusimulia hadithi mbele ya watu wengi kwa mashairi na kuimba, tamasha na kuimbato].

Operate, v. tenda kasi, toa ngwvu.

Operatic, a. -a Opera.

Operation, n. kasi, kutenda, ngwvu, (medical) kasi ya mganga.

Operative, a. -a ngwvu, -a kutenda kasi.

— n. kibarua, mtu wa kasi.

Operator, n. mitenda kasi; (medical) mganga.

Ophthalmia, n. weli wa macho.

Opiate, v. thani, ona, shuku.


Opinionated, Opinionative, a. [mtu] ashikaye shauri lake, asiyesikia maneno ya watu, -shupafu, -gumu, -bishi.

Opium, n. afyunu; (mixture) kasumba.

Opossum, n. [nyama wa Amerika, kama komba].

Opponent, n. mshindani [wa-], adui, mtesi, msuia, mkimani; (in litigation) mdawa [wa-].

Opportunity, a. -a bahati njema, -a kuja sawasawa, -a kufaa, tayari.

Opportunity, n. nafasi, wakati, chimbuko, faragha, saa [siku] ya kufaa.

Opposable, a. -a kusulikana.

Oppose, v. suia, shinilana na, kataa, kinga, simamia mbele; (place before) weka mbele, lekesa, lekezana; (match) pambanisha. Be opposed (opposite, different), -wa mbalimbali, achana, lekeana, kabiliiana.

Opposer, n. = Opponent.

Opposite, a. (facing) -a kuleke, -a kulekeana, mbele, -a kukabili; (wholly different) mbalimbali kabisa.

Opposition, n. kulekeana, kukabiliiana; (resistance) ushindani, kusuia, kupinga njia; (entire difference) hali mbalimbali, tofasuti. The Opposition, [watu wasio wa serkali, washindanaa na serkali].

Oppress, v. onea, thulumu, tendea masito, songa, leema.

Oppression, n. (injustice) uthalimu, masito, thulumu; (trouble) hali ya taabu, mateo; (in breathing) kisongo cha roho, usito.

Oppressive, a. -a kulemea, -sito, -a kusonga, -a taabu, -kali, -thulumu.

Oppressor, n. mthalimu[wa-], mjewiri, bwana mkali na mkororo.

Opprobrious, a. -a Opprobrium.

Opprobrium, n. aidu, fetheka, haya; (reproach) shatumu, matukano.

Optical, a. -a macho. It is an optical delusion, macho yamadanganya. Optical instrument, durabini.

Optician, n. [mwusa miwani durabini, &c.].

Optics, n. [maariya ya nuru, ya kuona kwa macho].

Optimism, n. [kusema 'killa kitu kilivyovyo, ndivyovyo visuri; uimwengu msuri, havuna mfano; habari zote ni njema'], matumaini matupu, kufurahia yo yote.

Optimist, n. mwenyi kushika Optimism.

Option, n. kuchagua, uchagusi, ihtiari. Local option, killa mji upendavyo. There is no option, hakuna buddi, kanuni, shuruti.

Optional, a. killa mtu [mtu fulans] apendavyo, halali, rukusa. It is optional for you, juu yako, ihtiari [aiyari] yako, upendavyo.

Opulence, n. ukwasi, utajiri, mali.

Opulent, a. -enyi Opulence.

Or, conj. ao, ama; (otherwise) kama sivyo.

Oracle, n. mtu wa hekima, nabi, hakimu, mwagusi; (wise saying)
neno la Muungu, maneno ya heki-
ma; (prophetic utterance) maagusi,
wosia.

Oracular, a. -a Oraole, -a kekima;
(mysterious) -a fundo, si thahiri,
-a mashaka.

Oral, a. -a kunena, -a maneno, -a
kinwa, -sioandikwa.

Orange, n. chungwa [ma-]; (bitter)
dansi [ma-]; (mandarin) chensa
[ma-]; (smaller) hangafa. Orange
tree, mchungwa [mi-], &c.
— a. -a rangi ya manjano.

Orangery, n. [shamba la Orange
trees, kibanda cha kuotesha
Oranges].

Orang-outang, n. [nyani mkubwa
kama miu].

Oration, n. maneno, hotuba.

Orator, n. msemi, mneni, msemaji,
mwenyi kunena vizuri.

Oratorical, a. -a maneno, -a mneni,
-a maneno masuri, -a kujisifu.

Oratorio, n. kuimbato kutakatifu,
utesi wa kuiombi.

Oratory, n. usemaji, maneno ma-
suri; (cell) [kijumba cha kusalia].

Orb, n. (globe) mduara; (star)
sayari, nyota. Orb of day, jua.

Orbed, a. -a mviringo.

Orbit, n. msunguko, mwendo wa
[njia ya] kusunguka.

Orchard, n. shamba [la miti yenyi
matunda].

Orchestra, n. [jamii ya ngoma na-
mma sote, vinanda, vinubi, mazese,
filimbi, &c.; jamii ya watu
wachesao ngoma hiso; mahali pa
kupigia m undo ngoma, &c.], wo-
piga ngoma, maturumpela, m undo.

Orchestral, a. -a Orchestra.

Orchilla, n. (plant) malele, (Ar.)
shena.

 Ordain, v. amuru, agisa; (of clergy)
fanya kasisi, tia mikono.

Ordeal, n. kiapo [vi-]; (severe trial)
majaribu, hatari, mato.

Order, n. amri, agiso [ma-]; (cus-
tom, rule) kanuni, kawaida, de-
sturi; (regularity) taratibu, usuri;
(cheque) hawala, hundi, hati;
(rank) cheo, daraja; (society)
chama; (class, kind) aina, ginsi;
(decoration) nishani. The lower
orders, watu wadogo, waliu watu
pu, maskini. Orders, Holy Orders,
ukasisi, upadre, [madaraja, hudu-
ma takatifu]. Be in orders, -wa
padre. Take orders, janyika
padre. My watch is out of order,
saa yangu haiendi [imeharibika].
Be in good order, tengeneswa
vizuri. I made it to his order,
aliagisa nikaifanya. By order, kwa
amri. In order, taratibu. In
order to (that), makusudi, ili.
Keep order, simamia, -wa mlinsi.
Put in order, panga, tunga, tenge-
nesa, safadi, ratibisha.

Order, v. (appoint) amuru, agisa;
(arrange) tengenesa, andika tarar-
tibu, ratibisha.

Orderliness, utaratibu, utii, amani.

Orderly, a. -ataratibu, -suri; (quiet)
makini, -a amani.
— n. asikari mitumishi.

Ordinal, a. sala sa Ordination.
Ordinal numbers, [hesabu sa ku-
onya utaratibu wa kusuatana, ndio,
first, second, &c., kisunzi].

Ordinances, n. amri, agiso [ma-],
sheria.

Ordinarily, adv. marra nyangi, kwa
desturi.

Ordinary, a. (usual) -a siku sote,
desturi; (common) vivi kivi, ovyo,
hasifu, -nyonge. An ordinary
person, miu tu.
— n. mwenyi hukumu, askofu.
In ordinary, marra nyangi, desturi.

Ordination, n. [kufunya padre kwa
kusiwa mikono na askofu].

Ordinance, n. missinga. Heavy ord-
nance, missinga mkubwa.

Ordure, n. mavi, samadi, taka.

Ore, n. [mawe yeniyi madinis].

Organ, n. [chombo chakufanya kasi,
njia ya kutenda, kitu cha kasi,
aswa sehemu ya kitu kisima ao
ya kiviliwili yeniyi kasi yake;
(musical) kinanda, kama santuri
kubwa].
Organ-grinder, n. mpiga santuri.
Organio, a. -a kitu kisima, -enyi kutengeneswa, -a Organ.
Organism, n. [kitu kisima chenyi kasi yake, matengeneso yake, ki-wiliwili].
Organist, n. mpiga kinanda.
Organisation, n. matengeneso, utaratili, madaraka, sharia.
Organise, v. tengenesa, amuru, andika.
Orgy, n. [karamu ya ulafi na ulevi na uasharati, ngoma mbaya].
Oriel, n. [dirisha la kutokeza nye], roshani.
Orient, a. mashariki, macho ya jua.
Oriental, a. -a mashariki, -a pande za Asia.
Orientalist, n. [mwalimu wa mambo ya inchi sa mashariki, za Asia].
Orientation, n. kukabilisha vema, kuelekesa, kuweka sawa.
Orifice, n. tundu, kitundu, mlango, shimo, kipenyo, ufa.
Oriflamme, n. bendera.
Origin, a. asili, mwanzo, chimbuko; (cause) sababu, muana.
Original, a. -a asili, -a kwansa; (peculiar) -a peke yake, -a mtindo, -enyewe halisi; (inventive) -enyi akili ya kubuni ao kutunga; (extraordinary) ajibu, geni, -pya.

— n. name, kiolezo, ya kwansa.
Originality, n. [kwasa na akili sa kubuni ao kutunga]; (singularity) ajibu, upya.
Originally, adv. kwansa, kwa asili.
Originate, v. anisha, saa, umba, fanya, tunga; (neut.) anza, tokana.
Origination, n. mwanzo, kuansa, kuanshisa.
Oriole, n. [ndege ya rangi ya manjano].
Orion, n. [fungu moja la nyota, lenyi] mpini wa kala.
Orison, n. Sala.
Ormolu, n. [shaba kama thabu].
Ornament, n. pambo [ma-], kipambo [vi-], urembo.

— v. pamba, tia usuri.

Ornamental, a. -a kupamba, -a urembo, usuri.
Ornate, a. -a mapambo, -a urembo, -suri.
Ornithology, n. maarifa ya ndege.
Orphan, n. yatima, mwana mkiwa [wa-].
Orphanage, n. nyumba ya [kukari-bisha na kulea] yatima.
Orphanhood, n. kuwa yatima.
Orrey, n. [kitu cha kuonyeshwa mwendo wa dunia, mwesi, sayari, &c.]
Orthodox, a. [a kushika halisi imani, -a kulingana na dini, -a imani ao desturi halisi], halisi, bara-barabara.
Orthodoxy, n. kuwa Orthodox, imani halisi.
Orthography, n. kuendeleza maneno vema, kuanda sahiki.
Oscillate, v. ning'ina, yumbayumba, wayawaya, pembea; (shift) genka, enda huko na huko; (waver) sita, ona mashaka.
Oscillation, n. kining'ina, &c.
Osculation, n. kubusu.
Osier, n. [ufilo wa kufanyisira viti, mesa, &c.].
Osprey, n. [tai wa bahari, wa kula samaki].
Osseous, a. kama mfupa, kifupa.
Osstification, n. kufanyika mfupa.
Ostensible, a. (avowed) thahiri, wasi, -a kubainika, -a nde; (unreal) -a kweli, si halisi.
Ostentation, n. majivuno, makuu, fahari, urembo.
Ostentatious, a. -a Ostentation.
Ostentationally, adv. kwa Ostentation.
Osteology, n. [elimu ya misupa ya watu na nyama].
Ostler, n. frasi wala, mchungu frasi, sasi.
Ostracism, n. kuondasha, &c.
Ostracize, v. [kuondasha mjini kwa skauri la watu waliomo], fukusa.
Ostrich, n. buni.
Other, a. -ngine, -a pili, mbali mbali, sayidi. Bring others, leta tena, ongesa. The others, wale wangine, vile vingine, nabaki, yaliyosalia.

Otherwise, adv. vingine, kwa vingine, kwa sababu ngine; (if not, or else) kama siyoto, ao.

Otter, n. [nyama ya kikaa mtoni, hula samaki].

Otto of roses, n. hal waridi, mara-shi.

Ottoman, n. na a. Turuki [ma-], -a Maturuki.


Ounce, n. wakia; (animal) [nyama ya Asia, kama chui].

Our, Ours, a. -etu.

Ourselves, pron. sisi wenyewe.

Oust, v. ondosa, toa nje, fukusa.

Out, adv. nje [kama kutoka, kupita, kwa wasi, kwisha, kumalika]. Out and out, kabisa, pia. Out and out barbarians, washensi wa kwisha. Be out, -wa nje, tembea; (be mistaken) kosa; (finished) kwisha.

Go out, toka, enda nje; (as candle) simika. Have it out with, pigana na, shindana na, kosana na. Out of, pasipo. He is out of cash, hana pesa. I am out of it, simo; (have none of it) imenitindika, nimeishiwa. Out of character, -siopatana, -sioalinganina, si sawa. Out of date, -a kikale kabisa, -siotumika siku hisi.


Outbalance, v. pita, shinda, sidi.

Outbid, v. shinda [kwa bei, kwa kununua].

Outbreak, n. fitina, maasi, vita; (of temper, &c.) mshindo, kipindi, hasira ya ghafala.

Outcast, n. maskini wa Muungu, fukara, -liotupwa. He is an outcast, hana mbele hana nyuma.

Outcome, n. mwishe, tokeo.

Outcry, n. makelele, kilito.

Outdo, v. (p. t. Outdid, pf. t. Outdone) pita, shinda; (deceive) kalamkia, punja.

Outer, a. -a nje.

Outermost, a. -a nje kabisa.

Outfit, n. masarufu, mapambo, vifaa, vyombe, nguo.

Outfitter, n. mwusa Outfit.

Outflank, v. sunguka upande.

Outgoing, n. gharama.


Outhouse, n. kipemu, kibanda.

Outing, n. kwenda kutembea, kupenga hewa, kushinda pahali.

Outlandish, a. -a kigeni, ajabu.

Outlast, v. pita kwa aushi, ishi ya-yidi, dumu.

Outlaw, n. haramia, mtoro [wa-].

—— v. harimisha, torosha, fukusa, fanya haramu.

Outlay, n. gharama.

Outlet, n. pakutokea, mlango, tuhuvu.

Outline, n. [mstari wa kusunguka, sanamu ya mistari mitupu];
OUTLINE 268

Outward, a. -a nje; (apparent, visible) -a kuonekana, -a sura; (unreal) si -a kweli, si -a moyo, -a unafiki.
Outward-bound, a. -a kutoka kwao, -a kwenda baharini [ugenini, pangine].
Outwardly, adv. kwa nje; (not truly) si kwa kweli.
Outwards, adv. [kwenda] nje.
Outweigh, v. pita kwa usito [kwa nguru], -wa -kubwa [-sito].
Outwit, v. shinda kwa akiti, punja, danganya.
Outwork, n. bona la mbele.
Oval, a. -enyi sura ya yayi, mwingo wa yayi.
Ovary, n. [kama mfuko wa mbege ao mayayi tumboni].
Ovation, n. shangwe, makelele ya salaam, vigelegele vingi.
Oven, n. tanuu, kalibu; (cooking) joko [ma-].
Over, adv. juu, sayidi, kupita, nje. All over, koteke, pote pia. It is all over, imekwisha. Over again, tena, marra ya pili. Over and over, marra kwa marra, marra nyingi. Over and above, sayidi, juu, baki, saso, kusidi. Be over, sala, baki; (be ended) kwisha. Give over, kwisha, koma, tulia, nyamaa.

OVERCAST

Outward, a. -a nje; (apparent, visible) -a kuonekana, -a sura; (unreal) si -a kweli, si -a moyo, -a unafiki.
Outward-bound, a. -a kutoka kwao, -a kwenda baharini [ugenini, pangine].
Outwardly, adv. kwa nje; (not truly) si kwa kweli.
Outwards, adv. [kwenda] nje.
Outweigh, v. pita kwa usito [kwa nguru], -wa -kubwa [-sito].
Outwit, v. shinda kwa akiti, punja, danganya.
Outwork, n. bona la mbele.
Oval, a. -enyi sura ya yayi, mwingo wa yayi.
Ovary, n. [kama mfuko wa mbege ao mayayi tumboni].
Ovation, n. shangwe, makelele ya salaam, vigelegele vingi.
Oven, n. tanuu, kalibu; (cooking) joko [ma-].
Over, adv. juu, sayidi, kupita, nje. All over, koteke, pote pia. It is all over, imekwisha. Over again, tena, marra ya pili. Over and over, marra kwa marra, marra nyingi. Over and above, sayidi, juu, baki, saso, kusidi. Be over, sala, baki; (be ended) kwisha. Give over, kwisha, koma, tulia, nyamaa.

Outspread (Be), v. tawanyika, tapaka, enea, nyoka, tandi kwa.
Outstanding, a. (remaining) -a kubaki, -lipoto; (debt) siotipwa.
Outstrip, v. shinda, kita, sidi.
Out-talk, v. pambanya, shinda kwa maneno.
Outvote, v. shinda kwa Votes.
OVERCHARGE

Overcharge, v. taka bei kubwa, usa ghali; (overload) tia -ingi mno.

Overcoat, n. [joho nene kubwa].


Overdo, v. (p. t. Overdid, pf. t. Overdone) fanja mno; (in cooking) pika mno; (weary) chosha, sambua.

Overdone, a. -liopikwa mno; (worn out) -enyi kushindwa na kasi, -enyi kuchoka sana.

Overdose, n. [dawa nyingi mno].

Overdraw, v. (an account) -jipasha deni, india deni.

Overdue, a. -a kuchelewa, -a kuja kinywema, -siowadia.

Overestimate, v. sisu mno, thani -kubwa [-ingi, -a tamani mno].

Overflow, v. furika, toka nye, enea, tawanyika, farikisha; (overwhelm) tiiska; (be over-abundant) -wa -ingi.

— n. mafuriko, farikika; (superfluity) masazo, wingi; (outlet) pakutokea maji.

Overflowing, a. -a kufurika; (abundant) -ingi sana, -enzi wingi.

— n. mafuriko; wingi, masazo.

Overgrow, v. (grow over) funika na majani [miti]; (outgrow) kwa mno, pita kiasi ya.

Overgrown, a. -isofunika na majani ao miti; (rank) -kusa mno.

Overhang, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Overhung), (project) tokesa, fanja mdono; (cover) -wa juu ya, funika, tanda.

Overhaul, v. angalia, chungulia, tazamia.

Overhead, adv. juu juu, kitwani.

Overhear, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Overheard) sikia kwa siri, dukisa.

Overjoyed, (Be), v. furahi mno.

Overland, a. kwa inchi kavu. Overland route, njia ya inchi kavu.

Overlap, v. pitana, pishana.

Overlay, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Overlaid) tia juu, funika, tanda; (lie on) lala juu ya.

OVERTASK

Overlook, v. (superintend) angalia, simamia, tazamia; (let pass) pitia, achilia, samehe, sahau.

Overlooker, n. msimamisi [wa-], mwangalisi [wa-].

Overmatch, v. -wa na ngwau sa kupita, shinda, weza.

Overmatched, -itoshindwa [kwa saba -dogo ao -chache].

Overmuch, a. -ingi mno.

Overplus, n. baki, masazo.

Overpower, v. shinda, tiiska, piga.

Overrate, v. = Overestimate.

Overreach, v. danganya, punja, karakia.

Override, v. tangua, vunja; (a horse) endesha mno.

Overrule, v. amuru vingine, geusa, tangua.

Overrun, v. pita, pita mbele, pitia; (invade, attack) leta vita [hasara] katika, india kwa ngwau; (cover) funika, enea katika, funikisa.

Oversee, v. simamia, angusa.

Overseer, n. msimamisi [wa-].

Overset, v. pindua, pindukisa, angusha.

Overshadow, v. tia kivuli juu.

Overshoot, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Overt) pita, pitia, kosa kupiga [kupata]. An overshoot wheel, [guru dunu la kuendeshwa na maji yakipita juu yake].

Oversight, n. (superintendence) usimamisi, maangasi, ungalisi; (error, neglect) kosa, kupitiwa, usahaulifu.

Oversleep, v. sinsia sana, pita sawa ya kusambuli assubi.


Overstate, v. ongesa mno.

Overstep, v. pitia, kosea.

Overt, a. baini, wasi, mbele ya macho, thahiri.

Overtake, v. (p. t. Overtook, pf. t. Overtaken) pita, fikia; (catch) pata, kamata.

Overthrow, v. pindua, pindukiza, angusha; (ruin, destroy) angamiza, shinda, vunja; n. maangamisi, uharibifu.

Overtime, adv. Work overtime, [fanya kasi ya kusidi saa yake].

Overtake, p. t. ya Overtake.

Overtop, v. (rise above) inuka juu ya, nyanyuka; (excel) shinda, piita.

Overture, n. [maneno ya kutaka waafiki ao imani ao mapatano], haja, shauri; (musical) mwanzo wa ngoma ao kuimba.

Overturn, v. pindua, pindukiza, angusha, angamiza.

Overture, n. = Overestimate.

Overweening, a. a kujivuna, -enyi makuu, -ingi mno.

Overweight, a. wingi, kwa -ingi mno.

Overwhelm, v. fanyia nguvu nyingi, shinda, vunja, angamiza, haribu pia; (overrun) ingia kwa nguvu, funika, gharikisha; (cover) funikisa pia.

Overwork, v. [amria kasi kubwa mno, kasi ya kupita kadiiri], lemerea, kondesha, chesha; n. kasi kubwa [nyingi] mno, kasi ya kupita kadiiri.

Overworked, Overwrought, a. -lchochoka mno, -lioshindwa na kasi [husuni], -liokuliza.

Oviparous, a. a kusaa mayai.

Owe, v. wiwa, -wa na deni; (owe to) -pashwa na, -wa na [kitu] kwa sababu ya, -wa haki ya. I owe him ten dollars, nawiwa naye reale kumi. He owes me ten dollars, namwia reale kumi. I owe my wealth to my father, mali zangu nailipashwa [nailipatwa] na babo. I owe respect to my father, imenipasa kumshimishu babo.

Owing, a. deni, haki. Money is owing by me, nawiwa fate na mitu. Owing to (caused by), kwa sababu ya. It is all owing to you, yote juu yako, kwa sababu yako, kosa lako.

Owl, n. kuvudi.

Own, v. miliki, -wa na [mali]; (confess) ungama, kiri.

Owner, n. mwinyewe [-w-], mwinyeji [-w-].

Ox, n. (pl. Oxen), ng'ombe ndume, makasi.

Oxen, ng'ombe ndume, makasi.

Oxygen, kuliwa na hewa.

Oxygen, n. [kiti kama hewa kilicho chingi katika hewa yenye na maji na mawe pia].

Oyster, n. chasa, kombe ya pwani.

P.

Pabulum, n. chakula.

Pace, n. (foot) hatawa, sayo [ny-]; (movement) mwendo; (speed) wepesi. Keep pace with, enda sawa sawa na.

Packing, n. [kwa miguwa taratibu]; (measure) pima kwa hatua.

Pacific, a. -a amani, -tuliva, -pole, -a kutaka amani. Pacific Ocean, [bakari iliyova kati ya Amerika na Asia na Australia].

Pacification, n. kufanya amani, amani, mapatano.

Pacific, v. fanya amani, tuliza, patamisha, selekisha.

Pack, v. funga pamoja, funga, fanya msigo, tengenesa misigo, funga safari; (fill full) jasa, lia -ings; (arrange artfully) tengenesa kwa hila [kwa ujania]. Pack off, Send packing, safarisha haraka, fukusa, ondokha.

Package, n. peto [ma-], kipeto [vi-], robota, kasha [ma-], sanduku.
Packer, n. mfunga misigo, nsimamisi.
Packet, n. Package ndogo, kisigo; (bundle) chopaa, kishopa, furushi, Roberto, Kifurushi, bumba; (of letters, etc.) chungu, kipeto; (steamship) merihebu ya moshi, meli.

Packhorse, n. frasi wa kasi.

Packing, n. kufunga misigo; (stuffing) kitambaa cha kusibia, kisibo, kisongo.

Packman, n. [mtembesa bithaa kwa msigo], machuruzi [wa-].

Pack saddle, n. seruji [ya kasi, ya misigo].

Packthread, n. usi [mnene sana].

Pact, n. maafikano, mapatano, sharti.

Pad, n. (of grass) kata; (for riding) korji (Ar.); (small cushion) mto mdogo, kitalika; (paw) mguu [mi- wa nyama].

— v. tia Pad, bandika.


Paddle, n. kafi [ma-].

— v. pigapiga maji, piga kafi.

Paddle-wheel, n. gurudumu [la mbavuni ao nyuma, la kwendesho merihebu ya moshi].

Padock, n. shamba dogo [lisilimwa, la kuchungu nyama], wawanda.

Padlock, n. kufuli.

Pasean, n. vigelegele vya shangwe.

Paedobaptism, n. [Baptism ya watoto wadogo].

Pagan, a. -shensi, -kafiri, -a kisheksi.

Paganism, n. ushensi, ukafiri.

Paganise, v. fanya -shensi, kufurishka, haribia desturi njema sa dini.

Page, n. ukarasa, upande mmoja wa ukarasa; (boy attendant) mtooto, mtemishi, boi.

Pageant, n. tamasha, mambo masuri [ya urembo].

Pageantry, n. usuuri, mapambo, urembo.

Pagoda, n. kekulu [la kihindi ao kisina lenyi sanamu].

Paid, p. t. na pf. t. ya Pay.

Fail, n. ndoo.

Fallful, n. kadiri ya ndoo moja, ndoo.

Pain, n. maumivu, uchuNGu, kumua; (mental) huzuni, hamu, sikikito. Take pains, Be at pains, jitaahidi, fanya jukudi, toa bidi, angalia.

— v. umisa; (grieve) huzunisha, sambua; (nent.) uma, umia.

Painful, a. -eni kumuma, etc. It is painful, inauma.

Painless, a. -siomisa.

Painstaking, a. -eni kujitaahidi, -a bidii ya kasi, -angaliifu, hodari.

Paint, n. rangi [ya kupaka].

— v. paka rangi, tia rangi, piga sanamu ya rangi; (describe) elesa habari, Jafanisha.

Painter, n. mpaka rangi, fundi; (mooring rope) kamba [la kufungasa mshwa].

Painting, n. kupaka rangi; (picture) sanamu ya rangi, tarwira.


— v. -wa wawiliwawili [mbili-mbili, etc.], fanya [weka, linganisha, (nent.) lingana] vivili-vivili; (of birds) tafuta mwensi.

Palace, n. jumba [ma-], nyumba ya mfalme [ya mkubwa].

Palaeontology, n. [elimu ya viumbe vya kale sana na mabaki yao].

Palaeosolo, a. [-a samani sa kale sana].

Palanquin, n. macheho.

Palatable, a. -tamu, -a kupendesa.

Palatal, a. -a Palate.

Palate, n. kaaka, kaa la kinwa; (taste) ulimi.

Palatial, a. -a Palace, -kubwa, suri.

Palaver, v. maneno, mashauri, manongesi, barasa. Hold a palaver, barsi.

Pale, n. (stake) kigusa [vi-], mfito [fito],
PALE

Palm, n. (of hand) kitanga [kiganja] cha mkono [ni-]; (tree) [nilia mti wenyi namna kama] mnasi [mi-]; mvumo, &c.; (date-tree) mtende; (palm-oil tree) mchichiki; (trophy) alama ya kushinda, tuso; (sailmaker’s) dopa [ma-].

— v. Palm off (something), pokesa [kitu] kwa hila.

Palmary, a. -kuu, bora, -a kuvanza.

Palmer, n. haji [ma-, aliyekwenda Yerusalemi kwa ibada].

Palmsunday, n. juma a pili mbeleya Easter, [juma a pili ya Mitende].

Palm-wine, n. tembo; (spirit) sarabamo.

Palmy, a. -enyi mnasi, -a mitende; (flourishing) -a kusitawo, -suri.

PAMPAS

Palpable, a. -a kugusika, -a kuoneka; (clear) basini, thahiri.

Palpitate, v. pigapiga, puma, papa, tutuma.

Palpitation, n. (of heart) kiherehere cha moyo; (fear) tetemeko, hofu, kupapa rohoni.

Palsy, n. upoosa.

Paler, v. fanya ujanja, piga domo, toa maneno ya hila.

Palsy, a. hafifu, -nyonje, thaifu, -dogo.

Pampas, n. [manyika ya Amerika ya kusini].

Pampar, v. shibisha, lisha vyakula vitanu; (favour) pendelea; (indulge) lisha, ongesa vibaya, kitaisha.

Pamphlet, n. jusuu, chuo kidogo.

Pamphleteer, n. mwandisho wa Pamphlets.

Pan, n. chungu [ma-], kijungu, kango [ma-].

Panacea, n. [dawa ya kuponya marathi zote, na maumivu yote].

Pancake, n. [maandasi kama] kitumbua [vi-].

Pandemonium, n. [mahali pa mashtani wote; (uproar) makelele mengi mmo, utia mbaya sana, maongesi ya watu wabaya].


— n. kawadi.

Pane, n. (of glass) kioo, kipande cha kioo, ubamba wa kioo.

Panegyric, n. maneno ya kusifu, hotuba ya sifa, sifa.

Panegyрист, n. mtoa Panegyric.

Panegyrise, v. toa Panegyric.

Panel, n. kibau, kiwanbo (?); (jury) [watu waliokwita kusanya kuku mu, baraza (Tas. Jury)].


Fanoe, n. woga mkuu, hofu ya ghofala.
Panic-stricken, a. -lioshikwa na
woga mkua.
Panniers, n. shoi, shogi [ma-].
Panoply, n. [mvalio yote ya vita,
mauva ya chuma na selaha].
Panorama, n. [samamu kubwa na
ndeufu ya kupitishwa kidogo kidogo
mbele ya macho; (view) sura ya
ulimwengu, sura ya inchi yote].
Panay, n. [ud la kisungu].
Pant, v. tweta, kokota roho, shusha
pumusi.
Pantaloons, n. mcheshi, msanya ubi-
shi mwisingi; (trousers) soruali.
Pantheism, n. [kusema 'Ulimwengu
wote ndio haswa Muungu'].
Pantheon, n. [jamii ya miungu yote
ya kalila fulani].
Panther, n. [nyama kama chus].
Pantomime, n. [mcheso wa vinysago].
Pantry, n. ghala [ya kwakecha cha-
kula na vyombo vya kulia].
Pap, n. ubwana.
Papa, n. [neno la kito] baba.
Papacy, n. [kasi na utawala wa
askofu mkua wa Rumi, Kanisa
la Kirumi na matheheu sake].
Papal, a. -a askofu mkua wa Rumi.
Papaw, n. (tree) mpapai [mi-];
(fruit) papai [ma-].
Paper, n. karatasi; (document) hai,
cheti, kol; (newspaper) gazeti, ta-
rihi; (cheques, &c.) hati za feha,
— v. bandika karatasi ukutani,
pamba kwa karatasi nsuri.
Paper-hangings, n. mapambo ya
karatasi [ya kubandika ukutani].
Paper-money, n. hawala, hati ya
feha.
Papist, n. [mfusi wao askofu mkua
wa Rumi, Mmasihiya wa Kanisa
la Kirumi (neno la kuchukiza)].
Papyrus, n. [unyasi wa kimisiri,
uliotumika sana samani kwa ku-
fanyisa karatasi], ndago (?)
Par, n. usawa, urari. On a par
with, sawa na, -a kulingana na.
Parable, n. mfano wa maneno, me-
thali, hadithi yenye mafundisho,
fumbo [ma-].
Parabola, n. [mwendo wa kitu-
chwako, si sawa, kama mviringo
njia yake].
Paraboloic, a. -a Parable; -a Para-
bola.
Parachute, n. [kama mwavuli
mkubwa wa kushukia katika
Balloon].
Paralette, n. = Holy Ghost.
Parade, n. [mahali pa kutembelea]
njia kuw; (military) mcheso wa
asikari, kwotas; (show, pomp)
fahari, maji, muungu, muwangwaji.
Make a parade of, = Parade, v.
— v. tembeza, jivunia; (military)
pangu [asikari].
Paradigm, n. [namna za mabadili
ya Verb kwa kisarufi].
Paradise, n. peponi, ferdausi; (bliss)
faraha kuw, jaha. Gate of Para-
dise, kilango cha jaha.
Paradox, n. [neno la kustusha, kama
ndiyogo sivyo, kweli iliyoko kama
uwongo] jumbo la maneno, kiten-
wili.
Paradoxical, a. -a Paradox.
Paraffin, n. masuta Amerikano.
Paragon, n. kipeo, kisichopitikan,
usuri haswa, namna ya peke yake,
kamili.
Paragraph, n. kipande [cha muwa-
diko, kitabu], fungu la maneno.
Parallax, n. [tofauti ya kitu kione-
kanavyo mahali pawii, kama kapa
na pangine].
Parallel, a. kandokando, -a kupa-
mbara sawasawa, -a kuambaana,
-a kwenda sawasawa pasiokutana;
(similar, corresponding) -a kuli-
gana, sawa, mwenzi.
Parallelism, n. hali ya kuwa
Parallel.
Parallelogram, n. [kama mrabba,
lakini ndeufu upande mmoja].
Paralyze, v. poowesha; (disable)legesa,
fisha, komesha.
Paralysis, n. kipoosa.
Paralytic, a. -enzi kipoosa.
Paramount, a. -a kupita yote,
-kubwa sana, -a maana, -a nguvu.
Paramour, n. suria [ma-], kinyumba
[vi-], hawaa.
Parapet, n. ukingo [wa ukuta ao boma], kikuta.
Paraphernalia, n. vyombo, vifaa, mapambo, mvalo, urembo, fahari.
Paraphrase, n. sfanusi, fasiri, elezo [ma-].
— v. elesa, sfanua.
Parasite, n. [enyi kujilisha kwa mwisingine, enyi kujipendekesa, mfusi; (animal) mnea ao mdudu mwenyi kushikamana na mwisingine, kimelea].
Parasitico, a. -a Parasite.
Parasol, n. mwavuli mdogo [wa kudinga jua].
Parcel, n. kifurushi, kibumba, bahasha, kipeto.
Parch, v. kausha, shindisha kwa kiu.
Parohment, n. karatahi ya ngosi, [ngosi iliyoitimika kwa kuanzishia].
Pardon, n. masamahani, urathi, ghosira, usamehe, hisa.
— v. samehe, achilia, rithia. Pardon me, kunrathi, uwe rathi, toba, pole.
Pardonable, a. -a kusameheka.
Para, v. (fruit) ambwa, toa maganda; (nails, &c.) kata; (lessen) punjwa.
Parent, n. msaa, msasi, nizee [wa-], baba, mama.
Parentage, n. usasi, wasae.
Parental, a. -a Parent, -ema, -a huruma, -pole.
Parenthesis, n. [maneno yaliotiwa baadaye, yaliyoingiswa katikati; alama ya kula maneno, hivi (...)].
Parenthetic, a. -a Parenthesis.
Parish, n. (outcast) maskini, fakiri, -enyi kutupa; (dog) mbwa koko.
Paring, n. (of nail) kikuchia; (small bits) tabakata, masafi, matakato.
Parish, n. mtaa [mi-], jimbo [ma-, lenyi padre yake], wila ya.
Parishioner, n. [mkaa katika Parish fulani].
Parity, n. usawa, urari, ulinganizwa.
Park, n. shamba [suri la kutembelea], hustani kubwa, uga wenyi miti mi-kubwa; (military) jamii ya misinga.
Parlance, n. usemi, maneno, msemo.
Parley, n. fanya maneno, semana, semesana.
Parliament, n. barasa ya watusi wasubwa [waliokwita kufanya maneno kwa mambo ya serkali], mkutano mkus Ingerisa.
Parlour, n. barasa, sebule, ukumbi.
Parochial, a. -a Parish, -a mtaa, -a mambo ya mtaa, -a jimbo; (unimportant) dogo, hafisu, nyombe.
Parody, n. mwigo [wa maneno, masairi, &c.].
Parole, n. akadi.
Parequet, n. kasuku mdogo.
Paroxysm, n. shindo, kishindo, kipindi, ukali, hali ya ghafala.
Paroxysmal, -a Paroxysm, -a ghafala, -a kishindo.
Parricidal, a. -a Parricide.
Parricide, n. mwua baba, musaji ya baba.
Parrot, n. kasuku.
Party, v. kinga, bekua, suia; (avoid) epuka, epa.
Parse, n. [toa habari ya kisarufi za neno fullani].
Parsee, n. Parsi [Ma-], Farsi [Ma-].
Parsononal, a. -a Parsonomy, -kabiti, -kavu, &c.
Parsonomy, n. ukabiti, ukavu, choya cha fetha, ubahili, ugumu, kukato gharama.
Parson, n. [kasisi mwenyi kuchunga watu wa mtaa fullani], padre [ma-].
Parsonage, n. nyumba yake Parson.
Part, n. sheme, kipande [vi-], nusu, fungu [ma-], mkato [mi-]; (duty, work) kasi; (district, side) upande. He took your part, alikwira upande wako. For my own part I think it good, mimi nafsi yangu naiona njema. For the most part, sayidi. A man of parts, mtu mwenyi
kulewa vema [wa akili, hodari]. In good part, kwa upole. In bad part, kwa ukali. Part of speech, [aina ya neno kwa sarufi]. Act a part, jifanya mtu mwingine, jigeua, janya kita, chesa.

Part, v. tanga, gawa, achika, kata, farakisha; (neut.) tengan, tengwa, farikiana, achana. Part company with, achana na, tokana na. Part with, acha, toa, tuaa.

Partake (of), v. (p. t. Partook, pf. t. Partaken), shariki, onja, gawirwa, twaa, twaaw nusu; (resemble) -wa kama, -wamo.

Partaker, n. mshiriki [wa-].

Partaking, n. uskarika.

Partial, a. (incomplete) -a sehemu, -a nusu, -a upande; (biassed) -a kupendelea; (having a liking for) -a kwona-tamu, -a kutaka, -a kuweleka.

Partiality, n. kutaka, shauko; (special) upendeleo.

Partially, adv. kwa sehemu, nusu; (with bias) kwa kupendelea, si sawa.


Participation, n. = Partaking.

Participle, n. [namna ya Verb ili-yotumika kama Adjective].

Particle, n. [kipande kilicho kidogo mmo], kitu kadogo, chembe, kitakataka, kivumhi.

Particular, a. (individual) -moja -moja, -a mtu mmoja, -a kitu kimaja, peke yake; (important) -a maana, -kubwa, -ingi, -a peke yake; (precise) halisi, -a mambo yote pia; (careful) -angalifu, -chagusi. In particular, sayidi, haswa. A particular point, jambo moja, jambo fullani.

— n. jambo moja. Particulars, mambo moja moja, habari zote [hatia sa mambo madogo sana].

Particularity, n. utshahiri, uhalisi, kupambanja.

Particularise, v. nena -moja -moja, elesa halisi, pambanja.

Particularly, adv. sayidi, haswa, halisi, jwaa yote.

Parting, n. kuachana, kuondokana (Tas. Part, v.), magawanyiko, mtengano, kutengwa; (farewell) kuagana. A final parting, kuta- kana buriani. Parting of roads, ponda la nyia, malekleko.

Parting, a. -a kutenga, -a kuagana, -a mwisho.

Partisan, n. [mtu wa kushika sana shauri lako, mtu wa kupendelea], mfuasi [wa-], shindani.

Partisanship, n. urafiki, upendeleo. Blind partisanship, ushindani mtu, wasimu wa kushindania.

Partition, n. kugawanyika, mguwo; (wall) ukuta, kiwambasa, cha kati; (of wood) mbaw sa kati, kisetiri.

Partly, adv. nusu, kwa sehemu, kidogo.

Partner, n. mshiriki [wa-], mwenzi [wensi], rasifiki [ma-].

Partnership, n. uskarika, bia; (firm) kampaani.

Partook, p. t. ya Partake.

Partridge, n. [ndege ya Ulaya kama kanga mdogo], kwale.

Parturition, n. usasi, kusaa.

Party, n. (company) jeshi [ma-], kundi [ma-], watu wengi; (faction) jamisi ya watu wenyi shauri moja) upande, mathehebu, shauri, aria, wafusasi; (entertainment) liko, karamu; (partner) mshiriki [wa-]; (person) mtu. He was a party to their proceedings, alisha- rikiana nao, alikwa hali moja nao. His party, wafusasi wake, wensi wake. Give a party, fanya karamu, alika wageni.


Parvenu, n. mpasi [wa-], mgeni [wa-], kiswati.

Paschal, a. -a Pasaka, -a Easter.

Pasha, n. Turuki mkubwa, liwali [ma-].

Pass, v. (go) pita, enda, endelea; (near, without touching) ambaa; (change) geuka, badiika; (happen) fanyika, -wa, tukia; (approve)
kubali, sahihisha, amuru, ithinisha; (be approved) kubalika, pata ruhusa, pewa daraja; (exceed) pita, pita kadiri; (of money) tumisha, (neut.) enda, tumika; (neglect) ambaa, si -angalia; (cause to go, hand, give) leta, pitisha, peleka, pisha; (end) isha, koma, toweka, -fa; (evacuate) -nya. Pass a law (resolution, motion, &c.), fanya sheria [amri, aqiso, onyo], sahihisha, ithinisha. The law passed, sheria ikafanyika. Bring to pass, fanya, fanyisa, timilisa. Come to pass, -wa, fanyika, tutika. Pass off, (neut.) isha, tutia; (rid oneself of) toa kwa hila. Pass for, thaniwa kwa, jitendekesa. Pass on to, sukumiza [kwa], (neut.) pita, enda kwa, -ya katika. Pass into, genka, genka kwa. Pass sentence, ku-kumu, amua. Pass muster, kubalika, tosha, faa. Pass over, pita, acha; (cross water) vuuka, abiri. Pass time, shinda, ongea. Pass by, Let pass, pita, piska, pishia mhabi; (without touching, avoid) ambaa.

Pass, n. njia, mlango [mi-, katika milima]; (gap) mwanya [mi-]; (passport) cheti [vy-]; (difficulty) matata, mashaka; (leave) ruhusa.

Passable, a. -a kuendeka, -akupitika; (moderately good) -a kadiri, wasta, hivi.

Passage, n. kupita; (way) njia, pito, kitoto; (journey) safari, (crossing) kuabiri, vuuka; (in house) chochoro, njia [nyijja]; (narrow) kipenyo; (alley) kichochoro [vi-]; (ford) kwuka; (in a book) mahali, maneno, fungu la maneno; (transition) kugwena. Bird of passage, ndege wa kuhama, mhamishi.

Passenger, n. mjaji [wa-], mpitaji [wa-], abiria [ma-], msafiri [wa-], mgeni [wa-].

Passer-by, n. mpitaji, mgeni, msafiri.

Passing, a. -a kupita, -siokaa, -a marra moja. Passing bell, [kengele itiipigwa kupiini].

- n. kupita, kupitana; (death) kusafiri, kufa. In passing, kwa kupitia, kwa haraka, kwa wichache.

Passion, n. bidii ya moyo, juhudi ya roho, harara; (anger) hasira; (desire) ng’oa, tamaa mbaya, shau-ko; (suffering) mateo, maumivu. Passion week, [juma ya tano ao ya sita katika Lent].

Passionate, a. -a Passion, -epesi kwa hasira, -kali, harara.

Passive, a. [-a kutendewa si kuentenda]; (submissive) -tulivu, -vmulivu; (inactive) -siotenda neno, -a kukaa tu. Passive resistance, kuhimili, kwumulivu. Passive voice, [namna ya Verb yenya habari ya kutendewa, si kuentenda].

Passivity, n. kwa Passive.

Pass-key, n. [ufunguo wa kufungulia vingi].

Passover, n. Pasaka.

Passport, n. cheti [vy-], ruhusa.

Pass-word, n. neno la siri, jumbo.

Past, p. t. ya Pass.

— a. -a kwanza, -a samani, -liopita.

Past Tense, [namna ya Verb yenya habari ya wakati uliopita].

— adv. kupita, mbele.

— prep. kupita, sayidi ya, mbele ya. He is past cure, hwezi kupona.

— n. samani, mambo ya samani, mambo yaliyopita.

Paste, n. uji, unga na moji.

— v. tia Paste, bandikisha.

Pastern, n. mguu wa frasi [kwa chini].

Pastime, n. mcheso [mi-], maengesi, masungumzo, maburudisho.

Pastor, n. padre [ma-], kasisi [ma-], mcungu roho.

Pastoral, a. -a Pastor; (of a shepherd) -a kuchungu kondoo; (rural) -a mashamba. Pastoral theology, [elimu ya kasi ya padre, maarifa ya uchungaji wa roho].

— n. [varaka wa askofu kwa mpadre].

Pastorate, n. upadre, kazi ya padre, jamii ya mapadre.

Pastry, n. maandasi; (cake of) kinyunya.
Pasture, Pasturage, n. machunga, malisha.
Pasty, n. [kama kitumbua chenyi nyama].
Pat, v. piga kof [konsi]; (pat gently, stroke) papasa.
— n. kof [ma-], konsi [ma-].
Patch, n. kiraka [vi-], gango [ma-], kipande [vi-]; (of wood) hasho. A patch of ground, kwanda, mahali padogo, shamba dogo, konde.
— v. tia Patch, tengenera, chomelea. Patch up, fanyisa, tengenesa.
Patchwork, n. [nguo iliyoishonwa vipande vipande, nguo ya viraka vingi]; (inferior make) kasi mbovu.
Pate, n. kichwa.
Paten, n. [kitihoani kilichotumika kwa Eucharist].
Patent, a. (open) wasi, baini; (patented) -sio halali kuiga.
— n. [hati ya kugombesa kitu kisiigwe, kitu walichogombesewa kuiga waifi wangine, &c.].
Paternal, a. -a kuumeni; (fatherly)
— a baba, kama baba, -pole.
Paternity, n. kuwa baba, uhasi, baba.
Paternoster, n. [sala ya Bwana Isa Masiya, 'Baba yetu,' &c.].
Path, n. njia.
Pathetic, a. -a kutia huruma [hu-
— n. szuni, &c.].
Pathless, a. -sioendeka, -siopitika;
— (forest) -mene sana.
Pathology, n. utabibu, elimu ya marathi.
Pathos, n. huruma, huzuni, maana.
Pathway, n. njia.
Patience, n. saburi, uvumiliivu, utulifu.
Patient, a. -stahimili, -uvumiliivu,
— enyi saburi. Be patient with
— n. ngenywa [wa-], nwelii [wa-
welii].
Patois, n. [lugha ya kimashamba, maneno ya kugotagota, ya kuva].
Patriarch, n. [msee mkuu mwennyi
— heshima]; (ancestor) babu; (chief bishop) askofu mkuu.
Patriarchal, a. -a Patriarch.
Patriarchate, n. [kasi ya, ao jimbo la, Patriarch].
Patriotic, a. -a Patriot.
Patriotism, n. [tabia ao matendo ya Patriot].
Patristic, a. [-a wazee na wailumu wa kale wa kimasihiya]
Patrol, n. [asikari] mlinzi [wa-], mngwe [wa-], mwennyi samu.
— v. shika kungo [samu] ya asikari, ngojea, lima.
Patron, a. baba, bwana, mfathili.
Patronage, n. fathili, upendeleo, tunsa, msada.
Patronise, v. sayidia, tunsa, fathili, pendelea; (buy of) nunulia, n-
— n. vishindo; (gossip) mapayo.
Pattern, n. (sample) namna; (of work) kielezo [vi-], cheo; (figure) sanamu, kasi; (perfection) kipeo, kitu bora, namna ya wema.
Patty, n. [maandasi yeniyi nyama ndani].
Paucity, n. uchache, shidda, kuwa haba.
Paunch, n. tumbo, kitumbo.
Pauper, n. maskini wa Muungu,
— fukara hohe hahe, mkata; (as an insult) kibapara [vi-].
Pauperism, n. umasikini, ufakiri, ukata.
Pauperise, v. fanya masikini, vutia umasikini.
Pause, v. simama kidogo, koma; (be silent) nyamaa, kaa kimya.

— n. muda, kitambo, pindi; (interval) kikomo, kitwo; (silence) kimya.

Pave, v. tia mawe chini, sakifu. Pave the way for, fanya tayari kwa, andalia.

Pavement, n. [mawe makubwa sawa ya kutembelea], sakaful ya mawe.

Pavilion, n. hema kubwa, banda swali.

Paw, n. nguu [mi-, wa nyama].

— v. para para, kanyaga.


— n. (chess) kitunda [vi-]. Put in pawn, weka rahani.

Pawnbroker, n. [akopesheaye fetha kwa rahani, atuvaaye rahani].

Pay, n. ijara, ufira, mshahara, pesa, haki.

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Paid) lipa, toa fetha, kabithi, rithisha; (reward) jasi, tusa, lipa; (punish) tia athabu, patilisa; (be of profit) faa, -wa fayida. Pay attention (regard, respect, &c.) to, angalia, hesimu, jali. Pay out, lipisa kisasi. Pay one's way, si -wa na deni. Pay court to, jipendekeza kwa. Pay a visit, enda kutasama [kusulimu, kusuru, kua mki].

Payable, a. -a kulipa.

Paymaster, n. karani [wa kulipa asikari ao baharia].

Payment, n. malipo.

Pee, n. dengu, ndaaasi [ya kisingi].

Poece, n. amani, salamu, raha, utulivu. Keep the peace, si fanya utelia, si sumba wa tusia.

Peceable, a. -tulivu, -enyi amani, -a kutaka amani, taratibu, -pole.

Peccator, n. msuluhishi [wa-], mpatanishi [wa-].

Peek-offeringa, n. thabiku, urathi, kituliso.

Peach, n. [kama mkungu na matinda yake kisingi].

Peacock, n. tausi.

Peak, n. kilele [vi-], ncha ya jiwi.

Peaked, a. -a kuchongoka, -enyi kilele.

Peal, v. tia [kama kengele ao ngururomo].

— n. milio [wa kengele], jamii [ya kengele nyinning]; (of thunder) rudi, ngururomo.

Pea, n. [tunda la kisingu, kama pera].

Pear, n. [tunda la kisingu, kama pera].

Pee, n. lutu.

Peasant, n. mkulima [wa-], kibarua [vi-].

Peasantry, n. wakulima, vibarua.

Peat, n. [kama misizi ya majani imelanganana pamoja chini].

Pebble, n. mbwe, kijiwere cha mwiringo, kijiwere cha pwani, changarawi.

Pebble, a. -enyi Pebbles.

Peas, n. [kipimo cha kisingu kama pishi 'rne].

— v. dono, piga mdomo.

Pectoral, a. -a kifua, -a kidari.

Peculation, n. uisi [wa kubia serikali].

Peculiar, a. -a peke yake, -sio na mafano; (particular) -a bidii, halisi, sayidi; (strange) -geni, ajabu.

My own peculiar property, malii yangu mimi mwenzewa. Peculiar to, kasa -a. It is a custom peculiar to the Hindus, ni desturi ya Wahindi kasa peke yao, si wanga. An animal peculiar to Australia, nyama wa Australia tu bass, wa miundo wa Australia.

Peculiarity, n. (difference) tofasuti, halii [misande, tabia] ya peke yake; (strangeness) upya, ugeni.

Peculiarly, adv. (especially) sayidi, haswa, halisi; (strangely) vigeni, ajabu.

Pecuniary, a. -a fetha.

Pedagogue, n. mualimu [ajetaaye salimu wake, mpiga ubwana].

Pedal, n. [kipande cha kinanda, kwerezo, &c., cha kuku ya wanigwa na miguu].

Pedant, n. [ajiwunye kwa elimu yake], mjwisi.

Pedantic, a. -a Pedant. Be pedantic, juwi.

Pedantry, n. [tabia ao kasi ya Pedant], ujuvi.

Pedestal, n. [kipande cha chini ya
Penal, a. -a athabu, -enyi athabu, -a waatu walitopasiwa athabu. Penal servitude, [kasi ya athabu geresani], minyororo, kusungwa.
Penalty, a. athabu, malipo, kisasi.
Penance, a. athabu ya kutubisha, kitubio.
Pence, pl. ya Penny.
Pencil, n. kalamu [ya mate, si ya wino].
Pendant, n. [kitu kitundikwacho]; (ear-drop) kipuli, pete ya sikio.
Pendent, a. -a kuning’ina, -a kungika.
Pending, a. -siokwisha bado, -naokuja.

Penulious, a. -a kuning’ina, -a kwayawaywa.
Penulum, n. [kitu chenyi kuning’ina sawa sawa, misani ya saa, &c.].
Penetrable, a. -a kungilika; (intelligible) -a kutanbulikana.
Penetrate, v. ingia, penya, choma, pita kati ya; (to further side) tumubsa; (affect deeply) ingia moyani, stusha roho; (comprehend) fahamu kwa akili, elewa maana.
Penetrating, Penetrative, a. -a kupenya ndani; (severe) -kali; (clever) -akili nyingi.

Penetration, n. kupenya, kungilika; (power of piercing) ngwau ya kupenya, ukali; (understanding) akili, busara.
Penguin, n. [ndege mnene wa maji astyewesa kuruka juu].
Penholder, n. kalamu.
Peninsula, n. [inchi iliyo kama kisiwa, karibu kusunguka wa maji, kisiwa kwa nusu].
Peninsular, a. -a Peninsula.
Penitence, n. toba, majuto.
Penitent, a. -enyi kutubu, -a toba.
Penitential, a. -a Penitence.
Penitentiary, n. -a Penitence; (reformatory) geresi; (refuge) nyumbu ya kukimbilia [watu waubiao thambi zao], pa kutubia.
Penknife, n. kisu kidogo [cha ku-kunja], kiwembe [vi-].

Penmanship, n. mwandiko [wa ka-lamu].

Pennant, n. [bendera ndefsnu nye-mbamba ya manowari].

Penniless, a. -siye na pesa moja, fukara hohe hohe.

Pennon, n. = Pennant.

Penny, n. (pl. Pencie, Pennies) [sarafu ya shaba kiingeresa, thamanani yake pesa 'inne]. Pennies, [Penny nyingi moja moja]. Pence, [jumla ya Penny nyingi, ao thamanani yake].

Penny-a-liner, n. [mwandishi wa ovyo].

Pennyweight, n. [kipimo chenyi uthani wa 24 Graines, sehemu ya asharini ya reale moja ya Sham].

Pennyworth, n. [kitu cha pesa 'inne thamanani yake].

Pension, n. [ujira pasipo kasi kwa ajili ya kasi niliopita samani]; (maintenance) posho.

Pensionary, a. -enyi kupowa Pension, -a Pension.

Pensioner, n. mwenyi kulipwa Pension.

Pensive, a. -enyi mawaso, -a kuwasawasa, -a husuni, -sito.

Pent, pt. na pf. t. ya Pen.

Pentagon, n. [kitu chenyi pande tano].

Pentameter, n. [ushairi wenyi mafungu matano].

Pentateuch, n. [vitabu vitano vya kwanza vya Bible, vitabu vya Musa].

Pentecost, n. [siku kuu ya kimashiyia, siku ya hamisini baada ya Pasaka, siku kuu ya Rohe Mtakatiifu].

Pent-house, n. kipenu [vi-], kibanda [vi-].

Penultimate, a. [-a mwisho illa -moja].

Penurious, a. -enyi Penury.

Penury, n. umasikini, ufukara.

Peony, n. [ua kubwa jekundu sana kama damu].

People, n. watu; (nation) jamii ya watu, taifa [ma-]; (population) makutano, watu wanyonge, watu wa ovyo. People say, husema, hvumuma. Other people's,-a watu. People like us, wa kina sisi. Abdallah's people, wa kina Abd-allah.

— v. jasa watu.

Pepper, n. pilipili manga; (red) pilipili hoko.

— v. nyunyisia, piga piga.

Pepper-corn, n. chembe ya pilipili.

Peppery, a. -kali, -a karara.

Pepeine, n. [dawa moja ya kutulisa tumbo].

Peradventure, adv. labuda, kuenda, kwa nasibu.

Perambulate, v. tembea katika, pita kati ya.

Perambulator, n. [gari dogo la ktembelesa watoto].

Per annum, adv. kilia mwaka. Per cent., kwa killa mia. Six per cent., mia kwa sita. Per se, peke yake [yao, &c.].

Perceivable, a. -a kuweka, -a kujulika.

Percise, v. ona, safamu, sikia.

Percentage, n. fazida, chumo.

Perceptible, a. = Perceivable.

Perception, n. kuona, akili sa kuona, usahamifu.

Perceptive, a. -enyi Perception.

Perch, n. kutuo, kilio, kiota; (measure) [kipimo cha urefu, pima tatu kassa robo]; (fish) [samaki ya mito mwenyi mibwa].

— v. tua, tulia [ndage].

Perchance, adv. labuda, huenda, kwa nasibu.

Percolate, v. chuja, vnja, penya.

Percolation, n. kuchujia.

Percolator, n. (strainer) kung'uto [ma-], kumunto, cha kuchujia.

Persussion, n. kugonga, mngongo, mshindo.

Persussion-cap, n. fataki.

Perdition, n. uharibifu, maangamizi, kupotelea mbali, johannum.
Peregrinate, v. tembea tembea katika
inchi ngeni, safsi, hamahama.
Peregrination, n. safsi, matembeni.
Peremptorily, adv. vikali, kwa
ngwvu.
Peremptory, a. -a sharti, -a lasima,
-kali, -a ubwana, -a tamma.
Perennial, a. -a siku sote, -a da-
yima.
Perfect, a. kamili, kamiliifu, -timi-
ilifu, -sima.
Perfectible, a. -a kukamiliikan.
Perfection, Perfectness, n. kuwa
kamili, ukamiliifu, utimiliitu, us-
tawi, upeo.
Perfectly, adv. pia, kabisa, halisi,
kamili.
Perfidious, a. si -aminifu, -janja,
-baya, -wongo.
Perfidy, n. kwunja ahadi, ujanja,
ubaya, uwongo.
Perforate, v. tobooa, tumbua, zua, pe-
kecha.
Perforation, n. tundu [ma-], ki-
tundu [vi-].
Perforator, n. kipande cha kutobolea.
Perforce, adv. sharti, lasima, ha-
kuna buddi.
Perform, v. fanyasi, fanyiza, tenda,
malisa, tekeleza, timilisa; (repres-
ent, act) chesa, -wamo mchesoni.
Performance, n. kufanyia, &c. (Tas.
Perform); (deed) kitendo, kasi;
(acting) mcheso; (achievement)
tendo bora, tendo kwu. Give a
performance, too mcheso.
Performer, n. mtu wa kutenda;
(actor) [mtu wa ngomani, mtu wa
kuchesa wazi mbeli ya watu,
mtu wa kufanya tamasha].
Perfume, n. manukato, mraksi, ma-
rashi; (smell) utamu, manuka.
Perfumer, n. mwusa marashi.
Perfumery, n. namna sa marashi.
Perfunctory, a. -a wembe, pasipo
bidii, -a parukushani, -a karaka.
Perhaps, adv. labuda, huenda, kwa
nasibu.
Peril, n. hatari, mashaka. You will
go at your peril, juu yako kwenda,
ukienda utaona, hatari kwenda.
Put in peril, ponsa, hatirisha, tid
hatarimi.
Perilous, a. -enyi hatari.
Perineum, n. uwinda.
Period, n. muda mkamiliifu; (time)
kipindi, wakati, mukhila, majira,
(in rhetoric) = Sentence, [fungu
la maneno mengi pamoja]. Flow-
ing periods, useni mvingi, usemi
kama maji. Of the period, -a za-
mani hisi.
Periodic, Periodical, a. -enyi mu-
hulla sake, -enyi vipindi vyake,
-enyi kwa wakati wake sawa
sawa, -a mudamuda.
Periodical, n. [kitabu cha habari ao
hadithi kilelo wacho kipya marra
kwa marra kwa siku yake, kama
gaseti].
Periodicity, n. [hali ya kuwa
Periodic].
Periphrasis, n. fumbila maneno, ma-
neno ya kusunguka, maneno mengi.
Perish, v. -fa, polea, haribika, ange-
mia; (decay) chakaa, fija; (dis-
appear) toweka, enda sako [sao,
&c.], kwishe.
Perishable, a. -a kupotea, -a kuha-
ribika, si -enyi aushi.
Peritoneum, n. kitambi cha tumbo.
Periwinkle, n. [konokono ndogo za
pwani; (flower) wa dogo].
Perjure (oneself), v. apa uwongo,
vunja uapo ao ahadi, fanyi suri.
Perjurer, Perjured person, n.
mwapa uwongo, mfanya suri.
Perjury, n. suri, asur, kuapa uwon-
go.
Perk, v. simikisha, inua.
Permanence, n. aushi, udumu,
uthabiti.
Permanent, a. -enyi kuishi, -a da-
yima.
Permeate, v. chuja, nyewa .na,
pita kati ya.
Permissible, a. halali, -a kufaa, -a
kukubalika.
Permission, n. ruka, ruhusa.
Permissive, a. -a kutoa ruhusa.
Permit, v. acha, ruhusu, -pa ruhusa,
jalia, halalisha.
PERMIT 282 PERTINENT

Permit, n. rukusa, cheti.
Permutation, n. kubadilika, mabadili.
Pernicious, a. -enyi mathara, -baya, -potevu, -a shari.
Peroration, n. [mwisho wa hotuba ao maneno].
Perpendicular, a. -a kiwimawima, [sawa na timasi, -a kwenda juz ao chini sawasawa].
Perpetrate, v. tenda, fanya [neno kuw ao baya].
Perpetration, n. kutenda, kufanya.
Perpetrator, n. mtenda, mafanya.
Perpetual, a. -a dayima, -a siku sote, -a mara kwa mara. Perpetual motion, kujiendaenda tu.
Perpetuate, v. dushima, kalisha, endeleza.
Perpetuation, n. kudumisha, kukaa.
Perpetuity, n. umilele, aushi, ufusizo. In perpetuity, pasipo mwisho.
Perplex, v. tatiza, taitamisha, fathisha, kang’anya.
Perplexity, n. matata, mashaka, fathaa.
Perquisite, v. ada.
Perseout, v. sumbua, thulumu, onea, chokosa, tesa, fukusa.
Perseoution, n. uthalimu, fukuso [ma-], teso [ma-].
Perseutor, n. mihalimu, mchokosi, mtesi.
Perseverance, n. udumu, uhabiti, uwumilivu, uendelezi.
Persevere, v. dumu, jikasa, shika kasi, si shindwa.
Persevering, a. -enyi Perseverance.
Persia, n. Ajemi.
Persian Gulf, n. bahari il’ali.
Persist, v. dumu, fulisa, endeleza, shinda, kakamia.
Peristence, Persistence, n. kudumu, ushupafu, ukakamisi.
Persistent, a. -a kuka, thabiti, -shupafu, -kakamisi.
Person, n. mtu [wa-]; (appearance) sura, umbo; (individuality) nafsi. In person, nafsi yake, -enyewe. In the person of, katika.

Personable, a. -enyi sura msuri, -suri.
Personage, n. mtu mkubwa, mtu wa fahari [ajifanyaye mkubwa].
Personal, a. -a mtu, -a mwenyewe, -angu [-ako, -ake, &c.] mwenyewe; (individual) -a peke yake; (of a person) -a sura, -a umbo; (critical, offensive) -a kushakti, -a kuchuka, -a kutukana. Make personal remarks on, sengenya, suta, singasia.
Personality, n. nafsi [ya mtu]; (offensive criticism) masuto, masingisio.
Personally, adv. -enyewe, nafsi yake [yao, &c.], peke yangu [yako, &c.].
Personalty, n. vyombo, fetha, vitua, mapambu.
Personate, v. jifanya, jigeusa, igu.
Personify, v. fanya mtu, wekea mtu; (embodi) -wa nafsi yake.
Perspective, n. [kuanika vitu kwa ginsi vionekanavyo kwa macho, wala sivyo vilivyvo kwa kwes].
Perspicacious, a. -enyi akili sa ku-fahamu.
Perspicacity, n. usfahamifu, akili.
Perspiquity, n. utihihirifu, iswasi.
Perspicuous, a. thahiri, baini, wasi, rahisi.
Perspiration, n. hari, jasho.
Perspire, v. tokha jasho [harsi].
Persuade, v. shawishi, vuta, ongosa, shurutisha, sadikisha.
Persuasion, n. ushawishi, ushaushi, mvuto; (opinion) nia, moyo; (form of religion) mathhabu, dini.
Persuasive, a. -enyi ushawishi (Taz. Persuasion).
Pert, a. -juvi, -fithuli, safshi, si adabu.
Pertain, v. -wa mali [ya], -wa katika, pasa, rejea.
Pertinacious, a. (resolve) thabiti, -gumu, shupavu; (obstinate) -kadi, -rundu.
Pertinacity, n. uhabiti, &c.; uka- idi, &c.
Pertinence, Pertinency, n. kufaa, kwana na maana, ulinganifu.
Pertinent, a. -a kufaa, -a kupasa, &c.
Pertness, n. wsithuli, ujwiv.  
Perturb, v. fathaisha, karakisha,  
sumbua, tia mashaka.  
Perturbation, n. fathaa, karaka.  
Peruke, n. [kojaa ya nyele].  
Perusal, n. kusoma.  
Peruse, v. soma sana, tasamia.  
Pervade, v. enea kote kote katika,  
penya pote pa.  
Pervasive, a. -a kunea kote kote, &c.  
Perverse, a. -pote, -tundu, -kaidi.  
Perversion, n. kupotosha, kugeruka  
vibaya (Tas. Pervert).  
Perversity, n. upote, &c. (Tas.  
Perverse).  
Pervert, v. ongosa vibaya, potasha,  
gevsa vibaya, haribu tabia [dini] ya  
— n. [mwongozo aiyekufuru].  
Pervious, a. -a kupitiika, -a ku- 
endeka.  
Pessimism, n. [kusema, 'Mambo yote  
ya ulimuwevi yaliy we, nivivo vi-
baya kabisa, ulimuwevi ni mambo  
tu'; moyo wa kikata tamaa].  
Pessimist, n. [ashikaye Pessimism].  
Pest, n. (disease) taunzi; (nuisance)  
mtu mbaya, kitu kibaya na kisu-
mbucho, baa [ma-].  
Pester, v. sumbua, uti, chokoza.  
Pestilence, n. taunzi, wabba.  
Pestilent, Pestilential, a. -a ku-
thuru, -a kikaribu afya, -baya,  
-karibifu, -a shari.  
Pestle, n. mchi [mi-], mti [wa ku-
twangia], mtwango.  
Pet; n. chuki ya ghafa, moyo juu,  
mifundo; (favourite) kipensi. He  
is in a pet, amekasirika.  
— v. pendelea, bembelena.  
Petal, n. [sekemwa ya wa yenyi rangi].  
Petition, n. haja, maombi, dua.  
— v. tolea haja, omba, siki, la-
lama.  
Petitioner, n. mwennyi haja, mwom-
boaji.  
Petrel, n. [ndege wa bakari].  
Petrifaction, n. kugeruka jiwe, ku-
fanika jiwe.  
Petrify, v. geusa [kwa] jiwe, fanya  
jiwe; (astonish) shangasa, tia  
bumbuasi.  
Petroleum, n. masuta Amerikano.  
Petticoat, n. [nguo ya mwanamke,  
ya kumusha migumii].  
Pettifogger, n. [afishughulishaye  
kwa mambo manyonge na mabaya],  
avari.  
Pettish, a. -tukutu, -a chikichuki.  
Petty, a. -dogo, hasifa, thaifu.  
Petulance, n. uikuiku, &c. (Tas.  
Petulant).  
Petulant, a. -tukutu, -a chuki, -epesi  
kwa hasira.  
Pew, n. kibarasa [cha kukaa watu  
ndani ya kanisa], ubau, kiti.  
Pewit, n. [ndahe ya Ulaya kama  
njiwa].  
Pewter, n. [madini iliyo fanyika kwa  
kuchanganya lisasi na bati ao  
Zinc].  
Phaeton, n. [gari la kuchukua wa-
tu, lenyi magwurudumu ma'enne].  
Phalanx, n. [kikosi cha askari wa-
lisongwa pamofa].  
Phantasm, Phantom, n. kivuli,  
toko [ma-], kisuka.  
Phantasmagoria, n. [sanamu ya ku-
chesachera; matoko ya uwongo].  
Pharisaie, a. -nafiki.  
Pharisaism, n. unafiki.  
Pharisee, n. [Farsayo [ma-], Kama  
Farsayo], mafikiai [wa-].  
Pharmacoutic, a. -a Pharmacy.  
Pharmacopoeia, n. [kitabu chenyi  
habari ya ginsi ya fanyi fanyi  
madawa yote].  
Pharmacy, n. [maariifa ya kifanyi  
madawa; (shop) duka la mwusa  
awa].  
Pharos, n. [mnara wenya taa, kwanza  
katika Iskanderia].  
Pharynx, n. umio, kumi.  
Phase, n. sura [ya kitu], mabadili  
ya sura, namma, hali.  
Pheasant, n. kuku wa mwitu.  
Phenomenal, a. -a Phenomenon,  
a tabu sana, -a peke yake.  
Phenomenon, n. (fact) kitu [vi-],  
jambo [mambo], neno [ma-];  
(curiosity) tuko [ma-], tokeo  
[ma-], ajabu, kisisuki.  
Phial, n. kitupa [vi-], kickupa.
Philanthropic, a. - a Philanthropy.  
Philanthropist, n. mwenyi Philanthropy.  
Philanthropy, n. kupendana na watu wote, upendo, huruma.  
Philetalist, n. [ashikaye Philately].  
Philately, n. [kutajula na kweweka "postage stamps," na kusiantida jamii].  
Philharmonic, a. - a Kupenda Music.  
Philippino, n. [maneno ya kushaktaki na kutukana], mashtumuru, masuto.  
Philological, a. - a Philology.  
Philologist, n. mwaliimu wa Philology.  
Philology, n. [elimu ya lugha na maneno].  
Philosopher, n. mwaliimu wa Philosophy.  
Philosophical, a. - a Philosophy; (calm) - tulivu, -sishangalia neno, -sioshtuka.  
Philosophise, v. jifunsa Philosophy; jifanya Philosopher.  
Philosophy, n. [elimu ya elimu sote, ya asili ya mambo yote na vitu vyote, ya kujua sababu na maana]; (wisdom) kekima, busara; (calmness) uhabiti, utulivu.  
Philter, n. [dawa ya kumtia "mtu shakwuku].  
Phlegm, n. belghamu, mate, makamasi; (dullness) baridi, uaito.  
Phlegmatic, a. - tulivu, baridi, -sito, -sioshtuka.  
Phoenix, n. [ndege aliyehadithiwa kuwa na kusifuka palepale].  
Phonetico, a. - a mambo ya sauti, -a sauti, -a ginsi ya kutam'ka.  
Phonetios, n. [maarija ya sauti na tam'ko].  
Photograph, n. [chombo cha kumandikayatam'kweno ya kuyatam'ka yaileyale].  
Phonology, n. [elimu ya kutam'ka kwa sauti].  
Phosphorescent, a. - a kumeta-mata, -a kung'aa peke yake.  
Phosphorus, n. [kitu kama nda chenyi kung'aa gisani, na chepesi kwamanka].  
Photograph, n. [sanamu iliyopigwa kwa kutumia nguvu ya mwanga, si kwa kalamu], foto.  
— v. piiga Photograph.  
Photographer, n. mpiga Photograph.  
Photographic, a. - a Photograph.  
Photography, n. maarifa ya kupiga Photograph.  
Phrase, n. [jungu [ma-] la maneno mashache], maneno, neno.  
Phraseology, n. ginsi ya kutumia maneno, usemi, maneno.  
Phrenological, a. - a Phrenology.  
Phrenologist, n. mwaliimu wa Phrenology.  
Phrenology, n. [maarija ya kutambua moyo kwa kutasama kichwa].  
Phthisis, n. ukohosi, kijua.  
Physio, n. dawa.  
— v. nywesha dawa.  
Physical, a. (natural) - a asili, - a vitu vyote, -a viume; (visible) - a vyote vionekanavyo; (material) - a kunoeka kwa macho; (not mental) si kwa akili; (corporal) - a mubiri; (not moral) si a moyo; (of objects) - a vitu; (not of ideas) si a mawaso; (external) - a nje, si a asili ya ndani. A physical necessity, lasima haitisi, hakuna luddi kabisa. It is a physical impossibility, haiswakibi ndani kwa vyovoyote. He is physically unfit, kawesi mubiri wake.  
Physician, n. tabibu [ma-], mtabibu [wa-], mganga [wa-], daktari.  
Physicist, n. mwaliimu wa Physics.  
Physics, n. [maarija ya viume vyote, ya yote yaonekanavyo].  
Physiognomy, n. sura, uso.  
Physiology, n. [elimu ya hada na tabia ya dunia kwa nje].  
Physiologist, n. [elimu ya mambo ya vitu vyaonevi usima].  
Physique, n. umbo, sura, mwili.  
Fine physique, umbo msuri, maungo.  
Pianist, n. mchesa Piano.  
Piano, Piano forte, n. kinanda [kikubwa chenyi nyusi ndani].
Plaza, n. uwanda [wa kutembelea mjini].

Pie, n. pesa, mapesa.

Pick, v. dona, pekua; (choose) chagua; (flowers, fruit) chuma; (a hole) chokora. Pick off, piga [mtu] bunduki. Pick up, okota, soa; (bit by bit) chota, dondoa, kumbika; (get by chance) kuta, kusanya, tafuta; (recover health) pata ngwu [afya], -wa hajambo, jipa ngwu, jimudui. Pick in bits, nyakwa. Pick the teeth, chokora [sugura] meno. Pick a fowl, nyonya, futua. Pick a quarrel, vumbilia vita [ugomvi], taka vita. Pick a lock, fungua posipo ufungwo [kwa msamari ao kulabu]. Pick holes in, Pick to pieces, (accuse) singisisa, chongea. Pick a pocket, [ibia mtu njiani kwa siri].

— n. [kama jembe lilochongoka], sululu, mchokoo; (best part) uileule, -ito bora, kipeo.

Pickle, n. [jembe kubwa lilochongoka], sululu.

Pickled, a. -ulele, bora.

Picket, n. kingojo cha asikari; asikari walinsi; (peg) msomari [wa mti], kijiti.

— v. wekea walinsi mbele.

Picklet, n. achi; (scrape) matata.

Pickpocket, n. mwisi [wesi, wa kuidia watu kwa siri njani].

Picnic, n. kwenda kula shambani, matembesi.

Pictorial, a. -a sanamu.

Picture, n. sanamu, sura, taswira, picha; (likeness) mfano, michele.

— v. wasa mnyoni, elesa kwamaneno.

Picturesque, a. kama sanamu nsuri, -enyi sura nsuri, -a kupendesa mcho.

Pie, n. robo pesa; (pastry) maanda.

Piebald, a. -a rangirangi, -a madoadaa.

Piee, n. kipande [vi-], fungu [ma-]; nusu, mkato [mi-], sehemu; (of cloth) kiraka, kitambaa; (whole length) jura; (gun) bunduki; (coin) sarafu; (in music) uimbo; (in art generally) kasi. In pieces, vipande vipanda. Take to pieces, vunja, kongoa. A piece of news (of work, of impudence, &c.), habari [kasi, ufikuli, &c.]. All of a piece, yote sawasawa.

Pies, v. tengenesa, unganishana, chomelea.

Piecemeal, adv. kidogo kidogo, vipanda.

Piecwork, n. [kasi ya kupata pesa kwa kadiri ya kasi yenyewe, si ya wakati wake, si kwa pesa sa kutwa].

Pied, a. -a rangi mbalimbali, -a madoadaa.

Pier, n. [homa la mawe likitokea baharini]; (pillar) msinji [mi-], nguso.

Pieoe, v. toboa, sua, choma, penya, tumbua; (affect deeply) penya, ingia mnyoni, umiza, choma.

Piercing, a. -a kuyenya, -kali, -a ngwuu, -a kuchoma.

Pier-glass, n. [kioo kikubwa cha kuangika ukutani].

Pietry, n. uta'wa, uchajwa wa Muungu, usufi, dini.

Pig, n. nguruwe, nguruwe; (piece of unwrought metal) mkwo [mi-].

Pigeon, n. njia. Pigeon English, [lugha ya nusu kiingeresa nusu kisina].

Pigeon-hole, n. tundu la njia; (recess) [tundu la kashani la kuweka barua, hati, karatasi, &c.], kishubuka [vi-].

Piggery, Pigsty, n. sisi la nguruwe.

Piggish, a. kama nguruwe, -chafu, takataka.

Pig-headed, a. -kaidi, -tundu.

Pigment, n. rangi.

Pigmy, n. kibeti, mtu mfupi sana, mbilikimo.

Pigtail, n. [nyele ndesu sa singa kishogoni, shungi la kisina].

Pike, n. mkuki [mfupi mmene]; (fish) [samaki wa mio mkali].

Pickard, n. [samaki wa bahari].

Pile, n. fungu [ma-], chungu [ma-]; (building) jumba [ma-]; (post) nguso, mchimili [mi-]; (funeral)
kuni [za kuchoma mayiti]; (of wood) biwi [ma-].

Pile, v. janya chungu, pandikisa, kusanya, andikanya, panganya; (of earth, concrete, &c.) palia, jusia.

Piles, n. bawasir.
Pilfer, v. ida vidogo.
Pilgrim, n. mwenda haji, mhaji, msafiri.
Pilgrimage, n. kwenda patakafu; (tedious journey) safari ya taabu; (to Mecca) haji.

Pill, n. kidonge [vi-] cha dawa.
Pillage, n. kuteka, mateka, nyara.

— v. tek.
Pillar, n. nguso, mhimita [mi-].
Pillion, n. [kama korji].
Pillory, n. mkatale [wa kumfunga mitu kiwaxa na mikono].
Pillow, n. mto [mi-]; (large) takia [ma-]; (of wood) msamilo. Pillow end of bed, mchago.
Pillow-case, n. mfuko [mi-] wa mto.
Pilot, n. rubani, kiongozi, mshiki msukanii.

— v. engosa, pelea, lekela.
Pimple, n. kiwe [vi-], kiptele [vi-].
Pin, n. kisomari [vi-], kipingo [vi-], kiwi [vi-].

— v. funga, kasa. Pin one’s faith on, amini, jetea, tegema.
Pinafore, n. [ngwo ya mto ya ku-vaa mbile].
Pincers, n. koler [ma-], mbango [mi-].
Pinch, v. finya, nyakua, bana; (distress) onea, tia maxito, sumbua; (confine, starve) nyima, songsa. A pinched look, uso wa kufkanyana.

— n. firiyo [ma-]; (small quantity) kidogo, kikofi; (difficulty) shidda, mashaka, hatari. At a pinch, ka-tika mashaka, hatarini.

Pin-cushion, n. [kitu cha kuwekaa Pine].
Pine, n. msunobari [mi-].

— v. fika, chaka, taka kufa, thoo-fika. Pine for, tamani sana, -wa na shauko ya, chunuka.
Pine-apple, n. (plant) mnanasi [mi-]; (fruit) nanasi [ma-].
Pinion, n. ubawa [ma-]; (letter) pingu ya mikono; [kipgurudumu].

— v. funga mikono.
Pink, a. -ekundi.

— n. [ua jekundi]; (perfection) upoo.
Pin-money, n. [mali ya mke wa mtu, mahari yake aliyouwekewa].
Pinnace, n. maskua [kubwa ya meri-kebu].
Pinnacle, n. kinara [vi-], kilele [vi-], kipeo [vi-].
Pint, n. [kipimo cha kisungu, kama kibabsa].
Pioneer, n. mtangulisi [wa-], mpewesi, mpolekilei [wa-], mitu wa kwansa, mitu wa mbele.

— v. tanguila.
Pious, a. -ta’wa, -dini, -cha Mu-ungu.
Pip, Pippin, n. kokwa dogo [ma-].
Pipe, v. piga filimbi [somari].

— Piping, n. mwansi [mi-], mriji [mi-], bomba; (musical) somari, filimbi; (tobacco) kite [vi-]; (for water) mfereji [mi-], mchirisi [mi-]; (spout) kopo, msi-samu. Pipe bowl, bori. Pipe stem, mwansi.

Pipe-slay, n. chaki.
Piper, n. mpiga filimbi [somari].
Piping, a. -enye sauti nyembamba [kama ya makinda ya ndego]; = Pipe, n.
Pipkin, n. kijungu kidogo.
Piquant, a. -chungu, -kali; (attractive) -a kutamanisha.
Pique, n. chuki, uchungu, kiburi, mfundo.

— v. chukisa, tia uchungu. Pique oneself on, jivini, jisifu kwa.
Piracy, n. uharamia [baharini], kasi ya Parete.
Pirate, n. haramia [wa bahari]; [apigaye chapa vitabu isivyoe halali].

Piratical, a. -a Parete.
Pirouette, n. msunguko [kataka ku-chesa ngoma].
akili; (soft) -ororo, kama moyo wa mti.

Pitiable, a. -enyi kali mbaya ya kuhurumiwa, -baya, -a maskini.

Pitiful, a. = Pitiable; (kind) -enyi kuruma.

Pitiless, a. -sio na kurouma, -kali, -korofi.

Pitman, n. [mfanya kazi katika Pit].

Pittance, n. posho ndogo, sehenu ndogo, chakula [pesa] haba.

Pity, n. kurouma; (sad event) [jambo la kuhurumiwa, la kujtiuka, la kusiitikia] msiba [mi-]. What a pity, It is a great pity, msiba kweli huo, jambo la kujtiuka sana.

Pivot, n. msomari wa kati [ya mviringo, ao ya kiti hingungakacho, kama ya pia]; (turning-point, base, essence) asili, chimbuko, moyo.

Placeability, n. upole, &c. (Tas. Placable).

Placable, a. -pole, -tulivu, -a amani, -a kusamehe.

Placard, n. [hati ya kubandika ukitani, yenyi kutangaza habari wasi], hati, mvandiko.

v. tangasa habari kwa Placard.

Place, n. mahali, pahali; (open area) uwanja, uwanda; (town) mji; (country) inchí; (position, rank) cheo, daraja, kali; (space) nafasi; (in book) maneno, panevwapo, mahali. Take place, wa, tukia, fanyika. Take the place of, wa mahali pa, wabadala ya. Give place to, ondokea, fanyia nafasi, kubali. In place, pafaapo, mahali pake. Out of place, pasipofaa.

v. weka, tia.

Placenta, n. kondola nyuma.

Placid, a. -tulivu, -pole, -anana.

Placidity, n. tulivu, &c.

Plague, n. tauni; (nuisance) kitu kibaya cha kusumubua, teko [ma-]; (person) baa [ma-].

v. sumbuu, uti, chokosa.

Plaice, n. [samaki ya bahari pana na sawa].

Plaid, n. [nguo pana nene, kama Blanket].
Plain, a. (clear) thahiri, wasi; (flat) sawa; (unadorned) pasipo usuri [madaha, fahari, elimu, akili, adabu]; (straightforward) -nyofu, -a kweli; (common) vivi hivi, onyo, -a kufuta, -difu; (simple) -tupu, peke yake.

— n. inchi sawa na pana, uwanda, wamanga.

Plain-dealing, n. unyofu, amini.

Plainness, n. [kuwa Plain, a.], uthahiri, unyofu, udifu, &c.

Plain-spoken, a. -nyofu, pasipo ithi-lafu.

Plaint, n. maombo, pilio; (grievance) mashtaka.

Plaintiff, n. msitaki [wa-], mwenyi kudai, mawi [wa-].

Plaintive, a. -a kusuni, -a kulia.

Plait, v. suka, sokota.

— n. kuyano [ma-], kikuyano, upindo; (braid) kigwe [vi-]. Plaits of hair, masongamano ya nyele, masongo.

Plan, n. shauri [ma-], mraadi, nja, kusudi; (method) njia; (sketch, outline) sanamu, tarakibu, ramani. Make (draw) a plan of a house, toa nyumba.

— v. fanya shauri ya, azimu, nja; (design) rakibisha, andika, toa.

Plane, a. sawa [kwasa upana].

— n. randa; (figure) [sanamu iliyo sawa kwasa upana]; (tree) [mit].

— v. piga randa.

Planet, n. [nyota kubwa yenye mwendo wa kusunguka jua], sa-yari (Ar.).

Planetary, a. -a sayari.

Plank, n. ubao [mbao].

Plant, v. panda, panda mbege kuti-ka; (fix) weka, kaa, simamisha; (instil, teach) fundisha.

— n. mbege, mche [mil]; chipozi, mmea [mil]; (instruments, &c.) vyombo vya kufanyia kasti, samani, vitu.

Plantain, n. (fruit) ndisi; (plant) mgombwa [mil].

Plantation, n. shamba [ma-].

Planter, n. mwenyegi wa shamba, mpansi [wa-].

Planting, n. mpando.

Plash, n. shindo la maji.

Plaster, n. [chokaa na maji], chokaa nyeupe, chokaa udongo; (medical) sawa ya kubandika, kibandika.

— v. paka, kandika; (in medicine) bandika.

Plasterer, n. mwashi [wa-].

Plastic, a. -a kusenyanga; (soft) ororo, -a kugewa vyo vyote, (docile) -a kukubali mafundisha.

Plasticity, n. kwasa Plastic.

Plate, n. (for food) sahani, kishahi [vi-], kombe; (sheet of metal) bamba [ma-]; (silver vessels) vyombo vya fetha [thahabu]; (picture) sanamu ya kitabuni, choro [ma-].

Plateau, n. [inchi iliyo inuka, sawa na pana].

Plated, a. [-a kitwa fetha ao thahabu nye, si fetha tupu].

Platform, n. fukwa [ma-], mbau; (for sentry, open) uningo, (covered) dungu [ma-]; (for grain, &c.) uchala, utaa; (design, programme) nia, mawazo, maskauri, imani.

Platinum, n. [madini nsito nyeupe ya thamani].

Platitude, n. maneno bari, -a ujingga, -a oyo.

Platonic, a. Platonic affection, [ku- penda kwa akili, si kwa ng'o ao tamaa, mahabba bari].

Platter, n. sahani, kombe [ma-], hero.

Plaudit, n. makelele ya salama [ya kusifi], masifu.

Plausibility, n. mapendesi, kwasa Plausible.

Plausible, a. -a kujipendekeza, -a kuvita, -enji muashaishi, kama kweli, kama ema.

Play, v. chesa; (music) piga; (act) jifanya; (be active) enda, tenda kasi. Play into the hands of, -wa shauri moja na, sayidhi, patia fayida. Play (one) false, dangle ya. Play truant, toroka. Play upon, guma, fanyia wewe u. Play the fool with, pusa na.

— n. mcheso [mi-]; (jest) msa-
ha [mi-]; (movement) mwendo; (drama) [mcheso kama vinyago]; (of words) mageusi, fimbo; (room) nafasi, ruhusa. His faculties are in full play, nguvu zake sina-nmwendo. Keep in play, shughulisha, shindisha, kawilisha. Bring into play, tendesa kasi yake, tumisha. Come into play, ansa, tenda kasi, tumika.

Played out (Be), v. choka, legea, shindwa.

Playful, a. -cheshi, -a kuchesa, -a msaha, -chekefu.

Playground, n. uwanda, uga; (enclosed) ua, kitaflu.

Playing-cards, n. karata.

Plaything, n. [kifu cha kuchesa moto], kipusi [vi-], takataka.

Plea, n. maombi, maneno, sababa, hoja, uthuru, udaka.

Plead, v. (ask) omba, sihi; (urge) too maneno, teta. Plead guilty, kiri kosa, ungama. Plead for, omba, teta.

Pleader, n. mdai [wa-], mwana skeria, mwombesi.

Pleading, n. maneno [ya mbele ya kathi, ya hukumuni]; (asking) maombi, maombesi.

Pleasant, Pleasing, a. -akupendesa, -suri, -tamu. A pleasant person (to talk to), mtu wa kumbilika.

Pleasantry, n. msaha, masungumzo matamu, upendesi.

Please, v. pendesa, rithisha, furahisha, pata ukubali, tulilia; (like, choose) penda, taka, chagwa. Be pleased, pendeswa; (think right) penda, ona njema, taka. Please oneself (do as one likes), tumia roho. Just as you please, upendasyo, hiari yako. It pleased him, aliona njema, ilimakia tamu. Please, if you please, tasafahi, kunrathi, uwe rathi.

Pleasurable, a. -a kupendesa.

Pleasure, n. furaha, anasa, mcheso; (pleasing thing) upendesi [ma-].

Plebian, a. -shensi, -nyonge, pasipo cheo, pasipo adabu.

Pledge, n. (token) rahani, arabuni, amana, kabathi; (promise) ahadi, thamana, sharti, daraka.

— v. weka rahani, funga kwa ahadi, ahidi. Pledge word, honour, &c., jifunga kwa uapo, weka sharti, diriki, ahidi.

Pleiades, n. kilimia.

Plenary, a. kamili, -ote, -sina, -ingi.

Plenipotentiary, n. mjumbe [wa-] wa mfalme [mwenyi wweso kama mfalme kwa kazi fullani], mjumbe mkuu.

Plenitude, n. ukamilifu wingi.

Plenteous, Plentiful, a. -ingi, marithawa, tele, furifuri, farafara.

Plenty, n. wingi, marithawa. Plenty of food, chakula tele.

Pleonasms, n. maneno mengi, maneno burre.

Pleonastic, a. -a Pleonasm.

Plethora, n. damu nyingi; (over-abundance) wingi kwa mmo.

Pleurisy, n. [ugonywa wa mbavuni].

Pliability, n. kuwa Pliable, kupindikanwa, kupeuka.

Pliable, Pliant, a. -a kugeuka, -a kupindika; (docile) -a kurudika, -a kusikia maneno; (yielding) laini, -ororo.

Pliers, n. kikolo.

Plight, n. hali, mambo.

— v. [loa kama ahadi ao rahani], ahidi.

Plod, v. [enda, ao fanya kazi, polepole na kwa shidda], shika kusoma, fulisa kasi, dumia kasi.

Plodder, n. mdumia kasi; (student) mtaali.

Plodding, a. -a kudumia kazi, -endelesi.

Plot, n. shauri, shauri baya, hila, mtego; (of ground) shamba, konde, kiwanja; (of story) hadithi, asili ya hadithi.

— v. fanya shauri baya [ya hila, ya siri].

Plotter, n. mfanya hila [shauri ya siri].

Plough, n. [jembe kubwa la kuko-kotwa na ng'ombe].
Plough, v. lima kwa Plough.
Ploughman, n. milimaji.
Ploughshare, n. chumacha Plough.
Plover, n. [ndege kama njiva].
Pluck, n. finya, kunyakua; (courage, spirit) uhabiti, ushupafu, moyo mgumu, macho makavu, ushujaa, moyo wa kiume.
   — v. nyakua, finya; (maize, &c.) gooba, konyoa; (fruit, flowers, &c.) chuma; (rob), komba; (in examinations) kataa; (hairs, fowl’s feathers, &c.) nyonyoa, futua. Pluck up, ng’oa. Pluck up courage, piga moyo konde.
Plucky, a. -enyi moyo wa kiume, -shujaa, -a kiume.
Plug, n. sibo [ma-], ngurusi, kisibo, hasho [ma-].
   — v. sibo, funga.
Plum, n. [kama sambarau].
Plumage, n. manyoya [ya ndege].
Plumb, v. pima kwa Plumb.
   — Plumb-line, n. timasi, chubwi.
Plumbago, n. [kama chaki nyeusi].
Plumber, n. [fundu wa vitu vya lisasi, mfanyisa kasi ya lisasi].
   — v. Plume oneself, jiwuma.
Plummet, n. timasi, chubwi.
Plump, a. -enyi mafuta tele, -nene; (of an animal) -neno.
   — v. anguka, jitunga, jitungukiza.
   Plump for, chagua [fulani] peke yake [kwa Vote].
Plumper, n. [Vote ya kuchagwa mtu mmoja peke yake].
Plumpness, n. mafuta, unene, uno-no, kwiringana.
Plunder, n. mateka, nyara.
   — v. teka.
Plunderer, n. mtekoja.
Plunge, v. tupa ghafala, tumbukiza, choya; (force into) ingisa, tia katika; (neut.) jitunga, ruka, randa, enda kwa nguvu [kwa haraka]; (thrust oneself into) jingisa; (dive) sama.
Plunge, n. mtlupa [mvendo] wa ghafa-
fala, mruko, mshindo; (dive) kusa.
Plunging, a. -a kujitupa, -a ku-
ruka, -a kuranda.
Plural, a. sayidi ya -moja, -ingi.
   — n. (plurality) wingi.
Pluralist, n. [padre mwenyi msha-
hara wa kasi mahali pawili ao sayidi].
Plurality, n. wingi.
Plus, prep. pamoja na, saidi ya.
   Plus sign, [alama ya kujumilisha, ndio hi +].
Plush, n. [nguo yenyi malaika ao manyoya, kama Velvet].
Plutocracy, n. [matajiri kutawala, hukumu kwa matajiri].
Plutocrat, n. tajiri wa nguvu.
Plutonio, a. -a ahera, -a chini sana, -a moto.
Pluvial, a. -a mvua, -a kasi ya mvua.
Ply, v. (a trade) shika, fulisa, tenda, fanya marra kwa marra; (pass to and fro) enda na kurudi. Ply with (drink, questions), fanya [letea] marakwa marra[vileo, haja, &c.].
Pneumatic, a. -a hewa, -a nguvu ya hewa.
Pneumatics, n. [elimu ya hewa na mambo yake].
Pneumonia, n. ugonjwa wa pafu, kifwa.
Posch, v. [winda katika mashamba ya watu isiyvo halali, iba maxwi-
endo]; (eggs, &c.) kanga.
Posacher, n. mwisi [wa kuvinda].
Pocket, n. mfuko [mi-]. Be out of pocket, toa gharama.
   — v. tia mfukoni, futika; (steal) iba; (endure) vumilia.
Pocket-book, n. kitabu cha kufutika.
Pocket-handkerchief, n. leso [la ku-
fulia kamasi], kitambaa, ankachif. 
Pocket-money, n. [pesa kidogo sa-
futika].
Pod, n. ganda [ma-], mfuko [mi-], tumba; (of a bean), kunde ukunde.
Poem, n.mashairi; (religious) uensi.
Poet, n. mtungu mashairi [wa-], mshairi [wa-].
Poetic, Poetical, a. -a Post, -a Poetry.

Poetry, Poesy, n. mashairi; (of style) [usuri ao fasaha halisi ya kuthiri-risha mawaso]. Write poetry, funga [buna] mashairi. A line of poetry, shairi.

Poignancy, n. uchungu, ukali.

Poignant, a. -kali, -enyi kutia uchungu.

Point, n. ncha; (of instrument) ncha, chembé [vy-], chuma; (of rocks) kilele [vi-]; (dot) kidea, kiwaa, kipako, nukta; (place) mahali padogo, mahali-halisi; (time) dakika, wakati halisi; (matter) jambo moja, jambo, neno, kitu; (meaning) maana, kusudi, asihi; (degree) daraja, cheo. At all points, pande zote, kabisa, halisi. To the point, In point, -enyi maana, -a akili, -a kufaa, -a kutosha. At the point of death, kufasi. On the point of, katika, karibu na. I was on the point of saying, nilitaka kusema pale pale. On the point of departure, katika kuondoka. Point of view, ginsi ya kuangalia, shauri. Make a point of, shika sana, kasa bidii, sova sana, fanya siku zote. Make a point, endelea, jipatia sifa [daraja, fayida, kushinda, &c.]. Carry a point, shinda, pata. Bring to a point, kata maneno, jumlisha. Come to the point, isha, maliza, kata neno. Strain (stretch) a point, kubali kwa shidda; ruka mpaka, fanya isiyi haswa halali, vuta hukumu. A point, A strong point, jambo kubwa, sababu njema, sifa nsurini. Points of the compass, Cardinal points, njia za pepo. Points (in a railway), njia panda. Good (bad) points, tabia nsurini [mbaya]. Point (of a dog), kuonya ndege.

—v. (make pointed) chonga; (iron) tambusa; (direct) elekea, kabilisha, nyosha, onyesha; (punctuate) tia nukta; (finish off masonry) tomea; (direct finger to) onya kwa kidole, lekea kidole; (of a dog) onya ndege.

Point to, onyeshia; (suggest) elekea, kabili.

Point-blank, adv. sawa sawa, pale, pale, wasi wasi.

Pointed, a. -loichongoka, -embamba mwisho [mchani], -kali; (forcible) -enyi maana, -a akili; (sarcastic) -a kutia uchungu, -kali.

Pointy, n. [mbwa wa kuwinda, mwepesi kuonya ndege ao nyama].

Pointing, n. kuchonga (Tas. Point, v.), kuonya; (punctuation) kutia nukta, nukta; (in masonry) kuto-mea, mtomo.

Pointless, a. pasipo Point; (stupid) hassfu, -pumbafu, -a ooyo. It is pointless (dull speech), haina kiunge.

Pointsman, n. [mlinsi wa njia panda ya Railway].

Poise, v. waka sawasawa [kama, kwa misani], tuliza sawasawa; (place so as to swing) pembesa, yongesha; (consider) fikiri moyoni; (weigh) pima. Be poised, tulia, simama; (be in suspense) -wa na shaka, sitasita.

Poison, n. sumu; (for fish) utupa.

—v. tia sumu, sumisha.

Poisonous, a. -a sumu, -a kufisha, -haribu, -baya sana.

Poke, v. sukuma, pigi kikumbo, komba; (fire) chochea; (feel with fingers) tomasa, bonyesa.

—n. meukumo, kikumbo.

Poker, n. kichoche.

Polar, a. -a kaskasini na kusini, -a inchi za baridi, -a Pole.

Pole, n. mti [mi-], ujiro [jio]; (long thin) kombamoyo [ma-]; (for carrying) mpiko [mi-]; (for punting) upondo [pondo]; (rafter) bariti; (post) nguso, mhimili [mi-]; (hooked) kioopo, konso; (in astronomy) [ncha ya kaskasini na ncha ya kusini, pembe za inchi]; (measure) [pima tatu kassa robu, waru tano u nussu]; (of Poland) mti wa Poland. Pole-star, nyola ya kaskasini.

Polecat, n. [nyama kama fungu].
POLEMIC

Polite, a. -a adabu, -a heshima.
Politeness, n. adabu, heshima.
Politic, a. -a kufaa, -a busara; (of the state) -a serkali (Tan. Politics).
Political, a. -a Politics. Political party, [watu wenyi shauri moja kwa mambo ya serkali]. Political affairs, mambo ya inchi, = Politics.
Politician, n. mtu wa Politics, wenyi shughuti kwa Politics.
Politics, n. mambo ya serkali, mambo ya utawala, matengeneso ya mji ya kabila lote.
Polity, n. utawala, kumiliki, matengeneso ya serkali, madaraka ya mji, ginsi ya utawala, kawaida ya mamlaka.
Polka, n. [ngoma ya kisungu].
Poll, n. kitwa, kishogo; (census) hesabu ya watu mmoja mmoja; (in voting) kutoa Votes mmoja mmoja; (prune) kutoa Votes sa watu mmoja mmoja; (prune) poka, kata ncha sa matawili.
Pollen, n. [kama uvumbi ao uny ulio juu ya mahu].
Pollen, n. [kama uvumbi ao uny ulio juu ya mahu].
Poll-tax, n. kodi [ya kulipwa na watu wote mmoja mmoja].
Pollute, v. tia taka, najisi, chafua.
Pollution, n. takataka, uchafu, unajisi, jenaba.
Poltroon, n. mwoga, thaifu.
Polygamist, n. mwenyi wake wengi.
Polygamy, n. kuwa na wake wengi pamoja.
Polyglot, n. -a lugha nyingi.
Polygon, n. [kitu chenyi pembe niyongi].
Polygonal, a. -a namnaya Polygon.
Polytype, n. [mdudu wa maji, mwenyi mikonza mimi].
Polysisyllabic, a. -a Polysyllable.
Polysyllable, n. [neno lenyi Syllables nyingi].
Polytheism, n. [dini ya kubudu miungu mimi].
Polytheistic, a. -a Polytheism.
Pomade, n. mafuta [ya kupaka kitwani].
Pomegranate, n. (tree) nkamama-manga [mi-]; (fruit) kammamanga [ma-].
Pomelo, n. furungu [ma-].
Pommel, n. [pembe ya seruji kisu-ngu].
Pomposity, n. mangwaji, majivuno, makau.
Pompous, a. -enyi Pomposity.
Pond, n. siwa [ma-], kiswasi [vi-], shimo la maji [ma-]; (on beach) kidimbwi [vi-].
Ponder, v. fikiri, wasa.
Ponderous, a. -sito sana, -kubwa na -sito, -sito; (dull) baridi, -sito.
Poniard, n. kisu; (curved) jambia.
Pontiff, n. = Pope; askofu mkusu.
Pontifical, a. -a Pope, -aaskofu.
Pontificate, n. [kasi na utawala wa Pope].
Pontoon, n. cheleso [vy-], maskwa ya kasi.
Pony, n. frasi mdogo.
Poodle, n. [mbua mdogo mwenyi manyoya mengi kama kondoo].
Pooh, int. chute! kéfule!
Pooh-pooh, v. tharan, pisha, cheka.
Pool, n. = Pond, kisiwa, kidimbwi; (in games) [pesajamii za kushinda-niwa]; (in business) [jamii ya watu wakichanga pesa sao].

Pooq, n. shetri, suhara.

Poor, a. masikini, fukara, -kata, -kwasefu; (distinguished) hoke hake; (feeble, worthless) hajfu, thaisfu, -baya, -chache, -nyonge, -siopendesa. Be (become) poor, fukarika, kombeka mali, pangusika mali.

Poor-house, n. [nyumba ya kuka masikini].

Poor-laws, n. [amri juu ya kulisha masikini].

Poorly, adv. (Tas. Poor), kidogo, vibaya. Be (feel) poorly, -wa hawezi, uguna.

Poor-rate, n. [kodi ya kulisha masikini].

Poor-spirited, a. -ega, thaisfu.

Pop, n. kishindo.

— v. fanyika kishindo, tokea ghadsala, enda mbio, ruka. Pop upon, gundaufu, zukia. Pop the question, posa. Pop up, suka.

Pope, n. [askofu mkuu wa Rumi na wa kanisa late la kirumi].

Popedom, n. [kasi na utawala wa Pope].

Popery, n. dini ya kanisa la kirumi [neno la kutharau].

Popish, a. -a Popery.

Poplar, n. [mti mrefu mwembamba wa Ulaya].

Poppy, n. [na jekundu lenyi kutia usingishi].

Populace, n. watu [wa mji jamii].

Popular, a. -a watu wengi; (liked by all) -a kupendesa watu; (inferior) si -suri sana, -a vivi hivi, -a kuchaga, rahisi, hajfu. The popular party, watu wengi, watu wadogo, makulano.

Popularity, n. kuva Popular; (pleasing all) kupendesa watu; (good will of all) siipa sa watu.

Popularise, v. (spread) enesa kwa watu wengi; (cheapen) fanya rahisi; (simplify) fanya ginzi ya kuelewa watu.

Popularly, adv. na watu wengi, mahali pengi, wapendavyo wengi (Tas. Popular).

Populate, v. jasa watu.

Population, n. watu [wa inchi fullani, wa mji fullani], wenyeye.

Populous, a. -a kujaa watu, -enyi watu wengi.

Porcelain, n. [udongo msuri mwewe wa kufinyanga, udongo wa Sina], -a udongo kizungu, -a kauli.

Porch, n. ukumbi.

Porcine, a. -a nguruwe.

Porcupine, n. nungu.

Pore, n. kitundu kidogo; (of skin) kinwalo [vi], matoko ya hari.

— v. Pore over, kasia mache, soma kwa sidii.

Pork, n. nyama ya nguruwe.

Porker, n. nguruwe mdogo.

Porosity, n. [kali ya kuwa na Pores nyingi, kupapa maji, kuwa tundu-tundu].


Porphyry, n. [jiwe gumii la rangi].

Porpoise, n. pomboo.

Porridge, n. uji, ugali.

Porringer, n. sakani, kombe [ma-].

Port, n. (harbour) bandari; (port-hole) shubaka [ma-]; (wine) mwo-nyo mwesi wa kireno; (of ship) upande wa kushoto; (debeamour) hali, mwenendo, sura, umbo.

Port, v.(arms) kimagisha [bunduki]; (helm) lekesa [chombo] kwa kwume.

Portable, a. -a kuchukulika, -epseni.

Portage, n. kuchukua, pesa za uchukusi.

Portal, n. mlango mkubwa [mi-], lango [ma-].

Porteullas, n. [mlango wa kuinuka na kushuka].

Porte, n. serkali ya Sultan-Rum.

Portend, v. onya mbele, bashiri, kauli.

Portent, n. [ishara ya mambo madaya yatakayokwawa], kitisho, kioja.

Portentous, a. -a kulisha, -a kuofisha, -kubwa mmo, -baya sana.

Porter, n. (town) hamali [ma-],
mchukusi [wa-]; (caravan) mpagasi [wa-]; (house) mungoje mlango [wa-]; (black beer) [pombe nyensi ya kisungu].

Porterage, n. ujira wa mahamali, uchukusi.

Portfolio, n. [jalada ya kutia karatasi]; (state office) uwasiri.

Port-hole, n. shibaka [ma-].

Portico, n. [barasa yenyi matao na nguso, ya kutembelea].

Portion, n. schemu, fungu [ma-], nusu, mbato [mi-]; (dowry) mahari; (inheritance) urithi.

Portliness, n. unene [wa mti].

Portly, a. -neni, -kuwa.

Portmanteau, n. [sanduku kama mfuko wa ngosi].

Portrait, n. sanamu ya mtu [ya kwanjika], tawira, mfano [mi-].

Portraiture, n. kwanjika sanamu; (description) kuelewa kwa maneno.

Portray, v. andika sanamu ya; (describe) elesa, simulita, fajana.

Pose, n. kiko, sura, halii.

— v. tia mitata, fathaisa, zuia, shinda; (pretend to be) jisanya, jivuna kuwa.

Poser, n. mashaka, kifungo.

Position, n. (place) mahali, pahali; (condition) halii, kiko; (opinion) nia, neno [ma-]; (rank) thee, daraja, kiwango. Be in a position to, wesa.

Positive, a. (real, actual) -a kakika; (absolute) -a asili, -siobadilika; (definite) wasiwasi, baini, thahiri; (certain) pasipo shaka, yakini; (specially enacted) [kwa amri ya watu, si kwa asili ao amri ya Misungu]; (implying exact knowledge) -a ujusi, -a kuwaja hakika; (dogmatic) -shupafu, -a kukatiza maneno. Be positive, jua sana pasipo shaka.

Positively, adv. kwa kweli, pasipo shaka, pasipo tofasuti.

Positivism, n. [kusema, 'Tusiangalie neno ilia yenzi kujulikana vema na sisi waana Adamu, ndio uli-mwengu huu na mambo yake'].

Positivist, n. [mwenyi kushika Positivism].

Possess, v. -wa na, miliki, shika; (bewitch) pagaa. Possess oneself (of), pata, jipatia. Be possessed, pagawa, -wa na wasimo [pepo], -wa nashetani; (of property) -wana.

Possession, n. kumiiki; (property) malii, miliki; (by spirit) kugawawa, shetani. Give (put in) possession, milikisha, tawasa; (inform) arifu, julisha, pasha habari. Take possession, kamata, twaa, shika.

Possessor, n. mwenyewe [w-], mwenyeji [w-], bwana.

Possess, n. [masiwa na mivino wa moto].

Possibility, n. kwuwa Possible; (power) uwoeso, nguvu, mafasi; (chance) bahati, hatari. There is a possibility, yawekeka, labuda.

Possible, a. yanikini, -lidwesekana. It is possible, yawekeka, labuda, shidda, huenda. As soon as possible, upezi iwesavyo, kwa karaka sana.

Post, n. (of wood) mti [mi-]; (prop) mhikiki [mi-], tuka, nguso, kiguso; (place) mahali, kituo; (station) kilindo, polipomiriwa; (messenger) mjumbe [wa-], tume; (Postal Service, &c.); [madaraka ya kupelekeana barua kiila mahali, serkali yake, nyumba yake, &c.]; (swift messenger) talishi [ma-].

— v. (fix up notice) weka mahali wazi, tangasa; (assign place to) weka, amri mahali; (inform) arifu, juliska; (of letters) weka barua katika Post Office; (go quickly) enda karaka; (enter in accounts) andika katika daftari.

Postage, n. pesa [sa kupelekesha barua]. Postage stamp, chapas [la kupelekesha barua].

Postal, a. -a Post Office.

Post-date, v. tia tarihi ya baadaye [siyo iliyo kweli].

Poster, n. [karafisi kubwa ya kutangasa habari, ya kubandika wkiti- tani; mtu abandikaye Poster].
Posterior, a. -a nyuma, -a baada ye.
— n. tako [ma-].
Posterity, n. wasao, watoto, watu wa baada ye.
Postern, n. [mlango mdogo wa nyuma].
Post-haste, n. haraka nyangi.
Posthumous, a. [-iosaliwa baada ya kufa baba]; -a baada ya kufa mwemyewe.
Postilion, n. [mpanda frasi wa gari].
Postman, n. mpeleka barua, talishi [ma-].
Postmark, n. chapa la Post Office.
Postmaster, n. nikuwa wa Post Office.
Post-mortem, n. baada ya kufa.
Post-mortem examination, [kutumbania mayiti sababu gani ame-kufa].
Post Office, n. [nyumba ya serkali yenzi kisi ya kupeleka barua killa mahali, na kasi yake], postofis.
Post-paid, a. [barua ilikuwisha lipo wa Postage].
Postpone, v. weka, ahirisha, sema 'kesho, kesho'; (place after) weka nyuma [chinš]; (delay) kawiliisha.
Postponement, n. kuweka, &c. (Tas. Postpone).
Postscript, n. maneno yaliyotwa baada ye [mwishoni mwa barua], nyongesa.
Post-town, n. mji wenyi Post Office.
Postulate, v. taka, hitaji; (assume) jituwilia, [tumia Postulate ao kama Postulate].
— n. [neno hisislothubutika halisi, tinekubaliwa lakini kwa mapatano], neno la kuruhusu, ruksa.
Posture, n. kikao, mkao; (condition) hali.
Posy, n. shada [fungu] la maua.
Pot, n. (metal) kopo [ma-], kikopo [vi-]; (drinking) mkehe [mi-]; (for cooking, metal) sufuria [ma-]; (earthen) chungu [vy-], nyungu, mkungu [mi-]; (large) jungu [ma-]; (small) kijungu [vi-]; (for tea) buli [ma-]; (for coffee) mdila [mi-], mdili; (jug) mdumu [mi-]; (small brass, for milk) kalasia.
Potable, a. -a kunyweka.
Potsash, n. (nitrate) shura; (carbonate) magadi.
Potation, n. kunywa; (drink) kinywaji.
Potato, n. kiasi cha kisungu [vi-]; (sweet, native) kiasi [vi-].
Potato-bed, n. tuta [ma-].
Potency, n. nguvu.
Potent, a. -a nguvu.
Potentate, n. mtu mwenyi nguvu, mkubwa.
Potential, a. -lioweza kana, -lioweza kuwa, -lioko lakini si wasi.
Potentially, adv. kwa kweze, kwa, si kwa kuwa, kwa kwa.
Pother, n. uthia, machafuko, fujo.
Pot-herb, n. mboga.
Pot-hook, n. [kulabu, choro kama S].
Potion, n. kinywaji [vi-], dawa ya kunywa.
Potsherid, n. gai [ma-], kigai [vi-], kigerenyenza.
Pottage, n. uji.
Potter, n. mfinyangi, mfinyansi [wa-]. Potter's kiln, joko.
Pottery, n. (articles) vyombo vya udongo; (place) mahali pa kuhi-nyanga.
Pouch, n. mfuko [mi-], kifuko [vi-].
— v. tia mfukoni, futika.
Poulterer, n. mwusa kuku.
Poulton, n. dawa ya kubandika, maandasi ya dawa, kibandiko, potisi.
— v. bandika dawa, tia Poulton.
Poultry, n. [jamii ya kuku, mabata, &c.].
Pounce, v. ruka ghafala.
— n. mruko wa ghafala.
Pound, n. (weight) rali; (money) [thamani ya rupia kama hatsa-shara; (enclosure) sisi la kuweka nyama walliopotea].
— v. twanga, ponda, pigapiga.
Pounder, n. mchi [mi-]; (in weight)
-a uthani wa rali fullani. A six-
pounder, [msinga wenyi lisasi ya
rali siita uthani wake].

Pour, v. mimina, mwaga; (emit
freely) toa -ingi, toa kwa ngwuvu,
toata; (neut.) toka -ingi [kwa
ngwuvu], pita upesi.


Pout, v. toa midomo [kwa chuki ao
uchungu].

Poverty, n. umasikini, ufsukara,
ukata, ukwasefu, uthiki; (lack,
deficiency) uchache, ukosefu, uhis-
taji.

Powder, n. unga, uumbi; (gun-
powder) barusi.
— v. (pulverize) soga, ponda, chua;
(put powder on) tia Powder.

Powdered, a. -iotiwa Powder;
(made into powder) -iosagwa.

Powdery, a. kama Powder.

Power, n. uweso, ngwuvu, mamaka,
ensi; (an authority) mwenyi ngwuvu,
mkubwa [wa-]; (great nation)
atafa mkubwa. The powers, ma-
tafa makubwa, wakubwa. Mental
(intellectual) power, akili.
Powerful, a. -enyi Power, hodari,
-a ngwuvu, &c.

Powerless, a. pasipo Power, thaifu,
billa ngwuvu, &c. Be (become)
powerless, poosa.

Pox, n. marathi ya upele, sekeneko.

Practicability, n. kuwesekana, ku-
fanyika.
Practicable, a. -a kufanyika, -io-
wesekana, -a kutendeka; (usable)
-a kutumika [kuendeka, &c.], -a
ku faa.

Practical, a. (useful) -a ku faa, -a
kutumika; (sensible) -a busara,
-a akili, -a amali; (for work) -a
kutenda kasi, kwa kasi.

Practice, n. (habit) masoeso, desturi;
(occupation) kasi, uchumi; (doing)
kutenda, kufanya marra kwa
marr; (study) mutaala. Learn by
practice, soea, soelea. He might
learn by practice, anaweseka.

Practise, v. tenda [fanya] marra
kwa marra; (engage in, exercise)
shika, fuata, fulisa, fanya kasi;
(exercise oneself in) jisoeza, jifansa,
jitendekeza.

Practised, a., -sofu, -elekefu, -stadi.
Practitioner, n. (doctor) tabibu;
(lawyer) mwana sheria.

Pragmatic, a. -tendaji mno, -a shu-
ghuli nyingi, -pingamisi.

Prairie, n. [inchi sawa pana yenzi
majani si mi], nyika [ma-].

Praise, n. sifa, hamdi, himidi.
— v. sifu, himidi.
Praiseworthy, n. kustahili sifa,
ustahili, wema.
Praiseworthy, a. -a kustahili sifa,
-ema.

Praone, v. chesa chesa kama frasi,
randa, ruka.

Prank, n. mcheso, msaha, hila,
kitimbi.

Prate, v. sema upusi, toa maneno
mengi, piga domo, payuka.

Prater, n. mpusi (Tas. Prate).

Prating, a. -payukaji, -payi wa
maneno.

Pratique, n. ruhusa.

Prattle, n. maneno ya kitoto, viji-
meno, manenomaneno, upusi.
— v. toa Prattle.

Prattler, n. mtoa Prattle.

Prawn, n. uduvi [duvi, nduvu],
kamba ngodo. Dried prawns,
kamba kavu.

Pray, v. omba, sali; (request) sihi,
taka. Pray to, omba, salia, toelea
da, lalania. Pray for, ombea,
salia; (beg) omba, taka, sihi.
Pray, why? kwa nini ati? kwa
nini bassi? Pray do! haya! Pray,
what is the news? niambie, naku-
sihi, habari gani?

Prayer, n. (formal) ibada, sala;
(special petition) dua; (request)
haja, maombi.

Prayerful, a. -enyi kusomba, -a ku-
sali.

Preach, v. kutubu, toa hotuba,
hubiri anjili.

Preacher, n. mwenyi kuthubu,
mhubiri anjili, mweneza habari
ya dini, halibu.
Preaching, n. hotuba, mahubiri.

Preamble, n. mwanso wa maneno, maneno ya kwansa, matangulisi.

Prebendary, n. [kasisi mishariki kasi katika kanisa kubwa (cathedral) Ingeresa].

Precarious, a. -a shidda, -a hatari, -a mashaka, si salamu, si thabiti.

Precaution, n. kathari, kujiliinda mbele, wengalifu. Take precautions, fihathari.

Precautionary, a. -a Precaution.

Precede, v. tangulia, tangulia mbele ya enda mbele.

Precedence, Precedency, n. utangulizi, heshima ya ziada, kusidi cheo, kwvekato, kuka mbele.

Precedent, n. [jambo lasamani lenyi mfano wa jambo la siku hisi], mfano [mi-], mithali. There are precedents, imekuwa hivi samani. There is no precedent, jambo jipya, halina mfano samani, haijawa hivi bado kabisa.

Preceding, a. -a kwansa, -a mbele, -liotangulia.

Preceptor, n. [mwenyi kuimbiza kanisani, mtoa kongwe, mwali mu wa waimbaji].

Precept, n. fundisho [ma-], agiso [ma-], onyo [ma-], amri.

Preceptive, a. -a Precept, -akuonya.

Preceptor, n. mtoa Precept, mkufunsi [wa-].

Precinct, n. (bound) mpaka [mi-]; (enclosed space) wa, kitalu; (district) wilaya, jibo.

Precious, a. (valuable) -a thamani, -a tunu, ghali; (beloved) -pensi.

Precipice, n. boromoko [ma-], mahali palipochongoka [pa kwenda chini au juu sawa sawa], genge [ma-].

Precipitate, v. (hasten) himiza, tia haraka; (throw down) angusha kwa ghafala, tumbukisa; (let fall) shusha chini, tuamisha.

— a. -a haraka, -pesi-pesi, -a harara.

— n. taka za chini, swumbi.

Precipitately, adv. kwa haraka.

Precipitation, Precipitance, n. haraka nyingi, harara; (settlement) kuluama, kutoa chini.

Precipitous, a. -enyi Preopice.

Précis, a. (accurate) sawasawa, halisi; (definite, clear) wasi, thahiri; (careful) -a taratibu, -anga-lifu.

Precision, Preciseness, n. usawa, uwazi, utaratibu.

Preclude, v. suia, pinga, komesha.

Preclusion, n. kuzuia, &c.

Preclusive, a. -a kuzuia, &c.

Precocious, a. -enyi kuiva upesi, -enyi kuperuka upesi akili, -enyi akili sa mtu mzima.

Precociousness, n. kuwa Precocious.

Preconceive, v. wasa mbele.

Preconception, n. waso la mbele.

Preconcert, v. fanya shauri mbele.

Preceptor, n. mtangulizi [wa-], mjumbe [wa-].

Preceptor, a. -a kutangulia.

Predatory, a. -a kuteka; (fierce) -kali; (of animals) -a mwitu.

Predecessor, v. -fa mbele.

Predecessor, n. mtangulisi [wa-], wa mbele, wa kwansa.

Predestinarian, n. [asemaye, 'killa mitu tangu mbele ameamriwa hali yake ya baadaye, peponi ao jehan-num pasipo ihtiari'].

Predestination, n. [amri ya Muungu juu ya killa mitu hali yake ya baadaye].

Predestine, Predestinate, v. asimu mbele, amuru mbele.

Predial, a. -a maskamba.

Predicable (of), a. [-wenao kusemwa juu ya].

Predicament, n. mashaka, shidda, hatari.

Predicate, v. [toa habari fullani juu ya kitu fullani]. To predicate
whiteness of snow, kusema thuli ni nyeupe.

Predicate, n. (in grammar) [neno lenyi habari ya kitu fullani].
Predict, v. toa habari mbele, tabiri, bashiri, agua.
Prediction, n. ubashiri, uagusi.
Predictive, a. -a kushiri, -a kugua.
Predilection, n. kupenda sana, upendeleo, shauko.
Predispose, v. vuta kwansa, lekera, kabitisha, ongosa.
Predisposition, n. kulekea, maeleko.
Predominance, n. kwana na ngwuvu, kusidi, kushinda.
Predominant, a. -enyi kusidi, -ku-bwa, -ingi, -enyi ngwuvu.
Predominate, v. pita, wa na ngwuvu, -wa -ingi, idi, shinda.
Pre-eminence, n. kutangulia, kwana na siya [fakari] sayidi, cheo kiku-bwa.
Pre-eminent, a. -enyi Pre-eminence, -a kusidi, -a kupita.
Pre-emption, n. [kununua mbele ao kwansa].
Pre-engage, v. shughulisha kwansa, shurutisha mbele, ajirisha mbele.
Pre-establish, v. thubutisha mbele.
Pre-exist, v. -wa mbele [kwansa, awali].
Pre-existence, n. kwana mbele, &c.
Pre-existent, a.-enyi kwana mbele, &c.
Preface, n. [maneno ya kwansa ao ya mbele kilabuni, matangulisi, dibaji].
Prefatory, a. -a Preface.
Prefect, n. liwali [ma-], wali [ma-].
Prefer, v. taka sayidi, chagua mbele.
Preferable, a. afadhali, sayidi, heri, -ema sayidi, bora.
Preference, n. upendeleo, kuchagua mbele, ihtari, kutangulia, kutangulisa.
Preferment, n. kusidishiwa cheo, kujata kasi bora, ubele, daraja.
Preference, v. onya mbele kwa mfano.
Prefix, n. (in grammar) [sehemu ya neno yenyi kutiwa mwansoni, ndio mbele ya Root].

Prefix, v. weka mbele, tia mbele.
Pregnancy, n. mimba, usito. During pregnancy, kati ya mimba.
Pregnant, a. -enyi mimba, sito; (important) -kubwa, -a maana, -a ngwuvu. Pregnant with, -enyi, -a kujaa, -a kuleta. Be pregnant, -wa na mimba, hamili. This is a very pregnant word, neno hili lachukwa maana nyingi [mambo kathawakathå].
Prehensile, a. -enyi ngwuvu ya kuku-nata, -a kukanata; -fakamifu.
Prehistoric, a. -a samani sa kale sana [sisiso na habari ya ha-kaika].
Prejudge, Prejudicate, v. [kata ma-neno mbele ya kusikia vema], huku-mu kwa haraka, wa upesi mno.
Prejudice, n. [kuchukia ao kupendelea isiova akiti, kuswa mbaya ao mema pasipo hakii]; (injury) hasara, thulumu, kuthuru.
— v. chukisa [pendeleza] kwa viba; (damage) thuru, hasiri, punyusa.
Prejudicial, n. -a kuthuru, -a ku-suza, -a kuhasiri, -a shari.
Presay, n. uaskofu, jamii ya ma-askofu.
Presate, n. askofu [ma-].
Prelatio, Prelatioal, a. -a askofu, -a kiaskofu.
Preliminary, a. -a mwanso, -a mbele, -a kufanya tayari. Preliminary remarks, matangulisi.
Preslude, n. [mwanso wa kwamba, ao wa kupiga ngoma, maneno ya mwanso, dibaji].
Premature, a. -a mbele ya wakati wake, -a haraka, -epesi.
Prematurely, adv. upesi, mbele ya wakati.
Premeditate, v. waza mbele, asimu mbele.
Premier, n. wasiri [ma-] mkuu.
— a. -a kwansa, -kuu.
Premise, n. [asili ao chango cha ma-neno katika kujadiliana, hoja].
— v. sema kwansa, matana mbele [kwa neno fullani].
Premises; n. [nyumba na pa kuisu-nguka, uwanja, kipenu, busiani, &cc.] kwanja, nyumba; (in argument, premises) matangulisi, mategeme, hoja.

Premium, n. maliyo ya mbele; (honorarium) ada, sawadi; (advance in price) faida. Be at a premium, sidi sidi kuwa ya thamani, sidi bej, wa shida, ghaflaka.

Premonish, v. anya mbele, shauri, rudi.

Premonition, n. maonyo, shauri.

Preoccupation, n. kutwa [ku-twalwa] mbele; (being busy) kushugulika.

Preoccupy, v. shika kwansa, kamata mbele; (engage before) shugulisha.

Preordain, v. amuru mbele, agisa mbele.

Prepaid, a. -liokwisa lipiwa kodi. — p. t. na pf. t. ya Prepay.

Preparation, n. kutengeneza mbele, fanya tayari, matengemsa, kuweka tayari, kuwanda; (mixture) changanyiko [ma-], dawa. Make preparations for, andalia.

Preparative, Preparatory, a. -a mbele, -a kwansa, -a kuwa tayari, -a kuwanda, -a mbele.

Prepare, v. fanya [weka] tayari, andaa, satiti, tayari, (neut.) ji- weka tayari, jianda; (make) fanyisa; (cook) pika; (raw material) chambo. Prepare for, andalia.


Prepense, a. -liokusudiwu mbele.

Preponderance, n. kuwa Preponderant.

Preponderant, a. -a kuzidi, -kuwa, -ingi.

Preponderate, v. sidi, -wa na nguvu [wings] sayidi.

Preposition, n. (in grammar) [neno la kutiwa mbele ya Noun, lisilote- ngeka naio].

Prepossess, v. = Preoccupy; (attract) pasha shauko, tamanisha.

Prepossessing, a. -suri, -a kuwuta, -a kutamanisha.

Prepossession, n. = Prejudice; (favourable) shauko, upendeleo.

Preposterous, a. si desturi, si tara-tibu, -a kigeni, -baya, -siofaa. Preposterous assertions, maneno makuu, upasimtupu.

Prerequisite, n. kanuni, sharti. It is a prerequisite, sharti hii kwansa.

Prerogative, n. [haki ao mamlaka ao miliki ya mita mmoja peke yake, ao ya watu wenyi daraja ao kasi moja], haki ya desturi, haki ya asi, sharti, mbele. Be the prerogative of, husu.

Presage, v. anya mbele, agua, bashiri mambo yatabakoyukoja.

— n. dalili, onyo [la mambo yata- bakoyukoja].

Presbyter, n. msee wa kanisa, kasisi, padre [ma-].

Presbyterian, a. [-enyi kusema, 'makasisi watasha, pasiwe ma- askofu, katika kanisa'].

Presbytery, n. [jamii ya wasee wa kanisa, jamii ya makasisi].

Prescience, n. kuona mbele [mambo yatabakoyuko], busara.

Prescient, a. -enyi Prescience.

Prescribe, v. amuru, agisa.

Prescription, n. amri ya daktari, dawa tiyomurwa; (if forbidding something) mwiwika [mi-]; (usage) desturi, kusoea, matumisi ya samani.

Prescriptive, a. -a desturi tangu samani.

Presence, n. kuwapo, kuwa karibu, ene, pao mbele, machoni; (appearance) sura, umbo. In the presence of, mbele ya, machoni pa, panaopo. Presence of mind, ulelekuwa wa akili, akili, busara, macho.

Presence-chamber, n. barasa, sébule.

Present, n. (Tas. Gift) sawadi, bakshihi, tuso, tumu, majazo, kitaji, karama, wapo; (customary) ada, ufilo, kilemba; (reward) tuso; (gratitude) bakshihi; (from God) thawabu, upaji, baraka; (of congratulation) pukuso [ma-]; (time) wakati uliopo, wakati wa sasa, siku
hizi. Give away as a present, Make a present of, toa burre, tunukia.

Present, a. (place) karibu, mbele, -iapo, ka pa, pale; (time) -a sasa, siku kisi, -a wakali kuu; (at hand) -a marra moja, tayari. Be present, -waipo. He is present, waipo ka pa, yupo. At present, For the present, sasa, wakali kuu.

— v. (give) -pa, toa, karimia, tunukia, jala; (put forward) toa mbele, weka mbele [wasi], onyesha; (arms) leka, shika mbele. Present by way of congratulation, pukusa.

Presentable, a. -a kupalika, -a kupeka; (pleasing) -a kupendesa, -suri, -a kufaa.

Presentation, Presentment, n. kupa, kutoa, kuweka mbele.

Presentiment, n. moyo wa kuna mbele; (of fear) hofu; (of hope) taraja.

Presently, adv. kalafu, baadaye, bado kidogo.

Presentment, n. kupa, kutoa, &c. (Tas. Present, v.); (appearance) sura, mfano.

Preservation, n. kulinda, kuhifathi, wokovu, kupona, usima, salama

Preservative, a. -a kulinda, -a kuponya.

Preserve, v. linda, khifathi, okoa, poya; (keep) weka, shika; (season) kolea, unja, [tia sukali shumvi, &c., kitu kisiose].

— n. maandasi ya matunda; (for game, &c.) [mahi pa kuweka na kulindia salama nyama, ndege, samaki, vyoyote vya kufuga na kuwindia].

Preside, v. -wa mkuu, towala.

Presidency, n. [kasi, nyumba, welaya, ya President].

President, n. mkuu, msimamisi.

Presidential, a. -a President.

Presignify, v. onya mbele, bashiri.

Press, v. songa, songanisha, sukuma, shindika, sinidisha, kasa; (with hand, fingers) kamua, finya, bonyesha; (as in vice) bana; (urge) omba sana, sihi, bidisha, shurutisha, harakisha, sukumiza, nyenya; (imped) -wa karibu, lemea, taka haraka; (force) tumisha kwa nguvu; (with argument) hofu, shurutisha, chagiza.

Press, n. shinikizo, kinu; (throng) masongano, gashiya ya watu, watu wakisongana; (hurry) haraka, shidda, taabu; (machine) mtumbo; (for printing) [mtumbo wa kikipiga cha pa vitabu]; (printing) [kasi ya kikipiga cha pa kutoa vitabu]; (news-writers) [jamii ya watu wenyi kasi ya kutangaza habari ya mambo ya kilina kilwa, watengenezaji wa Newspapers].

Press-gang, n. [asi kari wenyi kuku matatia watu kwa amisi na kasi ya serkali].

Pressing, n. kusonga, kwomba, &c. (Tas. Press, v.).

— a. -a karaka, -a kulemea, -a nguvu, -a shuruti.

Pressure, n. shinikizo, msongo, usito, mshurutisho; (trouble) shidda, taabu, shughuli nyangi. Use moral pressure, bidisha, shurutisha, vui. He did it under pressure, alihanya kwa nguvu.

Prestige, n. sifa [kwa ajili ya matendo ya samani, ya mambo yaliyopita], keshima, safari, jina.

Presumable, a. -iso yamkini, -iso wesekana.

Presume, v. (dare) thubutu, fanya pasipo rukusu [pasipo haki]; (suppose) thania mbele, thania pasipo kujua, ona, waza.

Presuming, a. -fikhul, -juvi, -a kiburi.

Presumption, n. kiburi, ufhul, majivuno; (likelihood) sababu, hofa; (probability) [kitu kilicho yamkini ao cha kuwesekeka, kisicho hakika].

Presumptive, a. -a kutasamwa, -a kusadikiwa, -a kutaragiwa.

Presumptuous, a. -a kiburi, -a kujasiri mno, -kuu.

Presuppose, v. [thania mbele ya kujua, kubali pasipo makhubutu];
(imply) -wa kwa sababu ya [kitu fullani kilichokangalia].

Presupposition, n. [sambo ao neno lisiotshubutika, lathaniwa tu kuwa ndirijo, la ruhusa si la hakika]; (reason) sababu, mwanzo, asiita.

 Pretence, n. (falsehood) uwongo, hila, ujanja; (pretend) maneno, uhururu, sababu, kisingizo.

 Pretend, v. jijanya, sema kwa uwongo, janya hila, jisingizia. Pretend to, taka, tamani, jidai.

 Pretender, n. mdai [wa-], mwenyi kudai.

 Pretension, n. kutaka makuu, kujidai kiburi; (pretend) maneno ya hila, uhururu, kisingizo; (fiction) uwongo; (claim) madai.

 Pretentious, a. -a fahari, -a kujivuna, -kuu.

 Preterite, n. = Past Tense.

 Pretermission, n. kupitia, &c.

 Pretermitt, v. acha, ruka, pitia, pisha.

 Preternatural, a. [-sio kawaida ya vitu vyote, -sio desturi], mwujisa, -geni, -a ajabi, -a kutishka.

 Pretext, n. uhururu, sababu, maneno, hoja.

 Prettily, adv. visuri.

 Prettiness, n. sura nsuri, uzuri.

 Pretty, a. -suri [kwa kutasama], nakawa, -enyi sura nsuri, -a kupenda.

 — adv. kadiri, sana kidogo. Pretty hot, moto mwingi kidogo, jua kali. I am pretty well, sijambo kidogo.

 Prevail, v. (predominate) shinda, wesa, -wa na ngwuri; (spread) enea, -wa -ingi, -wa pote, -wa kubwa, -wa siku zote. Prevail upon, shawishi, vuta, shinda, shurutisha.

 Prevailing, a. -a kushinda, &c.

 The prevailing wind, upepo uliopo [ulio mwingi, ulio wa siku zote]. The prevailing sentiment, watu wengi waona svo. The prevailing fashions, mtindo wa sasa.

 Prevalence, n. maeneo; (predominance) kushinda, &c., kuchaga.

 Prevalent, a. -a kuenea, -wa pote [-ingi, -kubwa, wakati wote]. Fever is prevalent, homa imechaga.

 Prevaricate, v. sema uwongo, toa maneno ya ujanja, badilisha maneno.

 Prevarication, n. uwongo, ujanja.

 Prevaricatator, n. mwongo, mjanja, kaoleni, miu wa maneno mawili.

 Prevent, v. suia, pinga, komesha.

 Prevention, n. kususia, suio.

 Preventive, a. -a kususia, -a kulinda, -a kathari.

 Previous, a. -a kwansa, -a mbele, -a samani. Previous to, mbele ya.

 Prey, n. mawindo, mateka, nyara. Beast of prey, nyama mbaruji, nyama mkali. Be the prey of, shikwa na, patika na, shindwa na.

 — v. Prey on, -la, teka, haribu; (harass) lemea, huzunisha.

 Price, n. kima, thamani, kiasi, bei; (reward) ijara, thawabu; (return) jayida, uchumi. At the price of, kwa ajili ya, kwa kutoa. At any price, kwa vyovyote.

 — v. tia kima, kadirisha.

 Priceless, a. -a thamani yningi, bora sana, -sionunuiika kwa fetha.


 Prikle, n. mwiba [mi-].

 Prickly, a. -enyi miiba. Prickly heat, vipele vya harara. Prickly pear, [gugu lenyi maas na miiba mingi sanga].

 Pride, n. kiburi, majivuno; (display) fahari, makuu; (subject of boast) [kitu cha kujivumia, kitu cha kusifwa sana] tunu, moyo, kipensi; (best sort) kipeo. Pride of youth, kujijetua ujana.

 — v. Pride oneself on, jetea, jikinaisha kwa, jivumia, jigamba kwa.

 Priest, n. (heathen) kahini [ma-]; (Jewish) kohani; (Christian) kasisi [ma-], padre, padri [ma-].

 Priestcraft, n. [ujanja wa makahini ao makasisi].

 Priesthood, n. ukohani, ukasisi, &c.

 Priestly, a. -a Priest.
Priest, a. [-a kuonewa na Priests].
Prig, n. ajivunaye kwa elimu, mjuvi. Be a prig, Be priggish, jijuvisa.
Priggish, a. -a Prig.
Prim, a. taratibu, -suri, kiasi. She is prim, hatuki upusi, yu baridi.
Primacy, n. [asi na heshima ya askofu mkuu].
Prima-donna, n. msimbaji mkuu [wa kike].
Primal, a. -a kwansa.
Primary, a. -a asili, -a kwansa; (important) -kubwa, -a maana, -a ngwenu.
Prime, n. mwanso, usuri, usitawi, usima, ukamilifu, upew; (morning prayers) sala ya afasiiriz.
— a. -a kwansa, -suri sana, bora.
— v. iia baruti [kifani mwa bu-

nuduki]; (teach) somesha mafundisho ya kwansa, eruvusha, julisha mambo.
Prime minister, n. wasiri [ma-]

mkuu.
Primer, n. masomo ya kwansa, kitabu cha kwansa chwani, milango.
Primeval, a. -a samani sa kwansa, -a kale.
Priming, n. baruti ya kifani; (of engine) [maji yakechango yika na muke ndani ya Steam-engine].
Primitive, a. -a samani sa kwansa, -a kikale.
Primness, n. usuri, utaratibu; (affectedness) haya, kiburi, baridi.
Primogeniture, n. kusaliwa wa kwansa, kurishi mtoto aliyesaliwa kwansa.
Primordial, a. -a kwansa.
Primrose, n. [ua dogo la kondeni Ulaya, rangi ya manjano].
Prince, n. mfalme, seyidi, sultani; (king's son) bin sultani, mtoto mwanaume wa mfalme.
Princedom, n. [halia heshima ya Prince].
Princely, a. -a Prince, -a kustahili Prince.
Princess, n. binti mfalme.
Principal, n. mkuu, msimanisi; bwana mkubwa; (money) ras il malizi, akiba, asiili ya malizi.
— a. kwasa, -kwwa, -a maana, -a kwansa, -a ngwenu.
Principality, n. inchi ya Prince.
Principally, adv. saidi.
Principle, n. jambo la asiili, neno la auali, chanso [vy-], shimbuko [ma-]; (rational rule) mafundisho, mathehebu, kawaida; (character) tabia, moyo, nia; (good character) tabia nsuri, utu mwema; (reason) sababu. High principle, moyo msuri, tabia nsuri. He acts on principle, ashika kawaida, afusasa mafundisho, hatendi ouyo, hana haraka. These are his principles, haya ndiyo mawaso [maskauri, mafensi] yake.
Print, v. piga chapa, toa kitabu; (mark) tia kama alama; (impress) ingisa moyoni, tia moyoni.
— n. (mark) chapa; (picture) sa-
namu; (calico) ngua ya rangi-
rangi; (printed words) maneno yaliyopigwa chapa; (of foot) uayo [ny-]; (finger, hand, &c.) [alama ya ki-
dole, mkono, &c.]
Printed, a. -a chapa, -liopigwa chapa.
Printer, n. mpiga chapa [vitabu, &c.].
Printing, a. kupiga chapa [vitabu, &c.].
Prioir, n. [mkuu wa nyumba ya Monks].
— a. -a kwansa, -a mbele.
Priosity, n. kuwa mbele, ukuu.
Priory, n. nyumba ya Prior.
Prism, n. [kie cha kuonyesharangi sa nuru mbalimali, cha kugeusia nuru nyeupe iwe rangi nyening mgabalimali].
Prismatic, a. (colours) [rangia sa nuru nisisonoka kwa Prism], -a rangi mbalimali.
Prison, n. kifungo, geresia, minyororo.
Prisoner, n. mfungwana [wa-].
Pristine, a. -a samani sa kale.
Privacy, n. faragha, pasipo watu,
kujitenga, mahali pa siri, upweke, siri, kuficha, maficho.

Private, a. -a Privacy, -a mwenyewe peke yake; (retired, secluded) -a faragha, -a upweke; (unemployed) pasipo kasi, pasipo nguvu, peke yake; (unofficial) si wa serkali. Private life, nyanamini. Private property, mali ya mwenyewe, mali ya watu. Private means, utajiri, mali. This is my private opinion, naona mimi. A private person, mtu tu [si mkubwa, si wa serkali]. Privates, pa siri, mbeleni. A private (soldier), asikari. Private prayer, sala ya siri, sala ya mtu peke yake. In private, faraghani, peke yake, kwa siri.

Privateer, n. merihebuyeniyi ruhusa kufanya vita pekeyake.

Privation, n. upungufu, ukosefu, kutswaliwa; (poverty, want) ukwasefu, mahilaji, shidda, taabu.

Privative, a. -a kunyuma, -a kutswaliwa, -a kutkana.

Privilege, n. (special) haki, mapendeleo, ruhusa, fayida, heshima, uwezo [wa mtu mmoja peke yake]; (general) sharti. Be the privilege of, husu.

Privily, adv. kwa siri, kwa maficho.

Privity, n. siri, maarifa ya siri, kwa shaari moja kwa siri.

Privy, a. -a mtu mmoja peke yake; (secret) -a siri; (retired) -a faragha. Be privy to, jua kwa siri, shariki siri. Privy council, baraza ya mfulume mwenyewe [mawasiri, madiwani, wasiri wake]. Privy councillor, mtu wa Privy council. Privy purse, mali ya mfulume. Privy seal, mukhuri ya mfulume.

— n. [kijumba chenyi choo].

Prise, n. (spoil) mateka; (reward in competition) tusa, tusa, sawadi; (precious thing) tunu, kitu cha thamani, asisi, dasina.

— v. penda sana, pendelea, tunsaa sana, thani kuwa ya thamani nyingi, chunuka.

Pris-fighter, n. mshindani wa konde.

Prise-money, n. fahaya Prise, tuso.

Probability, n. hali ya kuwa Probable. In all probability, naona haina buddi.

Probable, a. [-a kutasamiiwa lakini si hakika, -a kutarajwa, -a kukufo, -takaokwaa], yamkini. It is probable, labuda, naona (Taz. Probably). The probable result will be, mwikho naona ndio huu.

Probably, adv. labuda, huenda, nathani, sayidi, inshallah, haikosi.

Probate, n. [mthubutu ya wosia ao kurithi].

Probation, n. majaribu.

Probational, a. -a kujaribu [kujariibwa].

Probationer, n. [mtu anayejariibwa kama atofaa kwa kasi fullani], mwanausinsi [wa-].

Probe, v. gusa [kwa sindane], pima; (examine) kofi, chungulu, tasiaa.

Probity, n. umminifu, unyofu, adili, wena, moyo mweupe.

Problem, n. swali [ma-], uliso [ma-]; (difficult matter) mshaka, jumbo, neno gumu; (riddle) kidendawili.

Problematic, a. -a shaka, si hakika, ajabu.

Probosola, n. mdono [mi-]; (of elephant) mkono [ mi-].

Procedure, n. (formal) utaratinho, kawaida; (action) ginsi yakutenda, kasi; (progress) maendeleo, mweneendo.

Proceed, v. (advance) endelea mbele, enda, shika njia; (come out) toka; (act) fanya tena [sayidi]. He proceeded to say, tena akasema. Proceed against, shtaki, dai, peleka sheriamu.

Proceeding, n. jambo [ma-], fayida, uchumi.

Process, n. (method) njia, ginsi; (series) mafuatanzya ya mambo;
PROCESSION

(translation) kutenda, kufanya, ku-fanyika, kasi yenye. In process of time, baada ya siku, hatima. Legal process, da’wa, mashtaka, hukumu.

Procession, n. mafuatano, mwendo wa taratibu, andamo [ma-], watu wakiandamana.

Processional, a. -a Procession.

Proclaim, v. tangasa, piga mbiu ya enesa, toa wasi, bainisha.

Proclamation, n. mbiu, amri wasi, utangaso, kunena wasi, ishtihari.

Prolificity, n. maelekeo; (aptitude) ulekevu. He has a proclivity to steal, huyu apenda uisi, tabia yake kuiba.

Procrastinate, v. sema ‘kesho, kesho,’ weka, kawia, legea, chelewa.

Procrastination, n. usiri, kukawia.

Procreate, v. saa.

Procumbent, a. -a kulala fulisuli.

Procurable, a. -a kutpadikana.

Procure, v. pata, patia, fanya, fanyi-sa, tengenese, -wa sababu ya.

Procurer, n. wakili [ma-]; = Pander.

Prod, v. choma, chokora, piga kikumbo.

Prodigal, a. -potefu wa mali, -ponda mali, -fuji, -bathirifu.

Prodigality, n. upotefu wa mali, kutapa fanya mali, ufujaji, ubathirifu.

Prodigious, a. -kubwa -ingi mno ajabu, ajabu sana.

Prodigy, n. mwujiza [mi-], ajabu [ma-], kioja [vi-].

Produce, v. toa, saa; (make) fanya, fanyiza; (cause) -wa sababu ya; (lengthen) ngesa urefu; (compose) buni, tunga.

—— n. sao [ma-], mavuno, matunda; (profit) mapato, fayida, chumo.

Producer, n. mafanyiwa, mtenda kasi.

Product. a. -a kuwesa letwa, -a fanyiswa, -liopatikana.

Product, n. = Produce, n.; (of art) kasi [ya fundi]; (in arithm.) jumla [katika Multiplication].

Production, n. kutoa, kufanyiza; (lengthening) kuongesa urefu; (product) kasi, masao.

Productive, a. -a kusaa, -a kutoa; -enyi kutoa -ingi, -sasi, hodari kwa kutoa [kufanyiza, kusaa].

Proem, n. mwango wa maneno, dibaji.

Profanation, n. [kuharibu ao kutwesa ao kutumia vibaya kitu kitakatifu], unajisi, ukufuru.

Profane, v. kufurisha, tia unajisi [kitu kitakatifu], tia uchafu, haribu kwa taka, tumia vibaya.

—— a. -njisi, -baya, -a kumchukiza Muungu.

Profaneness, Profanity, n. ukufuru, unajisi, ubaya [wa kumchukiza Muungu].

Profess, v. (declare) toa habari wasi ya tangasa; (own, acknowledge) shukudia, ungama, kiri; (claim for oneself) jijanya, jipa sifa ya, jistifu [jidai] kuwa na, jilaji fundi wa.

Professed, a. wasi, baini, -a kujulika.

Profession, n. kunena wasi, unanga, ushukuda; (promise) ahadi; (occupation) kasi, uchumi, shuguhti; (class) [jamii ya watu wenyi kasi moja], ufundi.

Professional, a. -a jundi wa kasi, -a kasi ya fundi, -a mwalimu.

Professor, n. mwalimu [wa-], jundi [ma-], ajifanyakazi fundi.

Professorial, a. -a Professor.

Proffer, v. toa, -pa, taka kutoa.

Proficiency, Proficiency, n. ustadhi, ulekevu, kuwa hodiari; (progress) maendeleo.

Proficient, a. hodari, -enyi maarifa, -stadi, -lekevu, bingwa.

Profile, n. [sura ya mtu ao kitu kwa upande, si kwa mbele yake].

Profit, n. fayida, uchumi, chumo, mapato, kufaliwa, mafaa.

Profitable, a. -a kufaa, -a kuleta fayida.

Profitless, a. -sioleta fayida, -a burre, -siofaa, -tupu.

Profligacy, n. [hali ao tabia ya Profligate], upotefu, &c.
Profligate, a. -potofo, -fisadi, -fasiki, -asherati, -siniyu.
Profound, a. (deep) -a kwenda chini sana; (significant) -a maana sana; (clever) -a akili nyangi; (great, much) -kubwa, -ingi; (enigmatic) -a siri, -a fimbo.
Profoundly, adv. sana, kwa ndani, kwa bida, kwa akili.
Profoundness, Profundity, n. kwenda chini, &c. (Tas. Profound).
Profuse, a. -ingi sana, tele; (liberal) -karimu, -paji, -enyi kutoa tele.
Profuseness, Profusion, n. wingi, neema; (liberality) ukarimu, upaji.
Progenitor, n. mxazi [wa-], baba.
Progeny, n. msao [wa-], mtoto [wa-], mwana [wa-].
Prognathous, a. [-enyi taya mbele].
Prognosis, n. [kusema mbele ugo nywa utakuwaje].
Prognostic, n. ishara [dalili, ya mambo yatakuwaje baa daye], onyo [ma-].
Prognosticate, v. tabiri, bashiri, onya mbele, agua.
Prognostication, n. kuonya mbele, maagusi.
Prognosticator, n. mwenyi kuonya mbele, mwagusi, mpiga bau [fali k].
Programme, n. habari wasi [ya jambo linalokusudiwa], haki ya kutangaza habari, utaratibu.
Progress, n. maendelea, mwendo, kuendelea mbele, ubele; (journey) [safari ya mfalme ao mtu mkubwa].
-Prohibitive, Prohibitory, a. -a kukatasa, &c. (Tas. Prohibit).
Project, n. shauri [ma-], nia, kusudi [ma-], azimu, mradi.
— v. tupe mbele, (neut.) tokeza, fanya mdomo; (design) azimu, kusuida, fanya shauri ya, toa; (sketch) andika sanamu ya.
Projectile, a. -a kutupa mbele, -a kurusha.
— n. kitu kili chotupwa [lisisi ya bunduki, mshale, &c.].
Projection, n. kutupa; (thing projecting) [kitu kilokeshacho, mdomo, nundu, ushi (ny-)]; (design) kufanya shauri; (drawing) sanamu.
Projector, n. mtuo shauri, mtu wa maskhari mengi.
Prolate, a. -tiopanuka, -litanuka.
Prolegomena, n. [mafasanusi ao malezo ya mbele kitabuni], matangulisi.
Proletariat, n. watu wanyonge, maskini, watu.
Proliiio, a. -a kuzaa sana, -sazi sana; (active) -a kufanya mengi.
Prolix, a. -a maneno mengi, -a kuchosha, baridi.
Prolocutor, n. mnenaji, mnenea, mkuu wa mkulano.
Prologue, n. maneno ya mbele, mwanzo wa maneno, matangulisi.
Prolong, v. ongesa urefu, sidisha, dumisha, fulisa.
Prolongation, n. kusidisha urefu, urefu wa kusidi, masidio, nyongeza.
Promenade, n. matembesi, mahali pa kutembelea.
— v. tembeatembea.
Prominence, n. [kitu kilokeshacho, kama mdomo, pua, nundu]; (renown) kujuliikanu, mashuhuri, ukubwa, sifa.
Prominent, a. -a kutokeza, -a kujuliikanu (Tas. Prominence). Be prominent, nyanyaku, onekana.
Prominently, adv. wasi, thahiri, mbele ya wote.
Promiscuous, a. -liotangamana, -sio taratibu, vivi hivi, -a fufufo, -a.
skelabela, -owyo. Make a promiscuous collection of, panganya.

Promiscuously, adv. kisujo, -ote pamoja, owyo.

Promise, n. ahadi; (good prospect) [kitu kiticho] tumaini, taraja, kitu cha kutumainiwa. Keep a promise, fikilisa ahadi. Break a promise, unya ahadi.

— v. ahidi, toa ahadi; (give prospect of) tia tumaini, lekea mema.

Promising, a. -a kutumainiwa, -a kutaka mema, -a tabia njema, -a kuleka mema.

Promissory, a. -a ahadi, -onyi ahadi. Promissory note, hawala.

Promontory, n. rasi.

Promote, v. anisisha, endeleza, fa-nysia, sayidia, ongesa; (raise in rank) -da araja, ongesa cheo, fa-nysa -kubwa.

Promoter, n. msanyizaji, mwende-leza, mletaaji, mwongosaji.

Promotion, n. kupata daraja [cheo], kusidishwa keshima; (setting forward) kuansisha, &c. [Tas. Promote).

Prompt, a. -epesi, -tendaji, hodari, tayari.

— v. ongosa, sukuma, -pa moyo, tia bidis; (in reading, &c.) somesha.

Prompting, n. maongosi, shauri.

Promptness, Promptitude, n. we-pesi, &c. [Tas. Prompt, a.]

Promulgation, n. toa wasi, tangaza, kabiri, enesa, bainisha.

Promulgation, n. kutoa wasi, &c.

Prone, a. fulifuli, tumboni; (prone to) -a kutaka, -a kuleka, -a kusoela, -eso fu wa.

Proneess, n. kuleka, kupenda, kusoea.

Prong, n. uma [ny-], kiuma, chembe.

Pronominal, a. -a Pronoun.

Pronoun, n. (in grammar) [neno litumikalo mahali pa Noun].

Pronounce, v. t'amba; (declare) nena wasi, tangaza.

Pronounced, a. wasi, habiti, sana.

Pronouncing, a. (dictionary, &c.) [-a kwonya ginsi ya kutami ka].

Pronunciation, n. matani'ko, usemi.

Proof, n. (evidence) ushahidi, ushu-huda, mathubutu, neno la kutubu-tisha, sababu, hakika; (trial) jariibu [ma-]; (strong spirit) mwi-nyo wa nguvu sana.

— a. hodari, habiti, -sioshinda, imara; (impenetrable) -siopenyeka.

Put to the proof, jariiba, hakikisha.

Prop, n. mkimili [mi-], nguso, tegemeo [ma-]; (of ship, &c.) gadi [ma-], shiku.

— v. tegemesa, gadimu, shikiza, letea msada.

Propaganda, n. maenesi [ya dini, mathehebu, maarifa, &c.]

Propagandism, n. bidii ya kuwenesa [dini, mafundi, &c.]

Propagandist, n. mtu wa Propagandism.

Propagate, v. saa, salisa; (spread) enesa, zingasa.

Propagation, n. kusaa, kusaliana; (spreading) kuwenesa, maenesi.

Propel, v. sogesa mbole, sukumia mbole, endesa, jugesa.

Propeller, n. (of ship) [gurudumu ya kwenesa merikebu ya moshiki, pepeo].

Propensity, n. maelekeo, tamani, shauko, kutaka.

Proper, a. -a [hiyo fullani] peke yake: (right) -a adabi, -ema, -suri, wajibu; (suitable) -a kuja, -a ku-stahili; (in strict sense) halisi.

Property, n. mali, milki; (nature, quality) asili, halo, tabia, ngwenu.

A man of property, tajiri [ma-].

Prophecy, n. uagusi, ubashiri, uma-bii.

Prophecy, v. toa unabii; (predict) aguwa, bashiri, tabiri.

Prophet, n. nabii [ma-], nitume [mi-]; (foreteller) mwaagusi, mbashiri, mwonya mbole.

Prophetico, a. -a nabii, -a kubashiri.

Propinquity, n. kuwa karibu, ku-pakana, ujirani.

Propitiate, v. tuliza, rikhiza, pata-nisha.
Propitiation, n. kutulisa, kurikhisha,
kiluizo, kipatanisho.

Propitiatory, a. -a kutulisa, &c.
(Tas. Propitiate).

Propitious, a. -a ndege njema, -a
neema, -a heri, -a kupendelea.

Proportion, n. kadiri, ukadiri, ku-
wiana, ulinganifu, usuiri.
— v. fanya kadiri, linganisha.

Proportional, a. -a kadiri.

Proportionate, a. -a kadiri, -linga-
nifu, -a kufaa.

Proposal, Proposition, n. neno,
maneno, jambo, kita, shauri, nia,
kusudi; (of marriage) kuulizia
noda, kuposa, maposo.

Propose, v. toa, toa shauri, leta
maneno; (intend) kusudia, azimu,
taka; (advise) shauri, onya; (ask
in marriage) ulisidzina, noza.

Propound, v. toa, leta, nena.

Proprietary, a. [-a miu fullani peke
yake], -a mwenyewe.

Proprietor, n. mwavoni, mwenejewe
[w-], bwana.

Propriestship, n. kumiliki, wenyeji.

Property, n. adabu, utaritirou,
usuiri; (suitability) ulinganifu.

Propulsion, n. kusukuma, kupeleka
mbele, msukumo.

Propulsive, a. -a kusukuma.

Prorogation, n. kweka, &c. (Tas.
Prorogue).

Prorogue, v. katiza [maneno ya ba-
rasa kuw], aririsha, wuka.

Prosaic, a. -a Prose, Prosy.

Proscribe, v. gombesa, katasa, hari-
misha.

Proscription, n. mafatoso, kuhari-
misha.

Prose, n. [usemi wa maongesi ao wa
siku sote, kuliko usemi wa masha-
ri na utensi]; (dull discourse)
[maneno ya baridi ao kuchosha].
In plain prose, wasi wasi.
— v. toa maneno baridi [ya ku-
chosha].

Prosecute, v. shaksi mbele ya kathi,
dai, peleka korts [sheriansi]; (carry
on) fulisa, endesa, shika kasi ya,
dumia.

Prosecution, n. kudai, da'wa, mstaka
[mi-], shtaka [ma-]; (carrying on)
fulizo, kuendesa, kudumia.

Prosecutor, n. mushtaki [wa-], mdai.

Prosecute, n. mwangofo [wa-] wa
dini.

Proselytism, n. [bidii mno ya kufa-
nya Proselyteas].

Proselytise, v. fanya Proselytism.

Prosody, n. [kanuni sa kutungu a
mashiri].

Prospect, n. kutasamia mbele, ma-
bmo ya mbele, mambu yajayo;
(view) yaliyo mbele ya macho, sura
ya ulimwengu; (ground of hope)
sababu ya kutumaini, matumaini.
There is a prospect of war, inaka-
bili vita.
— v. peleleza, chungulia.

Prospective, a. -a mbele,-a baadaye;
(looking forward) -a kutasamia
mbele.

Prospectus, n. daftari, muhtasari.

Prosper, v. (neut.) fanikiwa, fana,
ongokewa, kunjuka, sitawi,-wa na
heri; (make prosper) fanikisha,
sitawisha. God prosper you,
Allah bilkheri, Musungu akubariki,
Mwenyesi Mngu akeeke. My
affairs have prospered, mambu
yamenikanika.

Prosperity, n. malu, usitawi, uheri,
neema, mbaraka, kwafiwesha.

Prosperous, a. -enyi Prosperity.

Prostitute, n. kahaba [ma-].
— v. fanya kahaba; (abuse) aibi-
sha, itumia vidaya [kwa aibu].

Prostitution, n. ukahaba; (abuse)
matumisi mabaya [ya aibu].

Prostrate, a. fulufuli, chini, -iolala
chini; (overcome, exhausted) -le-
gevu, -chowu, -a kusimia roho.
— v. angusha chini; (exhaust) shi-
da kabisa, legesa ngewu ya.
Prostrate oneself before, sujudu, sujudia.

Prostration, n. kusujudu; (exhaus-
tion) ulegewu wa ngewu, kwunyika
ngewu.

Prosy, a. -a baridi, -a vivi hivi, -a
kuchosha. It is prosy (dull), haina
kiungo.
PROTHEAN

Protean, a. -a mageusi mengi, -a kugekageuka.
Protect, v. hisfathi, tunsza, linda, ponya, funika.
Protection, n. hamaya, tunsza, ulinsi; (something that protects) kinga, ngao, kifunuko.
Protectionist, n. [asemaye, 'suieni biashara ya wangineo, mpate kusitawisha yenu'].
Protective, a. -a kuhifathi.
Protector, n. mhifathi, mlinisi, baba.
Protectorate, n. hamayat al seri kali. A British Protectorate, inchi iliyo chi ya hamayat al l'igeria.
Protocol, a. -a hamaya.
Protégé, n. mito [wa-], mtu [wa kulinsha].
Protest, v. ushuhuda, kushuhudia; (objection) makataso, udaku.
— v. shuhudia, katasa, si kubali.
Protestant, n. [Mmasihiya asiyekubali mafundisha ya Kanisa la kirumi kwa mambo mangine ya din].
Protestantism, n. hali ya Protestant.
Protestation, n. maneno ya kushuhudia [ya kukatasa].
Protocol, n. kol, hati yenyi mapatano.
Protomartyr, n. Martyr wa kwansa.
Prototype, n. chanso, cheo, kiolezo, namna ya asihi [ya awali].
Protest, v. ongesa wakati wa, fulisa, sidisha, kwulisha.
Protraction, a. kukawilisha, &c. (Tas. Protract).
Protrude, v. toa ngo, benuka; (neut.) tokesa, toka ngo, benuka, fanya mdomo [nundu].
Protrusion, n. kutoa, kutoka, &c. (Tas. Protrude).
Protuberance, n. kubenuka, kutokeza, wimbi, nundu, mgongo.
Proud, a. -a kiburi, -a kujisifu, -a sahari.
Provable, a. -a kuwesa kuthubutika, &c.
Prove, v. thubutisha, shuhudia, binisha, hakikisha; (turn out) tokea,

tekelea, onekana, bainika; (try) jaribu, jaribia, onja.
Provender, n. chakula [cha ng'ombe ao frasi, &c., majani, manyasi, malishka].
Proverb, n. methali, mfano wa maneno.
Proverbial, a. -a Proverb; (generally known) -a kujuulika na wote, -a kuvumika kote.
Provide, v. toa, andaa, weka tayari, auni; (provide for) amuru mbele, tasania mbele, -wa tayari kwa, wekea, akiba, andalia; (support) -wa risiki za, -wa akiba ya, -wa mali ya.
Provided (that), conj. kwa sharti ya, kama, iwapo.
Providence, n. Muungu, maongosi ya Muungu, amri ya Muungu, majaliwa; (foresight) busara, ma-wasa ya mbele, kutaxamia mbele; (thrift) kuweka akiba, kukata gharama.
Provident, a. -enyi busara, -a kutaxamia mbele, -a kuweka akiba.
Providential, a. -a Providence.
Province, n. (function) kasi, shughuli, sehemu; (territory) inchi, wilaya, jimbo [ma-]; (class) sehemu ya mambo, aina, jamii. It is not my province, simo, si juu yangu, si kasi yangu. The provinces, mashamba, miyi midogo.
Provincial, a. -a mashamba, -a miyi midogo; (countrified) -a kishensi, -a kishamba, -geni.
Provincialism, n. ushensi, ugeni; (in speech) usemi wa kimashamba.
Projection, n. madaraka, kufanya tayari; (clause, agreement) sharti, maafikano.
— v. wekea chakula.
Provisional, a. -a wakati kitambo, -a marra moja, si -a dayima.
Provisions, n. vyakula, makuli, risiki; (for journey, &c.) masurefi.
Proviso, n. sharti, maafikano.
Promotion, n. kukasirisha, jambo la kukasirisha.
Public, a, -a wasi wasi, baini, -a watu wote; (official) -a serkali.
Public affairs, mambo ya taifa, mambo ya serikali, mambo yapasayo wote, mambo makubwa.

Publican, n. mwenyi Publico-house; (tax-gatherer) mtosa ushuru.

Publication, n. kubainisha, kuwenesa habari, kutoa wasi; (book) kitabu, kutoa kitabu.

Public-house, n. nyumba ya wageni [ya kukaaribisha wasi wo wote, pauswapo mvinyo, pombe, &c.].

Publicist, n. mwalimu wa sheria.

Publicity, n. uwasi, ubayana, kujulikana.

Public-spirited, a, -karimu, -paji, [-a kukumbuka watu wote, -a kufathiti watu kuliko nafsi yake].

Publish, v. bainisha, tangasoa, toa wasi, enesa habari; (of books, &c.) toa, piga chapa, tembesa.

Publisher, n. mweneza habari; (of books) mtosa vitabu.

Pucker, v. kunja, jinya.

Pudding, n. maandasi, pudini.

Puddle, n. kisiwa cha maji, kidimboi [vi-].

Pudding, n. [kama kutia matiko].

Puerile, a, -tiri, -a kiloto, -a kuchesachesa.

Puerility, n. utiri, kuchesachesa.

Puerperal, a, -a usasi.

Puff, n. kishindo [cha pemusi ao cha pepo]; (overpraise) maneno ya kusifu mno; (pastry) [maandasi].

--- v. puilisa kwa kishindo, toa [tiia] pemusi kwa kishindo; (pant) tweta, kokota roho; (inflate) jasa [vimbishwa kwa] kwa; (praise unduly) sifu mno, tembesa, angasa; (make swell) furisha.

Puffy, a, -a kuvinba, -a kusura.

Pugilism, n. maarifa ya kupigana konde.

Pugilist, n. mpigana konde.

Pugilistic, a, -a kupigana konde.

Pugnacious, a, -gonvi, -a kutaka vita, -piganaji, -kali.

Pugnacity, n. kulaka vita, ushindani.
Puissant, a. -a ensi, -a nguvi kuu.
Pull, n. mvuto, nguvi ya kuvula, uweso; (carring on) mfulizo.
  — v. vuta, kokoa; (pluck) chuma.
  Pull down, angusha, bomosha.
  Pull up, simamiska, (neut.) simama; (root up) ng’oa.
  Pull through, pona, okoka.
Pull a face, kunjya uso, jinya uso.
Pullet, n. kuku mdogo, mtoto wa kuku, farango [ma-].
Pulley, n. kapi [ma-], ayari.
Pulmonary, a. -a kifua, -a pafu [ma-], -a pumu.
Pulp, n. [kitu kilicho chororo, kama nyamaya tundabivu, kama wubongo].
Pulpit, n. mimbar.
Pulp, a. kama Pulp.
Pulse, v. pikapiga, puma, tutuma.
Pulsation, n. kupikapiga, kupuma.
Pulse, n. kupikapiga moyo, pigo la mshipa wa damu; (grain) nafaka.
  Feel the pulse, kanda mshipa.
Puma, n. [nyama wa Amerika, kama simba].
Pumice, n. [jiwe jepesi, litokalo katika Volcano].
Pump, n. bomba [ya kupandisha maji jwu].
  — v. vuta kwa bomba; (question) kojiojio, adadi.
Pumpkin, n. (plant) mboga [mi-];
  (fruit) boga [ma-].
Pun, n. [reno la ubishi lenyi maana mbili], usumi.
  — v. [chesea maneno, sema maneno yenye maana mbili kwa ubishi].
Punch, n. [mvuyo wa moto uliotiwa sukali, karafuu, &c.]; (tool) [chuma cha kuchomea ao kusulisa]; (puppet) [mtoto wa bandia, kinyago].
  — v. piga konde.
Punctilio, n. utaratibu halisi, adabu, usiakifu.
Punctilious, a. -enzi Punctilio.
Punctual, a. -enzi Punctuality, sawa sawa [wakati], barabara. Be punctual, kumbuka saa, si chelewa.
Punctuality, n. kushika wakati wake, kija kwa wakati wake, sawa sawa, barabara, -siochelewa.
Punctuality is indispensable, sharti killa kasi kwa saa yake barababa.
Punctuate, v. tia Punctuation.
Punctuation, n. [alama sa kutenga maneno, na kuonya vikomo, kama hisi (;, :)].
Puncture, v. choma [kwa sindano].
  — n. kitundu [vr-].
Pungency, n. uchungu, ukali.
Pungent, a. -chungu, -kali.
Punish, v. athibu, rudi, lipa, athibisha.
Punishable, a. -a kustahili athabu,
  -a kupasiwa hukumu, haramu.
Punishment, n. athabu, malipo, marudio.
Punitive, a. -a kuathibu, -a athabu.
Punkah, n. pepeo [ma-] kubwa, panka.
Punster, n. m'anya Pun.
Punt, n. [mashua ya mbu iliyo sawa chini, haina mkuku].
  — v. endesha [mashua] kwa pondo.
Puny, a. -dogo, thaisu sana, -diovia.
Pup, n. mtoto wa mbwa.
  — v. saa [mbwa].
Pupa, n. [nyumba ao tundu la maudu] m'udu [wa-]; (of bee) jana [ma-].
Pupil, n. mwanafunzi [wa-]; (of eye) mboni ya jicho, kiini cha jicho, mwana wa jicho.
Puppet, n. mtoto wa bandia.
Puppy, n. = Pup, n.
Purblind, a. nussu kipofu, macho thaisu.
Purchase, v. nuswa, pata kwa fetha, pata.
  — n. kumunua, unmunusi; (thing bought) [kitu kilechonunusia],
  munusi [ma-]; (instrument) chimbuko la nguvu, chombo, egemwo, msada.
Purchaser, n. mununusi [wa-].
Pure, a. safi, -upe, fasirhi, -takatisfu;
  (unmixed) -suptu, tu, peke yake, halisi.
Purely, adv. halisi, haswa, tu.
Purenness, n. kwa Pure.
Purgative, n. dawa la kuharisha
[la kufungwa choo, la kuendesha choo].

Purgatorial, a. -a Purgatory.

Purgatory, n. [mahali pa ahera pa kutakasiru thambi ngogo].

Purge, v. takasa, safisha; (clear)
ondolea taka [hatiya]; (evacuate)
harisha.

Purification, n. utakaso; (ceremonially) wemo, tohara.

Purificatory, a. -a kutakasa, -a
kucea.

Purify, v. takasa, safisha, chuja;
(ceremonially) sua; (correct) sahi-
hisia.

Purist, n. fashki [wa maneno, usemi,
adabi, etc.].

Puritan, n. [watu walioshindana na
Kanisa la Ingeresamani sa
Reformation, wakitafula dini
iliya safi sayidi; mitu ajivunaye
ekwa na dini safi].

Puritanical, a. -a Puritan.

Puritanism, n. [mathehebu ya Pur-
tan].

Purity, n. utakatisfu, kuwa safi,
weupe; (ceremonial) tohara; (cor-
rectness) usasihi, uhalisi, uhora.

Purlieu, n. kiungu [vi-].

Purlin, v. iba, nyang'anya.

Purple, n. wekwenda [kama sambarau
mbiwa]; (royal) vasi la kiaume;
(sovereignty) usalme, ensi.

Purport, n. maana.

Purpose, n. kusudi [ma-], kasi,
nya, shauri, mradi. Serve a purpose,
faa. On purpose, With the purpose,
makusudi. He coughed on purpose
(purposely), alijikihora. To the
purpose, -enyi njia, -a kufaa, -a
maana. To small purpose, burre,
istyofaa.

— v. kusidia, asimu, taka.

Purposeless, a. pasipo shauri, -a
burre, -pumbafulu, -batili.

Purposely, adv. makusudi.

Purr, n. [munu mwa paka kwa
furaha yake].

— v. toa Purr.

Purse, n. kifuko [cha kutilia fetha];

(money) mali; (treasury) hasina.
Make up a purse, changa fetha.

Purse-proud, a. [mivunia mali].

Purser, n. karani wa fetha [katika
manovari].

Pursuance, n. In pursuance of,
Pursuant to, kwa kufuata, kwa.

Purse, v. (drive off) fukusa; (hunt)
saka, winda; (follow) fuata, ki-
mbiliza; (attend to, carry on) shika,
dumia, fuliza; (aim at) taka, tafuta,
tamani.

Pursuer, n. mfukusi, mkimbisi.

Pursuit, n. kufuata, kutaka;
(chase)fukuso, ukimbizo; (occupa-
tion) kasi, mchero [mi-], shughuli,
mambo.

Pursuivant, n. mjmbe [wa-], mt-
gulisi [wa-].

Pursy, a. -fupi na -mene.

Purulent, a. -enyi usaha.

Purvey, v. patia chakula, numulisa
chakula.

Purveyor, n. mtoa chakula.

Purview, n. eneo.

Pus, n. usaha.

Push, v. sukuma; (accelerate)
himisa, endesha nibo; (annoy)
sumbwa, sukumisa; (carry beyond bounds)
ongesa mmo. Be pushed for, sidiwa,
sumbukiya, shidda kupata. Push
against, kumba. Push aside, piga
kikumbo, sukumia upande. Push
past, pita karibu, ambaa. Push
off, kumbisha. Push on, sogesa
[jongesa] kwa nguvu; (neut.) enda
haraka, kasa mwendo. Push
questions, hoihoji.

— n. (in face) mdukuwo; (with
arm) musukumo, kikumbo.

Pushing, a. -pesi, -pasi, kodari.

Pusillanimous, a. -oga, thuifu,
-nyonge, -enyi roho chache.

Puss, Pussy, n. [jina la] paka.

Pustule, n. kipele [vi-], upele [pele].

Put across, over, in front of, ambua.
Put a stop to, suia, komesha. Put
about (ship), pindwa. Be put about,
sumbuka, hangaika. Put away,
weka mbali, weka akiba, chelsea,
ondosha; (a wife) achana na, taliki. Put back, rudisha, (neut.) rudi. Put between the legs, fuyata; (of loin-cloth) piga uwinda. Put by, ondoa; (as store) weka akibwa. Put down, shusha, tua; (lessen) pungusa; (stop) komesha, hatilisha; (write down) andika; (pay) lipa. Put forth (forward), toa, nyoshia; (carry on) endesha. Put in, ingisa; (in purse, pocket, &c.,) futika; (in the ground, ashes, leaves, &c.,) vumbika. (come to shore) -ja pwani. Put in line, or in order, pangwa, tunga, ratibisha. Put in mind of, kumbusha, fahamisha. Put off, (clothes, &c.,) vua, ondoa; (defer) weka, akhirisha, chelesa; (mislead) danganya; (leave shore) toka pwani, tweka. Put off on, sukumisia, kumbishia. Put on, (clothes, &c.,) vaa, valia, vika; (arrow on string, knife in belt, spectacles on nose) pachika; (on lap, knees, shoulder) pakata; (assign) amria; (employ) tumia; (attribute) sukumia; (deceive) punja, danganya; (set to) tia katika; (on the fire) teleka; (on a spit) tunga kijitini. Put on guard, tahathirisha, onya. Put on trial, peleka hukumuni; (prove) faribu. Put out, toa, ondosha; (extinguish) sima, simisha; (dislocate) siusha, tegwa; (extend) nyoshia, toa nye; (perplex) fahaisha; (offend) tia wuchungu, kasirisha. Be put out, ona chuki, futuka. Put over, vukisha, abirisha; (defer) weka, akhirisha; (make master of) weka juu ya, fanya msimamisiwa. Put through, penyesha; (carry out) malisia, jikilisa. Put to bed, lasakitandani, lasa, tuesha. Put to death, fisha, wa. Put to (door), shindika. Be put to, sidwa, sumbuka, fathaiwa. Put to flight, kimboisha. Put to rights, tengenesa. Put to sea, tweka. Put to the sword, chinja. Put up, (lodge) tua, pange; (for sale) usa, tembexa; (set aside) weka; (pack) funga; (erect) simamisha, jenga; (game) stusha [kimbisa] nyama. Put up with, vumilisa, stahimili, subiri. Put up to, eruvusha, onya, tia hathari ya eleza, fundisha. Put up for (apply for, ask work for), andikia jina.

Putative, a.-liothaniwa lakini siywo, -a uwongo.

Putrefaction, n. kiosa, uwundo.

Putrefy, v. oxa; (act.) oshesha.

Putrid, a. -enyi kuosa, &c.

Putridity, n. kiosa, uwundo.

Putty, n. (whiting) chaki.

Puzzle, v. susua, latamisa, fathaisha, shinda; (use puzzling language) fumba maneno.

— n. matata, kitendawili, fumbo.

Puzzling, a.-a matata.

Pygmy, n. kibeti [vi-], mbilikimo [wa-].

Pyramid, n. [jengo la mawe, kama mapaa manne ya nyumba yaliyo sawa yote, (Ar.) haram]; (pile) chungu ya mawe, chungu.

Pyramidal, a. kama Pyramid.

Pyre, n. chungu ya kunzi [ya kusikia mtu].

Pyrotechnic, a. -a Pyrotechny.

Pyrotechnics, Pyrotechny, n. [kasi ya kusanya fataki, videriti, mangine ya moto].

Python, n. chatu.

Qua, conj. kwa kuwa.

Quack, v. lia [kama bata]; (boast) jivuna.

— n. milo [wa bata]; (doctor) [mtu ajifanyaye mganga asijue dawa]; (impostor) ayari, mwongo.

Quackery, n. dawa ya uwongo- uwongo, madanganya.

Quadrangle, n. [sanamu yenyi pande 'nne na pembe 'nne; (court) behewa kati ya nyumba, uwanja yenyi nyumba pande sote].

Quadrangular, a. kama Quadrangle.
Quadrant, n. [chombo cha kupimia kadiri ya kupanda jua ao nyota angani].
Quadrilateral, a. -enyi pande 'nne.
Quadrille, n. [ngoma ya Ulaya ya kuchesa watu wanane, wawili-wawili].
Quadroon, n. [mtu nusu mweupe nusu mweusi].
Quadrumanous, a. -enyi mikono minne [kama nyani].
Quadruped, n. [nyama yenyi miguu minne].
Quadruple, v. sidisha mara 'nne.
Quaff, v. nywa kwa maskindo, gugumisa.
Quaga, n. [nyama kama punda milia].
Quagmire, n. [mahali penyi maji na matepe yametanganiana chinzi, siwa bayana kuti kuhusiana watu].
Quail, n. tombo, tombronoko. — v. tetema kwa hofu, shindwa na hofu, jikunyata kwa hofu.
Quaint, a. -geni, ajabu, -a mtindo, -a peke yake, -a kuchesa.
Quaintness, n. kwa Quaint.
Quake, v. tetemeka, tapatapa. — n. tetemo [ma-].
Quaker, n. [watu waliotenga na Kanisa kama A.D. 1650, wakajita 'a Marafiki, wakishika mathehebu suo wenye wewe].
Quakerism, n. [mathehebu ya Quakers].
Qualification, n. sifa, tabia, kali, akili, ruhusa, uweso; (change) maguksi, tofauti; (disparagement) upungu, kupungusa sifa, kusahi-sha.
Qualify, v. wesheha, stahilisha, tolea ruksa [haki, sifa, uweso]; (altar) genza, pungusa; (neut.) pata kufaa [kwesha, kustahili]. Be qualified, faa, wesa, stahili, -wa na akili, tumikanaka. In qualified terms, si sana, kilogo.
Qualm, n. kuchafuka tumbo; (scruple) uchungu, mashaka.
Quantity, n. kiasi, kadiri, cheo, wingi, ukubwa.
Quarantine, n. [kusuviwa mahali kwa sababu ya ugonjwa, watu wasiamubikiswe], kifungo, kufungwa, kwasantini.
Quarrel, n. ugonjwa, matelo, tofauti.
Quarrelsome, a. -gonjwa.
Quarrelsomeness, n. ugonjwa.
Quarry, n. [pa kwunja ao kuchimba mawe], chimbo [ma-]; (prey) windo [ma-].
Quarryman, n. mvunja [wa-] mawe.
Quart, n. [kipimo cha Ingeresa kama viba vivili, kisaga].
Quartan, a. -a kilia siku ya 'nne.
Quarter, n. robo, sehemu ya 'nne; (sparing life) amani, kuachia [kuachiwa] maisha; (of a town) mtaa [ma-]; (direction) upande; (weight) rati asharini na nane. Three-quarters, kassa robo. Give quarter, achia adui aishi, -pa amani, acha. Quarter dollar (half rupee), robo. Quarter rupee (eighth of dollar), themuni. (Tas. Quarters.) — v. kata vipande vinne; (lodge) kalishe, -pa kituwa na chakula.
Quarter-day, n. siku ya robo mwa-ka.
Quarter-deck, n. shetri, sitaka ya nyuma.
Quarterly, a. -a kilia mweesi wa tatu, -a mara 'nne kilia mwa-ka.
Quarter-master, n. [msimamisi wa asikari kwa mambo ya chakula, nguo, visaa, makao; (in ships) bahari msimamisi, serangi].
Quartern, n. mikate mkuwu.
Quarter-sessions, n. [barasa ya makathi kilia mweesi wa tatu].
Quarter-staff, n. gongo [ma-], rungu [ma-].
Quartette, n. [watu wanne waki-imba pamoja, ao uimbo wao].
Quarto, n. [msahafu mkubwa kidogo].
Quart, n. [jiwe gumu juupe la kung’aa].
Quash, v. komena, tangua.
Quasi, adv. kama.
Quaver, v. tetemeka, tikisika.
     — n. mtikiso; [ginsi moja ya sauti katika Music].
Quay, n. [boma la mawe pwani, ao la kutokesa baharini, pa kushusha shehena], dibo [ma-].
Queen, n. malkiya, mkewe mfalme, Suitani wa kike.
Queenly, a. kama Queen, -a kifasume.
Queer, a. -geni, -a ajabu, -a peke yake, -a ubishi, -a kuchekeshaa.
Quell, v. komena, suia, tulisa.
Quench, v. tulisa, sima, simisha.
Querulous, a. -a kuguna, -a kunu-ng’unika, -a kutokwasa rahi, -a husuni.
Query, n. ulizo, swali [ma-]; (mark) [alama ya kuulisa, hivi ?].
Quest, n. kutafuta, upetelezi.
     — v. uliza, dadisi, hoji; (doubt) onea mashaka, si sadiki sana. I question whether, stiwi kama, sitha-ni.
Questionable, a. (doubtful) -enyi mashaka, si hakika; (not right) si -ema, si halisi, si barabba.
Quibble, n. maneno ya kudanganya.
     — v. danganya kwa maneno.

Quibbling, a. udanganyifu [wa mame-no].
Quick, a. -epesi, -pesi; (clever) ho-dari, -elekevu, -enyi akili; (living) hayi, -simi.
     — n. nyama ya ndani, mshipa; (inmost part) moyo, kiini. It touched him to the quick, ika-mchoma moyoni.
Quicken, v. kimisa; (encourage) amsha, tia moyo, tia ngwvu; (give life to) huisha, fufua. He quick-ened his steps, alisidi kwenda upesi, alikasa mwendo.
Quicklime, n. [chokaa bichi isiyotia-wa maji].
Quickly, adv. upesi, hima, haraka.
Quickness, n. wepesi, haraka.
Quicksand, n. [mchanga uliotangumana na maji usioendeke, kwani unavuta chini, mchanga wa ku-topesa].
Quickset, a. -a michongoma, -a miiba.
Quick-sighted, a. -epesi kuona, -enyi macho.
Quicksilver, n. zeakh (Ar.).
Quid, n. (chewed betel, &c.) utembe.
Quiescence, Quetude, n. utulivu, amani, kimya.
Quiet, Quiescent, a. -tulifu, -pole, -nyamatu, -a amani, kimya, ma-kini.
Quietism, n. [utulivu wa rohoni].
Quietly, adv. polepole, taratibu, kwa saburi, kimya.
Quietness, n. utulivu, kimya, ma-kini.
Quill, n. ubawa, ubawa wa kuandi-kia.
Quilt, n. tandiko [la juu ya kitanda, nguo nene maradufu].
Quince, n. [tunda la Ulaya kama pera].
Quinine, n.[dawa la homa], kwiniini.
Quinquennial, a. -a killa mwaka wa tano.
Quinsey, n. ugonjwa wa kooni, fjpu la kooni, kimio.
Quintessence, n. [mufuta yaliyosanika kwa kupika sana]; (purer
form) asili haswa, nguvu halisi, kipeo.

Quire, n. fungu la karatasi [karasa asharini na 'ме'].

Quirk, n. hila, madanganya.

Quit, v. (leave) acha, toka katika, hama, ondoka katika; (acquit) achiila; (pay) lipa.


Quité, adv. kabisa, kamwe, halisi, pia. Quite as bad, -baya sawasawa. Quite so, ndivyø kivyø, ee wallah.

Quittance, n. malipo, kisasi.

Quiver, v. tetemeka, tikisika, tapata.

— n. tetemo [ma-]; (for arrows, &c.) podo.

Quixotio, a. -a wasimo, -pumbafu, -a kupotewa akili, -kuu.

Quoit, n. pete ya chuma [ya mcheso].

Quorum, n. kanuni, jamii [hesabu] ya kanuni.

Quota, n. sehenu.

Quotation, n. [maneno fullani ya kitabuni, ao yaliyowenwa na mtu mwingine samani] mateusi, ma-dondo, ikhibasi (Ar.); (price) kima, bei.

Quote, v. [toa ao ingiwa ao chagua ao tumia maneno ya mtu mwingine, ao ya kitabuni], dondoa, tumia maneno ya.

Quoth (he, she, I), v. asema, alisema, [nasema, &c.].

Quotidian, a. -a killa siku.

Quotient, n. (in arithm.) [hesabu ya kwonyesha mara ngapi katika mkasama (Division)].

R.

Rabbi, n. [mwamini wa kiyahudi].

Rabbinical, a. -a Rabbi.

Rabbit, n. sungura, kisungura, kitungule, kitiri.

Rabble, n. [watu wengi wakifanya makelele ao jeuri ao uthia], makutano, watu wa ovyo, ghasia.

Rabic, a. -enyi wasimo.

Race, n. shindano [ma-] la mbio; (swift movement) mwendo mpesi; (swift current) nkondo wa mto; (lineage) njamaa, udugu, mbegu; (division of mankind) taifa [ma-].

— v. shindana mbio, kwenda mbio.

Race-course, n. wwanja wa kushindania mbio.

Racehorse, Racer, n. frasi wa kushindana mbio.

Racing, n. mashindano ya mbio.

Rack, v. nyosha kwa nguvu; (torture) stusha masungo, athibisha vibaya, umisa mno; (vex greatly) uthi, onea, sumbua. Rack one's brains, fikiri sana, tafuta shauri.

— n. [kiti cha kuashibisha watu vibaya kwa kustusha viungo; chuma chenyi meno; (frame) mbaa xenyi vipande vyaa kuandikia viutu ukutani]. Go to rack and ruin, angamia kabisa, enda potelea, haribika sana. Be on the rack, utihika mno, shikwa na mashaka.

Racket, n. [ubau wa kuchesha tufe]; (disturbance) makelele, ghasia.

Rack-rent, n. kodi.

Raccoon, n. [nyama kama dormba mkubwa].

Racy, a. -lamu, bora halisi.

Radiance, n. mwanga, mwangasa, wenpe, usuri, nuru, wangafulu.

Radiant, a. -angojfu, -a kung'ara, -a furaha, -enyi kianga cha uso.


Radiation, n. kutoa nuru, &c. (Tas. Radiate).

Radical, a. -a awali, -a asili, -a kati-

— n. Democrat.

Radicalism, n. [maskauri ya Demo-

Radish, n. [mboga kama figili].

Radius, n. [nusuwa Diameter, nusu wa msatiri upita kati ya duara (circle)].

RAFT 316

RAFT, n. shapa [ma-], cheleso [cha
mbau simunganganisha panoja].
Rafter, n. boriti; (for thatch) ko-
mbo moyo [ma-]; (thin) pao [ma-].
Rag, n. kitamba [vi-]; (torn clothes)
nguo mbonu.
Ragamuffin, n. [mtu mnyongo,
hasfu, maskini].
Rage, n. hasira kali, ghathabu.
— v. kasirika, ghathabika; (be in
violent motion) chafuka.
Ragged, a. -liotatuka, -bayabaya,
-bouvu.
Raging, a. -a kukeasirika, -a kucha-
fuka.
Ragout, n. [maandasi ya nyama,
yali yokolewa sana].
Raid, n. vila, kuleta vila, shambulio
[ma-].
— v. letea vila, teka.
Rail, n. miti [mi-, wa juu ya nguso],
papi, kipande, uflo [fito]; (iron)
[chuma cha njia ya gari la moshi];
(railway train) gari la moshi;
(bird) [ndege ya maji].
— v. sungusha wa wa miti; (use
bad language) tukana, toa ma-
thusi.
Railing, n. wa wa miti [wa chuma];
(bad language) matukano, matushi.
Railway, n. thihaka, kucheka.
Railroad, Railway, n. [njia ya
magari ya moshi] retwe.
Raiment, n. nguo, mavasi.
Rain, n. mvua; (showers) manyunya;
(wet season) masika. Lesser rains,
mvua ya mvuka.
— v. nya; (issue abundantly) toa
[toka] wingi wa.
Rainbow, n. upindi wa mvua.
Rain-cloud, n. ghubar [ma-].
Rain-gauge, n. [chombo cha kupimia
mvua].
Rainy, a. -a mvua nyangi.
Raise, v. inua, pansa, paasa, tweka,
nyanyua, pandisha, kwesa; (collect)
kusanya, changa; (growth)
bestos, salisha; (produce, make
fanya, fanyisa; (increase) ongesa;
(strengthen) hubutisha; (encite
amsha, karakisha; (bring to life

huisha, sifuia; (of money) pata; (in
price) kwesa, pandisha; (make
stand) simanisha; (dignify) tuku-
za; (of voice) palis; (remove
ondoa, ondokesha. Raise a siege,
vunja masingwia, acha vita.
Raisin, n. zabibu kavu.
Rajah, n. jumbe [ma-, wa khi-
ndi].
Bake, n. [jembe lenyi meno la kuko-
kote laka]; (slope) vinamisi;
(debauchee) mfisadi, mwasherati.
— v. tumia Bake [jembe la meno];
(collect) kusanya; (view) angulia;
(slope) inama, enda mshathali;
(fire on) pigia misinga [merikhebu
mbele na nyuma, si mvavuni].
Rake up, chochelesa, vumbila,
paliliza.
Bakish, a. -penda asherati, -sinifu.
Rally, v. (restore order, &c.) rudi-
sha, tengenresa, ondolea hofu, tia
moyo; (regain order, &c.) jirudia,
pata moyo, rudishiwa ngwv;
(make fun of) tolea ubishi, cheka.
Ram, n. kondoo mume; (of war-ship)
nidomo wa manovari; (hydraulic)
[mtambo wa ngwv sana, shinikiso
la kusukumia masilo].
— v. (a charge) shinidilia, shinidi-
ka; (a ship) ponda mbavu.
Ramble, n. matembesi, masunguko.
— v. tembea, sunguka; (be crazy)
potawu na akili, payuka.
Rambling, a. (crazy) -a kupayuka,
-a kichaa; (irrelevant) -sio maana,
-pusi.
Ramusification, n. maeneo; (part,
branch) skemu.
Ramify, v. (spread) enca; (branch
out) gawayika.
Rammer, n. miti wa kushindilia,
michi [mi-].
Rampant, a. kupita kiasi; (raging)
-kali mno, -a ghathabu nyangi.
Rampart, n. homa [ma-].
Ramrod, n. mdeki [mi-].
Ran, p. t. ya Run.
Rancid, a. -liochachuka, -kali.
Rancidity, n. ukali, kuchachuka.
Rancorous, a. -a Rancour.
Rancour, n. ukali, uchungu, machukio.

Random, a. -a bahati, -a nasibu, ovo, shelabela, iweisavyo, vyo vyote.
At random, kwa bahati, &c.

Rang, p. t. ya Bing.

Range, n. (line) safu; (series) jamii; (fireplace) meko ya chuma; (reach, extent) eneo, kadiiri; (walk) mate-mbesi; (space) nafasi; (compass) mitupo [wa lisasi ya msinga, boundary, &c.]; (distance) urefu [wa kusikia kitu ao mahali]. Range of mountains, milima, milima mengi.

— v. sunguka, tembea, potea; (arrange) panga, andika, tengenesa; (pass over) pitia; (extend) enea, wa na eneo [cheo, kadiiri, hesabu].

Ranger, n. [msimamisi wa shamba la serkai].

Rank, n. daraja, cheo, usheha; (row) safu; (high rank) cheo kikubwa, daraja bora. The ranks, Rank and file; asihi. He has risen from the ranks, alikwawo mdogo sasa mkubwa.

— v. weka; (arrange) tengenesa, panga; (be placed) wekwa, hesabiwa, wa na sita [cheo, hesabu].

— a. -kusa, -kubwa mno, -ingi mno, -a kupila kiasti; (strong-smelling) -a kunuka. A rank idler, mvuvu kabisa. A rank liar, mwango sana.

Rankle, v. choma moyo, tia uchungu, waka.

Ransack, v. teka; (search) tafuta killa mahali.

Ransom, n. ukombosi [ma-], fidia.

— v. komboa, fidi.

Rant, n. makelele, domo, maneno, upusi.

— v. piga domo, toa maneno mengi, toa makelele ya upusi.

Ranter, n. mpiga domo, &c. (Tas. Rant, v.).

Rap, v. bisha, gonga, pigia.

— n. pigo, shindo [ma-]. Not worth a rap, haifai neno.

Rapacious, a. -a kuteka, -a kula, -a kutamani, -a jeuri, -a tamaa, -kali.

Rapacity, Rapaciousness, n. kuwa Rapacious, tamaa ya mali, jeuri.

Rape, n. jeuri, kujanyia mwanamke jeuri, kubikiri.

Rapid, a. -epesi, -a kwenda upesi, -a haraka, -a mbio.

— n. [maji ya kwenda kaskas, matelem'ko [maborombo] ya maji, mkondo wa nguvu].

Rapidity, n. wepesi, haraka.

Rapidly, adv. upesi, hima, mbio.

Rapier, n. upanga [mwenbambo].

Rapine, n. kuteka, jeuri.

Rapper, n. [chuma cha kubikia mlango].

Rapt, a. -iochukuliwa na furaha, -a furaha nyingi, -a shara nyingi, -a kushindwa moyo.

Raptorial, a. [ndege] -enyi kuka-mata na kula nyama.

Rapture, n. furaha nyingi [kama ya kuingia peponi], hali ya heri.

Rapturous, a. -a Rapture.

Rave, a. (precious) -a tunu, ajabu; (scarce) -a shidda, -chache; (very excellent) bora, -sio na kifani. Be (become) rare (e.g. of a visitant), ghalika. It is a rare specimen, shidda, shidda kupatikana, tunu.

Rarefaction, n. [hewa] kuwa haba, kuwa nyembamba.

Rarify, v. [fanya haba, pungusia usito ao wingi wa hewa, &c.].

 Rarity, n. tunu, hedyaya, asisi, ajabu; (scarceness) kuwa haba, uchache. It is a great rarity, shidda sana kupatikana, imeghalika sa-

na.

Rascal, n. [mtu mwenyi tabia mbaya kabisa], mragai [wa-], mshari [wa-], ba [ma-].

Rascality, n. ubaya, uragai.

Rascally, a. -bay, -ovu.

Rash, n. vipele.

— a. -a kijithatirisha burre, jasiri, -enyi moyo mgumu; (precipitate) -a harara, -epesi; (dangerous) -a hatari sana; (foolish) -jinga, -a ujinga.
Rashier, n. [kipande cha nyama ya ngurwe].
Rashly, adv. kwa kutokumbuka ha-
tari, kwa usijinga, billa kujikiri.
Rashness, n. ujasti, kuwinga ha-
rini burre, harara.
Rasorial, a. [ndege] -enyi kupekua,
kama kuku.
Rasp, n. tupu [la kulainisha mt],
tungu.
   v. parusa; (vex) tia uchungu,
asirisha.
Raspberry, n. [tunda dogo la Ulaya].
Rat, n. panya; (large, Zanzibar) bu-
ku.
Ratable, a. -a kutoa koli.
Rate, n. mwendo; (tax) koli, ushuru;
(price) kima, thanani; (degree)
kadiri, kiasi, kanuni; (of ships)
namna, aina. At any rate, haku-
na budi, iwayo yote, hakika, kwa
killa hali, sharti.
   v. karipia, kemia; (fix value of)
kadirisha, amria kiasi [kadiri,
kodi].
Ratepayer, n. mtoa kodi.
Rather, adv. (moderately) kidogo, si
sana; (preferably) sayidi, afathali.
I should rather go, napenda ke-
nda, afathali niende. I had rather
not, sipendi mwennyewe.
Rateification, n. (approval) ukuhali,
itini, usakhihi; (confirmation) ha-
kika, kuthubutisha.
Rateify, v. tia itini, sakhisha, tia
hakika, thubutisha.
Rating, n. kadiri ya kodi [ya ijara].
Ratio, n. kadiri, ginsi ya kuwiana.
Ratioconation, n. kutoa hoja [saba-
bu], kuhakiki kwa akili, kulumia
akili.
Ration, n. posho [ma-], chakula cha
killa siku, posho. Give rations to,
Put on rations, posha.
Rationale, n. maelezo, sababu, hoja,
shauri.
Rationalism, n. [husema, "kufuata
akili sa binadamu, waali si imani
ya Muungu, ndio salamu].'
Rationalist, n. ashikaye Rational-
ism.

Rationalistic, a. -a Rationalism.
Rationality, n. kwa na akili, ku-
ingana na akili, akili.
Rationalise, v. [elewa kwa ginsi ya
akili sa binadamu].
Ratlin, n. [kamba ndogo ya ngasi sa
kupandia mlingote merikebuni].
Ratten, v. [nyang'anyia fundi vyom-
bo vyake].
Rattening, n. [tumyanganyia fundi
vyombo].
Rattle, v. alika-alika, lia [lisa] ka-
ma kayamba; (of talk) sema hima-
hima, kimbilisa maneno; (of motion)
enda mbiombo.
   v. vipande vya kulikia, ka-
yamba, kigoma, chapuo cha mto.
Rattlesnake, n. [nyoka ya sumu
kwa Amerika].
Ravage, v. teka, haribu, kumba.
Ravager, n. mharabu, mwenyi ku-
teka.
Ravages, n. mathara, uharibiju,
hatari, hasara.
Rave, v. fanya [nena] kama mw-
enyi wasimu, fanya kishetani, paya-
paya, payuka, -wa na pepo.
Ravel, v. (undo) fumua, tatanua,
(entangle) tatanisha.
Raven, n. [ndege wa Ulaya kama
kunguru kubwa].
   v. [fanya kama nyama wa mwi-
tu], toa ukali [ulafi, uharabu].
Ravenous, a. -enyi njaa kus, -a
kula yo yote, -laji.
Ravine, n. bonde [ma-], shimo [ma-],
genge [ma-].
Raving, a. -enyi wasimo. Raving
madness, shetani, mahoka, pepo.
Ravish, v. chukwa [mwanamke] kwa
nguvu, tenda jeuri, bikiri; (charm)
shinda moyo [akili] kwa furaha
kusu, shangasa mno.
Ravishment, n. kuchukwa kwa ngu-
vu; furaha kusu ya kushinda moyo.
Raw, a. -bichi; (bare) -tupa, wasi;
(weather) baridi; (inexperience d)
-jinga, -susu. Raw material, [vitu
vyenyi hali ya asili visiyoofanyiswa
na fundi bado], Raw recruit, ari-
kari mjinga.
Raw-boned, a. (animal) gofu la nyama, mafupa wasi.

Rawness, n. kuwa Raw, ubichi, ujinga, ususu.

Ray, n. mwanga, mwangasa, kanga, [kama kishale cha nuru]; (point) ncha, pembe.

Rase, v. angusha, bomosha, haribu kabisa.

Rasor, n. wembe [ny-].

Rasor-strop, n. kinoo cha wembe.

Reach, v. fika, fikia, pata, patia, enea hatta; (extend) nyosha mkono, toa mkono; (hand, pass) toa [leta] kwa kunyosha mkono; (attain) pata; (make effort) jita-hidi. Reach up, nyanyua mkono, inua, chuchumia.

— n. kunyosha mkono; (extent) eneo; (capacity) uuweso, ngwenu, aki-li; (open space) mahali wasi, pephe.

React, v. [tendewa na tendea ngwuni], rudisha hali, gesana, rejeana.

Reaction, n. urejeo, kurudia hali ya kwanza; (mutual) kugesana.

Reactionary, a. -a Reaction, [-a kutaka rudia hali ya kwanza; (revolutionary) -a kutaka maasi].

Read, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Read) soma, soma wasi, soma kitabu, taali; (understand) fahamu, tambua; (in writing) onekana [kwa kusomwa ao katika kitabu]. It will read well, itiandikwa itiandepesa.

— a. -enyi elimu, -enyi kusoma.

Well read, Widely read, Deeply read, -lisosoma sana, mwana vyuo.

Readable, a. -tamu kwa kusoma, -a kupendesa, -a kusomka.

Reader, n. [mwenyi kusoma vitabu msonjaji [wa-], mwenyi kasi ya kusoma kanisani; (lesson-book) kitabu cha kujifunzia kusoma].

Readily, adv. mara moja upesi, rahisi.

Readiness, n. wepesi, welekevu; (preparedness) kuwa tayari. Be in readiness, -wa tayari.

Reading, n. kusoma vitabu; (style of) ginsi ya kusoma; (in public) kusoma wasi mbele ya watu; (text) maneno yenyeve ya kidabuni.

Reading, a. -a kusoma sana, -a kutaali.

Reading-book, n. kitabu cha kujifunzia kusoma.

Reading-room, n. chumba cha kusomea, chumba cha vitabu.

Readjust, v. tengenesa tena, linganisha marra ya pili.

Readmit, v. karibisha tena, ingisa marra ya pili.

Ready, a. tayari; (quick) -pesi, -lekvu; (easy) rahisi; (athand) karibu.


Ready-made, a. [-tiokwisha fanyiswa tayari], tayari.

Reagent, n. [kitu chenyi kugeusa ao kujaribia kitu mwensake].

Real, a. -a hakika, -a kwezi, halisi, sahihi, -a asili, -lipo. Real property, [mali visisochukulika, shamba, kiwanja, nyumba ya mawe, &c.].

Realism, n. [kusoma, ‘Hatta visivyonoekana, yawasikana tu (haki, ve-kundu, raha, &c.) ni vitu, ni vye-nyi hakika, si mwaso tu’; ao kusoma, ‘Vitu tuvionavyo, ndivyo hakika vilivyovo navyo’].

Realist, n. ashitake Realism.

Realistic, a. -a Realism.

Reality, n. hakika, &c. (Tas. Real).

Realisable, a. -a kumalisikana, -a kupatikana, -a kujangikana, -a kusadikwa, &c. (Tas. Realise).

Realisation, n. kumalisia, &c. (Tas. Realise).

Realise, v. (execute) malisa, timiliza, fikiliza; (get) pata; (produce) fanya, fanyisa; (grasp) -ona kwa kweli, sadiki, amini, fahamu moyoni; (property) usa kwa fetha.

Really, adv. kweli, hakika, haswa, kabisa.

Realm, n. milki, usalme, inchi; (matters) mambo; (class) aina.

Reality, n. [mali isiyochukulika, nyu-
Reasonable, a. -a akili, -suri, -pole, -a haki, -a kwezi.
Reasoner, n. mtoa hoja, mleta sababu.
Reasoning, n. (argument) hoja, kuhojiana, majadiliano; (intellectual process) kutumia akili, kufikiri, fikara, mwavazo.
Reassert, v. sema marra ya pili.
Reassure, v. rudishia moyo, ondolea mashaka, tumainisha, -pa moyo.
Rebaptism, n. Baptism marra ya pili.
Rebate ment, n. upungwo, kukata.
Rebel, v. asi, halifu.
— n. mwasi [wa-].
Rebellion, n. maasi.
Rebellious, a. -asi, -kaidi, halifu.
Rebind, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Rebound) tia jelada marra ya pili, jelidi tena.
Rebound, v. rudi nyuma, rudishwa nyuma, ruka tena.
Rebuff, v. jibia vikali, vunjia maneno, suilia maneno, kataa.
— n. jibu kali, kanyo, kikanyo.
Give a rebuff to, vunjia uso.
Rebuild, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Rebuilt) jenga tena, fanyisa marra ya pili.
Rebuke, v. laumu, onya; (check) suia, nyamasisha.
— n. laumu, onyo, neno kali, magomesi.
Rebut, v. kana, kanya, kataa, onya uwongo, rudi neno.
Recalcitrant, a. -kaidi.
Recall, v. ita tena, rudishia, amuru kurudi; (an order) tangwa [amu] ya kwansa]; (retract, unsay) geya, rudisha; (remember) fahamu, kumbuka, fufua, kumbusha.
Recant, v. jikania maneno ya kwansa, geusa [rudisha] maneno, tubu.
Recantation, n. kujiikania maneno ya kwansa, toba.
Recapitulate, v. sumulia marra ya
Recapitulation, n. kujumlisha habari, muhtasari.

Receptrice, v. twaa marra ya pili, kamata tena.

Recevoir, n. [kutwaa [kutwaliwa] marra ya pili, &c.

Recast, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Recast), (metal, &c.) minina katika kalibu marra ya pili, subu tena; (alter) fanyisa vingine; (an account) hesabu tena.

Recede, v. enda nyuma, rudi; (of water) -pua. Recede from, acha, ondokea.

Receipt, n. kupokea, kuletewa; (for money) hati, stavubathi, wasili; (in remittance) mpato, umumi, wasili; (prescription) hati ya tabibu, hati ya dawa; (for cookery) tarifu, habari.

Recension, n. kasihisha [hati ya setha].

Receiver, v. pokoea, ketewa, karibisha, kubali; (get) pata, pewa, tiwa; (feel) ona; (contain) weka.

Recent, a. -pya, -a siku hisi, -a karibu.

Recenently, adv. siku hisi, karibu, si samani, justi, justi sui.

Receptacle, n. [chombo, chumba, mahali, &c., pa kweeka vitu, kama mfuko, kikapo, kasha, chombo, chumba, ghala, &c.]

Reception, n. kupokea, karibisha, kubali, kuletewa; (of guest, &c.) barasa, karamu, mikutano, kari-bisha, kusilimu; (acceptance) ukubali. Hold a reception, barisi.

He had a warm reception, alipo-kewa kwa furaha, alishangitiwa.

Receptive, a. -a kupokea, -a kweka, -a kufahamu; (of the mind) -sikisi, -epesi, -fahamisu; -a kutaka maarifa.

Receptivity, n. kwa Receptive, usikisi, wepesi, ufahamifu.

Recess, n. mahali pa ndani, pembe, tundu; (in a wall) shubaka [ma-], kidaka [vi-]; (holiday) situ za kuchesa, wakati wa kulisewa, kuachiwako; (withdrawal) kurudii nyuma, kujitenga, kupunguka; (of tides) kupwa.

Recherche, a. -suri sana, -a mtindo, -teule, haba.

Recife, n. [cheti cha dawa, taarifu ya kuwafanya dawa ao kupika vyakula].

Recipient, n. mwenyi kupokea [kuletewa, kupewa].

Reciprocal, a. -a kubadili, -a kulipa, -a kupana, -a kusitisha, -a wao kwa wao, -a enye wekuwena; (in comp.) -ana. Reciprocal affection, upendano. Reciprocal action, kutendana sawa sawa.

Reciprocally, adv. kwa ginsi ya kutendana (Tas. Reciproal).

Reciprocate, v. pana, tendana, oneana, badili; (return) lipa, rudisha.

Reciprocation, n. kubadili, &c.

Reciprocity, n. kutendana sawa sawa, usharika, maqano.

Recital, n. kusena, kusoma, kusimulia; (narrative) habari, kisa; [mtu mmoja kusoma kuamba ao kupiga ngoma, ili kufurakisha wensake].

Recitation, n. kusema, kusoma, &c. (Tas. Recite.)

Recitative, n. [maneno ya ginsi ya Recitation].

Recite, v. sema, nena, soma; (repeat by heart) kumbuka, sema kimoyo [kwa moyo]; (narrate) simulia, nena, toa habari ya; (publicly) soma mbele ya watusi.

Rec, v. angalia, jighathi, ogopa.

Reckless, a. jahi, -jasi, -a kuji-hariisha burre, -kari wa macho, billa kathiri, -potofu. A reckless fellow, mtu wa kujieindea.

Recklessly, adv. billa kathari, kwa nginga, burre, ovo.

Recklessness, n. kwa Reckless, upotofu, upumbasfu u-jahi.

Reckon, v. hesabu, ihani; (class)
tia, weka. Reckon on, amini, sadiki, tegemea; (expect) tasamia.
Reckoning, n. hesabu, idadi, malipo; (of ship) [hesabu ya mwendo, majira]. Be out of reckoning, poeza.
Reclaim, v. rudisha; (take) fuga; (civilize) ongosa, adilisha, genza kuwa ena [-ngwana], staara-bisha; (cultivate) fanya mashamba, fyeka.
Reclaimable, a. -a kurudika, -a kuonjoka.
Reclamation, n. kurudisha, &c. (Tas. Reclaim).
Decline, v. inama, lala; (lean on) egemea; (lie at ease) tawawaa, jinyoisha.
Decluse, n. mta'wa, mtu wa pekee, ajitengaye na ulimwengu.
Reconnaissance, n. kutambua, usha-hamu; (acknowledgement) kwan-gano; (gratitude) ushukuru.
Recognizable, a. -a kutambulikana.
Recognizance, n. kama Recongnition; (engagement) sharti, akadi.
Recognise, v. tambua, fahamu, jua, baini; (acknowledge) ungama, kiri, kubali; (show gratitude for) shukuria, lipa.
Receipt, v. rudi nyuma; (shrink from) epuka, kimbia, shuka.
— n. kurudi nyuma, mshuka.
Recollect, v. kumbuka, fahamu; (oneself) jirudia; (collect again) kusanya lena [marra ya pili].
Recollected, a. -a fikara, -tulivu, -a kiasi.
Recollect, n. ukumbuko, usha-hamu; (thing recollected) jambu lilokumbuka, jambo lilopita.
Within my recollection, katika samani sangu [maisha yangu].
Recommence, v. ansa tena, ansisha marra ya pili.
Recommencement, n. mwango wa pili, kwansa tena.
Recomm, v. sifu, pendekesa; (commit) weka.
Recommendable, a. -a sifa njema, -ema, amini.

Recommendation, n. sifa njema, kupendekesa; (charge) maagizo.
Recommendatory, a. -a kusifu, -a kupendekesa.
Recompense, v. lipa, jasi, tusa, -pa sawadi.
— n. malipo, ijara, tuso, jaso, thawabu, sawadi, haki, wokosi, ukombosi (Tas. Reward).
Reconcilable, a. -a kupatana, sawa.
Reconcile, v. patanisha, selekisha, rithisha, tuliza, tengenesa, ondoa tofauti, fanya sawa, sawasisha.
Reconciliation, n. kuselekhisa, kusanya amani, kusanya sawa; (harmony, concord) mapatano, urathi, urafiki, amani.
Recondite, a. -a siru, -a junbo, -gumu, -siotambulikana.
Reconnexion, n. upelelesi.
Recondition, v. pelelesa, chungulia, kwenda kutatama inchy ya adui.
Reconsider, v. fikiri tena, rudia, singatia.
Reconsideration, n. kufikiri [kufikiri] marra ya pili, usingatifu, kurudia.
Reconstruct, v. jenga tena, fanyisa marra ya pili, geusa.
Reconstruction, n. kujengata, &c.
Record, n. habari [salitsandikwa], tarihi; (memorial) kumbukumbu; (best of its kind) kipea. Beat (break, cut) the record, shinda ote pia, pitilia mbali.
— v. andika habari ya, andika.
Recorder, n. mwandishi, katibu.
Recount, v. sumulia, elesa, hubiri; (count again) hesabu marra ya pili.
Recoup, v. lipa.
Recourse, n. Have recourse to, kimbia, taka msaa wa, tumia, jaribia, rejea.
Recover, v. jipatia tena, jirudishia, pata tena [iliyopotea]; (get well) pona, pata nafuu; (get one's due) pata [iliyo haki, kama dens]; (cover again) funika tena.
Recoverable, a. -a kurudika, kupatikana tena.
Recovery, n. kujipatia tena; (cure) kupona.

Recreant, a. kafiri [ma-], -wongo, -oga, -nyonge.

Recreate, v. umba tena, fanyisa marra ya pili.

Recreation, n. mcheso, maburudisha, masungumzo, maongesi, furaha, tafarufi.

Recreative, a. -a mcheso, -a kutia afya, -a kuburudisha.

Recominate, v. gomba, gombana, lipa, rudisha maneno makali.

Recomination, n. kugomba, &c. (Tas. Recominate).

Recominative, a. -a kugomba, &c.

Recruit, v. [changa asikari wapya]; (repair) tia [rudisha] ngwau; (rest) pumsika, pata afya, pata ngwau, puna hewa.

— n. asikari mjinga.

Recruiting, n. [kutafuta watu kuwa asikari, kuchanga asikari].

Rectangle, n. [sanamu yenzi pande 'nne na pembe sote sa mraba].

Rectangular, a. kama Rectangle, -enyi pembe sake sa mraba.

Rectification, n. kutengenesa.

Rectified, a. -lisafika sana, liotengeneswa.

Rectify, v. tengenesa, sakihisha.

Rectilineal, a. [-enyi mistari yote ya kunyoka sawasawa].

Rectitude, n. adili, wema, utu mwoema, haki, unyofu, amini.

Rector, n. [kasisi wa Parish, kama imamu].

Rectorial, a. -a Rector.

Rectory, n. nyumba ya Rector.

Recumbent, a. -a kulala, -isolala.

Recuperative, a. -a kutia afya, -a kuponya.

Recure, v. -wa [-ja, fanyika] marra ya pili [marra kwa marra]; (have recourse to) rejea kwa, kimbilia; (come to mind) rudia moyoni.

Recurrence, n. kuwa marra ya pili [marra kwa marra].

Recurrent, a. -enyi Recurrence, -a vipindi, -a kurudirudi.

Recusant, a. -kaidi, -asi.


— n. rangi nyekundu, wekundu.

Redan, n. ngome.

Redbreast, n. [n'dege ndogo Ulaya].

Redden, v. tia wekundu; (blush) gesuka [uso] kwa haya.

Reddish, a. -ekundu kidogo.

Redeem, v. kombooa, jidi, lipia; (perform) fikilisa [akaadi]; (recover) jipatia tena, fanyisa.

Redemer, n. mkombosi, fidia.

Redeliver, v. okoa marra ya pili, salimisha tena, toa tena.

Redelivery, n. wokovu wa pili, &c.

Redemption, n. ukombosi, fidia.

Redemptive, a. -a kukomboa.

Red-handed, a. katika jambo lenye-ve, palepale.

Red-hot, a. -enyi moto sana [hatta kuwa ekundu].

Redintegration, n. kusanyiswa, ku-pona, kupata usima.

Rediscover, v. vumbua marra ya pili.

Rediscovery, n. kwumbua [kuvumbuka] marra ya pili.

Red-letter day, n. siku kuu.

Redness, n. wekundu.

Redolence, n. kunukia, arufu nsuri.

Redolent, a. -a kunukia.

Redouble, v. ongeza, sidisha.

Redoubt, n. ngome ndogo.

Redoubtable, a. hodari, mashukhuri, sherifu, -enyi jina.

Redound, v. rudi; (issue, result) -ja, toka, tokea. It redounds to his credit, inamletoa keshima.

Redress, v. tengenesa, lipia haki, okoa, — n. msada, malipo ya haki, wokovu, kisasi.

Red-tape, n. amri nyingi, mazuio ya burre, matengenesa ya burre, utaratibu kwa mmo.


Reduce, v. (lescen) punkusa, shusha, kata; (subdue) piga, titsha, vunja; (change) geusa hali [kwa kuponda.
kusaga, kushindika, &c.]; (in arithm.) geusa hesabu; (arrange) andika, panga, gawanya. The matter reduces itself to this, jambo lenye we limekuwa hivi, bassi mwi-sho ni hivi.

Reduced, a. -nyoge, maskini.
Reducible, a. -a kupunguusa, &c.
Reduction, n. kupunguka [kupun-gusa], &c. (Tas. Reduce).
Redundance, n. kuwa nyingi mno, wingi, kusidi.
Reducant, a. -a kusidi, -angi mno.
Reduplication, n. kutila [kutila] marra mbili [marudufuli].
Re-echo, v. rudisha sauti, lialia, toa wangwi.
Reed, n. nyasi [nyasi]; (pipe) filini.
Reedy, a. -a nyasi nyingi.
Reef, n. miamba, viupa, kisingiti [vi-]; (in sail) [schemu ya tangu]. Take in a reef, pungusa tanga.
-v. (of a sail) pungusa, kunja, tua kidogo.
Reek, v. nuka, toa mvuke [moshi].
— n. mvuke, wundu, moshi.
Reel, n. [kiijiti cha kutilia usi]; (dance) [ngoma ya Sootland]; (stagger) kuliyaleyeya, ulevi. Wind on reel, latisa kijitini.
-v. leyaleyeya, sitasita, pepesuka.
Re-eleet, v. chagua marra ya pili.
Re-enact, v. amuru marra ya pili.
Re-enactment, n. kuamuru [kuamu-riva] marra ya pili.
Re-enter, v. ingia marra ya pili.
Re-entry, n. kisingia marra ya pili.
Re-establish, n. Establish marra ya pili.
Re-establishment, n. kuyekwa [kuweca] marra ya pili.
Re-examination, n. kuyangalia marra ya pili.
Re-examine, v. Examine marra ya pili.
Refection, n. chakula.

Refectory, n. nyumba ya kulia, pakulia.
Refer to, v. (send back) pelekea, rejesea; (assign) hesabia, wekea; (have recourse to) rejea kwa, kimbilia, tumia; (mention) nena, taja; (have reference) kusika na [kwa]. This word refers only to persons, neno hili lakusika na watu tu.
Referable to, a. -a kurejesa kwa, -a kuelewa kwa, kwa sababu ya.
Referee, n. mwamusi [wa-].
Reference, n. kumbukumbu, marejo, maregeo; (mention) habari; (meaning) maana; (witness) shahidi; (quotation) [maneno fullani ya kitabuni]. In reference to, kwa habari ya, kwa mambo ya. What is the reference? neno hili lime-tokapi? kumbukumbu la nini? laregea wapi?
Refine, v. takasa, safisha, fanya safi; (civilize) adishi, adibisha, fanya -ngwana, ondoelea ushensi, staara-bisha.
Refinement, n. ustaarabu, ungwana, adabi, madaha; (purification) kwasa safi, utakaso, uhalisi.
Refinery, n. (sugar) kinu [cha kufansia sukari].
Refining, n. kufanya [kufanyika] safi (Tas. Refine)
Refit, v. tengesesa tena, pamba marra ya pili.
— n. matengenesa [mapambo] mapya.
Refleet, v. rudisha [nuru, moto, mfano, &c.]; (consider) sikiri, wasa. Reflect upon, (disparage) shu-tumu, umbua, singisia, sengenya.
Reflecting, a. -a kurudisha [nuru, moto, &c.]; (thoughtful) -a sikara nyungi.
Reflection, n. (of light, &c.) kurudi, kurudisha; (thoughts) sikara, mawaso; (censure) masingisi, mashukumu; (likeness) mfano, methali.
Reflective, a. -a Reflection.
Reflector, n. kio [cha kurudisha nuru, &c.].
Reflex, a. -a kurudi, -a kurudika; (introspective) -a kujangalia na fasi; (involuntary) [litendo] na mwili pasipo akili, -a kujienda].

--- n. mfano [mi-], methali; (reflection) nuru iliyorudika.

Reflexive, a. -a kupindika nyuma; -a kukumbuka mambo [ya samani]. Reflexive form (in grammar), [Verb lenyi -ji- ndani yake].

Refluent, a. -a kupwa, -a kurudi.

Reflex, n. kupwa, kurudi.

Reform, v. tengenesa, fanyiza, ongosa, geusa kuwa ema, rudi, ondolea makosa, adilisha. n. matengeneo, &cc.

Reformation, n. kutengenesa, &cc. (Tas. Reform). The Reformation, [matengeneo ya Kanisa, A.D. 1530-1680].

Reformatory, n. [nyumba ya kuadi-bisha na kungosa wato wabaya].

Reformed, a. -litengeneswa, -lio-ongoka, -liokuwa ema.

Reformer, n. mtengenesaji [wa-], mwongosi, mkufuni.

Refract, v. geusia njia, pinda, vunja.

Refraction, n. [kugeuswa njia, kupinda, kupindika].

Refractive, a. -a Refraction.

Refractoriness, n. ukeadi, &cc.

Refractory, a. -koi, -kupavu, -potee, -bishi; (hard) -gumu.

Refrain, v. sua; (neut.) jisia, epuka.

--- n. [mussu ya uimbo yenyi kumbeva mara kuwa marra], kitiiko, kipoko.

Refrangibility, n. kupindikana.

Refrangible, a. -liopindikana, -liogukana.

Refresh, v. burudisha, fariji, amsha, tia moye, -a ngwem.

Refreshing, a. -a baridi, -a cuburudisha, &cc.

Refreshment, n. kuburudika, kitu cha kuburudisha, chakuwa, &cc.

Refrigerate, v. tia baridi.

Refrigerator, n. [chombo cha kufanyia baridi].

Refrigeratory, Refrigerant, a. -a kutia baridi.

Refuge, n. kimbilio, mahali pa salamu, pakukilibia.

Refugee, n. mkimbis, mtora [wa-].

Refulgence, n. kungaa, mwangasa.

Refulgent, a. -a kungaa.

Refund, v. lipa, rudisha.

Refusal, n. makatasa, kanyo; (right to purchase) rukusa ya kununua. Have the refusal of, wesa kununua kwansa, wesa kutwaa ao kukataa.

Refuse, v. kataa; (withhold) katalia, nyima, kania, hini.

--- n. takaika, matakato.

--- a. baya, hafsu, -siofaa neno.

Refutation, a. kuonya uwogo, jihu.

Refute, v. onya uwongo wa, vunja, pindua, jibia.

Regain, v. pata tena, fsia marra ya pili.

Regal, a. -a kisauime.

Regale, v. karibisha visuri, lisha, furahisha, pendesa.

Regalia, n. [mapambo ya mfalme, kilemba, fsimo, &cc.].

Regard, v. (attend to) angalia; (honour) keshimu, jali; (concern) pasa; (consider) kumbuka, thani, ona. Regard as, tia katika, ona sawa na.

--- n. (notice) kuangalia, sifa; (esteem) keshima; (affection) upendo, mahabba. Kind regards, salamu sana. Give my regards to, unisa-limie. As regards, In (with) regard to, kwa habari ya, kwa mambo ya, jua ya, min tarafu ya.

Regardless (of), a. -sipo-sikiri, -sipo-kumbuka, pasipo kuangalia, pasipo hathari [ya].

Regatta, n. mashindano [ya vyombo vidogo na maskia].

Regeney, n. utawala wa Regent.

Regenerate, v. (recreate) [saa marra ya pili ndio rohonhi, tia usima mpya]; (reform) ongosa, rudi.

Regeneration, n. usasi wa pili; (reform) wongofo, kwongosa.

Regenerative, a. -a Regeneration.

Regent, n. [mtawala wa muda kitambu, badala ya mfalme].
Regicidal, a. -a Regicide, -a kutaka kumua mfalme.

Regicide, n. (person) mwuaaji wa mfalme; (act) mwauaji ya mfalme.

Régime, n. utaratibu, desturi, kawaida, kanuni, sheria.

Regimen, n. kama Régime.

Regiment, n. kundi la asikari, kikosi.

Regimental, a. -a Regiment. Regimentals, mavao ya asikari.

Region, n. inchi, upande; (sphere, subject) mambo, habari.

Registrar, n. andika katika kitabu.

Registrars, n. [mwandishi wa mambo].

Registration, n. [kwandika kitabu].

Registry, n. nyumba ya Registrar; = Register, Registration.

Regnant, a. -enyi kutawala.

Regress, Regression, n. kurudi, kuendelea nyuma.

Regressive, a. -a Regress.

Regret, n. majuto, toba.

Regretful, a. -a kujuta.

Regrettable, a. -a kujutika.

Regular, a. -a kawaida, taratibu, sawasawa; (moral) -a kiasi, -a adili. A regular thief, mwisi halisi.

Regularly, n. kawaida, kiasi, utaratibu.

Regulate, v. simamia, amurru, tengenesa, tawala, ratibu.

Regulation, n. kusimamia, &c.; (order) amri, madaraka, sharti [ma-], maagizo.

Regulative, a. -a kusimamia, -a kumurru, -a kutawala, -a kwungosa.

Regulator, n. [mtu, kitu] -enyi kuwesa, -enyi nguvu ya kusulia [ya kutawala].

Rehearsal, n. ukariri, &c. (Tanz. Rehearse).

Rehearse, v. (repeat) nena marra ya pili, kariri; (recount) sumulua,
nena, soma; (practise) jifunza ta-yari, jisomeshu.

Reign, n. ensi, esi, mamlaka, utawala; (period of rule) wakati wa kumiliki; (dominance) rweso, nguvu.

v. miliki, tawala; (prevail) shinda, enea pote.

Reimburse, v. lipo, rudisha.

Reimbursement, n. malipo, kulipa.

Rein, n. hatamu, ugwe, kigwe [vi-]; (kidneys) mafiga. Give the reins to, jiloa kwa, si suia.

v. suia kwa hatamu, suia.

Reindeer, n. [Deer nkubwa katika inchi baridi kaskasini].

Reinforce, v. leta msada, peleka shime; (strengthen) tia nguvu, -ja kusayidia.

Reinforcement, n. msada, shime; (military) asikari walioweuka akiba.

Reinstate, v. rudishia hali ya kwansa.

Reinstatement, n. kurdishia [kurdishiwu] hali ya kwansa.

Reinvest, v. Invest marra ya pili.

Reinvigorate, v. tia nguvu tena, rudisha afya, -pa moyo tena.

Reissue, v. toa [toka] marra ya pili.

Reiterate, v. sema marra ya pili, nena marra kwa marra [marra nyingsi].

Reiteration, n. kusema marra ya pili, &c.

Reject, v. kataa, kana, tupia mbali.

Rejection, n. kukataa, kanyo, kukatalika.

Rejoice, v. furakisha; (neut.) furahi, shangilia.

Rejoicing, n. furaha, shangwe.

Rejoin, v. Join marra ya pili; (reply) jibu, stika.

Rejoinder, n. jibu [ma-].

Relapse, v. rudia kali mbaya [kaifu, kama kwansa].

n. kurdia kali mbaya, kwugwa tena, rudia ugonjwa.

Relate, v. toa habari, simulia, kadi-
thi, kubiri; (refer to) kuwa na habari, rejea, fungamana na;
(have bearing on) wia, wiana na.

Related (Be), v. wia, wiana; (con- 
ected) -wa mamoa [hari moja, 
gins moja], lingana, fungumana;
(by birth) -wa ndugu [jamaa] ya;
(narrated) hubiriwa, hadithiwa, 
simuliwa.

Relation, n. (of kinship) ndugu, 
jamaa, usfungu; (general) gins ya 
kuwia [kuwiana], hari [ya watu 
ao vitu, vyenyewe kwa vyenyewe], 
kuwia, kuwiana; (reference) ure 
jeo; (condition, position) kali.

In relation to, kuliko.

Relationship, n. (kinship) usfungu, 
ukoo, udugu; (general) = Relation.

Relative, n. ndugu, jamaa, usfungu.
Relative pronoun, [neno lenyi 
kurejea Noun kama -o, -lo, -so, 
&c.]

— a. (having reference to) -enyi 
kabari [ya kitu kingine], -a ku 
wiana [nakitukingine]; (notabsol 
lute) -a kadiri [vala si halisi], 
-enyi masharti.

Relativity, n. [kuwa kadiri, kuwa 
kadiri ya binadamu, si kamili].

Relax, v. (weaken) legeza, thoofisha, 
pungusa; (relieve) pumsisha, bu 
rudisha; (of bowels) endesha choo, 
fungua. Relax (rest) the limbs, 
achanisha wisingo, jinyosha.

Relaxation, n. kulega, ulegeru, &c.; 
(diversion) pumsiko, mcheso, bu 
rudisho.

Relay, n. [watu, frasi, vyombo, &c., 
vimevemwa tayari kusokesana kasi 
kuwa samu]. Do by relays, pok 
esana kasi. Arrange relays, amuru 
kuwa samu samu, weka akiba. Relays of 
horses, frasi na frasi.

— v. Lay mara ya pili.

Release, v. fungua, fuleti, acha, weka 
huru, ondoa.

— n. kufungua, kufungulwa, &c., 
mafungulia.

Relocate, v. peleka, weka, ondoa.

Relegation, n. kuleka, &c.
Remand, v. rudisha, amuru kurudi.
Remark, v. (notice) angalia, ona; (say) sema, nena.
— n. neno, maneno.
 Remarkable, a. -a sifa, -a maana, -a ajabu, -geni, -kubwa, mashuhuri, -a kungaliwa.
Remarriage, n. kuoa [kuolewa] marra ya pili [tena].
Remedial, a. -a kuponya.
Remedy, n. (medical) dawa, maposa; (practical) shauri ya kutulisa, matengenesa, kuponya. Remedies for hunger, maponea njaa.
— v. tengenesa, ponya, posa, pongesha.
Remember, v. kumbuka, fahamu; (salute) -pa salamu. Please remember me to him, usathathili umpe salamu yangu, unisalimie.
Remembrance, n. ukumbuko, usahamu; (memento) ukumbusho, kumbukumbu.
Remembrance, n. ukumbusho, kumbukumbu.
Remind, v. kumbusha, fahamisha.
Reminder, n. ukumbusho.
Reminiscence, n. kukumbuka, kufahamau; (thing remembered) [jambo lilokumbukwa, jambo la samani]. Personal reminiscences, kisa.
Remiss, a. -leevu, -vivu, -sioangalia, -sembe.
Remission, n. (of sin) maghofira, maondoleo, msamaha; (abatement) upungufu, kunyamasa, kurahisika.
Remit, v. sawehe, achilia; (send payment) pelekea, lipa; (lessen) punguza, legesa; (pay) rudiska, salimisha, toa.
Remittal, n. kusamake, &c. (Tas. Remit).
Remittance, n. fetha, malipo, kuleka fetha.
Remittent, a. -a kusidi na kupunguka, a vipindi.
— n. Tas. Remittance.
Remnant, n. geusa umbo, geusa, fanyiza tena, tengenesa.
Remonstrance, n. onyo [ma-], hoja, maneno ya kusua, magombesi, udaku.
Remonstrate, v. onyo, suia kwa maneno, gombesa, shauri vininge, tarithia.
Remorse, n. majuto, kuruma. Deep, bitter remorse, majuto makuu.
Remorseful, a. -a kujuta.
Remorseless, a. pasipo kujuta, pasipo kuruma, -kali, -korofi.
Remorselessness, n. ukali mwingi.
Remote, a. -a mbali, -a samani; (original) -a asi; (insignificant) kidogo.
Remould, v. kama Remodel.
Remount, v. Mount marra ya pili.
Removable, a. -a kuondoka, -a kuchukiuka.
Removal, n. kuondoa, kuchukua, kutoa; (migration) kuhama, kuondoka.
Remove, v. ondoa, ondoshia, tenganweka mbali, faritikia; (migrate) hama, ondoka.
— n. kuhama; (promotion) kupata daraja [chnons].
Remunerate, v. fasi, tusa, -pa ujira, -pa sawadi.
Remuneration, n. jaso, tuso, ujira, sawadi (Tas. Reoocompense).
Remunerative, a. -a kutela fayida, -a kufayida, -enyi ukumia.
Renaissance, n. [siku za kufufuka elimu na maarifa, kama A.D. 1450-1550, katika Ulaya].
Renal, a. -a majega.
Rename, v. tia jina mara ya pili, geusa jina.
Renascent, a. -a kutokea marra ya pili, -a kuchipuka tena.
Renocontre, Renoncounter, n. mkuano; (fight) mapigano.
Rend, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Rent) tatuwa, pasua, rawua, vinja.
Rend, v. toa, lipa, rudisha; (make) fanya, geusa kuwa; (translate, explain) fasiri, onyesha, oleva.
Rendering, n. (translation) ufasiri,
RENDEZVOUS 329 REPLETE

tafsiri; (representation) mafanusi, elevo, onyesho.
Renardeau, n. mtoro [wa-], mkimbisi [wa-]; (in religion) kafiri [ma-].
Renew, v. fanya -pya, tengenesa, fanyisa, fanya marra ya pili, tia ngwu, -po moyo.
Renewal, n. kufanya [kufanyika] tena, kufanyiswa marra ya pili.
Rennet, n. [kitu cha kugandamisa masiwa].
Renounce, v. (refuse) kataa, kana; (give up) acha, jinyima, ondokea.
Renouncement, n. kukataa, &c.
Renovate, v. fanyisa kana kwansa, tengenesa, kuburudisha, tia afya.
Renovation, n. kufanyika tena, kuburudisha.
Renovator, n. [mtu ao kitu cha kufanya-pya, cha kuburudisha].
Renown, n. sifa, utukufu, jina, jahari.
Renowned, a. -enyi sifa, -tukufu, maskuhuri.
Rent, n. kodi ya nyumba, upangaji; (tearing) mrarwo, mvato, mpaso; (fissure) ufa [ny-], tundu, shimo [ma-]; (rupture) mvunjoo, mte- ngamo.
— v. (hold on rent) panga [nyumba, &c.]; (grant on rent) pangishia, kodisha.
— p. t. na pf. t. ya Rend.
Rent-roll, Rental, n. [hesabu ao jumia ya Renta, daftari ya Rents].
Renunciation, n. makalao, kanyo; (relinquishment) kujinyima, kuaka.
Repaid, p. t. na pf. t. ya Repay.
Repair, v. (mend) fanyisa tena, tengenesa; (make amends) lipo, rudisha; (go enda).
— n. malengeneso; (state) halii.
In good repair, -simu. In bad repair, -bovu.
Repairer, n. mtengenesaji.
Reparation, n. malipo, malengeneso.
Repartee, n. jihu [ma-].
Repest, n. chakula, karamu, kula.
Repay, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Repaid) lipa, rudisha; (reward) jasi, tusa.
Repayment, n. malipo, malipisi.
Repeal, n. tangwa, batitisha.
Repeat, v. (do again) fanya tena, tenda marra ya pilii; (say again) sema tena, kariri; (speak) sema, soma, kariri; (say by heart) sema kwa akili [moyo].
Repeatedly, adv. marra kwa marra, marra nyiingi, papo kwa papo.
Repeater, n. [(watch) saa ndogo yeniyi kulia; (gun) bunduki ya kupiga marra kwa marra, ya viasi ving 1].
Repel, v. rudisha nyuma, fukusa, suia, sukuma mbali, kataa; (displease) chukisa.
Repellent, a. -a kukatas, -a kuchukisa.
Repet, v. tubu, juta; (reform) tulia, ongoza.
Repentance, n. toba, majuto; (reform) kuungoka, kutulia.
Repentant, a. -a toba, -a kutubu.
Repercussion, n. [kurudi ao kurudisha nuru ao sau ts], kupigapiga, kulalia.
Repercussive, a. -a Repercussion.
Repertory, n. hasina, kusanyiko, jamii.
Repetition, n. kufanya [kufanyika, kusema, kusoma, &c.] marra ya pilii [marra kwa marra, marra nyiingi]; (saying by heart) kusema kwa akili, kusema yaliyosomeka kwansa, ukariri (Tas. Repeat).
Replace, v. rudishia halii [mahali], rudisha [kitu fullani mahali pa kingine]; (take place of) ingia mahali pa, -wa badala ya.
Replacement, n. kurudisha halii, &c., kuingia mahali pa -ngine. (Tas. Replace).
Replenish, v. jasa tena.
Replenishment, n. kujaa [kujasa] tena.
Replete, a. -l jawaa, -enyi ... tele.
sasō [ma-], salia [ma-]; (in a vessel) shinda, kishinda.
Resign, v. toa, weka, acha, jiusulu.
Resignation, n. kujiusulu, kutoa, kucha; (submission, acquiescence) kushukuru Muungu, umumiliw, utuliw, kukata tamaa.
Resigned, a. -tuliw, -a kushukuru, -a kukata tamaa, -umumiliw. He is quite resigned, anekubali, ameshukuru, aseona rathi.
Resilience, n. [kuruka tena, kurudi nyuma].
Resilient, a. -enyi Resilience.
Resin, n. [kama sandarasi nyekwndu], ulimbo.
Resinous, a. kama Resin.
Resist, v. shindana na, simamia, pingia njia, suia, kaidi, asi.
Resistance, n. ushindani, ukaidi, nguvu ya kusia, ugumu, ubishi.
Resistless, a. -siosiuki.
Resolute, a. thabiti, -ushapvu, -gu, hodari, -a nguvu.
Resolution, n. kusudai, shauri, nia, mradi, asimu; (firmness) utshabiti, ushupavu, moyo mgumu; (decease) hukumu, amri; (breaking up) muvu, mgavu. Make resolution (esp. good, religions), nuia. Cause (urge, teach) to form good resolutions, nuia.
Resolve, v. asimu, waza, kusudia, nia, kasa shauri, nuia.
— n. asimu, &c. (= Resolution).
Resonance, n. kulialia, milio.
Resonant, a. -a Resonance.
Resort, v. enda marra kwa marra.
Resort to, kimbilia, rejea kwa, tumia.
— n. (haunt) matembeni, mahali pa kutembelea; (help, resource) msaada, tegemo, kubimbia, farrika.
Resound, v. iliaia, ila tena, vuma.
Resource, n. njia, nguvu, shauri, mali. Resources, makimbilo, msaada, machumo, mali, njia ya kupata mali. A man of resource (of many resources), mwelekevu, mtu wa mashauri mengi. What resource have we? tujanyeje?
Respect, n. heshima, kuji, uisthifu; (reference, regard) mambo, habari, kuangalia. Respects, salamu. Send (pay) respects, salimu. In respect of, kwa mambo ya, kwa habari ya. In this respect, kwa haya, hivi. In all respects, kwa yote. In whatever respect, kwa yyo vyote. With all respect to him, awe rathi sawa, anisamehe. Have respect to, angalia, pendelea, hurumia.
— v. jali, heshima, pendelea; (take into consideration) angalia, kumbuka. Treat with respect, heshima, stahi.
Respectability, n. kuwa Respectable.
Respectable, a. -a heshima, -suri, -stahiki; (moderate) -a kadiri, -a kutosha, si nyenge.
Respecter, n. mwenyi kuangalia, &c. (Taz. Respect, v.).
Respectful, a. -stahifu, -a heshima, -a adabu. Treat respectfully, Treat with respect, wekea heshima.
Respecting, prep. jiuu ya, kwa habari ya, kwa mambo ya, kwa.
Respective, a. -a [kiitu ao mti fullani] peke yake, -moja -moja; (relative) -a kadiri, si halisi. They returned to their respective houses, wakarudi killa mti nyumbani kwake. Their respective merits, sifa sawa moja mmoja.
Respiration, n. kupumua, kutana-fusi.
Respire, v. vuta pumusi, tanafusi, pumua, pumusika.
Respite, n. kuachiiva, kuahika; (rest) nafasi, pumsiko, raha, amani.
— v. achia kitambo, pumsiska, pa nafasi.
Resplendence, n. mwanga, jakari.
Resplendent, a. -enyi Resplendence.
Respond, v. jibu, itika; (resemble) fanana; (accord, attract) linguana, vutana, pendana.
Respondent, n. (in a law-suit) mstakawa, mwenyki kuletwa hukumumi.
— a. -a kulingana, -a kujibia.
Response, n. jibu, kulingana.
Responsibility, n. kasi, shughuli, usimamisi. Undertake responsibility of, Make oneself responsible for, diriki, tadariki.
Responsible, a. -enyi kutiwa kasi, -enyi kwagiswa [uaminishwa] shughuli, -enyi kusimamia, -enyi kutadariki; (trustworthy) amini, -ema; (onerous) -kubwa. Be responsible for, pasiwa, agisinya. He is responsible, ni juu yake, ni daraka yake. A responsible office, kasi kubwa. You are responsible, juu yako, kasi yako. Make oneself responsible, diriki, tadariki.
Responsive, a. -a kulingana, -a kuvutana, -a kupendana.
Rest, n. raha, pumski, usingisi; (resting-place, pause) kikomo, kitwo; (prop) kigemo, mhimili [mi-], nyuso; (remainder) baki [ma-], salia [ma-], saso [ma-], shinda [ma-], mwisho; (in music) kimya. The rest, All the rest, The rest of them, wangine wote, wensio wote, singine sote [-ngine -ote]. For the rest, mwisho.
— v. pumski, lala, starehe, tulia, kaa; (acquiesce) -wa rathi; (stop) isha; (be supported) tegemea, egemea; (cause to rest) pumski, sterehesha, tegemea. It rests with him, ni juu yake, ikhtiar yake.
Restaurant, n. duka [ma-] la kulia, mkahawani.
Resting-place, n. pumski [ma-], kitwo [vi-], kipumski.
Restitution, n. kulipa, malipo, ukombozi.
Restive, a. -siotulia, -a kuchesachesa.
Restlessness, n. fathaa, utukutu, karaka.
Restoration, n. matengeneso, kute-

Retardation, n. kukawia, kukawi-lisha, &c. (Tas. Retard).

Retch, v. kokomoka.

Retention, v. kusuia, kufunga, kuweka.

Retentive, a. -a kushika; (able to remember) -a kufahamu. He has a retentive memory, kyu anaku-mbuka sana, afahamu mengi.

Retienee, n. umamafu, ustimifu.

Retieent, a. -nyamafu, -a kinya.

Reticular, Reticulated, a. kama wavu, kama kimia.

Reticule, n. kibahasha [vi].

Retina, n. [kama kioo cha kutasamia kilicho ndani ya jicho].

Retinue, n. wafuasi, watumishi, jamii ya watu wanaoandama.

Retire, v. rudi, endelea nyuma, jie-tenga, ondoka, kaa faraghani; (from office) ondoka, jieusului.

Retired, a. -a faragha; (from business) -iisotoka basini.

Retirement, n. kurudi nyuma; (quiet, privacy) faragha, ukiva, raha, pasipoghasia [kasi, shughuli].

Retiring, a. -nyenyekevu, -nyonge, -nyamafu, -enyi haya.

Retort, v. jibu vikali, itika kwa ngvuu, rudisha maneno, fyoa.

- n. jibu kali, jibu la ngvuu; (vessel) [chombo cha kioo ao madini cha kupikia dawa, &c.].

Retouch, v. tengenesa, sahihisha.

Retrace, v. fusa nyuma, rudia; (with pen, &c.) andika mara ya pili. He retraced his steps, alirudi nyuma.


Retraction, n. kukanya, utungu.

Retractile, a. -a kurudika ndani, -a kufumbata.

Retraction, n. kuvuta nyuma, kurudika ndani; - Retraction.

Retreat, n. kurudi nyuma, kukimbia, marejeo; (refuge) kimbilio [ma-], mahali pa raha [pa salamu].
Revelry, n. [furaha kubwa karamuni, ulevi na ulaji].


— n. majilipo, kisasi.

Revengeful, a. -a kutaka kisasi, -a kisasi, -kalii mno.

Revenue, n. mapato; (public) mali ya serkali.

Reverberate, v. lililia, vumavuma, nguruma; (reflect) rudisha sauti [moto, nuru].

Reverberation, n. milio, uvumi, ngurumo, kurudisha sauti, &c.

Revere, v. jali, heshimu, -cha.

Reverence, n. nyenyekeo, heshima, kicho, uchaji.

Reverend, a. -a kupewa heshima, jenab kashimu; (as title) padre.

Reverent, Reverential, a. -a kutoa heshima, -nyenyekeu.

Reverie, n. kama ndoto, fikara tupu, mawaso. In a reverie, billa fahamu ya moyo, fikarani, kwa ndoto.

Reversal, n. kupindua, ugeusi, tanguo, kushindwa.

Reverse, v. pindua, geusa pia, tangua, rudisha nyuma.

— n. (other side) upande wa nyuma [wa chinini, wa pilii]; (opposite, contrary) ilio mbali, mbalimbali, silolekea kabisa; (defeat) kupigwa, kushindwa; (disaster) mapindusi, maangamizi, nsiba.

— a. -a pilii, -a nyuma; (quite different) -lio mbali, mbali kabisa.

Reversible, a. -a kupindukana, -a kutumika kувili.

Reversion, n. [kurudi ao kurudiwa urithi baadaye, mali ya kurithiwa baadaye].

Reversionary, a. -a Reversion.

Revert, v. rudi, rejea.

Review, v. angalia marra ya pilii, tasamia, kagua, chunguila; (criticise in writing) andiea husumujuu ya [kasi ya mtu mwingine]; (inspect troops) kagua.

— n. kwanjalia, &c.; (of troops) kutasamia jeshi la arihari, mkago, kwoatas; (periodical) [kitabu chenyi habari ya vitabu vingine na mambo pia], gaseti; (critique) hukumu, usahihiiko.

Reviewal, n. kwangaalia, &c. (Tas. Review, v.).

Reviewer, n. [mwandikaji wa Review], mkagusi, msahihiishi.

Revile, v. tukana, shutumu.

Reviling, n. matayo, masuto, mashumumu, matukano.

Revindicate, v. [Vindicate marra ya pilii].

Revival, n. kusahihiisha, &c. (Tas. Revise).

Revise, v. sahihiisha, tengenesa, fanya saki [fasihi]; (alter) tengenesa, geusa.

Revit, v. amkia tena, rudia marra ya pilii.

Revival, n. ufufuo, kuhuisha (Tas. Revive).

Revive, v. ufufua, huisha, amsha [ansisha, rudisha, enesa] marra ya pilii; (neut.) ufufuka, huika, &c.

Reviify, v. huisha, rudishia nguvu [usima].

Revocable, a. -a kugeuka, -a kutanguka.

Revocation, n. kugeusa maneno, utanguo.

Revoke, v. geusa [maneno ya kwansa], tangua amri.

Revolt, v. (rebel) asi; (disgust) chukiza mno; (abor) tiwa ma-chukio.

— n. maasi.

Revoltion, a. -a kuchukiza mno, -ba ya kabisa.

Revolution, n. (rebellion) maasi; (radical change) mageusi makuu, mapindusi; (circular motion) mzunguko [mi-].

Revolutionary, a. -a kuvisi serkali, -a futina; -a kufanya Revolution.

Revolutionist, n. atakaye Revolution.

Revolutionise, v. geusa sana, pinduapindua.
Revolve, v. sunguka, pinduka, geuka; (consider) wasamoxonyi, sikirifikiri.
Revolver, n. bastola [ya midomo ngi], ya mashingo mengi].
Revolusjon, n. mageusi ya moyo; (disgust) machukio.
Reward, v. -pa sawadi, tua, toa bakhishi, -pa pesa, lipa, jasi.
— n. sawadi, thawabu; (for thing lost) kiokosi; (for work) ijara, uyira; (in competition) tuzo; (present) sawadi, bakhishi (Tas. Present, n.). May God reward you, Muungu akujasi heri, Muungu akweke.
Reynard, n. [jina la mbwoha katika hadithi].
Rhapsodical, a. kama Rhapsody.
Rhapsodist, n. mwandikaji wa Rhapsody.
Rhapsody, n. [maneno yaliyobumika pasipo akili wala kufungamana, kama mapayo, kama kuota; (poetical) funga la uleu].
Rhetoric, n. elimu ya usemaji, usemaji; (eloquence) yufasaka wa kusema; (bombast) kusema kwa kujivunha [kwa fahari], kujiva domo; (inaccurate statement) uwongo, chuku.
Rhetorical, n. -a usemaji; (not serious) -a kufanya usuri, -sio kweli.
Rhetorician, n. msemaji, mwalimu wa kufundisha usemaji.
Rheum, n. belghamu (Ar.).
Rheumatic, a. -a Rheumatism.
Rheumatism, n. uweli wa viungo, baridi yabis.
Rheumy, a. -a belghamu.
Rhinoeros, n. kijaro [vi-].
Rhomb, Rhombus, n. [sanamu yenzi pande 'nne sawa, na pembe saki ne mraba].
Rhomboid, n. [kama Rhombus, lakini pande silusolekeana tu sawa].
Rhyme, n. [mashairi yenzi sauti mwishoni sawa, sauti na mwisho sawa], kina; (poetry) mashairi. Write rhyming verses, fanya kina cha mashairi, tia vina.
— v. -wa sauti sawa mwishoni, wa na kina.
Rhymer, n. mwandikaji wa Rhyme.
Rhyming, a. -enyi Rhyme, -a kina.
Rhythm, n. ulinganifu wa sauti, mswatano msuri wa sauti, usoni (Ar.).
Rib, n. ubaru [mburu]; (of ship) taruma [ma-]; (of cocoa-nut leaf) uchukuti.
Ribald, a. -a kutukana.
Ribaldry, n. matukana, matusu.
Ribbon, Riband, Ribband, n. utepede [tepe], utepe.
Rice, n. (growing) mpunga; (grain) mchewe; (cooked) wali; (ground) unga; (burnt in cooking) ukoko; (gruel) uji. (A dish of) rice and fish, wali kwa samaki.
Rich, a. (man) tajiri [ma-], -enyi malo, -kwasi; (country) -enyi malo; (soil) -a kusaa sana; (abundant) -ingi, tele; (colour, &c.) -ingi, suri; (taste, &c.) -tamwe sana. Rich in metals, -enyi madini tele. Get rich, tajirika, najisika.
Riches, n. malo, utajiri, ukwasi; (abundance) wingi.
Richness, n. wangi, neema, mbaraka; (value) thamani; (productiveness) usaa, neema; (colour, dress) usperi, usrembo; (taste) utamwe.
Rick, n. [chungu ya majani mkaunu].
Rickettsia, n. [utshafu wa watoto].
Ricohet, n. [kwenda rukuru kwa kugupiguzi chini, kama lisasi ya bunduki sikuka mbal].
Riddance, n. kuokoko, kuokoko, &c.
Ridden, pf. t. ya Ride.
Riddle, n. kilendawili [vi-], fumubo [ma-]; (sieve) kayamba kubwa, kung uto. Make a riddle, tega.
— v. sema kwa fumbo; (pierce) chomachoma, swaswa.
Ride, v. (p. t. Rode, pf. t. Ridden) chukulwia [na gari ao frasi]; (of ship) elea baharini. It is riding at anchor, ineta nangu. — n. [kupanda frasi, matembesi kwa frasi, mahali pa kutembea kwa frasi].

Rider, n. mpanda frasi; (added clause) [maneno ya siada, maneno ao sharti iliyotwa juu ao baadaye, nyongesa].

Ridge, n. mongo [mi-]; (of furrow) mfuo [mi-]; (in gardening) tuta [ma-]; (of roof) utiko, mwamba, juu [nyumbu]; (of hills) mongo, vielele.

Ridicule, v. cheka, fanyisia msaha, thihaki. — n. msaha, thihaka.

Ridiculous, a. -a kuchekwa, -a kuchekesha, -a msaha, -testeshi.

Riding, a. -a kupandika [frasi], -a kutumika kwa frasi. — n. kupanda frasi, mwendo kwa frasi.

Rife (Be). v. -wa-ingi, chaga, enea, vumika.

Rifle, v. teka, nyang'anya, kumba. — n. bunduki [ya nguvi, yenzi mifuo ndani].

Riflemen, n. [asikari mwenyi Rifle].

Rift, n. sfa [ny-], shima [ma-], bonde.

Big, v. pamba [chombo], tengenesa. — n. pambu [la chombo].

Bigging, n. pambu [maisinga, kamba, &c., ya chombo].

Right, n. (justice) haki; (morality) adili; (goodness) wema; (truth) kweli; (correctness) usawa, uhali; (side) upande wa kuume, mkono wa kulia. Put to rights, tengenesa. On the right, kuwemba, kwa mkono wa kuume. A man's rights, [mtu astakiliyo kupewa ao kupata]. The rights of man, [ya-mstakiliyo kupata kila mwana-damu].

Righteous, a. pasipo thambi, pasipo hatiya, -a haki, -ema, -suri, -aadili.

Righteousness, n. wema halisi, kutokwaa na thambi, utakatifu, haki.

Rightful, a. -a haki, -a adili, -ema.

Rigid, a. -siopindi, -siokunjika, -gumu, yabis, thabiti; (severe) -kali. Berigid, kasan, pindamana.

Rigidity, n. kuwa Rigid, kutopindi- kana, gumu, uthabiti.

Rigmarole, n. mapayo, upusi.

Rigor, n. (shivering) tetemeko [ma-], mtetemo [mi-].

Rigorous, a. -kali, -gumu; (precise, exact) halisi.

Rigour, n. ukali, gumu.

Rill, n. kijito kidogo, mchirisi [mi-].

Rim, n. ukingo [kingo], kando, misingo.

Rime, n. = Frost.

Rind, n. ganda [ma-]; (hard) gome [ma-]; (of squeezed fruit, &c.) kaka.

Ring, v. (p. t. Bang, pf. t. Bung) (sound) lia; (make sound) pega [kengele]; (make a noise) -wa na makelele, vuma sana [habari]. — n. pete [pete, mpete]; (circle) mwiringo, avara; (for races, &c.) uwanja [wa kuchesha mshindi]; (spectators) jamii ya watu wakihurika; (sound) mio wa madini, kengele, &c.; (society) sharika la watu wenyi shasiri moja, sayidi wapiganano masharti ya fetha kwa mshindi]; (ferrule) nole [ma-], pete; (on sword-sheath) uko [ko]; (of bells) jamii [ya kengele nyangi]. Nose-ring, asama. Lip-ring, ndonya, Ear-ring, pete.
ya sikio. Make a ring, Bend into a ring, peta, petana, petemani
sha, viringashina; (gather round)
sunguka, kutanika, huthuria.

Ring-dove, n. hua.

Ringer, n. mpiça kengele.

Ring, a.-a sauti kubwa, -a kusi-
ka, -a makelele, -a mshindo.

Ringleader, n. mtangulisi, mkuu
[wa jambo ao shauri baya, wa
watu watanya].

Ringlet, n. songo la nyele, msokoto.

Ringworm, n. choa.

Rink, n. [sakafo yenzi uletesi, ya
kuchesea].

Rinse, v. osha kwa maji, chovya-
chovya; (the mouth) piga funda,
sukutuwa.

Riot, n. fitina, makelele, uthia, jeuri,
ulevi.
— v. fanya fitina, &c. Run riot,
potoka, fanya vyo vyote, juja
mali.

Rioter, n. mfanya fitina, &c.

Rioting, n. = Riot, n.

Riotous, a.-a Riot, n.

Rip, v. pasua, rarua, kata, tutua,
tumbuva.

Ripe, a.-bivu, -pevu; (ready) ta-
yari; (complete) kamili, -timiliyu.
Of ripe years, -simu.

Ripen, v. ivisha, pevusha, komasa,
(neut.) iva, pevuka, komaa; (per-
fect) sitawisha, kamilisha; (pre-
pare)fanya tayari.

Ripeness, n. ubivu; (perfection)
ukamilifu, usitawi.

Ripple, n. viwimbi.
— v. fanya viwimbi, lia kama
viwimbi.

Rippiling, a.-a viwimbi, -a milo [-a
mfano] wa viwimbi.

Rise, v. (p. t. Rose, pf. t. Risen)
enda junu, inuka, pandu, kwea;
(above others) nyanyuka; (stand
up) simama, ondoka; (appear) to-
keka; (increase) ongeeka, sidi;
(advance) pata choo ubele, utajiri;
(rebel) fanya fitina [maasi];
(cease sitting) unjika [bara,
&c.], isha; (originate) toka, -wa
na asili [na mwanzo], ansa; (as
dough) umka; (sun, &c.) chomosa,
panda; (from death) jufuka. Rise
in price, kwea, pandu, ghalika.
Rise in importance, ongeeka nguwa.

Rise, n. kupanda; (raised ground)
mahia ya kupanda, kilima.
(degree of elevation) kadiri ya
kupanda; (increase) maongo, ku-
sid; (advance) maendeleo; (origin)
asili, mwanzo; (flow of tide) ku-
ja; (of sun) kuchomosa, macho.
Give rise to, toa, fanyisa, anzisha.

Risen, pf. t. ya Rise.

Risibility, n. kuwa Risible.

Risible, a.-a kucheka, -a kuchekesh.

Rising, n. fitina, kuasi; (ascent)
kupanda, mpando.
— a.-a kupanda; (progressing) -a
kuendelea, hodari, -pasti. The
rising generation, vijana wa siku
hisi. Rising ground, kilima, 
kiduta [vi-].

Risk, n. hatari, mashaka; (chance)
bahati. At the owner’s risk, juu
yake mweweyeji. Insure against
risk, fanya bima, lipa jukum. Run
a risk, ingia hatarini, jihatirisha,
jasiri.
— v. hatirisha, bahatisha. I will
risk it, hasara kwangu, juu yangu.

Risky, a.-a hatari, -a mashaka.

Rite, n. kanuni [kawaida] ya dini,
tendo la ibada.

Ritual, a. kawaida za dini, urembo
wa ibada, utaratibu wa sala, nguzo
za sala.

Ritualism, n. [kupenda na kutumia
Ritual].

Ritualist, n. [ashikaye Ritualism].

Ritualistic, a.-a Ritualism.

Rival, n. mshindani [wa-]. It has no
rival, haina kifani, haina mwensi.
— a.-shindani, -a kushindana.
— v. shindana na, taka kupita,
jaribu kuwa sawa na, -wa kama
sawa na.

Rivalry, n. ushindani.

Rive, v. pasua.

River, n. mto [mf-], mto mkubwa;
(abundance) wings.
Rivet, n. [msomari wa kugongomewa ndeca zote mibili].
— v. kasa kwa Rivet, kasa. Rivet the gaze on, tasamishsa sana, kasia macho.

Rivulet, n. kijito [vi-].

Roach, n. [samaki ya mitu Ulaya].

Road, Roadway, n. njia. On the road, katika safari, njiani. Out of the road! simillah! jihathari!

Roads, Roadstead, n. bandari, maelezi, pa kutia nanga.

Roam, v. sunguka, polea, tembea.

Roan, a. [rangyi ya frasi, nussu nyekundu nussu nywele]; (leather) [ngosi ya kundoo, iiyotiwa dawa na rangi].

Roar, v. nguruma, lia sana [kama simba, mzinda, thuropa, mawimbi], vuma. Roar at, vumia.

— Roaring, n. ngurumo, wumi, shindo kubwa, milo [wa simba, &c.].

Roast, v. choma [kwa moto], oka.
— n. [chakula kilichokwisha cho-

ro].

Rob, v. ibia, nyang'anya, poka.

Robber, n. mnyang'ani [wa-], mwisi [west], mwivi, karamia.

Robbery, n. viini, unyang'anya.

Robe, n. vesi [ma-] la he shima, vasi bora.
— v. vaa [viika] Bobe.

Robin, m. [ndege ndogo wa Ulaya].

Robust, a. -enzi maungo, -ngwvu, hodari, -nene.

Robustness, n. unene, maungo, uhabi-

iti.

Rochet, n. [vasi moja la askofu].

Rock, v. (swing) pembea, pembea, ning'ini, ning'iza; (shake) tikisa, tikisiaka; (of a ship) sukasa, fanya mramma; (stagger) leova, taka anguka.
— n. mwamba [mi-], jabali [ma-]; (small) kiijama [vi-]. Sunken rock, kipwa [vi-].

Rockery, n. = Rock-work.

Rockey, n. = Rock-work.

Rockset, n. [fataki kubwa ya kuruka jului].

Rock-salt, n. [chumvi ya mawe, chu-

mvi itokayo chini].

Rock-work, n. [mawe chungu chungu ya kumandikia maua].

Rooky, a. -a mawe mengi, -enyi mi-

amba; (stern, hard) -gumu, -kali.

Rod, n. ufsito [fito]; (punishment) athabu, pigo [ma-]; (authority) hukumu, mamlaka; (oppression) thu-

tumu; (for fishing) ufsito, mwansi [wa kuvulia samaki]; (measuring) chenso; (measure) = Pole, Perch.

Rode, p. t. ya Ride.

Rodent, a. [nyama] -enyi kutafuna.

Rodomontade, n. majiwuma, manenyo makwu, upusi.

Roer, n. mayayi ya samaki, ng'ofu (?).

Roebuck, n. [nyama kama paa].

Rogation, Bogation daya, n. [siku na kwombea, siku tatu mbele ya Ascension Day].

Rogue, n. ayari, ragai, mjanka, mbaya, mshari.

Roguery, n. ujanja, hila, uragai; (fun) ubishi, uchishi.

Roguish, a. -a Roguery.

Roll, v. fingirisha, (neut.) fingirika; (fold) kunja; (impel) sukuma; (spread) enea, enesa, toa-ingi [kwa ngwvu]; (move by rollers, &c.) jongesa kwa magurudumu [kwa nyenso]; (revolve) sungusha, sunguka; (move swiftly) pita upesi [kwa ngwvu]; (smooth) lainisha [kwa gogo, &c.]; (make by rolling) fanya kwa magurudumu; (pro-

long sound) fulisa sauti [kama ngurumo]; (of ship) sukasa, fanya mramma.
— n. kufingirisha, kufingirika, &c. (Tas. Roll, v.); (of cloth, &c.) jura; (of paper, &c.) gombo, hati; (register) hesabu, tarihi; (bread) mkate; (sound) mawendo [wa ngo-

ma], wumu; (of tobacco, &c.) bumba; (of ship) mramma.

Roller, n. wenso [ny-], gogo [ma-]; (wave) wimbi [ma-] kubwa; (wheel) gurudumu [ma-]; (bandage) kitambaa cha kuganga.

Rolling, n. kufingirisha, kufingiri-

ka, msunguko, mzingo; (folding) mkunjo; (circular motion) mwendo
Rolling, a. -a kujingirika, &c.; (fire) -a fululizo; (stock) -a kutumika.
He is a rolling stone, mhamishi kuyu, hana kituo. Rolling prairies (country), nyika pana kubwa [kama bahari na mawimbi yake].

Roman, a. -a kirumi, -rumi.

Roman Catholic, n. na a. Mmasihiya wa Kanisa la kirumi, -a Kanisa la kirumi.

Romance, n. [kisa chenyi habari za mambo mengi ya ajabu, hadithi silisobunikasa kupiga chukuu]; (fiction) uwongo, usushi, [kujitungia mambo ya ajabu na kufurahisha].
— a. [-a mfano wa lugha ya Warumi wa kale]. Romance languages, [lugha ya mataifa ya Ulaya kwa kusini].

Romanesque, a. = Romance.

Romanism, n. [imani na kawaida sa Kanisa la kirumi].

Romanist, n. = Roman Catholic.

Romanise, v. [fuatisha destari na mathehebu sa Kanisa la kirumi, geusa kuwa -a Kanisa la kirumi].

Romantico, a. -a ajabu, -a kigeni, -a kupita kiasi, -sio akili, -a bure, -a Romance.

Romish, a. -a Kanisa la kirumi.

Romp, n. mcheso [mi-].
— v. chesa, rukuruka, randa.

Rood, n. [sanamu ya Isa Masiya amekaswa msalabani].

Roof, n. (thatched, side) paa [ma-], (end) kipa [vi-], kisi hi [vi-]; (stone) dari, sakafu ya juu; (in an excavation, cave) juu, upande wa juu.

Roofing, n. kutia Roof, [witu vya kufanyisia Roof, miti, makuti, mabati, matofali].

Roofless, a. pasipo Roof.

Rook, n. [ndege kama kunguru].

Rookery, n. [jamii ya matundu ya Rook; (bad houses) jamii ya nyumba moya na mbou].

Room, n. chumba [vy-]; (upper) brofa; (front) sibule, ukumbi; (store) ghala; (space) nafasi, chimbuko. In the room of, mahali pa, katika kasi ya [mtu mwingine]. Make room for, ondokea, pisha, ambasa.

Roominess, n. nafasi tele, uwasi.

Roomy, a. -enyi nafasi, -kubwa, wansi.

Roost, n. kituo cha ndege, kijiti cha kutulilia, kiota.
— v. jikalia, tulia.

Root, n. shina [ma-]; (small) msisi [mi-]; (origin) asili, awali, mwanzo; (cause) sababu; (in grammar) neno la asili, harufu sa asili; (in arithm.) Tas. Square Root.
— v. panda, kasa chini, penyexa chini; (establish) weka imara, kasa, ingiza ndani. Be rooted, pandika, kaswa, fansiwa shina.
Root up, ng'oa, toa.

Rootlet, n. msisi [mi-].

Rope, n. kamba, uguwe; (large) jigwe [ma-]; (small) kigwe [vi-].

Rope-walk, n. [mahali pa kufanyisia kamba].

Rosary, n. tasibi.

Rose, n. wairidhi. Rose-water, marashu mawiridhi, maji wairidi. Otto of roses, hal wairidi.
— p. t. ya Rize.

Rose-apple, n. (fruit) darabi [ma-], peri la kisungu.

Roseate, a. -a rangi ya wairidi, -ekundu; (hopeful) -a furaha, -a kutumaini.

Rosette, n. funda la utepe, shada.

Rose-wood, n. [mti mwekundu na mweusi].

Rosin, n. = Resin, [kama sandarusa nyekundu].

Resinous, n. wekundu.

Rostrum, n. [kama mimbara].

Rosy, a. -a rangi ya wairidi, -ekundu.

Rot, v. oseha, vundisha; (neut.) ose, vunda.
— n. kiosa.

Rotary, a. -a kusunguka.

Rotate, v. sunguka, sungusha.

Rotation, n. msingo, msunguko; (turn) samu, taratibu.

Rotatory, a. -a kusunguka.
Rote, n. Learn (get) by rote, kumbuka kwa akili, jisomeshaka kwa moyo [kwa usfahamul].

Rotten, a. -ovu, -ovu, -loosa.

Rotund, a. -a mviringo; (plump, fat) -lionenepa, -ene.

Rouble, n. [reale ya kirussi].

Roué, n. mwasherati, mfsadi.

Rouge, n. [dawa nyekunda ya kupaka usoni, kama manyano].

Rough, a. -gumu, -a kuparusa, si -ororo, si laini, si sawa, si halisi; (uncivil) si adabu, si heshima; (bitter) si -tamu; (harsh) si -pole; (imperfect) si kaniri, si -euri; (barbarous) -sheni. Rough idea (sketch), dokeso [ma-]. Rough sea, bahari iliyochafuka. Rough temper, ukali, ushupa'uu, ugumvii. Rough tone, sauti kali. Rough weather, pepo na baridi, tusamu. Rough workman, mparusi. Rough and ready, -a kufaa kwa marra moja, -a kutosha kwa matumisi ya ghafula, tayari, -elekuvi. A rough diamond, mzuri ndani [moyo] ku-liko nje [umbo], mzuri wa moyo si uso.

--- n. mfithuli, mjewuri, mshari.

--- v. Rough it, [umwila halimba-yu na taabu, jivumilisha].

Rough-east, n. [choka na makoko ya mchanga, ya kutomela].

Roughen, v. fanya [janyika]

Rough; (of sea) chafua; (of temperament) karishira.

Rough-hewn, a. si laini, vivi hivi.

Roughness, n. kuwa Rough, ugumu, maparuso, &c.

Rough-rider, n. mfuga frasi.

Rough-shod, a. Ride rough-shod over, tharau, tia uchungu bure.

Round, a. -a kiviringo, -a duara; (complete, large) -sima, -kubwa, -ingi; (open, plain) wasi, thahiri; (well-finished) laini, -tamu, -suri. All the year round, mwaka wote tangu mwanzo hatta mwiwiko. Round number, [hesabu iliyochibuku, si sawa halisi]. Round game, [mchezo wa watu wengi pamoja].

Round dance, [ngoma ya kusunguka wawili wawili]. Round hand, [mwandiko wa arufu kubwa ne'ne].

Round, n. mviringo, duara, pete, msingo; (in music) [umbo wa kufukusana sauti]; (series) utarituba, kuwamana, mafatano; (of ladder) kipaya, kipande, daraja; (of soldiers) kingojo, samu. A round of applause, vigelegele, makelele ya salamu. A round of ammunition, kiasi cha bunduki [cha msinga]. Go the round of, malisa. The whole round of, -ote, namma zote. A round of gaieties, michezo wingi.

--- v. viringanisha, petana, petemanisha; (complete) malisa, kusiha; (correct) sahihisha [maneno]; (go round) sunguka [rasi, pembe, &c.], janula.

--- prep. na adv. kusunguka, pande zote [za], msingo [wa], pete, kwa killa mtu. Go round, sunguka, enda killa mahali; (be given to all) eneza, tosha. Turn round, sungusha, pindua; (neut.) sunguka, geuka, pinduka. Bring round, (revive) huisha, fufua; (reform) tuliza, ongoza. Stand round, sunguka, huthuria. Come (get) round, jipendekesa kwa, shawishi, shinda, danganya. An all-round man, mtu wa kufaa kwa yote, hodari sana, mweketu wa kasi, mjua kasi zote.

Roundabout, a. -a kusunguka, -a burre.

Rounded, a. (composition) sahihi, fasihii.

Roundly, adv. sana, wasi.

Roundness, n. mviringo, kitumbo, kivinba.

Round-robinski, n. [hati yenya haja, ya watu wengi wa litia majina].

Rouse, v. amsha, stusha, chomesh, sukommena, karkisha; (cause) fanya, leta.

Rout, n. kufukuswa, mafukuso, makimbisi, kushinda; (crowd) ghasiya ya watu.
Rout, v. piga, shinda, kimbiza, fukuza.
Route, n. njia. En route, njiani.
Routine, n. utaratibu, kawaida ya killsi, desturi.
Rove, v. sunguka mahali mahali, potea.
Rover, n. mtu wa kusunguka pote, mtembezi, mahamishi.
Roving, a. -a Rover, -hamishi.
Row, n. (line) safu, mistari; (of fish, &c., on string) mtanda [mi-]; (of plants, &c.) mpando [mi-]; (noise) uthia, makelele, matata. Be in rows, pangaana. Put in a row, panga, weka sawasawa, pangisha.
Go for a row, tembea mashuani.
— v. piga makasia, pelea kwa makasia, vuta.
Rowdy, a. -jeuri, -fikuli.
Rowel, n. [miiba ya Spur, n.].
Rower, n. mpiga kasia.
Rowing, n. muuto, kupiga makasia.
Rowlock, n. kilote [vi-].
Royal, a. -a kifaume, -a mfalme, -a jahari.
Royalism, n. [kopenda utawala wa mfalme].
Royalist, n. [ashikaye Royalism].
Royalty, n. ufalme, kali ya mfalme, kifaume; (person) mfalme, wa- falme; (tax) ya mfalme.
Rub, v. sugua; (wipe) pungusa, futa; (polish) katua; (scrape) parusa; (bruise) chuba, chuma; (grate) tua; (to pieces) fikisha; (of medicine) chua, pada. Rub up, tenganesa, amisha; (irritate) kasirisha, chomeshia. Rub out (of writing, &c.), similiza, futa.
— n. suito, shida, upingamisi, mashaka.
Rubber, n. [mtu ao kitu cha kusugua, &c.; (india-rubber) mpira; (in cards) mchexo wa karata], mvumo.
Rubbish, n. kifusi, takataka; (in heaps) biwi [ma-]; (nonsense) ya-siyofaa, upusi, cowo, mawe. Rubbish! mawe!
Rubbish-heap, n. jaa; (small) biwi [ma-].
Rubble, n. makokoto, mawe ya kuto-
melea, kifusi.
Rubicon, a. -ekundu [uso].
Rubrio, n. [amri ya utaratibu wa-
sala].
Ruby, n. [kito chekundu, johari ya thamani].
Rudder, n. mukani, shikio.
Ruddy, a. -ekundu.
Rude, a. -iuri, si adabi, -shensi, -jeuri, -fikuli.
Rudeness, n. iuuri, jeuri, ufikuli, ushensi, usafiri.
Rudiment, n. (beginning) mwanso,
avisi, maarifa ya kwanso; (germ) ukipuku, mbegu, chanso.
Rudimental, Rudimentary, n. -a Rudiment.
Rue, v. jutia, sikitiika.
Rueful, a. -a kusuni, -sikilifu, -a majuto.
Ruff, n. [kitambaa cha kuvaa shi-
ngoni].
Rufflan, n. mjewi [wa-], mfikuli [wa-], mbaya [wa-].
Ruffmanism, n. jeuri (Taz. Ruffman).
Ruffmanly, a. -a Ruffman.
Ruffle, v. (crease) kunjakunja; (dis-
turb) chafuwa, kasirisha.
Bug, n. [sulia ndogo nene, blanket nene].
Rugged, a. -a kuparusa, -a mawe, si sawo, -si laini; (rude) -shensi, -kali, si laini.
Ruin, n. maangamizi, upotevu, uku-
mo, utifisi; (in business) ufisisi; (of buildings, &c.) mamunjiko, maan-
guka, magofu, mahame. A ruined house, gafu la nyumba, ukame.
— v. angamiza, poteza, haribu, 
vunja, fisi, tilifisha. Be ruined, 
ngamia; (in business) fisioka, 
silikika.
Ruinous, a. -a Ruin, -a Ruina.
Rule, n. (regulation) amri, kamusi, 
kawaida, desturi; (dominion) uta-
wala, mamlaka, ensi, hukumua; 
(carpenter's) chenseo, jutia. As a 
rule, marra nyangi, desturi, si-
kusote.
— v. tawala, hukumua; (control)
ongosa, shrutisha; (order) amuru; (draw line) piga mstari [mi-].
Kuled paper, karatasi ya misho.

Buler, n. mtawala [wa-], mjalme [wa-], mkuu [wa-], wali [ma-];
(carpenter’s) cheneso, futi.

Buling, a. -a kutawala, -a nguvu,
-akwena, -ilio-ingi.
— n. utawala, amri.

Rum, n. [mvino yafanyiswao wa miwa].
— a -geni, ajabu, -a chuesha.
Rumble, v. nguruma, vumia, tu-
tuma.

Rumbling, n. ngurumo, vumia, tu-
tumo, tetemo.

Ruminant, a. -enji kuchesa.
Ruminate, v. cheua, tafuna kama
ng’ombe; (consider) fikirijiki,
waswa.

Ruminations, n. kuchesa; (thought)
fikara, mavaso.

Rummage, v. [tafutu kwa kuchafua,
fanya fujo ao uhitia katika kuta-
futa], dadisi [pelelesa, chungulii]
ndani ya, tafuta sana.

Rummage-sale, n. mnada.

Rumour, n. habari, maneno ya watu,
kivumo, vumia. There is a ru-
mour, husema, huvuma, yavumika.
— v. enexa, vumisha.

Rump, n. tako [la nyama], ncha [ya
uti wa mungo].

Rumple, v. kunja vibaya, chafua.

Run, v. (p. t. Ban, pf. t. Bun) ends
mbio, kimbia, pita upesi, pita,
enda; (melt) yeyuka; (discharge)
chusa, toa, toka, toka usaha; (cause
to go) endesha, pitisha, ingiza,
sukuma; (trace) andika, piga [sa-
namu, mstari, &c.]. Run after,
juata mbio; (seek) tafuta, taka,
penda. Run against, gonga, gonga-
a na. Run away, toroka, kimbia,
da Mare [sao, &c.]. Run down,
telem’ka; (be exhausted) poteva na
nguvu, koma; (deprecate) nenea,
singisia; (collide with) gonga, vu-
nja; (pass, defeat) pita, pita [kwa
shindano]. Run into, ingia, ji-
ingiza; (collide with) pambana,
Running

charging) -a kutoka uzaka. Running fire, [kupiga bunduki, kupiga bunduki aomisinga kwa usfululiso]. Running fight, vita ya watu wa kifuku kusana. Six days running, siku sita moja kwa moja.

Running, n. kwenda mbio, kuu kima, &c.

Rupee, n. rupia.

Rupture, n. kwunja, kwunjika, munjo; (discord) kwunja urafiki, ugomvi, vita; (of bowel, &c.)

Taz. Hernia.

— v. venja.

Rural, a. -a shambani [kuliko mjini], -a mashamba.

Ruralise, v. shinda shamba [si mjini].

Ruse, n. hila, ujanja, kitimbi, shauri jerevuu.

Rush, v. enda mbio, enda kassi, pita kwa nguvu, kimbia, enda haraka, puruka; (take suddenly) twaa ghafala; (enter suddenly on) jitia kwa haraka.

— n. mwendo wa nguvu; (of water) mkondo; (sudden abundance) wingi wa ghafala; (reed) nyasi [ma-].

Rusk, n. kama Biscuit.

Russet, a. [range nusu nyekundu, nusu nyensi].

Rust, n. kutu.


Rustic, a. -a mashamba, -a kuka shambani, shensi, -baya, -sio adabu, -si zuri.

— n. mkulima [wa-], mkaa shambani, mjinga.

Rusticate, v. shinda shamba; (dismiss) ondasha, hamisha.

Rustication, n. kuondosha, kuondosha.

Rustiosity, n. ujinga, ushensi, ugeni, ukosefu wa adabu.

Rustle, v. piga mitakaso, vuma [kama majani kwa upendo], gugurusha.

Rustling, n. mitakaso.

Rusty, a. -enyi kutu. -a kuchakaa.

Rut, n. shimo [njiani, palipopita magari], mfuo [mi-].

Ruthless, a. pasipo kuruuma, -kai, -korofu.

Rye, n. [kama ngano].

S.

Sabbatarian, n. [muwenyi kuathimisha juma a mosi, si juma a pili; aathimishaye mno juma a pili kwa kujinyima mengi].

Sabbath, n. [siku ya kustareke kiyahudi, siku ya saba ndio juma a mosi; (Sunday) juma a pili].

Sabbatic, a. -a Sabbath.

Sable, a. -ensi.

— n. [nyama ndogo yenyi manyoya meusi].

Sable, n. kitara [vi-].

— v. kata [chinja] kwa kitara.

Sac, n. kifuko.

Sacocharine, a. -a sukali, kama sukali.

Sacredotal, a. -a kasisi.

Sacredotalism, n. [tabia ya ukasisi, utawala wa makasisi].

Sachel, n. mkoba [mi-], mfuko [mi-].

Sack, n. mfuko [mi-], gunia [mu-]; (plunder) kuteka, ukumbo.

— v. teka, kumba, haribu; (dismiss) ondasha.

Sackbut, n. [kama seze, kama pandla].

Sackcloth, Sacking, n. gunia, ngwo ya gunia.

Sacrament, n. [siri ya dini ya kimasihya, sakramenti, siri; (Eucharist) Usharika Mtakatifu].

Sacramental, a. -a Sacrament.

Sacramentary, n. [kitabu chenyi habari ya utaratibu na sala za Sacrament].

Sacred, a. wakfu, liowekwa wakfu, a Muungu, -a dini, -a keshima sana, -a kuathimishwa, -takatifu, -kua.

Sacredness, n. kuwa wakfu, &c.

Sacrifice, n. thabiku, kafara, toleo; (victim) mathabuba; (offering) sadaka; (incurring loss) kutoa [kuchaa, kutupa, kujisha kitu] makusudi; (self-imposed loss) [kitu kichotela, &c., makusudi; (cheap bargain) kitu kichouswa rakisi, kuusa rakisi].
Sacrifice, v. toa thahibu, kafara, &c.; (incur loss of) toa [acha, tupa, isha kitu] makusudi, jinyima; (sell cheap) usa rahisi.

Sacrificial, a. -a Sacrifice, n.

Sacrilege, n. [jambo la kiumchukiza Muungu, kutufulishina mafakatifu, kutumia vidaya iliyo wakfu].

Sacrilegious, a. -a Sacrilege, -baya sana.

Sacristan, n. [mgoje wa kanisa mwenyi kutunza vyombo vitakatiifu, &c.].

Sad, a. -a husuni, -sito, -a kutia husuni, -a msiba.

Sadden, v. husunisha, sikitisha, sia wachungu.

Saddening, a. -a kutia husuni.

Saddle, n. [kiti cha juu ya frase], (Ar.) seruji; (donkey's) khorji, tandiko.

— v. tandika, tia matandiko.

Saddler, n. mwusa matandiko ya frase, &c.

Saddelry, n. matandiko ya frase.

Sadness, n. husuni, usito.

Safe, a. salama, salamu salimini, pasipo hatari, -sima; (certain) yakini, hakika, -sio mashaka; (trustworthy) amini, -a salama; (sound) habiti. He is a safe guide (judge, speculator), amefunguliwa heri.

— n. kasha la chuma [la kweweka fetha, &c.], kasha la ngwvun sana.

Safe-conduit, n. cheti [cha kusafishina salamu], ruksa kupita.

Safeguard, n. (protection) hamaya; (security)[kitu cha kufanyayama salamu, cha kulienda katika hatari], kinga.

Safeness, n. kali ya kwama salamu, pasipo hatari; (trustworthiness, soundness) amini, uthabiti, uzima.

Safety, n. salamu, salama (Tas. Safeness).

Safety-lamp, n. [toa ya kutumika katika Mine].

Safety-valve, n. [kilango cha mvuке katika Steam-engine, isipate kupasuka].

Saffron, n. safarani.

Sage, n. [hadithi za kale za Norway].

Sagacious, a. -a busara, -a akili, kodari.

Sagacity, n. busara, akili, utambusi.

Sage, a. -a hekima sana.

— n. mwenyi hekima nyingi; (vegetable) [mboga ya kukoleti chakula].

Sageness, n. hekima nyingi.

Sago, n. [miti kama mitende; moyo wa mitu huo, kama uwanga, sego].

Said, p. t. na pf. t. ya Say.

Sail, n. tanga [ma-]. Make (set) sail, tueka. Strike sail, tua.

— v. (move by sails) enda [ende-sha] kwa tanga; (make a voyage) saferi merikeyuni, pita baharini; (start on voyage) tueka, funga saferi chombooni; (move smoothly) enda upesi [sawasawa, kama kwa nabanwa ao kwa tanga].

Sail-cloth, n. kiti.

Sailing, n. kwenda kwa tanga, &c. (Tas. Sail, v.).

— a. -a kwenda kwa tanga, &c. A sailing vessel, merikeyuni ya matanga.

Sailor, n. baharina, mwamamaji [wa-].

Saint, n. [mtakatifu [wa-] aliyeingia peponi], waishi, mita wa [wa-], sufii; (good man) mtu mwema sana.

Sainted, a. -takatifu; (deceased) marehemu.

Saintlike, a. kama Saint.

Saintliness, n. utakatifu, uta'wa.

Saintly, a. -a Saint, kama Saint.

Sake, n. For the sake of, kwa ajili [maana, huja, hesabu] ya. For my sake, unipendavyo.

Salam, n. salamu.

— v. salimu.

Salad, n. [majani ya kulika mabichi].

Salamander, n. [kama chura, yenye kuhadithiwa haijia kwa moto].

Salary, n. mshahara, ijara, ujira.

Sale, n. (auction) mnasa; (selling) kuusanya, biashara, kutembeza biashara, usasasi. Be on sale, usanya, tembeswa. It is not for sale, haitusi.

Saleable, a. -a kuusanya.

Salesman, n. dalali, mwusaji, mnadi.
Salvo, n. [kupiga misinga ya salamu a ya furaha], misinga mingi.

Same, a. -moja, sawa, yule yule [tile tile, &c.]. All the same, mamoja, haithuru; (nevertheless) lakini.

Sameness, n. umoja, sawa, mfano mmoja, yale yale, vile vile; [monotony] kuchoshka, baridi, udufu.

Sample, n.namra, mfano, -moja katika -ingi.

Sampler, n.kiolezo [cha kasi ya usko-ri].

Sanatorium, n.[nyumba ya kuweke ao kuvaburudisha wagonjwa].

Sanatory, a. -a kutia afya, -a kutansa usima.

Sanitation, n. utakaso, utakatifu, tutakasika.

Sanitize, v. takasa, fanya -takatif.

Sanitmonious, a. -a kujifanya mti wa dini na mtakatifu, -najishi.

Sanction, n. ithini, usahiki, ukubali, urathi.

— v. tia ithini, sahihisha, kubali, rithia.

Sanctity, n. utakatifu, usufi, utawa.

Sanctuary, n. mahali patakatif, mahali pa ibada, moskiti, kanisa [ma-], hekalu [ma-]; [in a church] palipo mahabahu kanisani; [refuge] kimibio [ma].

Sand, n. mchanga; (fine) usufwe; (sandy shore) usuko.

Sandal, n. kiatu [vi-], kiatu cha ngosi.

Sandal-wood, n. sandali.

Sandfly, n. usubi.

Sandglass, n. [chupa lenyi mchanga ndani, la kuwesha saa ngapi].

Sandpaper, n. [karatasi yenyi mchanga ya kulainisha mbau], msasa.

Sandpiper, n. [ndege ndogo ya pwa-ni].

Sandstone, n. [jiwe la mchanga uilogandama].

Sandwich, n. [vipande vya mkate na nyama katikati].

Sandy, a. -a mchanga, enyi mchanga mwingi, -a rangi ya mchanga; (of soil) tifutifu,
Sane, a. -enyi akili saka [sao, &c.],
-enyi afya.
Saneness, n. kuwa Sane.
Sang, p. t. ya Sing.
Sanguinary, a. -kali, -a kufisha
watu wengi, -a damu.
Sanguine, a. -tumaini, -a kutasamia
mena tu, -a bidii.
Sanitary, a. -a kutia afya, -a mambo
ya afya, kwa ajili ya afya.
Sanitation, n. kutia afya, marifa
ya mambo ya afya, kufanya mengi
kwa ajili ya afya.
Sanity, n. kuwa na akili nzima,
akili, busara.
Sank, p. t. ya Sink.
Sanskrit, a. [lughya ya Wahindi wa
kale].
Sap, n. maji [ya miti, majani, &c.],
utomvu; (in war) shimo [handaki,
yakupenyesa watu hatta boma la
adus].
—— v. fukwa mashimo [handaki]
chini ya, ondoa misinji ya; (weak-
en) thoofisha, ondoa nguuo.
Sapience, n. busara, akili, ujusi.
Sapient, a. -a Sapience.
Sapling, n. miti [mi-] mdogo, miti
mchanga.
Saponaceous, a. -a sabuni, kama
sabuni; (flattering) -a kujipende-
kesa.
Sapphire, n. [johari ya thamani,
sana, yenzi rangi ya samawati].
Saracen, n. Mwislamu [wa-] wa
kale.
Sarcasm, n. [neno la kuchokosa ao la
kuchoma moyo], uchokosi, neno
chungu, jibu kali, ubishi, matusi.
Sarcastic, a. -a Sarcasm, -kali.
Sarophagus, n. [jiwe la kuwekewa
mayiti ndani, kama sanduku ku-
buwa ya jiwe].
Sardine, n. [samaki ndogo tamu
sana].
Sardonico, a. Sardonic smile (or
laughter), [kucheka kwa uchungu,
si kwa furaha].
Sardonyx, n. [kito kama Onyx].
Sash, n. mshiki [mi-], mahasamu,
masombo, ukumbusu; (of win-
dow) [dirisha la kuinuka na
kushuka].
Sat, p. t. na pf. t. ya Sit.
Satan, n. Shetani, Iblis.
Satanlo, a. -a shetani, -a kishetani.
Satohel, n. mkoba [mi-], mfuko
[mi-], bahasha.
Sate, Satiate, v. shibisha, kinaisha,
vimbisha.
Satellite, n. mfusi [wa-] mnyonge,
mwandani [wa-]; (star) [nyota
mtoto].
Satiation, Satiety, n. kushiba, ku-
jivimbisha, shibe, ukinaijfu, wingi.
Satin, n. italassi, kariri.
Satin-wood, n. [miti laini wa ku-
nga kama italassi].
Satire, n. (ridicule) thiaka, mzaka,
ubishi; (injuctive) ukali, masuto,
matuso, maneno ya kushutumia
kwa ukali; (humour) kuchekesa.
Satirical, a. -a Satire.
Satirise, v. fanyia Satire, thiaki,
cheka, suta.
Satisfaction, n. kurithisha, kurithi-
ka; (contentment) urathi, raha
mstarehe; (payment) malipo, mal-
piisi; (revenge) kisasi; (atonement)
kipatanisho; (for murder) dia. It
gave him great satisfaction, ili-
mkalia tamu sana.
Satisfactory, a. -a kurithisha, -a
kutosha, -a kuthubutisha, &c.;
(sound, trustworthy) amini, -enyi
sifa njema, -suri.
Satisfied, a. rathi; (with food) -enyi
kushiba. Feel quite satisfied, ki-
nai.
Satisfy, v. rithisha, tulisa, tia urathi,
ondoea mashaka, stereisha, tosha;
(with food) shibisha; (with money)
lipa.
Satrap, n. [livali wa kiajjemi wa
kale].
Sature, v. nywesha maji mengi, lo-
wesha kabisa, jalisa, nywesha sana.
Saturation, n. [kali ya kunyweshwa
maji mengi, &c. (I'as. Sature)].
Saturday, n. juma a masi.
Saturn, n. [sayari moja] zohali (Ar.).
Saturnalia, n. [siku kuu kama siku]
SATURNINE 348 SCAMPER

Saw-fish, n. [samaki mwenyi ndomb kama msumento], papa upanga.

Saw-mill, n. [kinu cha kupusulia mbau, magogo, &c.].

Sawn, pf. t. ya Saw.

Saw-pit, n. [shimo la kupusulia mbau].

Sawyer, n. mpasu mbau.

Saxon, n. [Mwingereswa wa kale].

Say, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Said) sema, nena. Say to, ambaia. They say, It is said, kusema. So to say, kama vile. Say, (perhaps) huenda, labuda, kama. That is to say, maana yake, yaani. I don’t say, Not to say, licha,sembuse. Come along, I say, njoo saa, twende uwe.

Saying, n. neno [ma-], neno la fumbo, methali.

Scab, n. kigaga [vi-].

Scabbard, n. ala [nyala], uo [nyuo].

Scabby, a. -enyi Scab.

Scaffold, Scaffold, n. (building) jukwaa [ma-], dungu [ma-], majengo. Die on the scaffold, kubawa kutwa kusongwa, wasi mbele ya watu.

Scald, v. ungusa, choma, washa [kwa maji ya moto]. Scalding hot, -a moto sana.

Scale, n. (measuring instrument) [ki-pande cha kupimia cheo ao kadiri]; (measure, degree) cheo, kadiri; (music) [jamii ya sauti nane]; (of fish) gamba [ma-]; (of metal, mineral) mavi. Scales, misani; (dish) kitanga [vi-]. On a large scale, kwa vikubwa. On a small scale, kwa vidogo.

— v. panda, kwea hatta juu ya; (remove scales) paa magamba.

Scalene, a. (triangle) -enyi pande sote tatu si sawa.

Scallop, n. [kombe ya pwaani].

Scalp, n. [ngosi ya kitiwani yeniyi nyele, kishungu na ngosi yake], utori. — v. [kata kishungu na ngosi yake].

Scapel, n. kisu [cha kasi ya mganga].

Scaly, a. -enyi magamba.

Scamper, v. enda mbio mbio, kimbia kwa tadi [chap-chap], puruka.
Scan, v. angalia, chungulia, tasamia; (of verses) [angalia mashairi kama yanakuenda vema na sawasawa, mashairi kwenda vema sawasawa].
Scandal, n. [neno baya la kuchukiza], taksiri, neno la aibu, masingi, maongesi mabaya, kikwazo.
Scandalise, v. chukiza, kosesha, kwasa.
Scandalous, a. -a Scandal.
Scansores, a. [ndege sa kupanda miti kwa migu].
Scant, Scanty, a. -chache, haba, kidogo.
Scantiness, n. uchache, ukosefu.
Soapgoat, n. [mbusi mwenyi kuko- kewa thambi sa watu kiyahudi, kitu kikichitiwa hatiyanu mahali pa ao badala sa watu wabaya, cha kusukumiswiwa makosa].
Soapgrace, n. -baya, -potofu, ba [ma-].
Scapular, n. kombe la mkono.
Scar, n. kovu [ma-].
Scarce, a. haba, -chache, shida, ghali.
Scarceely, adv. shida, si sana, kidogo.
Scarcoeness, Scarcity, n. shida, uchache, njia.
Scar, v. stusha, ogofya, tisha; (drive away) fukusa.
— n. hofu, fathaa.
Scarcreow, n. kitisho, kinyago.
Scarf, n. (for waist) delui, mahasamu; (for shoulders) shali.
Scarify, v. chanja, pigu mtai, papura, toja.
Scarlet, n. [rangi nyekundu kama bendera ao damu], wekundu.
— a. -ekundu.
Sceatheless, a. pasipo hasara [matheara].
Scatter, v. tawanya, tapanya; (sprinkle) mwaga, nyunyisa, rasha; (disperse) fukusa huko na huko; (bring to nothing) batilisha, haribu. Be scattered (dotted about) here and there, tapakaa.
Scavenger, n. [mtu mwenyi kufagia njia na kuondoa taka sote na ki- fus].
Scene, n. [sehemu ya mcheso katika Theatre; matengeneo ya mcheso kama vinyago, mambo ya mcheso]; (things seen) mambo yenyeve, mambo yaliyooneka, vitu, hakika ya vitu; (place) mahali [palipofanyika mambo]; (view) suraya inchi; (striking sight) jambo la kutasa- misha, tamasha; (disturbance) mambo ya ugomvi [hasira, husuni], [mambo ya kutia kishindo ao fa- thaa]. Be behind the scenes, jua siri.
Scenery, n. tabia ya inchi, sura ya inchi; (theatrical) [matengeneo ya mcheso wa Theatre].
Scene, a. -a Scene.
Scent, n. marashi, manuka, nukato [ma-], harufu; (faculty of smell) akili ya kunusa, ngwvu ya kuskika harufu; (track) njia, nyayo, dalili. Scent-bottle, mrashi. Be on the scent, fuata nyayo [kwa kunusa], pata dalili.
— v. tia manukato katika, tia marashi; (as a dog) nukiza, nusa.
Sceptic, n. mtu wa Scepticism.
Sceptical, a. -a Sceptic.
Sceptically, adv. kama Sceptic.
Scepticism, n. [kushika na kuonya mashaka, kusema 'Sijui kama Muungu yuko, sijui kama mambo ya imani ni hakika'], mashaka.
Sceptre, n. fmbo ya mfalme, dalili ya ensi; (sovereignty) ensi.
Schedule, n. hati, daftari, hesabu, taarifu.
Scheme, n. shauri [ma-], kusudi, nia.
— v. fanya shauri, wasa, kusudia.
Schmer, n. mtoa mashauri mengi, mtu wa hila.
Scheming, a. -a mashauri mengi, -erevu, -a hila.
Schism, n. [mtengano wa watu wenye imani moja].
Schismatic, a. -a kushika Schism.
Schist, n. [jiwe gumu la kung'aa lenyi kupasuka upesi].
Scholar, n. (learner) mwana [wa-] chuo, mwanafunzi; (learned man) mwaliimu [wa-], mtaalamu [wa-].
SCHOLARLY

miu wa kuleva vena; [miu mwenyi Scholarships (endowment)].

Scholarly, a. -a elimu, -a akili, -suri, halisi.

Scholarship, n. (learning) elimu; (endowment of learner) [malipisi ya mwana chwoni, fetha anayopewa apace kuduma mafundisho].

Scholastic, a. -a Scholar, Schoolmen; (learned) -a elimu nyigi; (abstruse) -a fumbo, -gumu kusikia.

Scholast, n. [mwandikaji wa Scolorum].

Scholium, n. [masafanusi ya maneno ya vitabu vya kale].

School, n. [nyumba mnamosonesha watoto na kufundishwa], madrasa, chwoni, chuo; (schoolboys) jamii ya waanafunzi, waana chwoni; (sect, opinions) madhehebu, mafundisho; (followers) wafuasi; (of fish) kundi [ma-], wingi. He has learnt in the school of experience, ameja mambo ya ulimwengu.

— v. fundisha, ongosa, rudi.

Schoolman, n. [mwalimu wa kale, A.D. 1000-1500, katika Ulaya].

Schoolmaster, n. [mkua wa School], mwalimu [wa-].

Schooner, n. [jahasi ya milingote miwili].

Scalatica, n. [usongwa wa mshipa wa upaja mbele ukiuma].

Science, n. (true knowledge) elimu, maarifa, ujusi wa hatika, elimu ya kweli; (physics) elimu ya ulimwengu na viumbwe vyote; maarifa ya jamii ya vitu fullani; (men of science) watu wa elimu. The science of Geology, maarifa ya mawe. Science tells us, waalimu wa akili kusema.

Scientific, a. -a Science, -jusi.

Scimitar, n. kilara [vi-].

Scintillate, v. metameta.

Scintillation, n. kematemeta, kime-tameta.

Sciolism, n. njuri, elimu kidogo.

Sociologist, n. njuri [wa-].

Solon, n. mtoio [wa-], mwana [wa-].

Scissors, n. Pair of scissors, makasi.

Scoff, v. thiki, bishia, cheka.

— n. neno la thika [la kutahara].

Scoffer, n. miu wa thika, miu wa thara.

Soold, v. karipia, kemea, shutumu.

— n. [mwanamke mkoroshi mwenyi kuko karipia, &c.].

Scoone, n. [kipande cha kuka sia meshmaa ukutani, mwango].

Scoop, n. (metal) kombe, ukombo, bamba; (ladle) kata [ma-], upawa [pawa]; (spoon) mwiko [mi-].

— v. (hollow out) kombe; (by digging) fukua; (of water) kumba.

Scoope, n. (range, room) eneo, upeo, nafasti, mahali; (power) ngwuzi, akili; (purpose) shauri, kusudi.

Scorbutic, a. -a Scurry.

Scoroh, v. ungusa, choma, umiza [karibu] kwa mo. [kwa mo]

Score, n. (account) kesabu; (twenty) asharimi, korja; (line) msuo [mi-]; (andiko la, harufu wa, Musio]. On the score of, kwa sababu ya.

Scores, wingi.

— v. pata kesabu, pata fayida; (cut into) kata, chora. Score off, shinda, fayidia.

Soorer, n. mwandikaji wa kesabu [za mchesoni].

Sooria, n. mavu ya chuma, takataka sa madini, mawe yaliyo yeyuka.

Soorn, n. tharau, thihaka, kiburi.

— v. tharau, twesa, cheka.

Soorer, n. mwenyi kutahara, miu wa kiburi.

Soornful, a. -a kuthara. Scornful abuse, matwiri.

Scorpion, n. 'nge.

Sceat, Scotchman, n. [mtu wa Scotland].

Scoat-free, a. pasipo kasara, salamu salimini, pasipo kulipa.

Soundrel, n. mtu mbaya kabisa, ragui, baa.

Scour, v. sugua sana, safisha kwa kusugua, parusa; (pass quickly over) pitia mihio.

Scourge, n. mjeledi [mi-] wa ngosi; (punishment) athabu, malipo, ki-
sasi; (plague) pigo [ma-], msiba mkwu [mi-].

Scourge, v. piga, rudi, patiliza, athibisha.

Sout, n. mpellesi [wa-], mdukisi [wa-]; (servant) mtumishi [wa-].

— v. pelelsea inchi; (disdain, reject) cheka, thara, kala takala.

Sow, v. kunja uso, tasama vikalii.

— n. uso wa kukkanamana, uso mkali.

Sorag, n. [kipande kibaya].

Soraggy, a. -baya, -embamba, -a kukanaka, -gofu, -chache.

Sramble, v. enda kwa miguu na mikonko, enda kwa shidda, tambaa; (struggle) songana, shindana.

— n. uchasoko, fujo, mwendo wa shidda, mashindana.

Scrap, n. kipande kidogo; (of food) kumbo [ma-].


— n. uparuso, &c. (Tas. Scrape, v.); (difficulty) shidila, mashaka, hatari, msiba [mi-]. Bein a scrape, kwama.

Scraper, n. [mtu wa, kitu cha, kupa, name, &c. (Tas. Scrape, v.)]; kisu, umboko, mbusi, &c.

Scrapings, n. malakato, makombo, vidogo, takakata.

Scrappy, a. vivi kivi, ooyo, -siotengena.

Scratch, n. mta [mi-], choro [ma-], mfswo [mi-]; (in games) mstari [pa kwancia], mwanso; (tattoo) jojo. Come to the scratch, jiweka tayari, shika kasi, kasa shauri.

— a. -a bahati, -a watu wowe, ooyo.

— v. kuna, kunyusa, piga mta, papura, peleke makuchha; (tattoo) jojo, chanja; (with tool, pen, &c.) chora; (in racing) toa katika mchezo; (like a horse, fowl, &c.) para. Scratch out, futu. Scratch a hole, futua.

Scrawl, v. andika vibaya, chora.

— n. mwandiko mbaya, mchoro.

Scram, n. kilo cha nguvu; (for help) kiwwe [vi-]; (for joy) kigele-gele [vi-].

— v. piga Scream, tia.

Screench, n. na v. kama Scream.

Screench-owl, n. bundi.

Screen, n. kiseliiri, kifuniko, kisicho, ukingo; (wall) kwambasa; (shield) ngao, kigao; (hanging) pasia; (something stretched tight) kwambito; (concealment) kisicho, maficho; (forsifting) [kama kayamba kubwa].

— v. seliri, funika, jichia; (protect) linda, okoa, tunsa, kifathii.

Screw, n. parafujo; (of ship) [Tas. Screw-propeller], pepeo, cherehe, mapanga; (miser) dakhili, mtosa fetha nyangi, mgumu. A screw loose, kipangwuo, kosa; (mental) kichaa. Put the screw on, lasimisha, kasa.

— v. tia Screw, kaza kwa Screw; (squeeze)songa; (extort) tosa [fetha ao kasi kwa ngwenu], lasimisha. Screw up courage, piga moyo konde, kaza moyo.

Screw-driver, n. [kipande cha seri- mala eha kusungushika parafujo].

Screw-propeller, n. [guruimumu la nyuma la kuendesha merikubu ya nioshi], cherehe, pepeo, mapanga.

Screw-steamer, n. [merikubu ya moshi yenyi Screw-propeller], meli.

Scribble, v. andika upesi, andika vibaya, chora.

— n. mwandiko wa haraka, mwandiko mbaya, mchoro.

Scribbler, n. mwandika ooyo, mwandishi kajifw, mchorachora.

Scribe, n. mwandishi [wa-], karani [ma-], katibu.

Scrimmages, n. mapigano, machafuko.

Scrip, n. kati, cheti; (wallet) kifuko, mkoba.

Scriptural, a.-a Scripture, [-enyi kupa] na maneno ya Scripture].
Scripture, n. [maandiko matakatifu, jamii ya vitabu vya kanuni vya kimashiya, maneno ya Bible].

Scrivener, n. mwandishi [wa-], karani [ma-], katibu.

Scrofula, n. [ugonjwa wa kuvinba shingoni na vifungoni], halula, marathi ya mi.

Scrofulous, a. -enyi Scrofula, -a Scrofula.

Scroll, n. [hati ya kukuunjika, hati ndeifu].

Scrub, n. msitu, koko, makoko, magu.

— v. sugua sana.

Scrubby, a. -enyi Scrub; (slight, paltry)-nyonge, hafiju, -dogo, -baya.

Scruple, n. shaka [ma-], waswas, shida; (measure) [kipimo kidogo cha usito chenyi 20 Grainas].

— v. si kubaki, si penda, si rithia.

He scruples to go, hataki kwenda, aenda kwa shida.

Scrupulous, a. -a kutaka hakika, -a kufanyi barabara, -a hathari, halisi; (exacting) -enyi mifundo [kusita, kofu], -bishi, chagusi.

Scrupulousness, Scrupulosity, n. kugwa Scrupulous, uangalifu.

Scrutinise, v. chungulia, angalia sana, tasamia.

Scrutiny, n. kuchungulia, &c.

Scud, n. ukungu, umande, kiwingu.

— v. chukulwa upesi na pepo.

Scruff, n. ugomvi, mafigano, maskindano.

— v. shindana, pigana.

Scull, n. kasia [ma-] dogo.

— v. piga kasia.

Sculler, n. mpiga kasia.

Scullery, n. [pa kweshe sahani na vyombo vya kupikia].

Sculptor, n. fundi wa kuchora [wa naakhti].

Sculpture, n. mchoro, kasi ya kuchora, nakhti, sanamu ya mchoro.

Soum, n. pou, juu, takataka sa juu [ya maji, &c.] kufu, koga, gaga.

Soupper, n. [kitundu mbavuni mwa merikibu na sitahani cha kuchuru-sikia maji], kijenyoro.

Scurf, n. vigaga.

Scurrility, n. matukano, matusi.

Scurrilous, n. -a kutukana, -a matusi.

Scurvily, adv. vibaya.

Scurvy, n. [ugonjwa kama Scrofula].

— a. -nyonge, -baya.

Scuttle, n. [tundu mbavuni mwa merikibu ao sitahani ia kupenywa watu]; (for coal) kopo [ndo, ya kuweba makaaj].

— v. kimbia, janya haraka; (cause to sink) [samiska chombo kwa kutobia chini].

Sothe, n. mundu [mi-, mkubwa wa kukatia majani].

Sea, n. bahari; (wave) wimbi [ma-]; (abundance) wingsi; (disturbances) machafuko. At sea, baharini; (perplexed)-enyi mashaka. Heavy sea, mawimbi makubwa. Go to sea, -wa baharia.

Sea-anemone, n. [mnyama kama wa likiota baharini].

Sea-board, Sea-coast, n. inchi kari-bu ya bahari, upande wa pwani.

Sea-faring, a. -enyi kasi chomboni, -a kuka baharini, -a bahari.

Sea-faring men, waanamaji, maba-haria.

Sea-girt, n. -biosungukwa na bahari.

Sea-green, a. -a rangi ya bahari.

Sea-horse, n. = Walrus.

Sea-kale, n. [mboga ya pwani].

Sea-king, n. [haramia na Norway samani].

Seal, n. mukuri [mukuri, mikhuri], chapa, alama; (sanction) usakhi, ithini, ruksa; (animal) [nyama wa bahari yenzi ngosi ya manyoya masuri sana].

— v. tia mukuri, &c. Seal up, siba, janga.

Sealer, n. [mtu, ao chombo, wa kuwindia Seal].

Sea-level, n. [sawana juu yahari].

Sealing, n. kuwindia Seal [nyama].

Sealing-wax, n. lakiri.

Sea-lion, n. [nyama wa bahari kama Seal].

Seam, n. mshono [mi-]; (tacked) bandi; (strong) jongo; (hemmed)
upindo; (of coal, metal) [makaa, madini katika mwamba]; (in ships) kiungo, uja [kati ya mboi].

Seaman, n. baharia, mwana maji [wa-].

Seamanship, n. maarifa ya kazi ya jahazi.

Seamstress, n. mshoni [mwanamke].

Seamy, a. -baya, -kuku.

Sear, v. choma, ungusa, kausha, fanya -kauu.

Search, v. tafuta katika, pekuwa, peleleza, sapa. Search for, tafuta, tasamia.

—— n. kutafuta, upelelezi, &c.

Searcher, n. mwenyi kutafuta, mpelelezi, mpesuzi.

Searching, a. -a kujariibia zote, -a kupenyana ndani, -kali.

Search-light, n. [zaa kubwa ya kuNG' ASA USIKU].

Search-warrant, n. ruksa ya serkali [kutafuta ndani ya nyumba].

Sea-room, n. [kwawambi la pwani].

Sea-serpent, n. joka kubwa la bahari.

Seashore, n. ukingo wa bahari, ufuko. On the seashore, pwani.

Seasick, a. -enyi Sea-sick ness.


Seaside, n. upande wa pwani, ukingo wa bahari. At the seaside, pwani.

Season, n. wakati, wakati wa mwaka, majiria, mkuuila. The seasons, pembe za mwaka. It is in season, ni wakati wake, yapatikana. The wet season, masika, siku sa mwaka. The cold season, kipupewe.

—— v. (food) kolea, unga, tia kiloeo, tia kiungo; (fit for use) tengeneza, tia dawo; (accustom) wesa.

Seasonable, a. -a kufaa, kwa wakati wake, sawasawa.

Seasoning, n. kuleo, &c. (Tas. Season, v.), kiloeo, kiungo.

Seat, n. (chair, stool, &c.) kiti [vi-]; (of earth, stone, &c.) barasa, kibarasa; (stone bench) ufunga; (buttocks) matoke; (on horseback) kusanda frasi; (residence) nyumba, mahali, pa kukalia, dikao, makasi. Take a seat, keti, kaa kitako.


Seaward, a. -a upande wa bahari.

Seaweed, n. mwani, masa ya pwani.

Seaworthiness, n. kuwa Seaworthy.

Seaworthy, a. (of ship) -sima, -ema, -a kwenda baharini.

Secede, v. jitenga, jitao, farakana, ondoka.

Seceder, n. mwenyi kujitenga, &c.

Secession, n. kujitenga.

Seclude, v. tenga, funga, farakisha.

Secluded, a. -a faragha, -a mbali, pasipo watu, -a uta'wa.

Seclusion, n. faragha, kujitenga, maficho, upweke, uta'wa. Live in seclusion (indoors), ta'wa, jitenga.

Second, a. -a pili, -a baadaye, -ambele, -a chini. On second thoughts, baadaye, kisha kusikiri. It is second to none, hampitikani kabisa, hakuna bora saidi.

—— n. (supporter) rafiki, msayida; (moment) daki, nusu daki, [sehemu ya setitini ya Minute moja] In a second, ghafala, marra moja. Second hand, [mkono wa saa wenyi kuryonyesha Second].

—— v. sayida, tia moyo, sema moja na, taka moja na.

Secondary, a. -dogo, hafifu, -baya, si bora; (succeeding) -a kufuata, -a namna ya pili, -a baadaye.

Seconder, n. mwenyi kusayida (Tas. Second, v.).

Second-hand, a. si -pya, -liokwisha tumika, -a kuuswa marra ya pili.

Secondly, adv. ya pili, tena, baadaye.

Second-sight, n. utabiri, akili ya kuswa yatajayokuza, uagusi.

Secrecy, n. siri, faragha, maficho, kusetiri.

Secret, n. siri, jambo la siri, jumbo. In secret, kwa siri, faraghani.
Secret, a. -a siri, -a faragha; (faithful) -a kushika siri, amini.

Secretary, n. katibu, karani, mwandishi [wa-]. Secretary of State, wasiri [ma-].

Secrete, v. fanya [fanysa] Secrecy; (hide) ficha, setiri.

Secrecy, n. kitu cho chote (maji, damu, mate, shahamu, belghamu, yo yote) kitichofanyiswa ndani ya mwili wa wwenyi usima, nyama, mduu, mmea, &c.; kufanyia ao kufanyisa ndani ya mwili]; (hiding) kuficha, kusetiri.

Secretly, adv. kwa siri.

Secretory, a. -a kufanya Secrecy.

Sect, n. mathekebu, matkhabin, watu wenyi shauri moja; (religious) [jamii ya watu waliotengana na Kanisa la kimasihiya].

Sectarianism, n. [kufuatahana Sect, kupendana na Sect].

Secetary, n. [mtu wa Sect].

Section, n. mkato [mi-], schematic, fungu [ma-], nussu; (of soldiers) kikosi [cha asikari]; (of book) jusuu, fungu [ma-], gombo [ma-].

Sectional, a. -a Section.

Sector, n. (of circle) [sehemu ya duara kati ya Radius mbili].

Secular, a. (worldly) -a ulimwengu huu [sio -a dini]; (lay) -a watu tu [sio -a padre]; (profane) kama walimwengu, -a matumizi ya siku sole; (periodical) -a miaka mingi, -a wakati wake.

Secularism, n. [tabia na desturi sihizo Secular, tabia ya ulimwengu].

Secularity, n. [hali ya kwa Secular].

Secularize, v. fanya Secular, tanga na mambo ya dini, twalia Kanisa [mati, &c.].

Securable, a. (to be made safe) -a kufanyika salama; (to be made fast) -a kukasika; (to be got) -a kupatikana.

Secure, a. (safe) salamu, pasipo hofu, pasipo mashaka; (reliable) amini, -aminifu; (certain, sure) -a hakika, yakini, thabiti.

Secure, v. weka salamu, tunza, linda; (fasten) funga, kasa; (get) pata, jipalia, miliki.

Security, n. salama, raha, kustarehe; (feeling safe) kwa pasipo hofu [mashaka]; (guarantee) amana, rahan; (personal) mthamini [wa-]; (bond) kati, sharti.

Sedan-chair, n. [kama macha].

Sedate, a. -tulivu, -pole.

Sedative, a. -a kutuliva.

Sedentary, a. -a kukaa kitako, -a kukaaka.

Sedge, n. manyasi [majani] ya mtoni.

Sedge, v. -enyi Sedge nyangi.

Sediment, n. mashapo, takataka za chini, matope ya mio, tamma.

Sedimentary, a. -a Sediment.

Sedition, n. fitina, maarti.

Seditious, a. -a Sedition.

Seduce, v. tongoza; (corrupt) potenza, vuta kwa maboya, kosesha.

Seducer, n. mdanganya, mpotesi; (of women) mtongosi.

Seduction, n. kupotenza, ushaushi; utongosi.

Seductive, a. -a kudanganya, -a kuvuta, -a kupotenza.

Sedullity, n. kwa Sedulous, bidii.

Sedulous, a. -tendaji wa kasi, -a kushika kasi, -angalifu, -a bidii.

See, v. (p. t. Saw, pf. t. Seen) ona, tusaama; (understand) fahamu, tumba, elewa; (experience) wamo; (visit) amkia, enda tusaama; (accompany) shindikisa, peleka. See off, shindikisa. See to, See about, See after, angalia, tengenesa. See through, See out, angalia, linda hatta mwisho, elewa -ote. See (a person) off (on a journey, &c.), safirisha; (after a visit) shindikisa. Seeing that, kwa kwaa, kwa maana, ikiwa.

n. = Diocese.

Seed, n. mbegu, mbevu; (origin) asili, mwanson; (offspring) msa, mioto [wa-]. Run to seed, h ribika, chakaa.

— v. toa mbegu.

Seedling, n. mche [mi-].
Seedsman, n. mwusa mbeu.
Seed-time, n. majira ya kupanda.
Seedy, n. -gonjwa, -kukuu, -a ku-
chakaa.
Seeing, n. kuona kwa macho, ngwvu
ya kuona.
Seek, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Sought) tafuta,
tasamia, oomba.
See, v. onekana, -wa na mfano
wa, -wa kama, fanana na. It
seems so, naona, labuda, huenda.
Seeming, a. -a uwongo, -a kujifanya,
si kweli, si halisi.
Seemingly, adv. kama, kwa sura,
kwa kune nkana, kwa nje.
Seemliness, n. kwa Seemly.
Seemly, a. -suri, -a adabu, -a ku-
stabili, -a kufaa, wajibu.
See, pf. t. ya See.
Seer, n. mnajimu [wa-], mwagusi
[wa-], mwenyi kutabiri, nabiti.
See-saw, n. [kwenda kurudi marra
nyingi; (game) michezo wa watoto,
kama pemba].
See-the, v. tokosa, chemsha; (neut.)
chemka, toa povu.
Segment, n. [sehemu ya duara, iki-
katwa na mstari].
Segregate, v. tenga, weka mbali,
farikisha.
Segregation, n. kutenga, &c.
Seise, v. (grasp) kamata, shika, twaa,
shikilia; (take by force) twaa kwa
ngwvu, nyang'anya, pokonya; (com-
prehend) fahamu, elewa.
Seisure, n. kumata, kumatafa,
&c.; (attack of illness) kushika
na ugonjwa, kipindi.
Seldom, adv. shida, mara chache.
Select, v. teta, chagua.
—— a. -a kuchagua, -teule, haba.
Selection, n. kuchagua, &c.; (por-
tion) nusu, sehemu [yavivi vingi];
(choice bits) madondo, mateusi.
Self, n. (pl. Selves) moyo, nafsi,
mwenyewe; (in verbs) -ji-. He
killed himself, aliijuwa. It goes by
itself, inajienda.
Self-abnegation, n. Taz. Self-de-
dinal.
Self-acting, Self-adjusting, a. [-a
lutenda kasi peke yake], -a kui-
enda.
Self-assertion, Self-assurance,
Self-complacency, Self-conceit,
n..ukinaiifu, ukamu, kujiona.
Self-confidence, n. Taz. Self-reli-
ance.
Self-conscious, a. -a kujifahamu
nafsi, -a kujikumbuka, -enyi akili
ya kujiyua [hafi, tabia, nafsi] na
kujingosa; (shy) -enyi haya.
Self-consciousness, n. kuwa Self-
conscious; (shyness) haya.
Self-contained, a. (independent)
-kinasi; (reserved) -nyamavu;
(complete) -a kujitoshka, kamili,
-enyi yote ndani yake, -a kujito-
shela.
Self-controlled, a. -taratibu, -vu-
milifwe, -tuvalu.
Self-conviction, n. kujionya ku-
waxa na kosa, kujifunga, kujihu-
kuma.
Self-dedication, n. kujitoa, kujiweka
-enyewe.
Self-defence, n. kujilinda nafsi,
kujipigania.
Self-denial, n. kujihinda, kujinyi-
ma, kujiwaza, kujikania, kujissia;
(temprance) kiasi.
Self-denying, a. -a Self-denial.
Self-destruction, n. kujifisha, ku-
jipoteza.
Self-determining, a. -enyi ihtiari,
-enyi ngwvu [akili] ya kuchagua.
Self-devotion, n. kujitoa, kujifunga
waxa kasi.
Self-educate, a. -a kujifunza
-enyewe tu, -liojelemisha pasipso
mwalimu, -a kujithishima.
Self-esteem, n. kiburi, kujisifu,
kujionga-ema.
Self-evident, a. wasiwazi, baini,
thakiri.
Self-examination, n. kujitasamia
moyo, kujikoji nafsi, kujilafutia
makosa niani, kujishaki rohoni.
Self-existence, n. [hafi ya kuwa
Self-existent].
Self-existent, a. (of God) -sio na
mwango wala mwisho, -enyi kuwa
yuko peke yake halisi; -a hakika; (uncreated) -sioundwa. si kimbe.
Self-government, n. kujiweza nafsi, kujiwawala -enyewe.
Self-importance, n. kama Self-assertion.
Self-indulgence, n. anasa, upotofu.
Self-interest, n. kujiapatia fayida, kujiipendESA nafsi, choyo.
Selfish, a. -a choyo, -a kujiangalia nafsi wala si mwenswe, -a kuji-
pendesa, -a kujiipendelea nafsi, -a kushika lake; (grasping) -pasi; (miserly) bakhi.
Selfishness, n. choyo, kuwa Selfish.
Self-love, n. kujiipenda nafsi; [kama Selfishness].
Self-possessed, a. -a kujiweza nafsi, -a kiasi, kavu wa macho, -tarabu.
Self-possession, n. kuwa Self-possessed, macho makanu.
Self-reliance, n. kujiitea nafsi, kutotaka msaada, ukinaiifu, ujasiri.
Self-respect, n. kujihezhimu nafsi [kadiri ipaswavyo, pasipo kiburi], kuchungu cheo.
Selfsame, a. -moja halisi, sawa sawa, yule yule [ile ile, &c.].
Self-satisfaction, n. kujiiona, majisifu, ukinaiifu.
Self-sown, a. (tree) kimelea [vi-].
Self-sufficiency, n. kinaya, ukinaiifu; (pride) majivuno, kiburi.
Self-sufficient, a. -enyi Self-suffi-
ciency.
Self-will, n. ukaidi, &c.
Self-willed, a. -kaidi, -shupafu, asi, -potofu.
Sell, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Sold) usa, toa kwa fetha; (neut.) usanya, usika; (deceive) danganya. Sell up, firi-
sika. Sell out, usa mali yote. Sell to, lisa.
Setzer, n. [maji ya Ulaya, ma-
ji ya pofofo].
Selvedge, n. upindre.
Selves, pl. ya Self.
Semaphore, n. [mti wenyi vipande, kama mikono, vyu kuashiria].
Semblance, n. mfono, sura, umbo.
Semem, n. shahawa.
Semi-, nuzzu, kidogo.
Semibreve, n. nuzzu Breve.
Semicircle, n. nuzzu halisi ya duara.
Semicircular, a. kama Semicircle.
Seminal, a. -a mbegu; (original). -a asili, -a mwanzo.
Seminary, n. = School, madrasa, chuo, chwoni.
Semsem, n. usfuta; (oil) mafuta ya uta.
Senate, n. [baraza kuu ya wazee].
Senator, n. mtu wa Senate.
Senatorial, a. -a Senator.
Send, v. (n. t. na pf. t. Sent) peleka, tuma, aqisa; (cause to go) toa, tupaa, rushap endesa, sukuma, jongesa; (grant) jalia; (despatch messenger) tuma mtu. Send for, ita, tuma mtu kuita. He was sent for, alikuenda kwituwa.
Sender, n. mvenyi kupeleka, &c.
Senseshal, n. msimamishi wa nyumba [samani za kale].
Senile, a. -a nze, -a kizee.
Senility, n. kusee, ukongwe.
Senior, a. na n. -kubwa [kwa dara-
ja, cheo, umri, &c.], -a kwanza.
Seniority, n. kuwa Senior; (rank) kadiri ya cheo, cheo.
Senna, n. sanamaki.
Sensation, n. (perception by sense) kuona; (excited feeling) kushtuka,
kushtusha, fathaa, kishindo; (ex-
citing object) kitisha, kituko, ajabu.
Sensational, a. -a kustusha, -a kutisha, -a ajabu.
Sensationalism, n. [kusema, 'Hatupati kujua neno illa kwa kivili-
wili; asili ya maarifa yote ni nje si ndani, ni katika vitu vyenyewe, si katika moyo na akili ya mtu'].
Sense, n. akili, busara; (meaning) maana; (perception) kuona [kwa-
macho, masikio, pua, uimi, ku-
gusa]; (opinion) shauri; (lower nature) mivi. Have a sense of, ona. The sense of smell, hearing,
taste, &c., kusikia, kuonja, &c. A man of good sense, mtu wa akili, hodari. Pleasures of sense, anasa za mwili. In the sense of, kwa maana, maana yake. In the same sense, kwa maana ile ile, maana sawa. It has a bad sense, maana yake mbaya. The senses (five senses), kuona kwa macho, kusikia, kunusa, kuonja, kugusa; [milango ya maarij]. Be out of one's senses, Lose the senses, poteua na akili, rushwa na akili, simia roho, fathaka. Recover the senses, jirudia, pata akili tena. Common sense, waonayo watu wote, akili ya watu wote, akili na kadiri ya binadamu. It is a matter of common sense, kilia mtu husema hivi, inakuvalika na wote. Moral sense, kupambanua mema na ma-baya.

Senseless, a. -jinga, -pumbafu, pasipo akili. Be (become) senseless, simia roho.

Senselessness, n. ukosifu wa akili, upumbafu.

Sensibility, n. (sense) akili; (sensitiveness) wepesi wa kuona, kusuka upesi.

Sensible, a. (prudent) -enyi akili, -a busara, -a maana; (palpable, perceivable) [-a kwoneka na Sense]. Be sensible of, ona, jua, tambua. He is sensible, akili sake anaso; (conscious) amejirudia.

Sensitiveness, n. [kali ya kuwa Sensive].

Sensual, a. -a mwili, -a mambo ya mwili, -a furaha sa mwili, -a tamaasa mwili; (licentious) -a anasa, -a ufisadi, -asherati, -a ng'ao.

Sensualism, n. = Sensationalism; = Sensuality.

Sensualist, n. mtu wa Sensualism. Sensuality, n. kuwa Sensual.

Sensualise, v. haribu kwa anasa sa mwili, ongoza vibaya, geusa kinyama.

Sensuous, a. = Sensual; a Senses.

Sent, p. t. na pf. t. ya Send.

Sentence, n. (verdict) hukumu, maamusi, neno la kathi; (decision) shauri, wosia; (maxim) mfano wa maneno, mithali; (in grammar) [fungu la maneno lenyi kupasha habari].

— v. (give, pronounce sentence on) pasisha athabu, hukumu, anua, kata hukumu. He has been sentenced to death, amekatiwa hukumu ya kuwawa.

Sententious, a. -enyi maneno ya hekima, -a kujivuna [kwa kwana na maneno ya hekima], -a kujifanya mwalimu.

Sentient, a. -enyi akili ya kuona [si kama mmea, ao jiwe].

Sentiment, n. nia, shauri [ma-], neno [ma-].

Sentimental, a. -enyi Sentimentality, -otaji.

Sentimentalist, n. mtu wa Sentimentality.

Sentimentality, Sentimentalism, n. kuotaota, kujitunga mawaso moyoni, kuchukuliwa na fikara, wepesi wa kwetuwa na tamaa.

Sentinel, Sentry, n. asi kari, mngoje [wa-] samu, miinsi, mvisia.

Sentry-box, n. kituo [kibanda] cha Sentry.

Separable, a. -a kutengeka, -a kubaguka.

Separate, a. mbali, -liotengwa, peke yake [yao, &c.], -moja -moja.

— v. tengia, gawa, weka mbali, farikisha, bagua, changanua.

Separation, n. mtengano, kuachana, ngawo, kufarakana, kwu mbali, kwu peke yake [yao, &c.].

Separatism, n. [kutengana na Kanisa la kimasikiya].

Separatist, n. mtu wa Separatism.

Sepoy, n. [asi kari wa kihindi].

September, n. [mwezi wa kenda kisungu].
Septennial, a. -a miaka saba, -a killa mwaka wa saba.
Septic, a. -a kuwesha.
Septuagenarian, n. [mtu wa miaka sabwini umri wake].
Septuagesima, n. [juma a pili ya tatu mbelé ya mwango wa Lent].
Septuagint, n.[maandikomatakutifu ya Wayahudi yamesfasirika kwa kiyonani, Agano la kale kwa ki-ylonani].
Sepulchral, a. -a kaburi; (of sound) -a kulia wasi, -a sauti zene.
Sepulchre, n. kaburi [ma-], ziara [ma-].
Sepulture, n. kusika, masiko.
Sequel, n. mwisho, mambo ya baa-daye.
Sequence, n. mwandamano, ufuatano, utaratibu.
Sequester, v. twaa [mali ya mtu kwa muda fullani], shika rahani, weka; (separate) weka mbali, tengan.
Sequestered, a. -a faragha, -a mbali, pasipo watu, ukiwa.
Sequestration, n. kutwa [kuwa-liwa] mali (Tas. Sequester).
Sequestor, n. [afanyakaye Sequestration].
Serafilo, n. [nyumba ya waanake wanapotengwa], harimu.
Seraph, n. [malaika].
Seraphic, a. -a Seraph.
Serenade, n. [kwimba nyimbo ao kupiga ngoma usiku sa kunsalimia machumba na kumuwita, nyimbo ao ngoma ya usiku].
Serenity, n. weupe, ukunjufu, utulivu; (of weather) kweupe, kutakata.
Serf, n. mtumwa [wa-].
Serfdom, n. utumwa.
Serge, n. [nguo kama Cloth].
Sergeant, n. [msimamisi wa asikari, sajin].
Serial, a. [-a kutokea marra kwa marra kwa muda wake].
Series, n. mafuatano, mwandamano, safu, ufululiso.
Serious, a. (grave) -siocheka, -sito, -a kuonya; (important) -a maana, enyi habari kubwa [nsito], -kubwa. A serious offence, kosa kubwa.
Seriously, adv. kwa kuonya; (very) sana.
Seriousness, n. usito, &c. (Tas. Serious).
Sermon, n. hotuba, mahubiri ya anjili, maneno ya kuonya.
Sermonize, v. onyédonya, chosha kwa maonyo, hubiri oyo.
Serous, a. -a mtindi, kama mtindi.
Serpent, n. nyoka mkubwa.
Serpentine, a. enyi mapindi, -a kusingamana, -a kusunguka, -a kupindikapindika.
Serrated, a. -siochongoka, kama msuneno.
Serried, a. -a kusongana, -a kusonwa.
Serum, n. mtindi.
Servant, n. mtumishi [wa-], mtumwa [wa-], hadimu [ma-]; (female) mjikasi [wa-]; (girl) kijakasi [vi-]; (European's household) bos [ma-].
Serve, v. tumikia, hudumia, ngojea, tendea kasi, -wa mtumishi; (be of use) faa; (treat) tendea; (give out) too. Serve out, too; (have revenge on) lipisa kisasi. Serve up, pakwa, andalia, andika. Serve for, faa mahali pa. I will serve you out, nitakulipa. It serves you right, astahili yako. He has served his time, amenaisha kasi yake, amewadi.
Server, n. mngoje, mngojesi.
Service, n. utumwa, hudumu, utumishi, kazi; (use, employment) matumizi, mafaa; (help) fathili, msaada, shine; (of china, &c.) jamii [ya vyombo vyu kulia]; (worship) sala ya dini, ibada, kitiema, ndihi; (= Army, no Navy). Divine Service, ibada, dini. He is on service, yuko katika kasi yake. See service, tumika vitani.
Serviceable (Be), a. faa, -wa -a kufaa, tumika, -wa -simu.

Servile, a. -a kitumwa, -nyonge, -baya; (literal) -a kufuasa maneno mno.

Servility, n. unyonge, kufanya kitumwa, kushika migua.

Servitor, n. mtumishi [wa-], mfuasi [wa-].

Servitude, n. utunua.

Session, n. barasa, muda wa kuba-rizi. Hold a session, barisi.

Set, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Set); (place) weka, tia mahali, tia; (fix) kasa; (cause) fanya; (settle, order) amrisha, agiza; (razor, &c.) naa; (trap) tegaa; (sail) tweeks; (in line) panga; (with jewels, &c.) pamba; (of sun) -chwa, shuka; (of fluids) gandumisa; (current) enda, pita; (plants) panda, (neut.) toa missi, anza kuota; (a fashion) ansisha, sua; (a timepiece) kabilita vema mikono [ya saa]; (a broken bone, &c.) unga, ungisha. Set an example to, fuaisha. Set about, shika kasi ya, ansa, maliki. Set apart, weka mbali, tena, bagua. Set aside, weka,acha, kataa, tangua. Set at naught, tharaa, twesa, thihaki. Set at ease, tulisa, stere-hisha, teremesha. Set by, weka. Set store by, tumuka. Set down, weka; (a load) tua, panga; (humiliate) twesa, thili; (put down in writing) andika. Set eyes on, iasama, tupia jicho. Set forth, (explain) elesa, tangasa; (neut.) shika njia, ondoka. Set forward, endelea; himisa, endesa. Set in (rain), anza shika. Set going, Set on foot, endesa, ansisha, Set on, (attack) shambulia, rukia; (urge to fight) miganisha, chome-sha. Set off, pamba, tia urembo, chukua; (separate) tenza; (neut.) ondoka, funga safari. Set on fire, choma, tia moto, washa; (put on the fire) teleka. Set out, andika, rakibisha, weka visuri; (neut.) ondoka, shika njia. Set right,

tengenesa, fanyisa. Set side by side, ambasana, pambanisha, weka kando kando. Set teeth on edge, tia ganzi la meno. Set to, tia katika; (neut.) shika kasi; (right) pigana. Set to work, -pa kasi; (neut.) shika kasi. Set to music, fanyisaa [maneno] nimo, linganisha sauti [ya ngoma, kinandia, &c.]. Set up, (upright) simamisaa; (business) ansa [singa, shika], kasi [shughule]; (pretend) jifanya; (in type) panga vichapa. Set upon, endea kwa nguvu, shambulia. Set going, endesa. Set thinking, fikirisha, tia fikarani.

Set, a. (appointed) -liokaswa, -lio-amriwe, -a lasimu; (firm, fixed) thabiti, -gumu, -sioguka. A set speech, maneno ya utaratibu.

— n. jamii; (of a current) mnuto, mkondo; (form) nanna, kali; (friends, relatives, &c.) jamaa, utani. Make a set (dead set) at, endea, jaribia sana.

Set-off, n. malipizi, sawa, kisasi.

Settee, n. kitie kirefu, kitanda [vi-].

Setter, n. [mbwa wa kuwinda].

Setting, n. kuweka, &c. (Tas. Set, v.); (of sun) kuchwa, mshuko; (of a jewel, &c.) kijaliizo.

Settle, v. (fix) kasa, fanya imara, weka thabiti; (quiet) tulisa, stere-hisha; (decide) hukumu, kata jambo [neno], amua, maliisa; (make clear, show) onyeshaa, thii-risha, elesa, thubutisha; (adjust) tengenesa, patanisha; (accounts) fanya saji [barabara], lipa [dens]; (colonize) kalisha watu katika; (reside) kaa; (rest) tua, tulia; (sink down) titia, shuka; (get clear) tuama; (resolve on) yakina, asimu, nia.

Settled, a. imara, thabiti, -tuliu, makini. Settled resentment, ma-kamio, mfundo. A settled country, [inchi inayoka watu kwa amani, inchi yenzi amani].

Settlement, n. kuwasa, &c. (Tas. Settle); [makasi ya watu waliy-
Shabby, a. -kukuu, -baya, -lioacha-kaa; (mean) -nyonge, -a choyo.

Shackles, n. pingu.

Shaddook, n. furungu [ma-].

Shade, v. tia kivuli, kinga jua; (protect) tunza, funika.

Shadow, n. uvuli, kivuli [vi-]; (darkness) gisa; (variation) tofauti ndogo; (protection) hamaya, winsi; (likeness) mfano; (of a lamp) chengeu, kisetiri. A shade of difference, tofauti ndogo. Shade of colour, rangi, ginsi ya rangi. Shade of meaning, maana, kionyo. Sun shade, mwavuli [mi-].

Shadowy, a. -a kivuli; (vague) si yakini, si hakika, si halisi.

Shady, a. -a Shade, -enyi Shade; (mean) -nyonge, -baya.

Shaft, n. [kitu cho chote kilicho kirefu na chembamba, kama mwango]; (wooden part) uti, mti; (of arrow) wano [ma-]; (missile) msale [mi-], mkuki [mi-]; (pit) shimo [ma-], tundu [ma-]; (chimney) dohani; (of metal) ufito [wa chuma, &c.].

Shaggy, a. -enyi nyele nyingi za msokoto, -a manyoya ya mwongo.

Shagreen, n. [ngosi iliyotengeneswa ya frasi, kondoo, &c.].

Shah, n. Sultan wa Ajemi.

Shake, v. (p. t. Shook, pt. t Shaken) tikisa, tetemeshia, sukasuka; (nut.) tikisika, tetemeka; (weak) thoofisha, lungsia nguvu, ondolea uutubiti, tia mashaka. Shake off (fruit), pukusa. Shake hands, panu mikono, shikana mikono, amkiana. Shake out, futua, kung'uta, kupua.


Shako, n. [kofa ya asiari].

Shaky, a. -a kutikisika, &c. (Tas.)

Shale, v.; (weak) thaisfu.

Shale, n. [mawe kama mialope yaliyokauka sana].
SHALL


Shallow, a. (of water) -chache, haba, kidogo; (foolish) -a aktii chache, -pumbafo.

Shallowness, n. kuwa Shallow.

Shaly, a. -a Shale.

Sham, n. kujifanya, mwigo, mfano mtupu; (hypocrisy) unafiki, wwongo.

Sham— a. -a Sham. Sham fight, kuchesa vita.

— v. jifanya, jigeusa. Shamming dead, kufa uwongo. Sham sickness, jigonjwa.

Shambles, n. matindo, mahali pa kuchinja nyama.

Shame, n. (disgrace) aibu, fetheha; (modesty) haya.

— v. tia haya, aibisha, fethehesha.

Shamefaced, a. -enyi haya nyingi.

Shamefacedness, n. kuwa Shamefaced.

Shameful, a. -a kutia haya, -a kua ibisha, -a kufethehesha, -baya sana.

Shameless, a. -pujufu, -pofu wa haya, pasipo haya. Lead a shameless life, Act shamelessly, jipuju.

Shamelessness, n. kuwa Shameless.

Shampoo, v. kanda [mwiili, maungo], osha kitwa na yele.

Shamrock, n. [wa la Ireland na ishara yake].

Shank, n. [kipande kirifu cha kati]; (of leg) ngumu [toka goti kwa chinsi].

Shanty, n. kibanda, kipesu [vi-].

Shape, n. umbo, namna, sura, mfano. Take shape, onekana, pata umbo.

— v. (fashion) fanyisa, tengenesa; (direct) ongosa, elekessa.

Shapeless, a. pasipo usuri, -a vivi kivi, -baya.

Shapelessness, n. kuwa Shapeless.

Shapeliness, n. usuri [wa umbo].

Shapely, a. -suri, -a namna.

Share, v. (divide) gawa, gawanya; (partake of) shariki.

— n. fungu [ma-], sehemu, nussu; (part of capital) [fungu la ras il mali ya Company]; (of plough) [chuma cha jembe la kulima kwa ng'ombe]. Have shares in, -wa mshiriki wa. Go shares in, shariki, sharikiana.

Shareholder, n. [mshiriki mali ya Company].

Sharer, n. mshiriki [wa-].

Shark, n. papa; (rogue, sharper) ayari, mjanja [wa-].

Sharp, a. -kali, -enyi ncha, -liochongoka; (vigorous, clever) -enyiakili, hodari, -erevu, bingwa, -a ngwv, -epesi; (in dealing) -erevu, -janja, -danganyifu, kalam'si; (quick) -epesi kuona, -erekv, hodari; (bitter) -chungu, -kali, (shriill) -embamba; (thin) -embamba, -liokonda, -liogekwa kwa nja. A sharp turn, kugeuka upesi, pindi la mara moja. Sharp practice, hila, ujanja, udanganyifu. Look sharp! haya! upesi! hima!

— n. (in music) [sauti iliyo kaswa kidogo; alama yake].

Sharpen, v. (edge) noa, tia makali; (point) chonga, chonga, fanyika kali; (arouse) amsha, tia bidii.

Sharper, n. ayari, mjanja [wa-], kalam si.

Sharpness, n. ukali, uchungu, &c. (Tas. Sharp, a.).

Sharp-shooter, n. mwendi shebaha.

Sharp-sighted, a. -a kutaszama mba-li, -enyi macho ya ngwv, macho.

Sharp-witted, a. -a aktii, -a busara.

Shatter, v. vunjavunja, pondaponda, haribu kabisa, pasua.

Shave, v. (pf. t. Shaved, Shaven) nyoa [kitwa]; (smooth) lainisha [m'ka kwa kisu]; (pass close to) pita karibu ya, ambaa.

Shaving, n. (of wood) takataka za mba, masafi; (of hair) kunyoa, unyosi.

Shawl, n. shali; (waist) mahasamu.

She, pron. yeye [mwanamke], yule,
Huyo; (in verbs) a-. Shec-, a- kike, jike.

Sheaf, n. (pl. Sheaves), (of cut rice, &c.) mganda [mi-].

Shear, v. (pl. t. Sheared, Shorn) kata, kata manyoya, nyoa.

Shearer, n. mkata [wa-] manyoya ya kondo.

Shears, n. [kama makasi makubwa; jukvwa ya kuinulisa masito].

Sheath, n. ala [ny-], wo [ny-].

Sheathe, v. fukia, weka.

Sheathing, n. [abamba ya kubandikisha nye].

Sheave, n. (of pulley) korodani, roda.

Sheaves, pl. ya Sheaf na Sheave.

Shed, v. (p.t. na pf.t. Shed), (emit) toa, toka; (drop) tonesha, mwaga, -nya; (leaves, &c.) pukusa; (skin, feathers) guusa.

Sheep, n. [ma-], [vi-], dungi [ma-]; (for cattle, &c.) sizi [ma-].

Sheep, n. mwanga, mng'ao, nuru.

Sheep, n. (pl. Sheep) kondo.

Sheep-fold, n. sizi [ma-].

Sheepish, a. -a fathaa, -a haya.

Sheep-shearer, n. mkata [wa-] manyoya ya kondo.

Sheep-shearing, n. kukata manyoya ya kondo; [majira yake].

Sheep-walk, n. machunga ya kondo.

Sheer, a. -a kwenda juu [chini], sawasawa, -a kuchongoka; (plain, bare) -tupu, tuu.

Sheep, n. (calico) shuka; (of bed) nguo ya kutandika kitandani; (of sail) denani; (paper) ukarasa [karasa]; (of a book) gombo [ma-]; (of metal) bambi [ma-]; (of water) eneo la maji, siwa; (of rain) mvua nyiingi, tusane.

Sheet-anchor, n. nanga kubwa.

Sheeting, n. [nguo ya Sheet, nguo pana], nguo, amerikani.

Sheet-lightning, n. [umeme wa kang'ariza sana].

Sheik, n. sheki [ma-].

Shekel, n. [sara fu ya kiyahudi kama

rupia na themuni; kipimo cha kiyahudi kama nusu wakia].

Shelf, n. (pl. Shelves) kibau [vi-], (hanging) suso [ma-]; (sand-bank) fungu [ma-]; (rock) mwamba sawa.

Shell, v. toa ganda [gome] la nje, papatua, ambua; (beans, peas) pua; (nuts, &c.) banja, menya; (cocoa-nuts) fua; (bombard) pigia makombora.

Shell, n. (sea) konokono, kombe, kome, kauli, &c., shelle [ma-]; (exterior) nje, upande wa nje, kifuniko; (of animals), nyumba, tundu; (of trees, &c.) gome [ma-], ngosi; (of fruit, &c.) ganda [ma-]; (of egg) ganda, kaka; (of cocoa-nut) kifun [vi-]; (empty) fuvu [ma-], bupuru [ma-]; (case) wo [ny-]; (of building, &c.) miti, kiunzi; (bomb) lisasi ya kambora.

Shell-fish, n. kombe, kauli, konokono.

Shell-proof, a. -sivunjika kwa makambora, -a ngwvwa sana.

Shelly, a. -a Shella.

Shelter, v. funika, setiri, ficka, linda, karibisha nyumbani.

Shelves, pl. ya Shelf.

Shelving, a. -a kuinama.

Shepherd, n. mchungu [wa-], mliishi [wa-], mlinzi [wa-].

Sherbet, n. sherebeti.

Sherd, n. gai, kigai.

Sheriff, n. [mbw, liwali wa inchi].

Sherry, n. [devai ya Hispania].

Shew, = Show. Shewn = Shown.

Shibboleth, n. [neno la kajaribia mtu gani, neno la funibo].

Shield, n. ngao, kigao; (protection) hamaya, ulinzi, kinga.

Shift, v. (move) guusa, sogesa upande, jongesa; (change) geukagemuka;
Shekenisha; (receive on board) pokoa shehena, pokoa merikebu;
(of crew) ajiri [baharia, &c., kwa kasi ya merikebu]. Ship seas,
pakia mawimbi.

Ship-board, n. chomboni, merikebu.

Ship-broker, n. [m'fanya biashara ya merikebu na shehena sao].

Ship-builder, n. fundi wa kuunda merikebu, mwunisi [wa-].

Ship-building, n. kuunda merikebu.

Ship-chandler, n. [mwuza pambona vifaa vya merikebu].

Ship-master, n. mwenyeye wa merikebu, nakhotha.

Shipment, n. mapakizi, kupakia; (cargo) shehena.

Ship-owner, n. mwenyeye wa merikebu.

Shipper, n. [mwenyi kasi kusafirisha vitu katika merikebu].

Shipping, n. merikebu [nyinge], jamii za merikebu.

Shipshape, a. barabara, sawasawa, saratitu.

Shipwreck, n. kuvunjiaka merikebu; (ruin) maangamizi.

Shimmer, v. [ng'aa kidogo, meremeta.]

Shine, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Shone) ng'aa, toa nuru, angasa, mulika, waa, saaga; (be eminent) swa na fahari, tangulia, pata sifa, tukuka.

--- n. mwanga, nuru, weupe.

Shingle, n. (of roofing) [kibau chembumba cha kujunia kuma jwaa mahali pa makuti]; (stones) makokoto ya twani, vijiwe, changarawi.

Shingles, n. [ugonywa wa vipesi kiunoni].

Shingily, a. -a Shingle.

Shining, Shiny, a. -a kung'aa, -eupe, -angafu; (famous) -a ahami, -a sifa.

Ship, n. merikebu, marekabu, jakasi, chombo [vy-]; (of war) merikebu ya misinga, manowari; (merchantman) merikebu ya bithaa [ya kasi]; (brig, schooner) barakinya; (full-rigged) merikebu ya milingoti mitatu; (steamer) merikebu ya moshi [ya dokari, meli].

--- v. (put on board) pakia, pakisa,
SHOCK

Shock, n. shindo, kishindo, kustuka, kituko, kusimia.
— v. tia kishindo, chukiza, fathaisha, tia haya.

Shocking, a. -a kuchukisa, -a kutia haya.

Shod, p. t. na pf. t. ya Shoe, v. Shod with iron, [-kotiwa chuma chini ao nchani].

Shoddy, n. [Cloth ya namna mbaya hafifu].

Shoe, n. kiatu [vi-, cha kizungu]; (horse's) [chuma cha chini ya nguvu wa frasi], kikuku, nali (Ar.); [kitu kama kiatu].
— v. [tia frasi chuma migusuni].

Shoe-black, n. msugua viatu

Shoe-horn, n. [kipande cha kuwalia viatu].

Shoemaker, n. mshoni viatu [wa-].

Shone, p. t. na pf. t. ya Shine, v.

Shook, p. t. ya Shake, v.

Shoot, n. (plant) chipukizi, uchipuka [chipuka]; (water) mchilisi [mi-], mfereji [mi-]; [njia ya kutelemshia magogo, makaa, &c.].
— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Shot) piga bunduki [misinga, upindi, &c.]; (hit) tupa, piga, pata; (send out) peleka kwa nguvu, risha, sukuma mbele, toa; (sprout) ota, chipuka.
Shoot by (past), pitia upesi, ruka, endambio. Shoot up (grow), panda, chipuka, kua. Shoot at, pigia, tupia. Shoot the rapids, telem'ka mbio mtoni.

Shooting, n. kutupa, kupiga, &c. (Tas. Shoot, v.). Go out shooting, kwenda kuwinda. Good shooting, mauvindo tele; (aim) shebaha sana.
— a. -a kupiga bunduki, -a kuwinda. Shooting pains, maumivu ya kuchomachoma.

Shooting-star, n. kimwondo [vi-].

— v. enda dukani, sunguka kwa maduka. Go shopping, enda kununu viitu, enda madukani.

Shop-lifter, n. [mwisi wa vitu dukani].

Shop-lifting, n. kuiba dukani.

Shopman, n. mwenyi duka, mchuruzi, mgoje dukani.

Shop-walker, n. karani wa dukani.

Shore, n. ukingo wa bahari [wa sira], kikomo cha bahari; (beach) ufuko, wangwa; (coast) upande wa bahari, upande wa pwani; (prop) gadi [ma-], shiku. On (to, at, near, by) the shore, pwani. Go on shore, (passenger) shuka pwani, shuka; (ship) pwelewa, panda mwambani, kwama.
— v. legemese; (a vessel) gadimu, shikiza.

Shoreless, a. pasipo mpaka, -kubwa mno.

Shorn, pf. t. ya Shear.


Shortcoming, n. ukosetu, upungufu, kosa.

Shorten, v. fupisha, pungusa, kata, katisa; (neut.) punguka, &c.

Short-hand, n. [namna ya kwandika upesi sana kwa harufu ndogo na chache], mwandiko wa kukata.

Short-handed, a. billa watu wa kutoka, -enyi watu haba.

Short-lived, a. -siokaa sana, -a maisha machache, -epesi kuta.
Show, v (pf. Shown, Shewn) onyesha, weka wasi, tia mbele ya macho; (disclose) elexa, junua, bai-
nisha; (inform) arifu; (prove, make clear) thihirisha, thubut- 
sha; (put out) toa; (for sale) te-
mbesa; (appear) onekana, tokea. Show how to do a thing, fuasisha.

---

Shower, n. (rain) manyunyo; (abun-
dance) wingi, neema.

Shower, v. -a manyunyo, -a kunya 
muwa marra kwa marra.

Showiness, n. kuwa Showy.

Showing, n. wonyesho; (evidence) 
maneno, ushahidi.

Show, p. t. ya Show, v.

Showy, a. -a urembo, -a fahari, -a 
kupiga madaha, -a umalidadi.

Shrank, p. t. ya Shrink.

Shrapnel, n. [isasi ya msinga yeniy 
malisaa mengi ndani].

Shred, n. kidogo, kipande. Cut in 
shreds, tana.

Shrew, n. [mwamakante mkali na mko-
rofi; (mouse) panya mdogo].

Shrewd, a. -erevu, -a busara, -a akili.

Shrewdness, n. werevu, akili.

Shrewish, a. -a Shrew.

Shriek, v. toa Shriek, lio.

---

Shriek, n. [kilio cha ngwuni [kwa hofu, 
kusiniswa, furaha].

Shrift, n. [kuungama na kugofri-
wana].

Shrike, n. [ndege mdogo mkali].

Shrill, a. -embamba [sauti].

Shrillness, n. wembamba [wa sauti].

Shrimp, n. udwisi [vi-], kamba.

Shrine, n. mahali patakatifu, pa.
Shrink, v. (p. t. Shrank, pf. t. Shrunk) jikunyata, jikunja, jitenja kwa hofu [kwa haya], jikunja, rudi nyuma; (decrease) punguka; (shrive) kunjamana. Shrink from, kimbia, kataa, chukwa na, epuka na, jitenja na.

Shrive, v. gikofiri.

Shrivel, v. jinya, kunja, kausha, unusa; (neut.) kunjika, kauka.

Shrivelled, a.-a masinjo, -a kuku-njamana.

Shroud, n. sanda; (covering) kifuniko, vasi; (of ship) kamba ya mlingo, ayari.

Shrove Tuesday, n. [siku mbele ya Lent].

Shrub, n. kijiti [vi-], gugu [ma-].

Shrubbery, n. jamii ya vijiti, kichaka.

Shubby, a. -eny Shrubs.

Shrug, v. (shoulders) inua, kunja, pandisha.

— n. mkunjo wa bega.

Shrunk, p. t. na pf. t. ya Shrink.

Shudder, v. tetema, tetemekva, tapa.

— n. metemeto, tetemeko [ma-]; kitepapo.

Shuffle, v. pisha huko na huko, gesa, gesa, ch’anganya, ch’fuwa; (neut.) geukagenua, fanja hila, djanganya; (drag the feet) kokota migu, jikokota.

— n. kupisha huko na huko, &c.

Shuffler, n. mjanja [wa-], mdanga-nyifu, si mnyofu.

Shun, v. epuka, jitenja na, kimbia; (a blow) epa.

Shunt, v. sogesa, jongesa upande, peleka njia ngine; (defer) weka.

Shut, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Shut) funga, fumba; (a door) shindika. Shut in, funga; (surround) sunguka. Shut off, katiza, suia. Shut out, shindisha nye, toa nye; (preclude) suia, kataa, si patana na. Shut up, funga; (silence) nyamasisha, shinda. Shut up! bass! makelele! nyamaza!

Shutter, n. ubau [mbau] wa dirisha.

Shuttle, v. [kipande cha kupisha mshindio katika kujuma nguo].

Shuttlecock, n. [kipande chenyi mnyoya cha kuchewa].

Shy, n. -enyi haya, -a kathari, -oga.

— v. [frasi] ruka upande; (throw) tupu.

Shyness, n. kwa Shy, haya.

Sibilant, a. [-a kulia kama nyoka, s-s-s].

Sibyl, n. [nabii ime wa samani, kisee chenyi kutabiri].

Sibylline, a. -a Sibyl.

Sick (Be), v. ugwa; wa hawesi [hawawesi, &c.], -wa -gonjwa; (disgusted) chukiswa, choshwa; (vomit) tapika. Feel sick, taka tapika, cha-fika tumbo. Be sick of, kinaika na. Make sick, tapisha, cha-fisha moyo.

— a. -gonjwa, -weli. Sick at heart, -enyi moyo wa busumi kuw.

Sicken, v. ugwa; (cause to vomit) tapisha; (disgust) chukiza, kinaisha; (neut.) chukiswa.

Sickening, a. -a kutia ugonjwa, -a kuchukiza, -a kukinaisha.

Sickle, n. mundu [mi-].

Sickly, a. -gonjwa, kama-a mgonjwa, thajfu, -a kujanya ugonjwa, -a kugonjweza, -a kutapisha.

Sickness, n. ugonjwa [ma-], uwele, marathi.

Side, n. upande [pande]; (of river, &c.) kando, ukingo; (of body) mbawu; (party, faction) watu wa upande mmoja, jamii, waufusi, wensi: matheheku. Other side of, upande wa pili wa; (of river, creek, &c.) ng’ambo ya pili ya, ng’ambo ya. Side by side, sawa sawa, pamoja, kwa kupambana [kwambana], kandokando. On the side of (same side as), hali moja na, shauri moja na. Be on one side (awry, aslant, crooked), kwenda mshathali, inama, potoke. Lay on side, inika, lasa. Put on one side (set aside), weka, tenga.

— v. chagua upande [wa-], swata.
Side-arms, n. [selaha za kuvaa mba-vuni, upanga, bastola, &c.].
Side-board, n. [mesa ya kuwekea vyombo vya kulia].
Sidelong, a. -a upande, -a kwenda upande. A sidelong glance, kuta-sama kitongotongo.
Side-piece, n. (of bedstead) mfumbati [mi-]; (of door) mwimo [mi-].
Siderreal, a. -a nyota.
Side-saddle, n. [seruiji ao korji ya kupandika na mwanamke].
Sideways, adv. kwa upande, kwenda pogo, kwenda upande, pogo, si sawa, mshathali.
Siding, n. kuchagua upande; (in railway) [njia ndogo ya gari la moshi, ya upande].
Sidle, v. enda upande, jipenyesa, ji-pendekesa.
Siege, n. masingiwa, kusunguka myji kwa vila.
Siesta, n. usingisi wa mchana.
Sieve, n. kayamba; (basket used for sifting) ungo [ma-, ny-], kung'uto.
Sift, v. (by shaking) chunga; (by tossing) peta, pepeta, pepua; (select carefully) chagwachagua; (examine) hojihoji, tafutia, hakitika.
Sigh, v. uguna, vuma.
— n. uguo, wumwi.
Sight, n. kuona, kutasama; (range of) eneo la jicho, useo; (spectacle) tamasha, shani, kisushi, kitu ki-geni; (opinion) macho, akili, nia; (of gun, &c.) shelaha. In my sight, mbale ya macho yangu. I was in sight of, naliwesa kuona. Come in sight, onekana, tokea. Be out of sight, toweka, si onekana, enda mbali. At sight, marra moja, ghófala. Catch sight of, ona. Clear sight, wangafu wa macho. Dim sight, gisa ya macho.
— v. ona.
Sightless, a. kipofu [vi-, wa macho].
Sight-seeing, n. matembesi.
Sight-seer, n. mtembesi [wa-], mwenendesi [wa-].
Sign, n. dalili, ishara, alama; (proof) ushahidi; (hint, indication) kionyo, dokezo, konyeso la jicho [la mkono], ukonyeso; (event) jambo kubwa; (miracle) mwujisha [mi-]; (memorial) ukumbusho, kumbukumbu; (sign-board) [ubau wenyi sana-mu]; (likeness, emblem) mfano; (astronom.) [sehemu ya thenashara ya Zodiac].
Sign, v. tia sahihi, sahihisha, andika jina chini, tia mkono; (make a sign to) ashiria, konyeza, pungia, mkono.
Signal, n. alama, ishara, dalili.
— v. toa ishara, sema [amuru] kwa ishara, ashiria.
Signalement, v. (celebrate) tukusa, athimisha; (show) onyesha. Signalize oneself, jipatia sifa.
Signature, n. usahihi, jina [ma-], mkono [mi-].
Sign-board, n. [ubau wenyi sana-mu dukani ya kuonyesha bitaa ga nis].
Signet, n. pete, muhuri.
Signification, n. Signification, n. maana.
Significant, a. -enyi maana, -a kuno-nya.
Signify, v. onya, onyesha, kumbusha; (mean) -wa na maana ya; (concern, affect) pasa, thuru. It does not signify, kaithuru, mamoja, haina maana, si kitu.
Sign-manual, n. = Signature.
Sign-post, n. [mti wenyi mkono ao ishara ya kuonyesa njia].
Silence, n. kimya, unyamavu, utulivu. Silence! makelele! yama-
— v. nyamasisha, kataza, tuliza.
Silent, a. -nyamavu, -a kimya kimya, -stirifu.
Silica, n. jiwe la bunduki, gume-gume (?).
Silk, n. hariri; [vao la kathi].
Silken, a. -a hariri.
Silk-mercer. n. mwusa vitu vya hariri.
Silk-worm, n. [mdudu mfanyisa hariri].

Silky, a. -a hariri, kama hariri.

Sill, n. [kipande cha chinzi]; (of door) kisingiti [vi-].

Silliness, n. upuri, ujinga, upumbofu, ukozefu wa akili, pwo.

Silly, a. -jinga, -pumi; (crazy) -enyi kicha.

Silt, n. matope, mchanga, takataka ya mto.

Silt up. v. [mto] jaa matope, fanya mafungu, kauka.

Silvan, a. -a mwitunzi, -a msitu.

Silver, n. fetha. sarafu za fetha.

— v. tia fetha nje, funika kwa fetha.

Silversmith, n. mfua [wa-] fetha.

Silvery, a. kama fetha, -epe, -a kung’aa.

Similar, a. sawa, kama sawa, mfano mmoja, kama hit [ile, &c.].

Simile, Similitude, n. mfano wa maneno, methali, jumbo.

Simious, a. -a nyani, -a kima, kama nyani.

Simmer, v. chemka kidogo.

Simonaical, a. -a Simony.

Simony, n. [kujanya biashara ya mambo matalatufi ya dini, ya rohoni].

Simoon, n. [upepo mbaya wa moto sana Arabuni].

Simper, v. chekelea, cheka ooyo [kijonga].

Simple, a. (single) -moja, -moja tu; (indissoluble) -siyawanjikana; (uncomplicated) si -enyi mambo mengi, si -enyi matata, si -liotengineswa sana, vivi hivi, rahisi kujanya, -epesi kuele; (unadorned) -siopa-mbuwa, siurembu, vivi hivi; (sincere) si -enyi hila, si -janja, amini, -nyofu; (unaffected) -nyenekevenu, -nyonge, kama kitoto; (intelligible) wasi, thahiri, -a kuele; (unwise) -jinga, -a akili chache; (unmixed) -tupu, safi, -siochanga, pasipo kitu kingine; (not luxurious) si -suri, si -a anasa; (common) -a watu wote, -ooyo, vivi hivi.

Simple, n. [dawa ya majani, miti, maua, mimea].

Simpleness, n. [hali ya kuwa Simple, a.], ususu, ujinga.

Simpleton, n. mjinga [wa-], mwenyi akili chache, mswusu.

Simplicity, n. [kuwa Simple, a.] urahisi, ujinga, umoja.

Simplification, n. kujanya Simple, a., &c.

Simplify, v. [fanya Simple, a.] fanya rahisi, elesa, geusa.

Simply, adv. pasipo hila, pasipo anasa (Tas: Simple, a.); (only, merely) tu, peke yake [yao, &c].

Simulate, v. jifanya, iga, fuasa; jifanya kuwa na, jisingisia.

Simulation, n. kujifanya, &c., una-fiki.

Simultaneity, n. kuwa Simultaneous.

Simultaneous, a. -a wakati ube ube, -a dakika ile ile, palepale, pamoja, sawa.

Simultaneouslyly, adv. marra hiyo, palepale, sawasawa.

Sin, n. thambi, hatiya, whalisfu, kosa [ma-], wopo, ubaya.

— v. fanya Sin, tenda thambi.

Since, adv. prep. na conj. (from then till now) tangu siku ile [saa ile, hapo] hatata sasa; (in past time) samani, kuwa wakati ulioipta; (from time of, after) tangu, baada ya, toka, tokea, baada ye; (because) kuwa sababu, ya kuwa, ya kwamba, ikwa. He came three days since, amekuja yapata siku tatu. It is three days since he came, tangu alipokuja ni siku tatu, tangu siku tatu alipokuja. I have not seen him since, skumwona tena. Since last year, tangu mwaka wa jana. Ever since, tangu siku ile.

Sincere, a. -enyi mwope, mwope, safi, amini, -nyofu.

Sincerity, n. mwope, uaminisfu, amini, kuwa Sincere.

Sinecur, n. uchumi pasipo kasi, jayida tupu, kujikaia.

Sinecurist, n. mwenyi Sinecur.
Sine qua non, n. kanuni haswa.

Sinew, n. kano [kano, ma-], mshipa [mi-].

Siney, a.-a sinew, kama sinew; (strong) -a nguvu, -enyi maungu, hodari, -shupafu.

Sinfu, a.-a thambi (Tas. Sin).

Sinfuless, n. hali ya thambi, kuwa na thambi.

Sing, v. (p. t. Sang, pf. t. Sung) imba, lia, simulia kwa utensi [kwa mashairi].

Singe, v. ungusa, choma.

Singer, n. mwimbi [wa-]; (professional) malenga.

Singing, n. na a. kuimba.-a kuimba.

Singing-master, n. fundi [ma-] wa kufundisha nyimbo, mwalomu wa kuimba.

Single, a. -moja.-moja tu, peke yake [yao, &c.], pasiyo mwensi; (unmarried man) -siooa, billa mke, (woman) -sioolewa, billa mume, -jane; (sincere) -sio na hila,-upe, amini. Single combat, pigano la watu wawili. Walk in single file, juatana mmoja mmoja.

Single out, v. pambanua, chagua, twaa-moja, bagua.

Single-handed, a. peke yake [yangu, &c.].

Single-hearted, Single-minded, a. amini,-nyofu,-upe,-enyi moyo mwewepe,-a nia moja tu.

Singlesness, n. kuwa -moja, upwewe, umoja; (sincerity) wenupe, amini.

Single-stick, n. fimbo la kupigania, gongo [ma-].

Singly, adv. -moja -moja, killa mtu peke yake.

Singsong, n. wumu, kuimba vibaya, kukokota sauti.

Singular, a.-a ajabu, -sio na kifani, -a peke yake, -geni.

— n. (in grammar) [namna ya umoja].

Singularity, n. ajabu, ugeni; (solitariness) upwewe, umoja.

Singularity, adv. kabisa, sana, haswa, ajabu.

Sinister, a.-baya, -ovu, -a kuogofya -a ndege mbaya, -a shari.

Sink, v. (p. t. Sink, pf. t. Sunk) zamisha, tosa, diidimsha, (neut.) zama, tota, diidimia, sizimia, shuka chini; (in mud) topesa, (neut.) topea; (of floor) tiitia, bonyea; (be overcome) lemewa, shinakaa; (lessen) pungusa, (neut.) punguka, chakaa, legea; (penetrate) nyewa, penya, singia moyoni; (dig) chimba, fukua; (put out of sight) setiri, ficha, funika; (overwhelm) angamisa, potesa; (reduce) shusha, pungusa, (neut.) shuka, &c. Form a sinking fund, wcka mali ya kupunguusa deni.

— n. mfereji [birika, shimo] wa taka.

Sinless, a. pasipo thambi kabisa, billa hatiya.

Sinlessness, n. kuwa pasipo thambi.

Sinner, n. mwennyi [wenyi] thambi, nspanya [wa]-thambi, mkosaji [wa-].

Sinuosity, n. kuwa na mapindi, mapindi, misingo.

Sinuous, a.-enyi mapindi, -a misingo misingo, -a kusingukasunguka.

Sip, v. onja, -nywa kidogo kidogo.

— n. onjo [ma-].

Siphon, n. [kama Pipe iliypindika, ya kuvutia maji].

Sir, n. (in addressing) bwana; (as a title) sheki; (in contempt) mtwana.

Sire, n. seyidi, bwana; (of animals) [nyama ndume mlassi].

Siren, n. [mwamamke mwennyi kuvuta kwa usuri, kwa madaha, kwa ufanja].

Sirloin, n. [nyama ya ng’ombe ya kiunoni].

Sirocco, n. [upepo mbaya wa hari sana pande sa Italya].

Sirrah, n. [neno la kumtaja mtu kwa ukali, kwa kumshutumu] mbaya we! ragoa!

Sister, n. umbu [ma-], ndugu mke, ndugu; (of same kind) sawa, mwensi, nifano; (in addressing) dada; (by profession) [mwamamke mta’wa wa chama takalifu]. Sister-
SISTERHOOD

in-law, shemegi, wife. Foster-sister, ndugu kunyonya.

Sisterhood, n. kuwa Sister; [chama takatifu ya waanake wata'wa].

Sisterlike, a. kama-a Sister.

Sit, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Sat) kwa kitako, kiti, kaa; (perch) tua, tuia; (have seat, position) -wa na kiti, -wa na mahali; (hold meeting) barisi; (for portrait) pigwa sanamu; (on eggs) atamia; (suit) falia; (on horseback) panda frasi. Sit up. (in bed, &c.) ondoka; (at night) kesho; (as nurse) ugusa usiku. Sit up for, keshe, ngojia [mtu] usiku. Cause (a fowl) to sit, atamisha, wekwe mayayi.

Sito, n. mahali [palipochaguliwa, pa kujengea, &c.]; (ground) ki-

wanja.

Sitter, n. mwenyi kukaatikato, &c.

Sitting, n. kikao [vi-], kitako [vi-]: (session) barasa; (time of business) [muda wa kukaliza kasi].

Situate, Situated, a. -liowekewa, -lisimama, -liopo mahali. It is situated in Egypt, iko Misri.

Situation, n. (place) mahali; (state) halis; (occupation) kasi. In this situation (of affairs), mambo yake wa hivi.

Six, n. na a kita. At sixes and sevens, fujojo, machafuko.

Sixpence, n. [muss ya Shilling], anna sita, pesa ashirini na 'nne.

Sixteen, n. na a sitashara.

Sixth, a.-a sita. Sixthly, ya sita.

Sixieth, a.-a settini.

Sixty, n. na a settini.

Size, n. ukuwu, kiasi, cheo, kadiiri; (glue) sheris.

Skate, n. [chuma cha kuteleza juu ya baraful]; (fish) taat.

— v. enda kwa Skate.

Sket, n. fungu [fundo] la hariri [usi, &c.].

Skeleton, n. misupa [yote jamii ya mwili]; (of house, &c.) miiti, majengo; (of ship, &c.) kiuni; (outline) chelezo, habari kidogo.

A mere skeleton, gofu la mtu, mgafu, misupa mitupa.

Skeleton-key, n. [ufungu wa ku-

fungu kufuli nyingiri], king'o.

Sketoh, n. choro [ma-], sanamu [ya kuandika kwa kalamu], chelezo, tarakibu, habari kidogo, mado-

keso.

— v. piga Sketoh, rakibisha, elesa kwa maneno machache, dokera.

Sketohy, a. -a habari chache, -a kudokesa, kidogo kidogo, ooyo, vivi hivi, hafi.

Skew, a. -a mishethali, -a kwenda upande, -a kugeranga.

Skewer, n. kibansii, kibano, mbano [mi-], mishiki [mi-]. Fix on skewer, tunga kijini.

Skiff, n. [mashua ndogo nyembamba].

Skill, n. akili, ustadi, welekefu.

Skilled, Skilful, a.-enyi Skill. A skilled workman, fundi [ma-], waria, mstadi, bingwa.

Skim, v. enqua: (pass close to) ambaa, pitia upesi; (hurry over) soma kwa haraka, onja, angalia kwa haraka.

Skim-milk, n. [masiwa yaliyoengu-

liwa].

Skin, n. ngosi; (of plants, fruit) ganda, gome; (on liquids) utando.

— v. (peel) ambua, papua; (flay) chuma; (get skin) fanya ngosi, fu-

nika kwa ngosi.

Skin-deep, a. -a juujuu, -a kupenyi kidogo tu.

Skinflint, n. bakhili, mwenyi choyo sana.

Skinny, a. -a ngosi tu, -embamba, -liokonda, -gofu.

Skip, v. ruka, pitia, acha.

Skiper, n. nakhotha.

Skipping-rope, n. [kamba ya mcheso wa kurukuruka].

Skirmish, n. vita ndogo, mapiamo
dogdo, mwanso [mi-] wa vita, jaribu [ma-], shindano [ma-].

— v. pigana kidogo, jairibiana.

Skirmisher, n. afanyaye Skirmish, ntungulisi [wa-].

Skirt, n. [upande wa chini wa vasi],
SKIRT

upindo; (border) mpaka [mi-], ukingo.

Skirt, v. -wa mpakani pa, pakana na; (pass near) pitia nje, ambaa.

Skittish, a. -a kuchesachesa.

Skittishness, n. kuchesachesa.

Skittles, n. [mchezo wa tufe na vipande].

Skulk, v. jisficha, kimbia kwa haya [kwa woga], toroka, nyatanyata.

Skull, n. kitwa [vi-], sawa la kitwa.

Skull-cap, n. [koja ndogo ya kuga-
danda na kitwa].

Skunk, n. [nyama ndogo aloaye uvundo mbaya sana].

Sky, n. uwingu [mbingu], anga, hewa, juu. Clear sky, kweupe.

Cloudy sky, mawingu.

Sky-blue, a. samawii, rangi ya sama-
wa.

Skylark, n. [ndege ndogo arukaye juu sana anangi].

Skylarking, n. kuchesachesa.

Skylight, n. dirisha [ma-] la darini.

Sky-rocket, n. = Rocket.

Skyward, adv. juu sana.

Slab, n. ubamba [m-] wa jiwe, bamba [ma-], kibamba [vi-].

Slack, a. (idle, lazy) -legevu, -tepe-
tevu, -sembe, -vivu; (loose) -lio-
legea; (weak) thaifi; (slow) si-
epesi.

— v. legea, pungeza, tulisa, (neut.)
pungeza, legea.

Slacken, v. = Slack.

Slackness, n. ulegevu, &c. (Tas.
Slack, n.).

Slag, n. [mawe ya madini yaliyo-
kwisha chomwa kalibuni], mavi ya chuma [madini, &c.], tomo la
chuma.

Slain, pf. t. ya Slay.

Slake, v. sima, tulisa, pungeza; (of
lime, &c.) tiia maji.

Slam, v. shindika kwa mshindo.

— n. mshindo [mi-].

Slander, n. masingisio, ususia.

— v. singisio, amba, sema.

Slanderer, n. msusi, msingisio.

Slanderous, a. -a Slander.

Slang, n. [maneno yasiyo fasihiko ao
kawaida, usemi wa kimashamva].

Slank, p. t. ya Slink.

Slant, v. enda upande, lekeza upande,
inama, inamisha.

— n. kwenda upande, &c.; maina-
misi (Tas. Slope, n.).

—, Slanting, a. (sideways) -a
kwenda upande, -a upande, mshe-
thali; (down, up) -a kuinama, -a
kuupanda.

Slap, v. piga kof, chapa.

— n. kosi [ma-].

Slash, v. tema, katakata; (scarify)
toja.

— n. tema, tojo.

Slate, n. [jiwe la mbamba; (for
writing on) jiwe la kwanjilika ama
kibau, kibau; (for roofing) jiwe la
kufunikia nyumba juu, kama to-
fal].

Slate-pencil, n. kalamu ya Slate.

Slatting, n. [Slates, sa juu ya nyu-
mba].

Slattner, n. mwanamke mkoo [asi-
yetengeneka nguo ao nyumba].

Slattnerly, a. kama Slattner.

Slaty, a. kama Slate.

Slaughter, n. (of animals) kuchinja,
machinjo; (of men) mauaji, maui-
mengi, haribu kibwa.

— v. chinja, wa-ingi, wa burre.

Slaughter-house, n. matindo.

Slaughterman, n. mchinja nyama.

Slaughterous, a. -a kiuaji, -a ku-
chinja.

Slave, n. mtumwa [wa-], hadimu
[ma-], mtswana [wa-]; (boy) ki-
tswana; (girl) kikasasi [vi-]; (wo-
man) mjakaasi [wa-]; (concubine)
suria [ma-]; (raw) mjanga; (home-
born) msalia [wa-]; (runaway)
mtoro [wa-]; (fellow) mjoli [wa-];
(household) kijoli [vi-]; (taken in
war) teka [ma-]; (thoroughly do-
mesticated) miti; (highly trained)
msaruru; (weak, slavish) [mtu
thaifi, asiye na neno, kana kalima,
kama mtumwa]. A slave to drink,
mevi mtupu.

— v. [wa kama Slave; fanya
Sleight, n. werevu, hila, ukodari. 
Sleight of hand, kiinimacho, ma-
singa umbo, misungu.

Blender, a.-embamba; (slight, small)
dogo, -chache.

Slenderness, n. wembamba, &c.
Slept, p. t. na pf. t. ya Sleep, v.
Slew, p. t. ya Slay.

Slice, n. kipande chembamba.
— v. kata vipande vyembamba

Slid, p. t. na pf. t. ya Slide.

Slide, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Slid) telesa,
ponyoka; (move easily) pita upesi
[rakis] sana. Let things slide,
jitoo, acha, si angalia.
— n. kutelesa; [mahali pa kute-
lesa; kitu chenyi kutelesa; sana-
umu ya kioo katika Magic lantern].

Slider, n. [mtu ao kitu cha kutelesa].

Sliding-scale, n. [kanuni ya kodi ao
mshakara yenyi kubadilika].

Slight, v. tharau, fyonya, twesa,
purukusha, pitia, hisi.
— n. mfyonyo, mtweso, tharau,
chukizo.

— a.-dogo, -embamba, kidogo,
hasifu, thaisfu.

Slightly, adv. kidogo.

Slightness, n. udogo, &c.

Slily, adv. kwa werevu, kwa hila,
kwa kujiificha, kwa siri.

Slim, a.-embamba.

Slime, n. tope la kunata.

Slimey, a.-a Slime, kama Slime.

Sling, n. kombeo [ma-]; (for arm)
[kitambaa cha kuchukua mkono;
(for hoisting, &c.) kamba na
nvango vya kutungikia], tansi, si-
lings.

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Slung) piga
kombeo, tupa kwa kombeo; (hoist)
tungika kwa kamba.

Link, v. (p. t. Slunk, Slunk, pf. t.
Slunk) nyatanyata, enda kwa
haya [kwa woga], jikunja.

Slip, v. telesa, ponyoka, chopoka,
churupuka; (pass by, into, out of,
&c.) pitia, penyaa kwa siri, ingia
kwa nasibu [kwa hila, kwa kosa],
toka upesi; (err) kosa; (Insert)
penyesha; (of dogs) fungulia.

Slip, n. utelesi; (error) kosa [ma-]; (of tree) mche [mi-]; (small bit) kipande chembamba; (leash) kitansi; (in ship-building) mahali pa kwenda chombo. Give the slip to, kimbia, toroka.

Slipknot, n. kitansi.

Slipper, n. kiatu [vi-] chepesi.

Slippered, n. -jiova slippers.

Slipperiness, n. utelesi.

Slippery, a. -enye matelesi; (cunning) -janja, -erevu.

Slipshod, a. -sotengeneka, si taratibu, si halisi, -bayabaya.

Slit, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Slt) pasua, kata; (sugar-cane, &c.) chana, tana. — n. ufa mdogo [ny-], mitai [mi-], mfu [mi-].

Slue, n. [sunda la Ulaya, kama fiau].

Sloop, n. [chombo cha kisungu chenyi mingote mnoja, manowari ndogo].

Slop, n. [maji yaliomwagika kwa haraka]. Slops, maji ya taka; (marine) [mavasi, nguo, visu, sabunzi sikuswa merikebuni, tatakata]. — v. mwaga burre [kwa kutoangalia].

Slope, n. telem’ko, mainamisi, kujituka, kilima, kwenda chini; (of hill) mbauu.

—— v. fanyisa slope, chongoa; (nent.) inama, jituka, emwa chini.

Sloping, a. -enye slope, mshethali.

Sloppy, a. -a slope, majimaji, chepechepe.

Slop-shop, n. duka la mavasi.

Slot, n. kuo [ma-], mfu [mi-].

Slotch, n. mvuvi, usembe, ulengev; (animal) [nyama ya Amerika ya kufanda mitj].

Slotful, a. -vivu, &c. (Tas. Sloth).

Slouch, n. kuwa na kitwa; (of gait) mwendo msito, kujikokota.

—— v. inama; jikokota.

Slough, n. siwa la matope mengi; (cast skin) ngosi kavu [ya kumbuka], mavulio; (decaying matter) [nyama mbovu iliyoosa].

Slough, v. (of ulcer, &c.) osa; (change skin) alambuka, jigeusa ngosi.

Sloven, n. mkoo.

Slovenliness, n. fujofujo, ukoo.

Slovenly, a. -koo.

Slow, a. -a kwenda polepole, -a kukuwia, -sito, -a nyuma, -a kuchelewa, si -epesii.

Slowly, adv. polepole, taratibu, &c. (Tas. Slow). Go slowly, jikokota. Do slowly, kokotesa.

Slowness, n. kwenda polepole, &c.

Slug, n. [konoko no kubwa]; (shot) [malisa makubwa].

Sluggard, n. mvuvi [wa-], msito, mtepetevu, msinisa, msembe.

Sluggish, a. -vivu, sito, -a kwenda pole.

Sluice, n. msereji [mi-], mangle [mi-] wa maji.

Slum, n. mtaa [mi-] mbaya [wa watu wabaya, wanyonge, maskini], makao ya maskini.

Slumber, v. sinjia, lala; (be inactive) kaakaa, jikalia.

—— n. usingisi; kukaakaa.

Slung, p. t. na pf. t. ya Sling, v.

Slunk, pf. t. ya Slink.

Slur, n. aibu, setheha.

—— v. (disgrace) aibishe; (pass hastily) piia upesi, setiri; (pronounce indistinctly) toa sau’si wisi, t’ma kwa haraka si thahiri, kokotesa maneno.

Slush, n. [maji na thelusu yakitangamana].

Slut, n. mkoo.

Sluttish, a. -koo.

Sly, a. -janja, -erevu; (playful) -a msaha. On the sly, kwa siri, kwa maficho.

Slyness, n. ujanja, &c.

Smack, n. kof [ma-]; (taste) utamu, lutthia; (little bit) kidogo; (small boat) chombo kidogo.

—— v. piga kof; (the lips) alisha [midomo]. Smack of, -wana utamu wa, fanana kidogo na, onya kidogo.
Small, a. -dogo, -embamba, hafsufu, thatiu, -fupi, kidogo. Small hours, [usiku wa maname haata assusus]. Small talk, maongesi tu, vijineno.

Smallness, n. udogo, &c.

Small-pox, n. ndui.

Smart, a. -maltadi, marini, -pambi, -enyi urembo; (quick) hodari, -epesi, -a ngwvu, -kali, -a akili. Smart young people, vijana marini.

— v. washa; (suffer) tiwa athabu, lia.

— n. kuchoma, kuwasha, uchungu, ukali.

Smartness, n. urembo, &c.; wepesi, &c. (Tas. Smart, a.).

Smash, v. vunja, ponda, seta; (ruin) angamisa.

— n. maunyiko, maangamisi.

Matter (of), v. -wa na utamu wa, fanana kidogo na, onya kidogo.

Mattering, n. (of knowledge) kidogo, nussu.

Smear, v. paka.

— n. waa [ma-].

Smell, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Smelt) nusa; (neut.) too harufu; (sweet) nukia; (nasty) nuka, nduka vibaya, too uwundu.

— n. harufu, manuka; (sweet) manukato, kunukia; (bad) harufu mbaya, uwundu.

Smelling-bottle, n. mrashi [mi-].

Smelt, n. [samaki ya Ulaya, kama Salmon].

— v. [choma moto mawe, yeysusha mawe yenye madini], yeysusha.

Smile, v. cheka, chekelea. Smile on, pendelea.

— n. cheko [ma-], kicheko; (favour) upendeleo.

Smirk, v. chekelea kijinga [ovyo].

— n. cheko la kijinga.


Smith, n. mfua [wa-] madini, mhuensi [wa-], fundi [ma-], wa madini.

Smithy, n. [pa kujanya kasi Smith, kiwanja cha Smith].

Smitten, pf. t. ya Smite.

Smock-frock, n. [kansu fupi ya mkulima], gwanda.

Smoke, n. moshi [mi-], munke; (idle talk) mawe, upusi; (with pipe) kuvuta tumbako.

— v. toa moshi; (neut.) fuka, toka moshi; (with pipe) vuta tumbako; (for disinfection, &c.) tia moshi makussudi, safisha kwa moshi [kwa kiberiti, wumbe, &c.]; (drive away by smoke) fukusa kwa moshi.

Smokesless, a. pasipo moshi.

Smoker, n. mvuta tumbako.

Smokiness, n. kuwa Smoky.

Smoky, a. -a moshi, -enyi moshi mwingi, kama moshi.

Smooth, a. laini, sawa, -ororo; (easy, gentle) rahi, taratiba, -pole; (flattening) -a kujiipendekeza, -a kujipendeza.

— v. fanya Smooth, tandasa, lainisha, &c.; (make easy) rahisisha; (quiet) tulisa, pungusa.

Smoothing-iron, n. pasi.

Smooth-tongued, a. -a kusifu mno, -a kudanganya, -a kusema uwongo.

Smote, p.t. ya Smite.

Smother, v. songaro ho, songa, nyonga, kaba; (cover wholly) funika pia; (hide) setiria, ficha.

Smoulder, v. [waka na toka moshi si moto, kama kuni katika tanuu]; (be inactive) sinsia; (ready to revive) -wa tayari kwaka [kuamka, kupaata nguvu tena].

Smuggle, v. [fanya Smuggling, wa na numu pasipo kutoa kodi forthisi]; pelaika kwa sirri.

Smuggler, n. mfanyi Smuggling, mweza ushuru, nwiisi [wesi].

Smuggling, n. [kukusa na kumunua pasipo kutoa kodi forthisi, biashara ya haramu], iba ushuru; kupeleka kwa sirri.

Smut, n. masisi, uchafu.

Smutty, a. -a Smut.

Snafe, n. ijamu ndogo.

Snag, n. [tawi fupi lililovunjika]; (in river) mti [mi-], gogo [ma-], tawi [ma-].

Snail, n. koa [ma-], konokono [ma-].
Snake, n. nyoka; (large) joka [ma].
Snap, v. vunjia [vunjika] ghashala; (twigs, &c.) konyoa; (click) alika; (bite at) nyakwa, taka kunu ghashala. Snap one's fingers at, wenes, tharau, fonya.
— n. kuvunjia ghashala, &c., kupeleka meno. Snap-shot, mpigo wa ghashala.
Snappish, a. -kali.
Snare, n. shabuka, mtego [mi]-, tansi; (spring) mtambu [mi].
— v. tega, kamata, nasa.
Snarl, n. [milie kama wambawamkali].
— v. loa Snarl; loa maneno makali, goma.
Snatch, v. nyakua, chopoa, pokonya, nyang'anya; (take quickly) kama-tia, jipatia, upesi.
— n. kunyakua, &c., nyakuo.
Sneak, v. nyata, jikunjia [kwa woga ao haya kama nwivi]; (tell tales) chongea.
— n. mwoga, mchongesi, mnyonge.
Sneer, v. cheka, twesa, sema kwa tharau.
— n. neno la thihaka, neno la kumtwesa mtu, utusi [ma].
Sneeze, n. chafla, shamua.
— v. piga chafya. Not to be sneezed at, si-baya, si-nyonge.
Sniff, v. [vuta hewa kwa pua, vuta makamasi]; (smell) nusa.
Snip, v. kata [kwa makasi].
Snipe, n. [ndege ndogo ya Ulaya].
Snivel, v. toa makamasi [kwa kulia].
Snore, n. koroma [la usingisi].
— v. piga koroma [kwa usingisi].
Shot, n. koroma [la nyama].
— v. piga koroma [nyama].
Snout, n. pua [la nyama].
Snow, n. theluji, [umande ulioganda- mana kwa baridi, mwua kama ma- chicha ya nasi].
— v. -nya theluji.
Snowball, n. tufa ya theluji.
Snow-blindness, n. [kujofuka kwa mwanga wa theluji].
Snow-drift, n. theluji chunguchungu.
Snowdrop, n. [ua dogo jeupe zuri sana].

Snow-flake, n. [kidogo cha theluji, kama nyoya, kama iaika].
Snow-plough, n. [gari la kuondoshea theluji niyani].
Snow-shoe, n. [kiafu cha kutelesa juu ya theluji].
Snowy, a. -a theluji, kama theluji, -eupe sana.
Snub, v. chokosa, sumbua, karipia, kemea, nyamazisha kwa tharau.
Snub-nose, n. pua supi.
Snuff, n. tumbako ya kunusa.
— v. vuta hewa puani, nusamusa.
Snuff-box, n. tabakelo, kijamanda [vi].
Snuffle, v. = Sniff; sema kwa pua.
— n. usemi wa puani [wa kipua].
Snug, a. -a kutengenea, -a kutenge-leka -a kukaa vizuri, -a raha mstareke.
So, adv.na conj. (thus) hivi, vivi hivi, kathdika; (therefore) kwa hiyo, hivyo, bassi; (very) sana. So that, So ... that, So ... as to, So as to, (of consequence) hatta; (of pur-pose) kwa ginsi, kusudi. So far as, kadiri ya, hatta. So and so, fullani. So so, vivi hivi, kidogo. So to speak, kama hivi, kunrathiki nikiyema hivi.
Soak, v. tia maji, nywesha maji, chovya, lowesha; (neut.) lowa, lowana, loweka, owama. Soak up, -nywa.
Soaked, a. (soaking wet) chepe chepe, maji maji, -a kulwa.
Soap, n. sabuni.
Soapy, a. -a sabuni, kama sabuni; (flattering) -a kuji pendekesa.
Soar, v. ruka juu kwa mabawa, paa angani.
Sob, n. kulia kwa kwikwi [kwa kukiwi], kitesuteju.
— v. tia kwa juhudi, sema kwa kulia.
Sober, a. kiasi, -enyi akili, -a kujis-wesa, -tulivo, taraiibu; (not drunk) -sioleva, -si -levi.
— v. tia Soberness; ondoa ulevi.
Soberness, Sobriety, n. kuwa Sober.
SOBRIOQUET

Sobriquet, n. msibo, kisibo, jina la kupangwa.
Sociability, n. [hali (tabia, moyo) ya kuwa Sociable].
Sociable, a. -a utu mwema, -kunju-fu, -a kukaribisha watu, -a rafiki wengi, -a kupenda maongesi ya watu, -a maongesi mengi, -a urafiki sana.
Social, a. -a watu jamii, -a watu wote, -a watu wao kwa wao; = Sociable. Social science, [esi-mu ya mambo ya kukaa vema wengi pamoja na kutendanea mazuri watu jamii]. Social position, cheo. Social interests (duites, concerns), mambo yapasayo watu wote, wanaopasana watu.
Socialism, n. [kusema 'Hali hii ya kukaa watu na kuwiana itiyopo haifai; itengeneswe, watu wengi wapate hali bora sayidi'].
Society, n. [watu wengi wakikaa pamoja jamii; kundi la watu wenyi shauri moja ao hali moja; chama ao shirika la watu]; (in general) watu, waanadamu, watu wote; (gentry) wangwana; (intercourse) kukaa pamoja, kwongea, kwongeana, masungumzo. Female society, masungumzo ya waanake. He is fond of society, apenda kwongea na watu.
Sock, n. [kama mfuko wa nguu chini].
Sockeye, n. tundu, kitundu.
Sock, n. bumba [ma-, la uongo na majani yake].
Soda, n. magadi.
Soda-water, n. [maji ya kisungu, ya pofupojo].
Soden, a. chepechepe, majimaji; -liokunyuwa sana, -levi sana.
Sodomite, n. mwenyi Sodomy.
Sodomy, n. [chambi ya watu wa Sodom], kufira, kufirana.
Sofa, n. kitanda [cha kupumzikia mchana].
Soft, a. -ororo, teketekete, -anana, laini; (pleasant) -a kupendesa, -tamu; (gentle) -pole; (feebly) thaifu; (foolish) -a akiti chache, -fina. Feel soft, bopa. Soft water, maji ya mvua. Soft mud, tope nyeembamba.
Soften, v. fanya Soft; (mitigate) tulisa, punusa, fanya rahisi; (palliate) ombea, telea.
Softness, n. wororo, ulaini, &c. (Taz. Soft).
Soil, n. (earth) udongo; (heavy) uongo msiito; (light, sandy), utange, tifutifu; (as property, land) arthi (Ar.); (country) inchi. Owner of the soil, mwenyegi wa shamba.
— v. tia taka, chafua.
Soirée, n. [mkulano wa watu waki-sungumana, barasa ya usiku].
Sojourn, v. kaa, shinda.
— n. kukaa, muda wa kukaa, kikao.
Sojourner, n. mgeni, masfiri, mpi-taji, si mkasi, mpia njia.
Solace, v. fariji, tulisa, -pa moyo, tumbuisa, buruddisha.
— n. faraja, tumbuuso.
Solar, a. -a jua. The solar system, [jua pamoja na sayari sake zote ziizungukaso].
Sold, p.t. na pf. t. ya Sell.
Solder, n. lehemu, lihamu, lisasi.
— v. tia Solder, unganisha kwa Solder, lehemu.
Soldier, n. asikari, mwenyi maarifa ya viita.
Soldierlike, Soldierly, a. -a kusta-hili asikari, kama asikari.
Soldiery, n. asikari jamii.
Sole, n. (of foot) uayo [ny-], chini ya nguu; (of shoe, boot) ngesi ya kiuti chini; (fish) [samaki pana].
— a. peke yake [yao, &c.], -moja tu, pasipo mwensi.
Solecism, n. [usemi mkosefu usio sa-hihi ao safi, neno la kimashamba]; (error) kos (ma-).
Solely, adv. pia, kabisa, tu.
Solemn, a. -a dini, -aibadaya Mwungu, -a kunkumbuka Mwungu, -a kustahili dini; (orderly, reverent) -pole, taratibu, -sito, -a keshi-
Solemnity, n. (ceremonial) kawaida ya dini, ibada; (reverence) keshima, taratibu, usito, ukumbusho wa Muungu, uchaji; (impressive-ness) utulizo.

Solemnisation, n. [kufanya kwa ginsi ya dini, kufanya taratibu].

Solemnise, v. athimisha, tukusa, fanya kwa keshima; (impress, awe) kumbusha Muungu, tuliza.

Solemnness, n. hali ya kuwa Solemn.

Sol-fa, n. [namna ya kufundisha kuimba].

Soliciit, v. onuba, taka, siki, tolea haja; (attract. excite) vuta, tamanisha, chomeshia.

Soliciitation, n. kusoma, maombi, haja; (immoral) matongosi.

Soliciitor, n. mwalimu wa sheria, mwana sheria.

Soliciitous, a. -enyi kutaka, -a kujisumbulia [neno], -angalifu.

Soliciitude, n. kujisumbua, moyo wa kuliaka, mashaka, tamala.

Solid, a. (firm) yabis, imara, thabit, -a nguvu; (massive, compact) -nene, si wasi ndani, -silo, -sima, -gumu, -kavu.

— n. kitu kigumu [kikavu, kishikitako].

Solidarity, n. umoja, kuwa hali moja, kusharikiana wengi [hatta kuwa kama mmoja].

Solidification, n. kufanyika Solid.

Solidify, v. fanya Solid; (set hard) gandumisa, gandumana, ganda.

Solidity, Solidness, n. kuwa Solid, ugumu, &c. kugandumana, kufungamana, kushikamana.

Soliloquize, v. jisungumza, nena kuwa peke yake.

Soliloquy, n. kusoma na nafsi yake [yako, &c.], kunena peke yake [yako, &c.].

Solitariness, n. upweke, ukiwa; (singleness) umoja.

Solitary, a. -a peke yake, -moja tu, mbali, pasipo watu, -a kukaa peke yake, -kiwa.

Solitary, m. kwa peke, mkiva.

Solitude, n. upake, upweke; (privacy) faragha; (uninhabited place) ukiwa; (abandoned place) miahame.

Solo, n. [umibo wa mtu mmoja peke yake].

Soloi, n. [mweny i kuimba peke yake].

Solstice, n. [mwishowajua kufika kusini ao kaskasini, kikomo cha jua].

Solstitial, a. -a Solstice.

Solubility, n. kuyeyuka.

Soluble, a. -a kuyeyuka.

Solution, n. (breaking) kuvunja; (dissolved substance) [kitu kisicho- yeuka na majo]; (explanation) eleso, kusumbua.

Solve, v. (explain) eleso, fumbua; (put an end to) ondoa, konesha, shinda.

Solvency, n. kuwesa lipa deni.

Solvent, n. -a kuyeyusha; (of debts) -a kuwesa lipa deni, -enyi mali.

Solver, n. [mweny i kulexoa ao kusumbua].

Sombre, a. -a giza, -cusi, -sito, -a husuni.

Some, a. baathi ya, -ngine; (part) nusu, kidogo; (about) kama, karibu; (a certain amount of) kadirir, -ingi kidogo. I want some water, nataka majo. Some man, Some one, mtu, mti mmoja, situi nani. Some one or other, mnya-ngedika[wa]. Someday, pana siku, kwa siku moja, mwakani, situi lini.

Somebody, Some one, m. mti, mti mmoja, mti mkubwa.

Somehow, adv. Somehow or other, kwa njia yo yote, kwa vyovyole, inwaxayo, situi kuwaje.

Somerault, n. kitwangomba, kupinduka.

Something, n. na adv. kitu, jambo, neno, kitu kimoja, situi nini; (a little) jambo dogo, kidogo; (much) jambo kubwa. Something of a calamity, kama msiba, msiba kidogo. That is something, ndio heri.
Sometime, adv. pana siku, siku moja, kwa siku yake, iwezapo, sijui lini, tangu hapo.

Sometimes, adv. pana siku, pangine-pangine, marra marra.

Somewhat, n. na adv. neno, kitu, jambo; kidogo.

Somewhere, adv. pana mahali, iwezapo, po pothe, sijui waapi.

Somnambulism, n. kulembea kwa usingisi.

Somnambulist, n. atembeaye kwa usingisi.

Somnolence, n. usingisi, kusinsia, macho masito.

Somnolent, a. -a Somnolence.

Son, n. mwana [wa-], kijana [vi-], mlolo mume. My son, mwanga.

Son of, wa, wadhi, bin. Son-in-law, mkwe [wa-].

Sonata, n. [namna ya Music, ya kulisina kina, sese, etc.].

Song, n. umbo [ny-]; (dance) utumbeu.

Songster, n. mwimboji [ndege].

Sonnet, n. [utensi mupeti].

Sonorous, a. -a kuia wasi, -a sauti kubwa, -a kuvuma sana.

Sonorousness, n. kuvuma sana.

Sonship, n. kuwa mwana, uana.

Soon, adv. karibu, halafu, marra moja, bado kidogo, upesi. As soon as I can, upesi niwezayo, marra niwezapo. As soon, sawasawa, sayidi, afathali. I would just as soon die, sawasawa kufa, afathali niwe, mimi tayari kufa.

Sooner, adv. kwansa, upesi, mbele; (better) sayidi, afathali, bora. I would sooner go, nataka kwenda, afathali niwe. No sooner was it done than, marra kiyo ilipofanyika. Sooner or later, hakuna buddi.

Soot, n. masisi, kaamoshi.

Soth, n. kweli. In sooth, kweli.

Sooth, v. tulisa, fariji, tumbuiza, rithisha, burudisha.

Sothing, a. -a kutulisa, &c. (Tas. Soothe).

Soothsayer, n. kahini [ma-], mnajimu [wa-].

Sooty, a. -a Soot, -eusi sana.

Sop, n. [kitonge kilichochoeyekamuchu- sini]; (douceur) kituliso cha moyo.

Sophism, n. neno danganyifu, neno la kupendekeza uwongo, hoja ya owyo.

Sophist, mtumia Sophism.

Sophistical, Sophistic, a. -a Sophist.

Sophisticate, v. haribu tabia, potoa, ghoshi.

Sophistication, n. kuharibu tabia, &c.

Sophistry, n. [ktumia Sophism], maneno ya kil [madanganyifu].

Soporific, a. -a kutia usingisi.

Soppy, a. chepechepe.

Soprano, n. = Treble, sauti nye- mbamba [katika kuumba].

Sorcerer, n. mchawi [wa-].

Sorcery, n. uchawi.

Sordid, a. -nyonge, -baya, hafisfu.

Sordidness, n. unyonge, &c.

Sore, n. kidonda [vi-], donda [ma-]; (scrofulous) miti, nyanganyungu; (small) kipele, kijera; (venereal) sekeneko.

—— a. -a kuswasha, -a kusuma; (in mind) -enyi ukungu.

—— adv. sana.

Sorely, adv. kwa ginsi ya kuuwika; (much) sana.

Sorel, n. [majani machungu].

—— a. -a rangi nyekundu.

Sorrow, n. husuni, sikítika, kasarani, hamu, usito; (for loss) majoni; (for offence) majuto, toba; (great) jilima, simansi.

Sorrowful, a. -enyi Sorrow.

Sorry, a. -enyi Sorrow; -enyi toba; -a majuto; (poor, worthless) ha- fisu, -nyonge, maskini. Be sorry for, sikítika, kurumia; (regret) tubia, juvia. I am sorry for him, nina kite naye.

Sor, n. ginsi, namna, aina; (rank, position) cheo, daraja, halí. Of a sort or kind, (like) ki-, -a ki-, e.g. of a European sort, -a kisiungu. A sort of, -nyangidika. He is out of sorts, hawesi kidogo.

—— v. (classify) tanga, pambanua,
ainisha, gawanya; (arrange) andika, panya.

Sortie, n. [kutoka bomi na kupiga na nje].

Sot, n. mlevi [wa-].

Soteriology, n. [habari ya kukooswa na Isa Masiya].

Sottish, a. -levi.

Sought, p. t. na pf. t. ya Seek.

Soul, n. roho, moyo, nafsi; (mind) akili; (person) mtw [wa-]. Disembodied soul, kivuli cha roho.

Souless, a. -nyonge, -baya, -oga.

Sound, a. (complete) -sima, kamili; (correct) halisi, sahiki; (true) -a kwele, -a hakika; (firm) tahiti, imara; (trustworthy) amini, -nyofu; (strong) -a nguvu. He is a man of sound judgement, yunaakili njema, amefunguliwa heri. Sound sleep, usingisi msiyo. A sound beating, kupiga sana. Sound in health, -sima. Safe and sound, salamu salimini.

— n. (voice, &c.) sauti, milio; (cry) lio [ma-], kilio [vi-]; (report) mshindo; (roar) uwumi; (shout) kelele [ma-]; (drum) ngoma, msumado; (strait) [migongo] mwembamba wa maji.

— v. isaa Sound, tumia Sound, lia, lisa, vuma; (ascertain depth) tia bili, pima maji kwa bili; (test, prove) jaribia moyo, hakikia shauri, hoji, dadisi, tasamia hali. Sound a retreat, amurru [kwa panda] kurudi. Sound the praises of, sifu wasi. Sound hollow, lwa wasi. It sounds nice, tamu kusikia, yavuma. Sound like, wa kama, fanana na.

Soundings, n. [kutoa Sound, &c. (Tas. Sound, v.)]. Take soundings, pima maji kwa bili.

— a. -a kulia, -a kwuma, -enyi fahari.

Soundly, adv. sana, kwa nguvu.

Soundness, n. kuwa Sound, a.

Soup, n. mchusi.

Sour, a. -kali, -chungu, -a chachu.

— v. fanya [fanyika] Sour,

chachuka; (spoil) haribu [tabia, &c.].

Source, n. asili, chimbuko, mwanzo, awali; (of river) chenchemi.

Sourness, n. ukali, kwa Sour, a.

Sour-sop, n. (ruit) stafeli, topetope.

Souse, v. choyachoyaya, mwagia maji tele, susa, lowesha.

South, n. kusini, sukeli. South wind, kusi. The South, upande wa kusini, inchi za kusini.

— a. -a kusini, -a upande wa kusini.

— adv. kwa kusini.

South-east, n. akrah matlai (Ar.).

Southernly, Southern, Southward, a. -a kusini, -a upande wa kusini. Southern Cross, [nyota nne za kusini kama mfano wa msalaba].

South-west, n. akrah magaribi (Ar.).

Souvenir, n. ukumbusho, ukumbukumbu; (of lover) habba.

Sovereign, n. mwenyi ensi [esi], mwenyi inchi [mi], mfalme [wa-]; (coin) robo Ingeresi [ya thahabu, thamani yake kama ripia hamista-shara].

— a. -enyi Sovereignty, -a nguvu kusi.

Sovereignty, n. ensi, esi, hukumu, utawala, manlaka.

Sow, n. ngururwe jike.

— v. (pf. t. Sowed, Sown) pandu; (spread about) tapanya, enesa.

Sower, n. mpanda [wa-], mpansi.

Sowing, n. mpando [mi-], majira ya kupanda.

Sown, pf. t. ya Sow.

Spa, n. [mi] penyi kisima kisuri sana.

Space, n. (room) nafasi, mahali patupu, mahali; (open) uwanda, peupe; (of time) muda; (interval, distance) urefu wa kati, mahali pa kati, kitambo, nafasi; (opportunity) njia, chimbuko, nafasi. Absolute space, [nafasi tupu, mahali pasipo kitu].

Spacious, a. -kinwa, -pana, -enyi nafasi.
Spade, n. jembe la kisungu.
Spân, n. shibiri [shibri]. futuri; (period) muda, kitambo; (ol bridge, &c.) urefu, ence, upana; (arch) tao [ma-].
— v. pita juu ya.
— p. t. ya Spín.
Spangle, n. puluki.
— v. pambakwepuluki, meremusha.
Spangled, a. -enyi vimeta, -enyi nyota nyingi.
Spaniel, n. [mbwa wa kisungu].
Spanking, a. -a kwenda upesi.
Spâr, n. mî [mi-], boriîi, komba-moyo [ma-]; (mineral) [jiwe la kung'aa laini].
— v. pigana konde kwâ m’cheko, shindaana.
Spare, v. toa haba, tumba -chache; (let off, relieve) achitia, rehemia, pendela, pumaisha; (reserve) ji-wekea akiba, jiﬁalia, jiwilai, ji-nyima; (keep back) shika, suia. Be enough and to spare, tosha hatta na kusasa.
— a. (scanty) haba, -chache; (moderate) kiasi; (reserved) -a akî- ba, -a kwweka, -sio na kasi, -a fara- gha; (thin) -embamba, -a kukonda.
Sparring, a. kiasi, -a kujiswią, -a kutoa -chache, -hiana, -kabiki.
Spark, n. cheche [ma-], kímeta;
(small quantity) kidogo.
Sparkle, n. kîmeta, cheche.
— v. metemeta, meremeta, memetuka.
Sparkling, a. -a kemetemeta, &c.; (bright) -angafu, -a kung’aa;
(clever) -a akili, -suri sana.
Sparring, n. pigano la konde.
Sparrow, n. [ndege mado wâ Ula- ya]. Java sparrow, sawaridí.
Sparsé, a. haba, -chache, kidogo, mbali m’bali, huko na huko.
Sparseness, n. kuwa haba, &c.
Spasm, n. pindi [ma-], kipindi [vi-], mpindano; (fit) kifafa; (sudden effort) jarsíu la marra moja, bidii ya ghófala, mkaso.
Spasmódic, a. -a Spasm, -a ghófala, -a kukuíasa.
Spat, p. t. ya Spît, v.

Spatter, v. tapanya, tupilia [tope, &c.], nyunyusa.
Spatula, n. [kisu kipana cha kufi- nyia dawâ].
Spavin, n. [ugojiwa wa frasi, ku- vimba mgwuni].
Spawn, n. [mayaíi ya samaki ao vyura]; (progeny) mazao.
— v. toa mayayaíi, saa.
Speak, v. (p. t. Spoke, pf. t. Spoken) nena; (say) sema; (converse) onega; (make known) ta-ngasa, onyesha, thihirisha; (pronounce) tamka; (make a speech) toa maneno, hubiiri wasi. Speak about (at, for, against, &c.), nenea. Speak against, ambu, sema. Speak Arabic, sema kiarabu. Speak badly (languages), gotesa maneno. Speak distinctly, pambasua, sema kiada. Speak out, sema sana. Speak to, sema na. Speak volumes, shuhudia sana. Speak well for, shuhudia masuri. Speak with energy, excitement, teta. Not to speak, nyamaa. Nothing to speak of, kama si kitu, kidogo kidogo. Not to speak of (far from, only, much more than), lîcha ya, sembuse.
Speaker, n. mncajíi, mwenyi kuse- ma; (in Parliament) [mkus wa House of Commons].
Speaking, n. kûnena, &c. (Tas. Speak). Evil speaking, matukano, masingisio.
Spear, n. (flat) mkuki [mi-]; (rounded) fumo [ma-]; (light) sagai [ma-].
Spearman, n. asikari mwenyi mkuki.
Special, a. -a peke yake, -a namna, -a miindo, -a maana, -moja tw, -sio na kijani, bora sana, -a kasi moja haswa.
Specialism, n. [kujifunga kwa kasi moja, kîpata maarifa ya kitu ki- moja].
Specialist, n. mtu wa Specialism.
Speciality, Specialty, n. kuwa Special. This is his speciality, ni chake huyo haswa peke yake, ndio kasi yake moja tu.
Specially, adv. sayidi, sana. halisi, makusudi (Tas Special). He was specially appointed, aliwekwa kasidi.
Specie, n. fetha, sarafu [ya shaba, fetha, thahabi].
Species, n. aina, namna, ginsi; (in science) jamii ya vitu vyenyi namna moja. A species of cloth, nguo, kama nguo.
Specific, a. -a namna yake, -a kutu-fautisha, -a kwonya kwa tafauti; (precise, clear) thakiri, -a kusema wasi, -a kwonya halisi. Specific gravity, [athani wa kitu fullani kuliko maji].
— n. [dawa halisi ya ugonjwa mmoja'], dawa bora.
Specification, n. kwonya halisi; [hati ao taarifu yenye habari halisi ya mambo].
Specify, v. taja, pambanua, elesa, aini.
Specimen, n. (sample) namna; (part) kipande, sehemu, -moja [ka-tika vingi viliyuo sawa].
Specious, a. -a kujifanya, -a kuki-pendekesa, -a uwongo, -suri lakini si kweli.
Speck, n. was [ma-], doa [ma-]. Not a speck, sio hatu kidogo.
Speckle, n. doa [ma-].
Speckled, a. -a madodo.
Spectacle, n. (beautiful) tamasha, jambo la uremba, ajabu; (fearful) kioja, kitisho; (wonderful) kisushi, shani; (grotesque) kinyago.
Spectacle, a.-enyi Spectacles.
Spectacles, n. (a pair of) mi-wani. Put on spectacles, pachika miwani.
Spectacular, a. -a kutasmissha, -a ajabu, -a tamasha.
Spectator, n. mwenyi kuona [kutas ama, kuvapo, kuhuthuria]; (eye-witness) shahidi [ma-]. There were many spectators, wengi wali-w-huthuria.
Spectral, a. -a kivuli, kama kivuli.
Spectre, n. kivuli, kioja, kisuka, pepo, shetani.
Spectroscope, n. [kioo cha kugeusa nuru nyeupe iwe rangi nyengi].
Spectrum, n. [ranvi sa upindai wa movua, nuru nyeupe igizuga kwa kioo kuwa rangi nyengi].
Speculate, v. bahatisha, &c. (Tas. Speculation).
Speculation, n. (conjecture) kugisi, kubahatisha; (reflection) kufikiri-fikiri, mawaso mengi; (risk in trading) [kubatarisha mali kwa ajili ya fayida], kopesha.
Speculative, a. -a Speculation, -a bahati; (fanciful) si amali, si kweli.
Speculator, n. mtu wa Speculation.
Speculum, a. [kioo cha darubini kubwa].
Sped, p. t. na pf. t. ya Speed, v.
Speech, n. maneno, kunena, uneni; (mode of speaking) mseno, useni; (language) lugha, maneno. Have the power of speech, wesa kunena. A speech, maneno, mitumbe. Make a speech, toa maneno, hubiri wasi.
Speechify, v. toa maneno mengi, piga domo.
Speechless, a. -siowesa kunena [kwa haya, fathaa, hofu, &c.], bubu.
Speed, n. haraka, kwenda mbio, mwendo mwepesi; (rate of moving) mwendo, kadiri ya kwenda.
— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Sped) kimiza, safirisha vema, endesa [enda] upesi; (prosper) fanikiwa, faniki-sha; (fare) -wa na hali. How have you sped? kumekwaje?
Speedy, a. -a haraka, -epesi, -a kwenda [-a kuja] upesi.
Spell, n. (p. t. na pf. t. Spelt) zamu, kingoji, muda; (incantation) umbo wa mganga, tego. Remove a spell, tegua, sukumisa uganga.
— v. endelesa, nena [andika] harufu za neno fullani.
Spell-bound (Be), v. logwa, paguwa.
**Spelling, n.** kuendelesa [neno, harufu moja moja].

**Spelling-book, n.** [chu cha kufundisha Spelling].

**Spelt, p. t. na pf. t. ya Spell, v.**

**Send, v.** (p. t. na pf. t. Spent) toa, tumia, fanya gharama ya, harijia; (waste) poteza; (time) pisha.

**Spenthrift, n.** mpotevu wa mali, mpunda mali, mtu wa gharama nyangi.

**Sent, a.** -liochoka, -liotumiliwa mbali, -liokwisha, -sio na ngwuu.

--- p. t. na pf. t. ya Spend.

**Spermaceti, n.** [kitu kama ndani ya kitwa cha nyangumi].

**Sperm-oil, n.** [masfuta ya kitwani mwa nyangumi].

**Sperm-whale, n.** nyangumi [mwenyi kitwa kikubwa sana].

**Sperm, v.** tapika, toa kama kwa kutapika.

**Sphere, n.** mviringo, duara; (globe) mfano wa dunia; (environment, range) eneo, ulimwengu; (province, work, duty) mahali, hali, cheo, kasi, shughuli. Sphere of influence, pa kufanya hukumu, pa kuweza, miliki.

**Spherical, a.** -a mviringo, mduara.

**Spheroid, n.** [kama Sphere na kari-bu sawa].

**Spheroidal, a.** -a Spheroid.

**Sphinx, n.** [mfano wa nyama yenyi kitwa cha mwanamke na kiwili-wili cha simba].

**Spice, n.** [kitu kilamu cha kukolea chakula, kiungo, cha kunukia]; (small bit) kidogo.

--- v. tia Spice, tia utamu, kolea, unga.

**Spicy, a.** -a Spice.

**Spider, n.** buibui. Spider’s web, matando ya buibui.

**Spike, n.** msomari mkubwa, mwiba, uma [ny-].

--- v. (cannon) [haribu kwa kutia msomari tunduni mwa fataki].

**Spikenard, n.** [masfuta ya kunukia sana].

**Spiky, n.** -enyi Spikes, kama Spike.

**Spill, v.** (p. t. na pf. t. Spilled, Spilt) mwaga, mimina; (overflow) poteza, angusha, angamisa. It is no good crying over spilt milk, maji yaliyomwagika hayasoeleki.

--- n. karatasi ya kwawishia ta; (upset, overflow) anguko [ma-], maangamisi.

**Spin, v.** (p. t. Span, pf. t. Spun) (twist) sokota; (turn quickly) sungusha [sunguka] ujesi; (make thread) fanyisa usi. Spin out, (story) ongesa mno, kokota, endelea; (time) pisha kwa shidda, endelea.

**Spinach, n.** [mboga kama majani sa mfigili, mayangwa].

**Spinal, a.** -a Spine. Spinal column, = Spine.

**Spindle, n.** (in spinning) pia; (axle) [mti wa kati, chuma cha kati, ya gurudumu].

**Spine, n.** uti wa maungo, mgongo; (prickle) mwiba [mi-].

**Spinning, n.** kusokota, msokoto.

--- a. -a kusokotea, -a kusunguka-sunguka. Spinning top, pia.

**Spintex, n.** [mwamamke msima asiyeolewa], mwamamwali [wa-], mjane [wa-].

**Spiny, a.** -enyi miiba; (difficult) -a mashaka.

**Spiracle, n.** [kitundu cha kwusutia pumusi mdudu].

**Spiral, a.** -a kusunguka na kuendelea, kama mfano wa parafugo, ao tundu la konokono.

**Spire, n.** [mnara mwembamba wenyi kuchongoka juu].

**Spirit, n.** roho; (ghost) kivuli, pepo; (temper) halii ya moyo, tabia; (person of character) [mti wa bidii, mwenyi ngwuu]; (energy) moyo wa bidii, jushudi, ngwuu; (meaning) maana, kusudi; (immaterial existence) usima pasipo mwili, asili ya usima; (intoxicating fluid) mwinyo, kilo. The world of spirits, peponi. The Holy Spirit, Roho Mtakatifu. The spirit of the age, ulimwengu, halii ya ulimwengu.

Spiritless, a. pasipo furaha [bidii, moyo mkuu], -nyonge, -sito, -oga, baridi.

Spiritual, a. -enyo asili ya roko, -a roko, -a mambo ya roko; (religious) -a kungoka na Rohe Mtaka- tifu, -takatifu; (ecclesiastical) -a Kanisa, -a mambo matakatifu, -a wangoje wa Kanisa. The spiritual world, mambo ya peponi.

Spiritualism, n. [kusema vitu vi- livyo vyote ni roho, ao kwa roho'; kusema, 'vivuvi na pepo siko, na sisi twavuva kusena na kujisungu- msa nao'].

Spirituality, n. [hali ya kuwa Spiritual; (ecclesiastics) janiti ya wa- ngoje wa Kanisa; mambo yawapa- sayo wangoje wa Kanisa].

Spiritualise, v. funya Spiritual, ongosa [takasa, eleza] kwa elimu ya rohoni.

Spirituous, a. -a mvinwo, -a kul- evya.

Sprit, n. toko la ghásula [la moto ao maji], mruko, mshindo; (in running) mkaso wa mbio.

- v. toa [toka] ghásula kwa ngu- vu; (in running) kasa mbio.

Spirit, n. (metal) uma [nyuma]; (wood) kibansi [vi-], kibano [vi-], mshikiki [mi-]. Toast on spit, banika.

- v. (p. t. Spat, pf. t. Spitt) tema mate; (put on spit) penyasa uma, choma, tunga kijitini.

Spite, n. chuki, ukorofi, ubaya, msu- ndo. He has a spite against me, anichukia, anikamia.

- v. tolea chuki, &c., chokosa, sus- mbua. In spite of, ingawa, ijapo- kuwa; kwa kushinda na, kwa kikatasa, kwa kuharau, kwa kutoangalia. He went in spite of me (pain, danger), alikwenda nisi- pokubali [asusiwe wa maunivu, asione hatari]. In spite of you, japo kutaki mwenyewe.

Spiteful, a. -a Spite.

Spittle, n. mate; (chewed tobacco, &c., red) utembe.

Spittoon, n. [kichungu cha kutelele mate], tasa, kitasa.

Splash, n. kuruka [maji], mshindo [wa maji yakirushwa].

- v. rusha [maji, matope, &c.], tupia maji, rushia.

Splay, a. -a kwenda upande, -a kutanu- nka, -a mshethali.

Spleen, n. wengo; (anger) hasira, chuki.

Splendid, a. (shining) -a kung'aa -angafu, -suri sana; (glorious) bora, -tukufo, -a fahari.

Splendour, n. wangafu, fahari, ubo- ra, &c.

Splenetic, a. -sumbusfu, -korofi, -kali.

Spension, a. -a wengo.

Sploce, v. unganisha [kanba], ju- nganamishana, ganga [mts].

- n. muungo [wa kanba], mgango.

Splint, n. gango, bansi [ma-].

Splinter, n. (of glass, &c.) kigere- nyensa [vi-]; (of wood) kibansi [vi-], utanu [tanu], kipande.

- v. vunjavunja [mts, ubau, &c.], pasua vipande vidoyo.

Split, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Split) pasua, kwansa; (inform of) chongea, chongea, shukudia; (quarrel) te- ngana, gombana. Split cassava, &c. (for cooking) enga.

- n. ufa [ny-]. It has a split, imepasuka.

Spoil, n. (of war) mateka, nyara; (of a hunt) mawindo.

- v. (p. t. na pf. t. Spoiled, Spoilt)
sPOILER

spoiler, n. mnyang'ani, mtekaji.
spoke, n. (of wheel) [kipande cha ndani ya gurudumu], taruma [ma-].
— p. t. ya Speak.
spoken, pf. t. ya Speak.
speaksman, n. mnenaji, mkuu.
spoliation, n. kuteka, mnyang'ani.
sponge, n. sifinji (Ar.).
— v. tia Sponge, safisha kwa Sponge, pangusa; (fich) pata kwa hila, iba.
spongy, a. [kama joya la nasi]; -enyi vitundu vingi, -enyi kunywa maji sana, -ororo.
sponsor, n. mthamini [wa-].
spondaneity, n. kwa Spontaneous.
spondaneous, a. (voluntary) -a moyo, kwa ithiari, kwa kutaka -enyewe, si kwa lasima wala ushawishi; (natural) -a asili, -a kuja peke yake, -a nguva yake -enyewe, si kwa kutendeshwa kasi.
spool, n. [kipande cha kutatia usi].
spoon, n. mwiko [mi-]; (small) kijiko [vi-]; (wooden) mkamshe [mi-]; (ladle) upawa [pawa].
Table-spoon, mwiko mkubwa; (as measure) [kadiri ya Dessert-spoons mbili, ya Tea-spoons 'nne; (half-ounce) musu wakia].
spoonful, n. [kadiri ya mwiko mmoja], kidogo.
sport, n. mcheso, mzaika, furaha, ubishi; (hunting) kwinda, ku-piga nyama [ndege, &c.], kusaka.
— v. chesa, jifurahisha. Make sport of, thihaki, cheka, cheesa, cheessa.
sporting, a. -a Sport.
— n. kufunya Sport.
Sportive, a. -a kucha.
Sportiveness, n. kuchesachesa.
Sportman, n. mwindaji [wa-].
Sportsmanship, n. [maarifa ao akili ya kwinda].

SPRING

spot, n. waa [ma-], kipaku [vi-]; (dot) nukta; (position) mahali pa-dogo, mahali penyewe, palepale, papahapa; (blemish, disgrace) aibu. On the spot, palepale, marra, ghafala, papa kwa papa.
— v. tia Spot.
Spotless, a. pasipo mawaa, -espe, safi.
Spotted, a. madoadao, marakaraka.
Spouse, n. (husband) mume; (wife) mke.
Sprout, n. (from roof) kopo [ma-] la nyumba, mitamuu; (of jug, &c.) mdono [mi-].
— v. toa [toka] kwa ngwuu [maji, moto, &c.], ruka, rusha; (of speech) piga domo, nena makuu; (of whale) toa moshi.
Sprain, v. stusha, tegua, tena. It is sprained, umeteguka mshipa.
— n. kustuka, kuteguka.
Sprang, p. t. ya Spring, v.
Sprat, n. [samaki ndogo ya Ulaya].
Sprawl, v. jinyosha, tandawaa, encaenea; (of writing) chora.
Spray, n. (twig) kitawi [vi-]; (foam) pofu.
Spread, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Spread) (extend, scatter) tawanya, enesa, (neut.) tawanyika, enea; (unfold, stretch) kunjua, nyosha, tanda, tandasa, tandika; (publish) enesa, tangasa, vumisha, toa. Spread a table, andika chakula, andaa.
— n. eneo; (on table) maandiko ya vyakhula, vyakhula vingi.
Spree, n. mcheso, kuchesa.
Sprig, n. kitawi, kichipuka [vi-].
Sprightliness, n. kwa Sprightly.
Sprightly, a. -epesi, -a kuchesa.
— n. (metal) mtambo [mi-]; (of
water) chemchemi, jicho la maji;
(leaf) ruko [ma-]; (season of
growth, in south latitudes) demani,
mwaka; (in northern) masika;
(source) asili, chanso; (reason)
sabahu; (moving power) ngwvu.

Spring-bok, n. [nyama kama paa].

Spring-tide, n. maji ya kujaa sana,
banvua, maji makuu; (season)
majira ya demani [ya masika]
(Taz. Spring, n.).

Spy, n. -a kuru, -a kupinda-
mana; (elastic) -a kunyumba-
ka.

Sprinkle, v. nyunyisa, tia kidogo,
tia huko na huko, rasha. Be
sprinkled about,样的.
— n. manyunyo, marasharasha.

Sprinkling, n. (= Sprinkle, n.);
(a small amount) kidogo.

Sprite, n. kivuli, kismwili, jini
[ma-].

Sprout, n. uchipuko, kichipuko.
— v. chipuka, tokewe mimea.

Spruce, a. -a uremba, -malidadi, -a
fahari. Spruce fir, [kama msumo-
bari].

Spring, pf. t. ya Spring, v.

Spue, v. tapika.

Spun, pf. t. ya Spin.

Spur, n. (of cock) kipi, kipia [vi-];
(of boot) kichokoo, mwika, kisomari
[cha kuchoma frasi mbavuni];
kipande kitoze kisa; (of hills) kili-
ma, mbavuni; (inclement) [kata
cha kukanishika, kuamsha, kuvula,
kutamanisha, kuchoma]. On the
spur of the moment, marra moja,
ghafala, pasipo kufikiri.
— v. choma [frasi kwa Spur],
endeshu upesi [kwa ngwvu], su-
kuma mbele.

Spurious, a. -a uwongo, -a kujifanya,
si halisi.

Spurn, v. sukumia mbali, piga teke;
(reject) tharu, katsa kabisa.

Spurt, n. na v. (Taz. Spirit).

Sputter, v. tematema; (in speaking)
babaika.

Spy, n. mpolelezi [wa-], mdadisi,
mdukisi, njasusi.

Spy, v. peleleza, dadisi, chungulia,
jasisi.

Spy-glass, n. durabini.

Squabble, n. gombara, bishana ma-
meno, tetana.
— v. ugomvi, fitina, uthia.

Squad, n. kundi [dogo la asikari].

Squadron, n. [kikosi cha asikari wa-
panda frasi; (naval) kundi la
manowari si nyiingi].

Squalid, a. -koo, -chafu, -nyonge,
-baya.

Squall, n. (of wind) tharuba, tusani
ya ghafala, upepowa mshindo; (cry)
kilio.
— v. lia kwa ngwvu [kama mtoto
akipigwa].

Squally, a. -a Squalls.

Squalor, n. ukoe, &c. (Taz. Squalid).

Squander, v. potesa mali, tapanya

Squanderer, n. mpotevu wa mali,
munja [niponda] mali.

Square, n. mrabella, mfano wa mra-
bba; (in town) [uwanjya mkubwa,
nahali peupe kati ya nyumba mji-
]n]; (of soldiers) [kikosi cha asika-
ri wamepangwa kwa mrabella]; (carpenter's)
[kipande cha kujimia 
ymba ya mrabella]. The square
root of four, pili; (of thirty-six)
sita, &c.
— a. -a mrabella, -a mirabella
mimne, -enye pmba ya mrabella;
(exact) sawasawa, barabara; (just,
 fair) -nyofu, -a haki.
— v. fanya mrabella [ginsi ya
mrabella]; (in arithm.) [sidisha he-
sabu fullani kuwa hesabu ileile,
kama sita marra sita ndio thela-
thini na sita], (settle account, &c.)
lipa, kata neno; (make agree) sa-
wasisha, lenganisha.

Squareness, n. kuwa mfano wa
mrabella, kuwa sawa.

Squash, v. ponda, seta, songa.
— n. kusongana watu, msongesonge.

Squat, a. -fupi na -nene.
Squat, v. kaa kitako, keti; (settle) tua, hamia.
Squatter, n. [mtua mahali billa ruhusa] mjaji [wa-], mgeni [wa-].
Squaw, n. [mwanamke mishensi Americana].
Squeak, n. [miio, kama wa panya].
— v. toa Squeak.
Squeal, n. [miio, kama wa paka ao kiito].
— v. toa Squeal.
Squeamish, a. (fastidious) -a kuchagachagua, kinaifu; (illtempered) -a chuki; (sickened) -a kuchafuka tumbo.
Squeamishness, n. kuwa Squeamish.
Squeese, v. (compress with force) shindilia, songa, kansua; (press in among) kwamisha, songanisha; (hold by squeezing) dana, songa, shika sana; (oppress) onea; (pass with pressure) pita kwa shida, penyesha, pisha; (make pay) lipisa, tosa. Squeeze out, kansua, minya.
— n. kushindilia, msongo, &c.
Squib, n. [fataki ya karatasi yeniyi baruti, ya kucheeza; (lampoon) mashairi ya kumthihaki mitu].
Squint, n. makengesa, kilongo, upogo.
— v. -wa na macho ya makengesa, tasama kitongotongo.
Squire, n. shiki [ma-], mwenyegi wa shamba kubwa.
Squirrel, n. [nyama ndogo kama komba].
Squirt, v. [toa ao rusha, maji, &c. katika tundu dogo kwa nguvu].
— n. [maji yatokayo kwa nguvu katika tundu dogo, kidomba la kurusha maji hivo].
Stab, v. choma [kwa kisu, upanga, mkuki, &c.]; (slander) singisia, sengeya.
Stability, n. ushabiti, imara, kcdari, nguvu, ugumu, aushi.
Stable, a. -enyi Stability.
—, Stabling, n. (for cattle) sisi [ma-]; (for horses) banda la frasi.
Stock, n. chungu ya majani [boriti, fito, &c.].
— v. weka chunguchungu, panganya.
Staff, n. jimbo; (heavy) gongo [ma-], mkongojo [mi-]; (of spear) miti [mi-]; (retinue) wafuasi [wa mti mkubwa, wa jemadarik mkuw, jamii ya wadogo wake].
Stag, n. [nyama mkubwa kama paa, paa ndume].
Stage, n. (platform) dungu [ma-], uulingo, jukwaa; (of house, &c., story) tabaka [ma-], orofa; (in theatre) mahali pa kucheeza kinyago (Tas. Drama), mahali pa kufanya tamasha; (part, division) sehemu, fungu [ma-]; (end of journey) kikomo, kituo; (part of journey) mwendo, wa siku, mwendo; (degree) daraja; (condition) hali; = Stage-coach. Stages of a building, matabaka. Be (go) on the stage, [shika kasi ya mchezaji ngoma, vinyago, &c., katiika Theatre].
Stage-coach, n. gari kubwa [la kuchukua watu kwa mapesa].
Stage-player, n. mchezia kinyago (Tas. Stage).
Stager, n. njusi [wa mambo ya dunia], mwuliimwengu.
Stagger, v. shangasa, tia bumbaasi, fathaisha; (nent.) pepa, levyaletya, pepesuka, sitasita, shangaa; (from age, &c.) kongoja.
— n. kulewa, kupepa, uleoleo.
Staggering, a. -a kupepa,-a kulewalewa. A staggering blow, statement, &c., pigo [meno] la nguvu [la kushinda, la kufathaiha, &c.].
Staghound, n. [mboa wa kuwindia Stag].
Stagnant, a. (of water) -lisimama, -fu, -bovu; (inactive) pasipo mwendo, pasipo kasi, -fu. Trade is stagnant, biashara haisidi, hakuma tamaa.
Stagnate, v. simama, osa, haribika kwa kukaakaa.
Stagnation, n. (of blood, &c.) vilio [ma-], kuosa.
Staid, a. taratibu, -pole, -a kiasi, -sito.

Stain, n. waa [ma-], kipaku, taka;
(disgrace) aibu, feteha.

— v. tia mawaa, &c., aibisha.

Stainless, a. pasipo mawaa, -eupe, safi.


Staircase, n. = Stairs.

Stake, n. mti [mi-, nguso, kiguso [vi-], [mti wa kujungia watu kwa athabu]; (martyrdom) [kuja kwa ajili ya imani ya dini]; (wager) rahan, sharti, jetha ya kucheswa. Be at stake, -wa katarin, hatiri-shwa. His life is at stake, ni kuja ao kupona. Go to the stake, enda chomwa moto [kwa athabu].

— v. (venture, risk) tia katarin, ba-batishia; (wager) pigana m-sharti ya, wekana masharti; (mark by stakes) weka vijiti [kuwa alama].

Stalactite, n. [maji yaliyoganda kuwa jiwe yakoangi juu pangoni].

Stalagmite, n. [maji yaliyodondoka chini pangoni yakawa jiwe].

Stale, a. -kukuu, -ovu; (trite, dull) baridi, ovyo.

Staleness, n. kuwa-kukuu, &c.

Stalk, n. (stem of tree) shina [ma-]; (of rice, &c.) ndua [bua], bua [ma-]; (of fruit, flowers) kikonyo [vi-]; (of gait) kwenda kwa ku-panua miguu.

— v. panua miguu, tagaa; (in hunting) winda kwa kunyemelea, nyatia.

Stalking-horse, n. (mask) kinyago;
(ruse) hila, mtego.

Stall, n. sizi [ma-], banda [ma-];
(counter) mesa ya kuweke bithaa,
duka; (official seat) kiti cha ensi;
[mahali pasuri katika Theatre].
Stall-keeper, mchurusi [wa-].

Stallion, n. frasi ndume msima.

Stalwart, a. -enyi maungo, thabiti,
-a ngwvu.

Stamina, n. uthabiti, ngwvu.

Stammer, v. gugumisa maneno, ba-
aika, gotesa maneno.

Stammering, n. kigugumisi.

Stamp, n. chapa, muhuri, alama;
[kipande cha kujigia chapa];
(kind) namna, tabia; (with foot) kukanaga, kuchapa miguu. Postage stamp, chapa ya barua, tikiti.

Stamp, v. (with feet) kanyaga, chapa miguu; (imprint) tia chapa; (crush) ponda, seta; (mark clearly, make clear) bairisha, thubutisha; (in-
doctrine) fundisha sana. Stamp out, komesa, batilisha, ngoa-
ote.

Stampede, n. makimbizi.

Stanch, v. zuua [damu], vilisa.

— a. amin, thabiti, imara, -ema.

Stanchion, n. nguso.

Stand, n. (standing) kusimama;
(halt, place to stop) kitu, kikomo;
(stage, platform) mahali pa kusi-
mama, jwkaa, dungi; (shop) dukaa [ma-] meza; (holder of any kind) [kitu cha kuweke vitu, meza, kinara, kiguso, kivuko, kibau, 
kitegeime]; (resistance) uShindani.
Make a stand, shindana, shikavita.
Come to a stand, simanishwa, koma. Be at a stand, hangaika,
shindwa.

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Stood) sima-
ma; (be situated) kaa, wekwa;
(stop) tua, koma, simama; (remain)
kaar, dumu, ishi; (succeed) shinda,
fanikiwa; (be in a condition) -wa na hali; (endure) vumilia, himili,
chukua, kubali; (resist) zuua, sima-
mia, shindana na; (erect) sima-
misha, simikisha, (neut.) simika;
(of a ship) enda. Stand at, sima-
ma kwa, kaa kwa. Stand by,
-wapo, huthuria; (join, assist)
shika, shindania, sayidia; (be de-
ferred) wekwa, akiri. Stand corrected, tubishwa, ungama kosa,
fungwa, shindwa. Stand fast, kaa 
imara, simama sana. Stand for,
-wa mahali pa [badala ya, ishara
Starboard, n. [chomboni] upande wa kwume.

---

Starb, n. kanji, dondo; (of arrow-root) wanga, uwanga.
--- v. tiia Starb.
Starched, n. -liotiwa Starb, gunu, -si -kunjufu.
Starch, a. -a Starb, kama Starb.
Stare, v. koda, kasa macho, ngariza macho.
--- n. kukoza, kodoza.
Starfish, n. [mdudu wa pwani mwenyi ncha kama nyota].
Stargazer, n. mnajimu [wa-], mpi-ga falaki.
Star, a. (stiff) -gunu, -kauu, -sio-kunjika; (downright) -tupu, tu.
Sterling, n. [ndege mdogo wa Ulaya].
Starry, Starred, a. -a nyota, -enyi nyota, kama nyota.
Start, v. stuka, toka mahali pake; (begin) anza, ondoka, ng'oa, shika njia, safiri; (alarm, drive off) stusha, amsha, kimiba; (cause to begin) anzisha, maliki; (set moving) endesha, joneza, sogeza.
--- n. (fright) kustuka, kituko;
(stick) kipindi; (beginning) mwanzo, awali, feli [ma-], chimbuko; (departure) kushika njia, kuondoka; (in a race) mwanzo wa shindano.
Get a start of, tangulia, toka kwansa. In fits and starts, By starts, kwa vipindi, kwenda na kusimama.
Starter, n. (in a race) mshindaniski.
Startle, v. stusha, kofisha, ajabisha.
Startling, a. -a kustusha, -a hofu, -a ajabu.

---

Starvation, n. kuwa na njia, njia.
Starve, v. shindisha kwa njia, fisha kwa njia; (neut.) -wa na njia, -fa kwa njia.
Starveling, n. [mwenyi kukonda kwa njia].

State, n. (condition) kali; (rank) cheo, daraja; (political society) [jamii ya watu wenyi mjalume mmoya, ao chini ya serkali moja]; (government) serkali; (pomp) fahari, keshima, ensi. Chair of state, kitu cha ensi. Go in state, enda kwa kijalme [kwa fahari].
--- v. nena, sema, eleza.
Stated, a. -a kanuni, -a kawaida, taratibu, -lioamriwa.
Stateliness, a. usimeme, usuri, &c. (Tas. Stately).
Stately, a. -a shikima, -a kusimama sana, -a fahari, -suri, bora.
Statement, n. maneno, hadishi, habari, kisa, maneno; (written) taa-rifu.
State-paper, n. hati ya serkali.
State-prisoner, n. mfungwa wa serkali.
State-room, n. [chumba kikubwa, bora, cha kubarisia, &c.]
Statesman, n. mwennyi maarifa wa utawala; (official) mkubwa wa serkali, mtu wa baraza ya mfalme, wasiri [ma-], diwani [ma-].
Statesmanlike, a. -a kumstahlil Seresman, -a akili.
Statesmanship, n. akili ya Statesman, kazi ya Statesman.
Statics, n. [maarifa ya kali ya kusimama vitu, elimu ya usimeme].
Station, n. (post) kingojo, ngojo, lindo; (resting place) kituo, kilalo, makao; (work) kasi; (state) kali; (rank) cheo; (on railways) [kituo cha njiani cha gari la moshi].
Stationary, a. -a kusimama, -a kuka mahali pamoja [kali moja], -siendelea, -siogeuka.
Stationer, n. mwusa Stationery.
Stationery, n. [karatasi, wino, kalamu, vitu vyote vya kuandikia].
Statistical, a. -a Statistics.
Statistician, n. [mwalimu wa Statistics].
Statistics, n. [maarifa ya mambo yote yapasayo watu fullani jamii ao mmojamoja, yamehesabiika na kuandikwa taratibu], hesabu halisi.
Statuary, n. [jamii ya Statues; mfanyakao ao mwusa Statues].
Statue, n. sanamu ya kuchora, mfano [wa mawe, udongo, madini, &c.].
Statusque, a. [kama sanamu ya kuchora].
Statuette, n. sanamu ndogo ya kuchora.
Stature, n. kimo, urefu.
Status, n. kali, cheo. In statu quo, vivyo hivyo ilivyo, kali hiyokiyo.
Statutable, Statutory, a. -lioamriwa, -a sheria, halali.
Statute, n. sheria, amri ya serkali, mkataba [mi-].
Staunch, Tas. Stanch, a. na v.
Stave, n. [kipande ao kibau cha pia]; (stanza) [fungu la mashairi].
Stay, v. kaa, simama, shinda, kaa nyumbani [kwa]; (restrain) swia, simamisha, komesha; (prop) tege-mesa.
—— n. muda wa kuka; (prop) tegemeo, msaada; (in vessel) kamba ya mlungo; (in dress) [ngu ya waanake, ya kuka mbavun].
Steak, n. Instead of, mahali pa. Stand in good stead, faa.
Steadfast, a. thabiti, imara, amini.
Steadfastness, n. usimeme, uthabiti.
Steadiness, n. uthabiti, usimeme; (morality) adili; (regularity) usawa, utaratibu, uaminifu.
Steady, n. thabiti, imara; (even) taratibu, sawa, -siogeuka, -stotiki, sika; (regular) -a kawaida; (moral) -a adili, amini, -aminifu.
—— v. weka imara, fanya thabiti, tulisa.
Steam, n. [kipande cha nyama ya ng’ombe].
Steal, v. (p. t. Stole, pf. t. Stolen) iba, nyang’anya, twaa kwa hila [kwa siri, kwa werevu], rungula, chukua paspojulika; (go softly) enda taratibu pasipo makelele, pita kama mwivi, nyata, enda polepole, pita; (take by degrees) twaa kidogo kidogo. Steal upon, nyemelea, nyatia. Steal a march on, danga ya.
Steeke, n. mwisi [west].
Stealing, n. uisi.
Stealth, n. hila, werevu.
Stealthy, a. -a hila, -a werevu; (secret, unnoticed) -a siri, -a kwe-nida polepole, -a kunyemelea, -a kunyatanyata.
Steam, n. mvuke, moshi.
— v. enda kwa nguvu ya mvuke, enda kwa moshi, enda.
Steam-engine, n. [kinu cha kazi chenyi kuendeshwa na mvuke], mtambo, cherehana; (locomotive) gari la moshi.
Steamer, Steamboat, Steamship, n. merikebu ya moshi, mashua ya dohani, meli.
Steam-factory, n. kinu cha moshi.
Steamy, a. -a mvuke, -a moto, kama mvuke.
Steed, n. frasi.
Steel, n. tua, teliji.
— v. fanya -gumu.
Steelyard, n. misani, kipande cha kupimia.
Steep, a. -a kuinuka, -a kusimama sawa, -a kwenda juu [chini], -a kuboromoka, -a kuchongoka.
— n. boromoko, kilima (Tas. Steep, a.).

— v. ovamisha, lovesh, chovyacho-vya, jalisa. Steepin, nywesha sana; (teach fully) fundisha sana.
Steeple, n. mnara wa kanisa, mnara.
Steepleshae, n. [kushindana kwa frasi kwenda mwiitu na nyika mwiitu na nyika].
Steepness, n. kuwa Steep, a.
Steer, v. (direct) lekea nya, ongoza, andika; (as pilot) shika msukani, shika shikio, pinga [chombo kwa shikio].
— n. ng'ombe mhasi.
Steerage, n. [upande wa mbele ndani ya merikebu].
Steersman, n. mshi shikio, mshi msukani, rudani.
 Stellar, a. -a nyota.
Steam, n. (of tree) shina [ma-]; (of rice, &c.) uhuwa [ma-]; (of fruit, flowers) konyo [ma-], kikonyo [vi-]; (of ship) hanamu, kasama; (of pipe) mwansi [mi-], digali.
— v. shindana na, susia.
Stench, n. nwundu, harufu mbaya, kunuka.
Stencil, n. [bamba la kupigia chapa].
— v. piga chapa kwa Stencil.

Stenography, n. = Shorthand.
Stentorian, a. -a kusikika mbali, -a nguvu sana, -a kelele.
Step, v. enda, enda polepole, chapa miguw; (for measurement) pima kwa hatua. Step over, kiuka, kia, chupa. Step out, kasa mwendo.
— n. (pace, footstep) hatua; (small interval) nafasi ndogo; (stair) dra-raja [ma-]; (footprint) uaya [ny-]; (gait) mwendo; (proceeding) tendo, kitendo, jambo; (advance) kiendeleo. Take steps, fanya shauri, jimweka tayari, anza. Take long steps, tanua miguw. Step cut in tree, upandio [pandio].
Steppe, n. poli [ma-], pululu [ma-], jangwa [ma-].
Stereoscope, n. [durabini ya kutasamia sanamu].
Stereotype, n. [bamba la madini, la kupigia chapa vitabu].
— v. [fanya Stereotype ya]; (fix) kasa, dumisha.
Sterile, a. -sionaa, tassa; (of soil) kame; (lifeless) baridi.
Sterility, n. kuwa Sterile.
Sterling, a. -a fetha ya kingeresha; (thoroughly good) safi, halisi, -suri.
Stern, a. -kali; (behind) -a nyuma.
— n. shiri, tesi (1), upande wa nyuma. Stern-post, bumia, fashini.
Sternmost, a. -a nyuma.
Sternness, n. ukali.
Stertorous, a. -a kutoruma.
Stethoscope, n. [kipande cha kujulia hali ya kijua ndani].
Stew, v. tokosa kwa maji kidogo.
— n. nyama iliyo tokoswa.
Steward, n. msimamisi [wa-], wa-kili [ma-], mwandishi mkus.
Stewardesa, n. [mtumishi mke merikebuns].
Stewardship, n. kasi ya Steward.
Stick, n. (thin) simbo, usito [feto], upao [pao], wasa [nyasa]; (short, thick) kibarango [vi-]; (long, thick) gongo [ma-]; (walking)
bakora; (old man's) mkongojo [mi-]; (knobbled) rangu [mu-];
(slave-stick) kongwa; (in general) kipande, kita kama Stiek, kijiti, kibansi, kibano.

Stick, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Stuok), (pierce) choma, penyesha; (fasten) kasa, tia; (decorate) pamba; (make stick) bandiska, ambisa, gandami-
za; (be sticky) nata; (adhere to) shikamana na, gandanama na, ganda, ambata; (remain) kaa;
(get fixed) kwama, sakama, kasa, ziiwa; (be in difficulties) -wa na mashaka, kwama, situ sita. Stick
at, onea shaka ao hofu, ziiwa na. Stick by, Stick to, shikamana na,
-wa halimoja na, sayidiana gandanami. Stick (in ground), chomeka;
(in belt, pocket, &c.) futika, pa-
chika. The meat sticks in my teeth, nyama yahakakamenoni.
Stick out, tokesa, fanya domo, be-
uka; (persevere) dumu, endelea. Stick up, inuka, nyamuka, simika, simama. Stick up dor, shindamia.

Stickling-plaster, n. kibandiko [cha-
dawa].

Sticky, a. -a kunata, [kama utu wa
yai, kama ulimbo].

Stiff, a. (hard, unyielding) -gumu,
-nene, -sito; (constrained) -shupa-
fu, si -kunjufu, -gumu, baridi. Be
stick, pindana, shupaa, kasana, houka, -wa si laini.

Stiffen, v. fanya Stiff.

Stiff-necked, a. -shupafu, -kaidi,
-gumu.

Stiffness, n. kuwa Stiff, mkaso,
kukasana, ugumu.

Stifte, v. songa; (restrain, hide) suia,
seiri; (cut short) katisa, sima,
irimisha, komesha.

Stigma, n. (disgrace) alama ya aibu,
aibu, felthea; [sehemu ya wa];
(scar, mark) [waao kovu mwiliini].

Stigmatise, v. tia alama ya aibu,
aibisha, tukana, shutumu, suta.

Stile, n. [ngasi ya kupita juu ya
kitalu ao wa wa michongoma].

Stiletto, n. [kisu cha kuchomea].

Still, a. -tulivu, -nyamavu, kimya,
anana. Still water, maji mafu.
Be still, sisima, tulia, nyamaa.
— adv. hatta sasa, bado, vilevile,
lakini, ingawa hivi; (besides) tena, sayidi. He was still more
frightened, akasidi hofu.
— n. [chombo cha kupikia tembo,
mvinyo, &c.]
— v. tulisa, nyamasisha, sisimi-
sha.

Stillborn, a. -liozaliva-fu, -fu tangu
usasi.

Still-life, n. [viiumbe visivyo na usi-
ma wa kinyama, vitu vifuj, mimea,
&c.].

Stillness, n. kimya, utulivu, raha;
(calm) shwari.

Stilted, a. -a kujivuna, -a fahari,
-a kiburi.

Stilts, n. [miti ao vipande vya ku-
tenebea jiujuu].

Stimulant, a. -a kuamsa, &c. (Taz.
Stimulus).
— n. mvinyo, kileo, dawa ya buru-
disha [ya kutia nguvu].

Stimulate, v. himisa, harakisha, su-
kumisa, tamanisha, vuta, cho-
mesha.

Stimulus, n. kitu cha kuhimiza
[kuamsa, kuharakisha, kwvuta
moyo, kutamanisha, kutia nguvu],
kichoni, kichoko.

Sting, n. uma [ny., ma-]; (pain,
smart) ukali, uchungu.
— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Stung) uma,
choma, piga uma.

Stinging, a. -enyi uma, -a kuuma,
-kali.

Stingy, a. -a choyo, -a kuniyama, ba-
khili.

Stink, n. wundu, harufu mbaya,
kunuka.
— v. (p. t. Stank, pf. t. Stunk)
uka, shika wundu.

Stink-pot, n. [kopo la vitu vyenyi
kusonga watu kwa wundu wake,
cheteso cha wundu].

Stint, v. toa kidogo, nyima, kata,
suita, kinisha.
— n. kiasi, kizuo.
Stipend, n. mshakara, ijara, ujira.
Stipendiary, a. -a mshakara.
Stipulation, n. sharti, mapatano.
Stir, n. kusukasuka, makelele, uthia, mambo, haraka.
— v. (move) jongesa; (neut.) enda, jongea; (food, &c.) borwiga, fuvruga, koroga; (excite) amsha, suka, harakisha, chomesha. Stir up, (fire) chochea, chochelesa; (food) koroga; (quarrel) vumbilia; (feelings) harakisha, wakisha, chomesha; (mud, dust) tifua. He cannot stir a finger, hawesi hatta kujimudu.
Stirring, a. -tendaji, -epesi, hodari, moto; (exciting) -a mambo mengi, -a kuamsha, &c. (Paz. Stir, v.).
Stirrup, n. [kikuku cha kupandia fraisi].
Stitch, v. shonashona.
— n. (different kinds are, sikii, mrera, viboko, vinara); (in the side) kichomi.
Stoat, n. [nyama ndogo kama cheche].
Stock, n. (root) shina; (origin) asili, kisasi, jamia, (of a gun, &c.) mti, tako; (store) akiba, mali; (live) ng’ombe, kondoo, mbusi, &c.; (capital) ras il mali, mali ya asili; (investment) [mali iliyo kopeshwa kwa matumizi ya serkali ao ya shirika (Company)]; (quantity) wingi, kandi. Stock phrases, maneno ya kutumika sana, maneno baridi. Keep it stock, -wa na . . . tayari. Make stock of, fayidi. Take stock, hesabu, fanya daftari, kadirisha; (watch) angalita, changulita.
Stockade, n. bona [ma-], wa [nyaa].
Stock-broker, n. [msanya biashara ya Stocks (funds)].
Stock-exchange, n. [nyumba ya biashara ya Stocks (funds) na kasi yake].
Stock-holder, n. mwenyi Stock (investment).

Stocking, n. [kifuniko kirefu cha mguu chini, Stock ndefu].
Stock-jobbing, n. biashara ya Stocks (investment).
Stocks, n. mkatale [mi-]; (funds) mali iliyo kopeshwa, ras il mali ya serkali [ya shirika]. It is on the stocks, inatendwa kasi, iko inategenewsaswa, lakini si tayari.
Stock-still, a. kimya kabisa, kama jiwe, kama kifu. Stand stock-still (with wonder, &c.), tundua.
Stoic, Stoical, a. -sioma furaha wala huzuni, -sio na tamaa, kama jiwe. baridi. The Stoics, [waalimu wa kyonami samani].
Stoicism, n. [mathehebu, tabia, kali, ya kuwa Stoical].
Stoke, v. chochea, chochelesa.
Stoker, n. mchohesi moto [wa-].
Stole, p. t. ya Steal.
— n. [tepe refu la kasisi].
Stolen, pl. t. ya Steal.
Stolid, a. -siilo wa akili, -pumbafu.
Stolidity, n. upumbafu, usiilo wa akili.
Stomach, n. tumbo [ma-]; (inclination) tamaa ya kula, tamaa.
— v. vumilia, chukua.
Stomacher, n. [shali ya kwaaw mwa- namke kifumani].
Stomachic, n. -a tumbo, -a kutuliza tumbo.
Stone, n. jiwe [mawe]; (small) kokoto [ma-], mbwe; (very small) changarawi; (of fruit) koko, ko- kwa [ma-]; (precious) kito [vi-], johari; (weight) rali kumi na ‘nuc; (hardness) ugumu, ukali.
— a -a jiwe, -a mawe.
— v. tupia mawe; (of fruit, &c.) toa makokwa.
Stone-blind, a. kipofu kabisa.
Stone-cutter, n. mkata mawe.
Stone-fruit, n. matunda yenzi ma- kokwa.
Stone-mason, n. mwashi [wa-].
Stone’s cast, Stone’s throw, n. mtupo wa jiwe.
Stoneware, n. -a udongo mgumu sana.
STONE-WORK

Stone-work, n. uashi, mawe.

Stony, a. -a mawe mengi; (hard, severe) -gumu, -kali.

Stood, p. t. na pf. t. ya Stand.

Stool, n. kiti kidogo, mesa ndogo, chano, kitau cha kukaia, daraja, kibago (?); (excreta) choo, navi, manyesi. Go to stool, enda chooni.

Stoop, v. inama, sutama, jikunyata; (condescend) jishuska, jithili.

Stooping, n. kiinamisi, kibongo.

Stop, v. simanisha, komesha fungisha, suia, pingia njaia, (neut.) simama; (remain) kaa, shinda; (rest) tua, ko- ma, nyamasa, isha; (close, obstruct) siba, funga. Stop a tooth, siba tundu la jino. Stop short, kaka [kalisu] mwendo.

— n. (end) kikomo, kinga, mwisha; (obstacle) kisuizo, suio; (in writing) nuhta, kituo; (in machinery, &c.) [kipande cha kusuia au kusi- ba]. Stop! bassi! tua! ngoja! simama!

Stop-cock, n. bilula.

Stop-gap, n. badaula.

Stoppage, n. kusinama, kusimani- shwa, kufungwa; (obstruction) kisuio, mgogoro, kinga.

Stopper, n. kisiko [vi-].

Storage, n. kuweka akiba, kuksusa- nya visia; (room to store) nafasi ya kuwekea vitu.

Store, n. akiba, kandi; (abundance) wingi, tele; (supplies) visia; (room) ghala. In store, tayari. Set store by, penda sana, thani ya thamani, chunuka.

— v. weka, kusanya; (furnish, fill) pamba, jaliwa.

Store-house, n. bokhari.

Store-room, n. ghala.

Storied, a. -liohadithiwa vingi; (having stories) -enyi brofa; -a matabaka.

Stork, n. korongo.

Storm, n. t’haruba, tufane, mwa ku- wowa; (commotion) masukosuko, uthia, mawumi, makelele, ghathatu; (abundance) wingi. Take by

STRAIN

storm, twaa ghafala, piga tharuba, pigania sana, twaa kwa ngwu.

Storm, v. vuma sana; (show rage) toa maneno makali, ghathabika; (in war) = Take by storm.

Stormy, a. -a Storm, -a tufane; (angry) -a ghathabu.

Story, n. hadithi, kisa [vi-], habari, ngano; (fiction) hadithi tu, uwo- ngo, maneno; (of house) orofo, dari, tabaka [ma-].

Stout, a. -nene, -a ngwu, hodari.

— n. [pombe nyusi ya kisungu].

Stoutness, n. unene, ngwu, utha- biti, maki; (of limb) umaongo.

Stove, n. jiko [meko, la kisungu, chombo chenyi moto cha kupikia].

— p. t. ya Stave, v.

Stow, v. weka, pakia, tia visuri.

Stowage, n. mapakizi, nafasi ya kupakilia vitu.

Straddle, v. tagua, pamua miguu.

Straggle, v. tawanyika, tapakaa, enea; (be behindhand, be lost) chelewa, potea.

Straggler, n. aliyepotea, mpotefu wa njiw, michelewa.

Straggling, a. -liotawanyika -liota- pakaa; (late) -liochelewa.

Straight, a. sawa, -a kunyoka, -a kusimama; (honest) -nyofu, amini, halisi. Go straight on, endelea moja kwa moja.

Straighten, v. nyosha, fanya sawa, tenganesa; (put in difficulties) uthi, thiikisha. Straightened circumstances, uthiiki, ukwasefu.

Straightforward, a. -a kwenda sa- wa; (honest) -nyofu, amini.

Straightness, n. kwuwa Straight.

Straightway, adv. marra moja, palepale, ghafala hiyo.

Strain, v. vuita kwa ngwu, nyosha, kasa; (make effort) jita, t’fanya bidii, lakamuka; (over-exert, sprain) stusha, t’guwa, popota, le- gesa; (liquid) chwoja; (meaning) geusa, kariba; (principles, point) kosea kidogo makusudi, vuta.

— n. (exertion) juhudi, bidii, ku- kakamuka; (stretiching) kunyoshwa
Stray, v. potea, sungukasunguka; (err) kosa.

Stream, v. piita, [kama maji ao mwa-ng’a], piita tele. Go up stream, kata maji. Go down stream, fuata maji.

Streamer, n. bendera [ndefu nymbamba].

Streamlet, n. kijito [vi-].

Street, n. njia ya mji.

Strength, n. nguvu, uweso, sulubu, uthabiti, uguumu. On the strength of, kwa kutegemwa, kwa sababu ya.

Strengthen, v. ti nguvu, fanya imara, thubutisha; (encourage, help) -pa moyo, sayidia, fariji.

Strenuous, a. -a bidii, -a nguvu, -a kujitahtidi.

Stress, n. (trouble) shidda; (strain) mkaso, kusonga; (means, force) maana, nguvu. Lay stress on, ma -kubwa; (emphasize) kasia sauti. Stress of weather, pepo nyingi, taabu ya bahari.

Stretch, v. nyosha, enesa, kunjua, tanda, tanua, wamba, (neut.) nyoka, tanuka, enea; (exaggerate)
ongera mno, pita kiasi ya, vuta. Stretch up to, chuchumia. Thing stretched over, kiwambo.

Strether, n. kitanda [cha kuchuku- kutia wagonjuwa], machela; (in boat) wango [ma-, mb-], taruma [ma-].


Stricken, a. -ljojeruki, -liotaabika, -enyi kupigwa.

Strict, a. kalisi, -a nguvu, -kali.

Strictness, n. uhaliisi, ukali, nguvu.

Structured, n. shutumum [ma-], neno [ma-] kali, suto [ma-]; (medical) kusongwa mshipa.


— n. hatua kubwa, mwendo wa nguvu. Advance by rapid strides, endelea utepsi.

Stride, n. shindano, ushindano; (war) vita, pigano, kondo; (quarrel) ugomvi, kubishana.

Strike, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Struck) piga, chopua; (knock) gonga. bisha, gola; (with knife, &c.) piga, choma; (coin) piga chopua; (sail, &c.) tua, shusha; (on rock) kwana, ingia mvuanjama; (leave work) acha kasili ili kusidisha ijara; (affect) ingia moyoni, stusha, shangasa, choma, tia kishindo. It strikes me, nathani, nia imenyingia moyoni. He was struck by fever, alipatwa na homa. Strike a balance, fanya urwi wa hesabu, lipana, katiana. Strike a bargain, patana, pigana bei, fanya ubasasi. Strike a camp, vunja kituo, ondoka. Strike a light, washa taa. Strike a tent, ng’oa (ondoa) hema. Strike off, futa, kata, katia mbali; (print) piga chopua; (diverge) enda sake [sao, &c.]. Strike out, toa, futa; (invent) vumbua, jitungia, jifanyisia. Strike up, (music) ansa, ansa kuimba [kucheka]. Strike on, kuta; (discover) vumbua. Strike on the ground, tupu chini. Strike in, jitia ghafala, jiingiza katika maneno. Strike a sore place, tonesha.

Strike, n. [kuacha kasi ili kusidisha ijara, makatazo ya kasi].

Striking, n. -a kustusha [kushanga- sa, kustaajabisha, kushinda moyo, &c.]. The effect was most striking, mwisho wake ajabu sana.

String, n. kitani, usi, ugewe, kigwe; (of fibre, &c.) upote [pote]; (series) usangi moja kwa moja, mvanda- mano, muutano; (row) safu; (of beads) shada; (of fish) mtungo [mi-].

— v. (p. t. na pf. t. Strung) fungia kitani, tunga.

String-course, n. ushi [ny-].

Stringed, a. -enyi nyusi.

Stringency, n. nguvu, ukali, mkaso.

Stringent, a. -a nguvu, &c.

Stringy, a. kama nyusi, kama kiti- ani.

Strip, n. kipande [kirifu chembamba]. Strips of grass, or leaf, for making mats, brushes, &c., (fine) nyaa [mi-], (coarse) mvaa [miwaa]. Plaited strips, (fine) ukili [kili], (coarse) skupatu [ma-], (coloured) nyisa. Strip of bark, fibre, &c., upote [pote], ng’ong’e.

— v. (clothes) vua, vulia; (skin) chuna; (property) kumba, nyanganyaa, teka, fanya -tupu [kame]; (rind, &c.) ambua, babua; (leaves, &c.) ponoa, pagua; (thatch) esua; (branches, &c.) kwana.

Stripo, n. (line) ulepe [tepe], usi [ny-], mfuo [mi-], mwalamu [mi-], mlia [mi-]; (blow) pigo [ma-].

Striped, a. -a mistari, -a tepe, -a milia.

Stripling, n. kijana, pande la mwana.


Strode, p. t. ya Stride, v.

Stroke, v. papasa.

— n. pigo [ma-]; (disaster) msibwa [mi-], athabu; (sudden effort or
STROLL

effect) tendo la ngwvu, tendo kubwa, mshindo, tharuba. Give a finishing stroke to, maliza, kamilisha. At a stroke, tharuba moja.

Stroll, v. sunyakasunguka, tembea-tembea, tanga, fienda.

— n. matembei, kusunguka, ku-tanga.

Stroller, n. mpitaji, mttembei.

Strong, a. -a ngwvu, hodari, ndume, -a bidii, tabiti, sulubu, imara, -gumu.

Stronghold, n. ngome, boma [ma-], geraa.

Strongly, adv. kwa ngwvu, sana.

Strop, n. kinoo cha wembe.

Strophe, n. sehenu ya umbo.

Strove, p. t. ya Strive.

Struck, p. t. na pf. t. ya Strike, v.

Structural, a. -a Structure.

Structure, n. muundo, ujenzi, mate-ngeneo; (natural form) umbo, ginsi ya kusungwa, masumbele, asili.

A structure (building) jengo [ma-]; (wooden) kimusi [vi-].

Trouble, v. shinda, jita-hidi, toa bidii, jaribu, jaribia, tapataja, ka-kamuka.

— n. bidii, mkazo, jaribu [ma-].

juhudi, kasi ngumu; (contest shindano, mpigiwa, vita.

Strung, p. t. na pf. t. ya String, v.

Strut, v. tamba, enda kwa kujivuwa, enda kwa umalidadi.

— n. kutamba, &c.; (cross-piece) taruma [ma-].

Stumie, n. [sumu ya mungo ao mitupa].

Stubble, n. [mashina ya majani ao ya mbwa yaliyokatika].

Stubborn, a. -tundu, -shupafu, -ka-idi, -gumu.

Stubby, a. (hair) -fupi na -nene.

Stucco, n. chokaa ya kukandika.

Stuck, p. t. na pf. t. ya Stiok, v.

Stud, n. jamii ya frasi [wallotchu-ngwa kusudi kuzaliana]; (button) msonari, kifungo, kinundu.

— v. pambu kwa vinundu, tapakaa katika.

Student, n. mwanaafundi, mwana chuoni, mtu wa kusoma, mtu wa mtalala.

Studied, a. (designed) -a bidii, -a makusudi; (worked at) -lifo-fywa kazi nyangi, -lio-somuwa sana.

Studio, n. [kiwanda cha mfanyi sanamu].

Studious, a. -a Study, n.

Studiosness, n. bidii ya kusoma.

Study, n. (mental work) kujifuna, kusoma kwa bidii, mtaala; (sub-jects studied) kazi sa chuoni, vitatu, masomo, kasi; (in art) kasi, namna ya kasi, -kieleso; (room) kijunba cha kusoma.

— v. soma, soma sana, jifunga kwa kusoma, fanyia bidii, taali.

Stuff, n. vitu, vyombo, vijaa, vipambu vyu nyumba; (cloth) nguo; (nonsense) takataka, upusa, mawe, ooyo; (substance) asili, kitu cha asili, kitu.

— v. jasa, jalis; (press) shindilia, songesa; (gorge) shibisha, vimbi-ska, kinaisha; (fill hole) siba; (cram with learning) fundisha ma-mbo mengi nmo.

Stuffing, n. [maandasi ya kukolea shakula; kitambaa cha kusibia].

Stuffy, a. pasipopita kwa, -a jasho, -a kusonga.

Stultification, n. kumpumbasa.

Stultify, v. pumbasa, -onya upumbafu wa; (disappoint) batilisha, tangua, vunja.

Stumble, n. kwao [ma-]; (error) kosa [ma-].

— v. jikwa, kwaa. Stumble upon, kata, pata kwa bahati, bahatisa.

Stumbling-block, n. kikwasi, jambo la kukosesha, mtu wa kuchukiza, mashaka.

Stump, n. [kipande cha mti kilicho-baki], shina [ma-], konyo [ma-], shiku, kishiku; (limb) gutu, kigu-tu; (of arm) kikono; (in cricket) [mti mi-], kiguso [vi-]). Go on the stump, sunyuka na hubiri. Draw stumps (in cricket), vunja [machivo], maliza.
Stump, v. (walk heavily) enda kwa kukanyaga, jikokota - (in cricket, put out) funga; (tour in) sunguka na hubiri katika.

Stumpy, a. Be stumpy, kundaa, via.

Stun, v. (bewilder) fathkaisha, tia bumbuasi, tisha, stusha; (with noise) siba masikio, tia kiziwi, lenya.

Stunk, pf. t. ya Stink, v.

Stunt, v. visa, fupisha, haribu. Be stunted, via, kundaa, si kua vema.

Stupefaction, n. fathkaa, bumbuasi, kupotewa akili.

Stupefy, v. tia Stupefaction.

Stupendous, a. -kubwa [-ingi] mno ajabu.

Stupid, a. -pumbaaru, -jinga, pasipo akili. You stupid! Stupid fool! mbusi we! ng'ombe! ngamia!

Stupidity, Stupidness, n. upumba-fu, ujinga, akili chache.

Sturdily, adv. kwa nguru, hodari.

Sturdiness, n. unene, nguru.

Sturdy, a. -nenne, -a nguru, hodari.

Sturgeon, n. [samaki kubwa lenyi magamba].

Stutter, v. gugumisa, gotesa mane-no, babaiaka.

Stuttering, n. kigugumisi.

Sty, n. (in eye) chokea; (for pigs) banda la nguruwe, sisi [ma-].

Style, n. (kind) ginsi, namna; (appearance) sura, umbo; (good kind) ginsi bora, namna nsuri; (mode of writing) andiko; (temper) tabia, desturi; (title) jina [ma-]. A good (literary) style, dibaji, ufasaha. In style, visuri, kwa jahari.

— v. taja, ila.

Stylish, a. -suri, bora.

Styliographic, a. (pen) [kalamu ya sindano na wino ndani].

Styptic, a. -a kwulisa damu.

Susion, n. kushawishi, ushaushi.

Suave, a. laini,-tamu,-a kujipende-kesa.

Subaltern, n. akida mdogo.

Subaqueous, a. -a chini ya maji.

Subdivide, v. gawa tena [silio-kwisha gawika], sidi kugawa.

Subdivision, n. schemu ya schemu, kikato [vi-].

Subdue, v. tiisha, piga, shinda; (tame, quiet) fuga, lainisha, tulisa.

Sub-editor, n. [Editor mdogo].

Subjacent, a. -a chini.

Subject, n. [kitu kinachonena ao kutendewa kazi]; (matter) jambo, kitu, neno, shughuli; (of king) royia; (person) mti.

— a. -a chini; (liable, affected) -a kupaswa, -enyi kupasiwa, -iwe kataka katari ya, -liopatikana na. Subject to, kwa ruksa ya, kwa sharti ya. He is subject to fits, kupatika na kifafa. Subject to your pleasure, lakini upendawo wewe.

Subjection, n. utumwa, hali ya kuwa chini.

Subjective, a. (things) -a nafsi, -a nafsinini [-a rhohoni, -a moyoni, -a akili, -a mawaso, -a kutungika moyoni tv, si halisi, si hakika]; (person) -a kujikumbuka nafsi, -enyi sikara sake.

Subjectivity, n. kwa Subjective.

Subjoin, v. tia mwishoni, ongesa, tia sayidi.

Subjugate, v. tiisha, piga, shinda.

Subjugation, n. kitiisha, kutiishwa, &c.

Subjunctive, a. [Subjunctive Mood, namna ya Verb yeniyi kwonyeshwa waso la moyoni (kasudi, tamaa, tumaini, hofu, &c.), si hakika ya jambo lenye we].

Sublet, v. [pangisha nyumba, &c., iliopangwa].

Sublime, v. (turn to vapour) geusa hewa kwa kutia moto; (reline) safisha kwa moto, takasa.

Sublimation, n. kugeusa, &c. (Tas. Sublimate).

Sublime, a. -a jwu sana, bora sana, -kuu, -tukufu mno, -a jahari, -a heri, ajabu.

Sublimity, n. fahari, heri, utukufu, ajabu (Tas. Sublime).
Sublunary, a. -a dunia hi, -a uti
-mwengu; (unimportant) -nyonge,
hafu.
Submarine, a. -a chini ya bahari.
Submerge, v. tosa, samisha chini,
didimisha.
Submergence, Submersion, n. ku
tota, kutosa chini.
Submission, n. kushika miguu,
kujitoa, utii; (meekness) uwumu
livu, urathi, upole.
Submissive, a. -iii, -pole, -nyonge.
Submissiveness, n. kwu Submis
sive.
Submit, v. (surrender) shika miguu,
njitoa, jiweka chini, iii; (endure)
vumilia, stahimili; (acquiesce)
kubali, ona rathi; (put forward)
toa, weka.
Subordinate, a. -a chini, -dogo.
— v. weka chini.
Subordination, n. kweka [kweke
kwa, kujweka] chini; (obedience)
uttii, utaratibu.
Suborn, v. [lumia kwu wa masahidi
ya uwongo], apisha uwongo.
Subpoena, n. [halii ya kulasimisha
mitu kuja mbele ya kathi].
— v. tolea Subpoena.
Subscribe, v. too fetha, changa ma li; (sign) andika jina chini, ti
usahiki; (support, approve) kubali,
shuhudia, toa ithini.
Subscriber, n. mwenyi kuchanga,
&c.
Subscription, n. (contribution) cha
ngo [ma-]; (approval) kikubali;
signature) kuandika jina, ithini.
Subsection, n. sehenu ya sehenu,
kikate [vi-].
Subsequent, a. -a baadaye.
Subsequently, adv. baada, baadaye.
Subserve, v. faa, sayidia.
Subservience, n. kusi, kufaa.
Subservient, a. -a kusi, -a kufaa.
Subside, v. shuka, punjuka, tulia;
(water) -fwa; (masonry) titia.
Subsidence, n. kushuka, &c., kuti
tia.
Subsidary, a. -a kusayidia, -dogo.
Subsidize, v. toela fetha ya msaada.
Subsidy, n. fetha ya msaada.
Subsist, v. (exist, endure) -wa, kaa,
ishi; (live) pata chakula, pona,
lisha. Subsist on, -la, ponea, jilisha.
Subsistence, n. chakula, risiki, na
juu; (existence) asili, hakika,
kuvama.
Subsoil, n. udongo wa chini.
Substance, n. kitu, nyama, mwili;
(matter) asili ya vitu vyote; (im
port) maana; (strength) nguvu,
uthabiti; (wealth) mali, utajiri.
Substantial, a. (real) -a hakika, -a
kwele; (strong) -a nguvu, thabiti;
(wealthy) -a mali, -tajiri. A sub
stantial (corporeal) ghost, kivuli
chenyi nyama.
Substantiate, v. thubutisha, hakikia,
yakimisha, shuhudia.
Substantive, n. = Noun.
— a. -a hakika, -a kwele, -a ngu
vu.
Substitute, v. tia mahali pa ngine,
badilisha.
— n. badala.
Substitution, n. kutia [kutiwa]
mahali pa ngine, kubadilisha.
Substratum, n. [kitu kilicho ndani
ao chini].
Substructure, n. [Structure ya
chini, ujensi wa chini, jukwaa].
Subtend, v. lekea, lekena na, ka
bili.
Subterfuge, n. hila.
Subterranean, Subterraneous, a.
-a chini ya inchi.
Subtle, Subtile, a. -janja, -erenvu,
-a hila nyangi; (delicate fabric)
laini, -embamba, -suri; (penetra
ing) -a kupambana, -a akili, -a
nguvu.
Subtlety, Subtleness, n. werevu,
busara; (fineness) wembamba, ula
ini; (force) akili, nguvu.
Subtract, v. tooa, ondoa, twaa, chu
kwa.
Subtraction, n. kwonda, &c., ku
twaa nusu; (in arithmetic) baki.
Suburb, n. kiunga [vi-].
Suburban, a. -a kiunga, kiungani.
Subvention, n. msaada.
Subversion, n. kupindua, &c. (Tas. Subvert).
Subversive, a. -a kupindua, &c. (Tas. Subvert).
Subvert, v. pindua, angamiza, haribu.
Succeed, v. (follow) fuata; (take place of) ingia mahali pa; (prosper) fanikiwa, pata, faulu, wa na mwiisho mwema, tokea vana, kunjua. Succeed in, wasa, pata, jaliwa, faulu.
Succeeding, a. -a pili, -a baadyae.
Success, n. (result) mwiisho; (good fortune) mwiisho mwema, bahari njema, kufanikiwa, njia, heri.
Successful, a. -a kufanikiwa, -a heri, &c.
Succession, n. kuwinga mahali pa, haki ya kushika kasi ya; (series) kufuatana, mafuatano, mwanadamano. A succession of events, mambo mengi yakifuatana [yakiandamana], utaratibu wa mambo.
Successful, a. -a kufuatana, -a kuandamana, -a baadyae.
Successfully, adv. kwa kufuatana, moja kwa moja.
Successor, n. afuataye, aingiaye mahali pa mtu, ajaye nyuma, mwandami, badala (heir) mrithi.
Sucinct, a. -a maneno machache.
Sucinctness, n. kutumia maneno machache.
Suculent, a. -enyi maji mengi, -a utonu mwengei.
Sucumb, v. shindwa, jifo, patwa, -fu.
Such, a. hivi, -a ginsi kii, sawa, -a namna hiyo fullani, kama hiyo [huyu, &c.], -iofanana, -a mfano mmoja; (remarkable) -kubwa, -ingi, ajabu. Such a thing, habari hiyo. Such and such, fullani. He is such an ass, kweli ngamia huyu. Such a business, jambo kama nini. Such as, kama, methili ya. Such that, hatta.
Suck, v. fyonda, fyonsa; (the breast) nyonya; (get information from) sua. Suck in, Suck up, -nywa; (as a pump) vuta [kwa bomba].
Sucker, Sukling, n. mnyonya [wa-]; (of plant) mche [mi-], kitawi [vi-].
Suckle, v. nyonyesha.
Suction, n. kwfyonda, &c.; kwvuta kwa bomba, mvuto (Tas. Suk).
Sudden, a. -a ghafala, -a thuruba moja. On a sudden, ghafala, marra.
Suddenness, n. ghafala, kwa ghafala.
Sudorific a. [dawa] ya kutosa jasho.
Suda, n. pusi ya sabuni.
Sue, v. taka, omba; (prosecute) skita, dai.
Suet, n. shahamu ya nyama, mafuta.
Suffer, v. (endure) vumilwa, stahimili, chukwa; (allow) acha, kubali, ruhusu; (feel pain) umwa, umiswa, teswa, ona uchungu; (be damaged) pata hasara, haribika, hasrika; (be affected) patwa, tendewa; (be punished) pasiliwa, rudiva, athibishwa. You will suffer for it, utoana we, utalipa.
Sufferance, n. kuachiwa, ruhusa; (endurance) uwumiliwou.
Sufferer, n. mwenyi hasara [shari, taabu, husuni, maumivu, &c.], mlesa, maskini.
Suffering, n. umiwa [ma-], kuteswa, mateso, uchungu, taabu.
Suffice, v. tosha, kifu, faa, rithisha, wea.
Sufficiency, n. kutosha, utoshelevu, uweso; (store, stock) akida, mali; (independence) ukinaiifu.
Sufficient, a. -a kutosha, &c. (Tas. Suffice). It is sufficient, bassi, bassi tena.
Sufficiently, adv. kadiri ya kutosha, kadiri.
Suffix, n. [(Gram.) sehemu ya neno yenyi kutiwa mwishoni, baada ya Root].
Suffocate, v.-songa roho, songa nyongu, suia pumusi.
Suffocation, n. kusonga [kusongwa]

Suffragan, a. (bishop) askofu mdogo.

Suffrage, n. [uweso wa kuchagua
mtu kuwa mkwu ao kuwa katika
barasa kuu ya serkali]; (opinion,
vote) mapensi, shauri, neno, chaguo
[ma-]; (witness, approval) ushu-
huda, ukubali; (short prayer) [sala
fupi]. Universal suffrage, [watu
wote kuwa na Suffrage]. House-
hold suffrage, [wenyi nyumba kuwa
na Suffrage]. To be elected by
universal suffrage, kuchaguliwa na
watu wote.

Suffuse, v. junika, jasa, enea katika.

Suffusion, n. kufunika, &c.

Sugar, n. sukari; (brown, half-made)
sukari guru.

— v. tia sukari.

Sugar-cane, n. mua [miwa].

Sugar, a. -a sukari, kama sukali,
-tamu.

Suggest, v. onya, tia moyoni, toa
shauri, penyesha habari; (give
idea of) dokesa; (by signs) ashiria,
pungia.

Suggestion, n. onyo [ma-], shauri
[ma-], dokeso [ma-], ishara.

Suggestive, a. -a kwonya, -a
maana.

Suicide, n. kujifisha makusudi.

Sui generis, a. -a peke yake, -a mi-
ndo, -a mamna.

Suit, n. (of clothes) kisua; (in law)
madai, udu'wa, mashtaka, hukumu,
maneno; (request) haja, maambi;
(of marriage) kuposa, maposo.

— v. faa, stahiti, saki, stahiki,
-wa sawa [-suri], wajibu; (agree)
patana, lingana. Suit oneself,
chagua -enyewe. Suit each other,
chukuana.

Suitability, n. kufaa, &c.

Suitable, a. -a kufaa, &c. (Tas.
Suit, v.).

Suite, n. [jamii ya wafuasi wa mtu
mkuu], wafuasi; (series, set)
jamii, mafutani.

Suitor, n. mchumba [wa-], mwenyi
kuposa, mpozaji, mpasi; (in law)
m'dai [wa-].

Sulk, v. kuwa Sulky, nuna.

Sulkiness, n. uchungu, ukaidi, chuki.

Sulky, a. -enyi uchungu, -kaidi, -a
kumuna, -nuni.

Sullen, a. -enyi uchungu, -kaidi;
(gloomy, heavy) -sito.

Sullenness, n. kuwa Sullen.

Sulphate, n. (of copper) mrututu;
(of magnesium) chumvi ya hakuli.

 Sulphur, n. kiberiti.

Sulphurous, a. -a kiberiti.

Sultan, n. sultani, mfalme, jumbe
[ma-].

Sultana, n. malkiya, mkewe sultani.

Sultanate, Sultanship, n. usultani,
&c.

Sultress, n. kuwa Sultry.

Sultry, a. -a hari, -a jua kali, -lio-
kauka, -kau; (oppressive) -a ku-
songu, -a hewa nsiio.

Sum, n. (total amount) jumla;
(in arithm.) kesabu; (of money)
fetha; (meaning) maana. A sum
of money, fetha. Pay a large sum,
lipa fetha ninezi.

— v. kesabu. Sum up, jumlisha,
fanya muhtasari, sema kwa vicha-
che.

Summarise, v. jumlisha, sema kwa
maneno machache, fanya muhta-
sari.

Summary, n. muhtasari.

— a. -a marra moja, -a ghásula,
-a thdruba. In a summary manner,
upesi, kwa haraka, billa kufikiri,
marra moja.

Summer, n. wakati wa jua kali,
wakati wa hari; (in south latitudes)
kaskasi, musimi, chaka.

Summer-house, n. [kibanda cha
anasa bustanimi].

Summersault, n. = Somersault.

Summit, n. kilele [v.]; (tip) ncha;
(highest point) upeo, jisu. On the
summit of, jisu ya.

Summon, v. ita; (prosecute) peleka
SUMMONS

Sheriani [kwa kathi], dai. Summon for debt, -wiwisha.

Summons, n. mwito, kwitwa huku-
muni.

Sumpter, a. [nyama] -a kasi.

Sumptuary, a. -a kupungusa gha-
ramama, -a kusua anasa.

Sumptuous, a. -a anasa nyangi, -a
thamani, -suri sana.

Sumptuousness, n. kuwa Sum-
tuous.

Sun, n. jua [ma-], kama jua.
— v. anika juani. Sun oneself,
ota [jiota] jua.

Sunbeam, n. mwanga wa jua, kia-
nga.

Sunburnt, a. -ekundu [-kavu] kwa
jua, -lokauka.

Sunday, n. juma a pili, [siku ya
Bwana].

Sunder, v. tenga, pasua, kata.

Sundries, n. takataka, vitu vingi.

Sundry, a. -ngine, kathawakatha,
baathi.

Sunfish, n. [samaki ya mviringo].

Sunflower, n. [ua kubwa].

Sung, pf. t. ya Sing.

Sunk, pf. t. ya Sink, v. A sunk fence,
[shimo refu lenyi ukuta upande
moja], handaki.

Sunless, a. pasipo jua, -a gisa.

Sunny, a. -a jua, -a hari; (joyous)
-a furaha, -kunjufu.

Sunrise, n. kucha, jua lichapo, macho
ya jua, mapambaoko, jua likipa-
da. From sunrise to sunset, mcha-
na kuchwa. From sunset to sun-
rise, usiku kucha.

Sunset, n. magharibi, jua likishuka,
machweo, kuchwa.

Sunshine, n. jua, mwanga wa jua;
(after rain) hianga.

Sunstroke, n. kupatua na jua.

Sup, v. -la chakula cha jioni.

Superabundance, n. wingi, masazo,
masiada.

Superabundant, a. -ingi mno, -a
kusasa.

Superannuate, v. [ondonsha katika
kasi kwa sababu ya kupita umri
wa kanuni].

Superannuation, n. kuondosha,
(neut.) kuondoka, &c. (Taz.
Superannuate).

Superb, a. -suri sana, bora.

Supercargo, n. karani, msimamisi
wa shekena.

Supercilious, a. -juvi, -a kitongo-
tongo, -a kiburi, -a kutharau,
-a kujivuna. A supercilious look,
kutasama kijuvi, macho ya kiburi.

Superciliousness, n. kuwa Super-
cilious.

Supererogation, n. [kupita kadiri
watu wapaswavyo kwa haki],
-a sayidi.

Superficial, a. -a Superficies,
-a kijua juu; (hasty, careless)
-a haraka, -a kubahfali, -a puru-
kushani. Treat superficially,
parukusha. A superficial wound,
jeraha ndogo [ya nje, ya ngosini
tu].

Superficies, n. upande wa nje [wa
juu], sura ya juu, eneo.

Superfine, a. -suri sana.

Superflucty, n. usaso [ma-], ma-
sidio, baki, kisicho na kasi, wingi.

Superfluous, a. -a bure, -sio na
kasi, -siotumika, -a kupita kiasi,
-a sayidi.

Superhuman, a. -a kupita binada-
mu, -kubwa [-ingi] mno, -a Mu-
ngu.

Superincumbent, a. -liowe kwa juu,
-a juu.

Superintend, v. simamia, angalia,
amuru kasi.

Superintendence, n. usimamizi,
madaraka, matengeneso, maangasi.

Superintendent, n. msimamizi,
mwangaishi [wo-].

Superior, a. -a juu, -ema sayidi,
-kubwa, bora, -a kupita ngine.
Superior to, -sishindwa na, kupita,
saidi ya.

Superiority, a. kuwa Superior.

Superlative, a. bora mno. In a
superlative degree, kupita yote.

Supernal, a. -a juu.

Supernatural, a. si -a ulimwengu,
si -a ginsi ya viumbe vyote, -a ku-
pita asili. Si kwa desturi ya vitu vyote, si kama vitu vingineyo, si -a dunia hii, -a ajabu; (spiritual) -a rohoni, -a Muungu; (miraculous) -a mwujiza. The supernatural, yasiyoonekana, yapiliayo asili yetu.

Supernumeraary, n. [sayidiya hesabu iliyoamriwa], akiba.

Superpose, v. weka juu.

Superposition, n. kuweka [kuwe-
kuwa] juu.

Superscribe, v. andika juu, tia
anwani.

Superscription, n. anwani, andiko
la juu.

Sundersede, v. (take the place of)
ingia mahali pa, -wa badala ya;
(remove) ondosa, batiliisa tanga.

Supsensual, a. [-sioonekana na
macho ao masikio], -a kupita akili,
-a kiroho.

Superstitition, n. imani ya uwongo,
dini ya uyoga, ibada ya kishensi
[kuabudu pepo, sanamu, miungu
ya uwongo, &c.]; kufanya upusi
kama uchawi, uchaji mwingi mno
calika mambo ya dini [kupiga bau,
kutazama ndege, kuva hirisi, ku-
angalia chuo, &c.].

Superstitious, a. -a Superstition.
Superstructure, n. ujenzi wa juu.

Supervene, v. tukia baadaye, juata,
tokea, sukia.

Supervis, v. simamia, angalia,
amuria.

Supervision, n. usimamisi, maanga-
si, madarakam, amri.

Supine, a. (on the back) chali;
(slack) -legevu, -sito, -sembé.

Supineness, n. ulegevu, &c.

Supper, n. chakula cha jioni.

Suppersall, a. pasipo Supper.

Supplant, v. twaa mahali pa, ondo-
sha, pungusa [potesa] kidogo ki-
dogo kwa siri.

Supple, a. -a kupindikapindika, -a
kunyumbuka, -liopindikana, -epesi,
laani; (yielding)-a tabia laani, -tti.

Supplement, n. maongo, utimiso
[ma-], nyongesa.
tisha, gisi; (require) hitaji, taka.
Suppose that, Supposing, ikiwa, labuda, kwambaa, iwpaso. Suppose
they differ, hatuta na waachane.
Supposition, n. waso [ma-], thana; (not fact) hadditihi, maneno,
upwongo.
Supposititious, a. -liotwa kwa hila,
-a hila, -a upwongo, si halisi.
Suppress, v. (overcome) shinda,
vunja, komesha; (restrain) funga,
suiha; (conceal) ficha, setiri.
Suppression, n. kushinda, &c.
Suppression of urine, kufunga
mkojo.
Suppressive, a. -a kushinda, &c.
(Tas. Suppress).
Suppurate, v. fanya usaha, tunga
usaha.
Suppuration, n. kutunga usaha.
Supremacy, n. ensi kuu, mamlaka,
wvuso, kutawala, kukumu, ngwvo.
Supreme, a. -kubwa sana, bora ha-
lis, -suri habisa. The Supreme
Being, Muungu Mwenyesi.
Supremely, adv. kupita yote, rayidi,
hawwa.
Sure, a. (certain) -a hakika, yakini;
(positive) -a kujua sana; (trust-
worthy, safe) amini, thabiti, sa-
lama, tura; (confident) -enyi
tumaini, pasipo shaka. You are
sure to go, huna buddi utakwenda.
Be sure, Feel sure, (have no doubt)
yakinia, jua sana, tumaini sana;
(be beyond doubt) -wa yakini
[hakika]. Make sure, hakiki,
hakikisha. Yes, to be sure, ndio,
kwelii, na'am, ewaila.
Surely, adv. hapana shaka, hakuna
buddi, haikisi; (safely) salama,
kwa kathari.
Surety, n. mhamini, lasimu.
Suretyship, n. uhamini.
Surf, n. mawimbi [yakifanya posa],
mawimbi meupe, mawimbi ya kus-
mka.
Surface, n. upande wa nje, upande
wa juu, juu, sura, uso. Surface
of the earth, uso wa arthi, sura ya
inchi.
Surfeit, n. shide, wingi.
— v. shibisha, vimbisha, kinaisha.
Surge, n. mawimbi [ya powu, ya
kumka].
— v. inuka, fanya mawimbi,
umka.
Surgeon, n. mganga [wa-].
Surgery, n. uganga; (room) chumba
cha kasi ya mganga.
Surgical, a. -a mganga.
Surliness, n. ukali.
Surly, a. -kali.
Surmise, v. (judge) thani, wasa;
(guess, fancy) tunga, bahaiisha.
— n. waso [ma-], thana.
Surmount, v. pito juu, pita, shinda.
Surmounted by, -enyi juu yake.
Surmountable, a. -a kupitia, -a
kushindika.
Surname, n. [jina la pili, jina la
mwisho, jina la kuonyesha jamaa].
— v. tia Surname.
Surpass, v. pita, shinda, sidi. He
surpasses him in power, amemzidi
kwa ngwvo, amemzida ngwvo.
Passable, n. -a kupitiaka.
Surplus, n. [nguo nyeupe ya wafa-
nyao kasi ya dimi kanisani].
Surpliced, a. -enyi Surplus.
Surplusage, n. baki, sazo,
salia [ma-].
Surprise, n. (feeling of wonder)
mshangao, kustaaajabu; (thing) shan-
ii, kisushi, ajabu; (bewilderment)
faitha; (sudden onset) kugundua,
kugunduliwa. Take by surprise, jia
kwa hila, fumania, gundulia, su-
kia. Cause surprise, shangasa, ka-
g'a, stusha, ajabisha, tia kishindo.
— v. ajabisha, shangasa; (bewilder)
kang'a, kang'anya, fathaisha, stu-
sha.
Surprising, a. -a ajabu, &c. (Tas.
Surprise, v.).
Surrender, v. toa, salimisha, (neut.)
jiitoa, shindwa.
— n. kutoa, kutolewa, &c.
Surreptitious, a. -a hila, -a siri.
Surround, v. (be, go round) sunguka,
-wa mzingo wa [pande wote za,
kandokando la]; (place round)
sungushia; (besiege) husuru, fanyia masingiwa.
Surtout, n. [vasi kama joho].
Surveillance, n. usimamizi, maangazi, ulinsi, kuchunguiziwa.
Survey, v. tisama, kugua, chunguilia, angalia; (measure and describe exactly) [andika sura halisi kwa kupima na kwesabu], pima, kadiriisha.
— n. kutasama, &c.
Surveying, n. kutasama, &c. (Tas. Survey, v.); (map-making)[marrifa ya kupima inchi ao bahari na kusanya ramani, kupima inchi].
Surveyor, n. [mwenyi kasi ya Surveying].
Survival, n. kuishi baada ya kuswa, &c.; (remainder) baki, masalia.
Survive, v. ishi baada ya kuswa, zidi kuka; (be saved) okoka, pona katika hatari; (remain) baki, salia.
Survivor, n. mwenyi Survival, mwenyi kukuoka.
Susceptibility, n. wpesi wa kuona [kusuka, kupata, kupatwa, &c.]; (kindness) kuruma, utu mwema.
Susceptible, Susceptive, a. mwenyi Susceptibility.
Spect, v. shuku, tuhumu, thania viuva; (fancy) thani, gisi, wasa.
Suspend, v. (hang) tundika, angika; (balance) ning'ina; (defeer) weka, ahirisha; (stop work, &c. of) suia kiasi ya, usulu, toa, tangua. Suspend a sitting, vunja barasa. Suspend payment, filisika. Suspend judgement, kaa na mashaka.
Suspense, n. mashaka, kusitasika; (pause, stop) kukoma.
Suspension, n. kutunaika, kutunguika, &c. (Tas. Suspend). Suspension bridge, [daraya la kitundika kwa kamba, minyororo, &c.].
Suspensory, a. -a kuchukua.
Suspicion, n. kuthania viou, tuhu-mu [ma-], mashaka, shuku [ma-].
Suspicious, a. -enyi kuthania viou, -enyi mashaka; (untrustworthy) si amini, si wasi, si -nyoyu.
Sustain, v. chukua, tegemea, sayi-
Swarthiness, n. weusi.
Swarthy, a. -ensi [uso, ngozi].
Swathe, n. (of grass, &c.) fungu, chungu.

Sway, v. (move to and fro) sukasuka; (swing) pembeza, ning'insisha; (neut.) ning'ina, wayawaywa, tikisika; (stagger) levyaleya, sitisita; (influence) geusa, vuta, ongosa, tawala, weza.
— n. kuning'ina, &c.; (rule) utawala, useso wa mfalme, ensi; (power, influence) nguvu, mvuto, mwendo wa nguvu.


Swearer, n. mtukana, mnajisi wamaneno.

Sweating, n. kuaap, laani, matukano, maapiso.

Sweat, n. jasiko, hari, vukuto.

Sweaty, a. -a Sweat, n.

Sweep, v. (p. t. na pl. t. Swept) fagia, takasa; (empty) fanya -upe [tupu]; (remove) chukua, rusha, ondoa -ote, futia mbali; (clear out) kumba; (move proudly) pita kwa nguvu [kwa fahari]; (survey) pisha jicho jiu ya, tazama -ote; (of musical instrument) pisha mkono jiu ya, piga. Sweep away, futia mbali, ondoa -ote, pangusa, kumba.
— n. kufagia, mpoto, &c.; (of arm, arms) pigo la ghafala; (range) eneo, upeo, pigo; (direction) maelekeo; (current) mwendo wa nguvu, mvuto.

Sweep up (in heaps), soa. Make a clean sweep, kumba, futia mbali.

Swimming, n. takataka, matakata.

Swipestake, n. tuso la jumla, tuso kubwa; (contest) kushindania tuso kubwa, shindano kus.

Sweet, a. -tamu, -a kupendesa, laini, -suri; (to smell) -a kunukia; (water) baridi. Of his own sweet will, kama apendavvyo mwenyewe tu.

Sweeten, v. tia utamu, tia suki, kunyama, tama, kolea.

Sweetheart, n. mhumba [wa-].

Sweetmeat, n. maandasi matamu.

Sweet-potato, n. kiasi [vi-].

Sweets, n. (pleasures) utamu, furaha; (bonbons) maperementi, sukali, vitamu.

Swell, v. (pf. t. Swelled, Swollen) vimba, tuma, umka, fura; (increase) sidi, ongaseka; (spread) tanuka, enea, umka; (be proud) jivuna; (be full of) ingiwa na . . . ingi; (cause to swell) vimbisha, sidisha, &c.
— n. kwimba, kusidi; (waves) mawimbi ya mkoba; (fop) mmalididi [wa-].

Swellng, n. uvimbe, kivimbi; (pro-turbance) mundu, kitumbo; (increase) maungeso, maziada.
— a. -a kiburi, -a kivununa, -a kwimba.


Swerve, v. geuka, kwenda upande; (incline) inamia.

Swift, a. -epesi, -a mbio, -a marra moja, -a haraka, -a ghafala; (ready, prompt) tayari.

Swiftly, adv. upesi, hima, kwa haraka.

Swiftness, n. wepesi.

Swill, v. (drink) -nywa kwa pupa; (pour on) mwagia maji tele, susa.

Swim, v. (p. t. Swam, pf. t. Swum) ogolea, elea, chukutwa na mako; (move smoothly) pita upesi; (be dizzy) ona kisunguzungu; (cause to swim) elesa, ogoleha; (pass by swimming) vuka kwa kuogelea.

Swimmer, n. mwogelea.

Swimming, n. kuogelea, &c. (Taz.
Swimming, a.-a kuogelea, -a kuelea; (dizzy) -a kisungusungu; (tearful) -a machoxi.

Swimmingly, adv. upesi, vizuri, rakhisi.

Swindle, v. punja, kopa, danganya, karamkia.

Swindler, n. mbopi, ayari, wjanja, mthalimu.

Swine, n. nguruwe, jamiiyanguruwe.

Swing v. (p. t. na p.t. Swung), (rock) ning inia, pembea, wayawayua; (be hung) tundikwa; (move to and fro) sukasuka, jongea huko na huko; (move aside or round) enda upande, enda kusunguka; (set swinging) ning'inisa, pembea, jongesa huko na huko, sungusha kwa ngwvu, (net.) sukasuka.

Swingy, n. kuning inia, &c.; (rope-swing) pembea; (sweep, rush, range, &c.) pigo, mwendo wa ngwvu, mshindo, njia, eneo. Be in swing (in full swing), -wa katika kutenda kasi yake, enda, sitawi. Give full swingto, endeshka, sitawisha, sitwisa.

Swinish, a. kama nguruwe, -chafu.

Swipe, v. (cricket) piga kwa ngwvu.

Switch, n. usifo [jito]; (points on railway) panda la njia [ya gari la mosh].

Swivel, n. [pete yeniyi kusunguka].

Swollen, pl. t. ya Swell, v.

Swoon, n. kusimia roho.

Swoop, n. ruka chini [kama tas].

At one swoop, tháruba moja.

Swoop, v. badii.

Swond, n. upanga [panga]; (curved) kitara [vi]; (short, straight) shime. Put to the sword, wa, chinja.

Sworfish, n. papa upanga.

Sworshipman, n. [mtu hodari kwa upanga], asikari wa upanga.

Swores, Sworn, p. t. na pf. t. ya Swear.

Swoom, p. t. ya Swoom.

Swung, p. t. na pf. t. ya Swing, v.

Sybarite, n. [mtu wa anasa nyingi].

Sycomore, n. mkuyu [mii].

Syco, Syco, n. nsifu mbaya, mjípe-ndekesa vibaya, mshiahju mno.

Syllabio, a. -a Syllable.

Syllable, n. [harufu yenyi sauti moja, jamii ya harufu yenyi kutumwa pamoja].

Syllabus, n. muhtasari.

Sylogism, n. [koja halisi isiyokani-kana].

Sylogistic, a. -a Sylogism.

Sylogism, v. tumia Sylogism.

Sylph, n. [ajana mwanamke mwe-mbamba msuri].

Sylvan, a. -a mwitu.

Symbol, n. mfano, alama, dalili, tshara, methali, onyo; (creed) kanuni ya imani, shahaaa.

Symbolic, Symbolical, a. -a mfano, &c. [Tas. Symbol]; (significant) -enyi maana.

Symbolism, n. mfano, kutumia mfano.

Symbolise, v. onya kwa Symbol, fanana na, -wa kama; (hold same creed) patana, -wa na imani moja.

Symmetrical, a. -enyi Symmetry.

Symmetry, n. ulinganifu, usuri, kadiri, usawa.

Sympathetic, a. -a huruma, &c.

Sympathise, v. -wa na huruma.

Sympathy, n. huruma, upole, utu mwema.

Symphony, n. ulinganifu wa sauti nyingi, uimbo.

Symposium, n. kula bia, karamu, kokao, jamii ya watu wakila pamoja.

Symptom, n. alama, tshara, dalili, onyo [ma-], kionyo, shuku.

Symptomatic, a. -a kwonya.

Synagogue, n. [kanisa la kiyahudi].

Synchronism, n. wakati mmoja, mwaka mmoja, ulinganifu wa wakati, usawa wa miaka.
SYNCOPE

Syncope, n. kusimia, kulega, kama kufa.

Syndicate, n. [shirika la watu wenyi kasi moja], kampani.

Synod, n. [nkutano wa wakubwa wa kanisa].

Synodic, Synodical, a. -a Synod.

Synonym, n. [neno lenyi maana ile ile na jingine], maana sawa.

Synonymous, a. -enyi maana moja, -a kuonya kitu kile kile, -a kushika na.

Synopsis, n. [habari nyingi kwa maneno machache, maneno ya kujumlisha maarijia], muhtasari, ukumbusho, jumla.

Synoptic, a. -a Synopsis, -a Synoptist.

Synoptists, n. [Mattayo, Marko, Luca, waaniiliitsi].

Syntax, n. [elimu ya kupangamwaneno kwa sarufi].

Synthesis, n. [kutia pamoja, kufanyisa vitu vingi kwa moja, kuunganisha, kuchanganya, kulungisha].

Synthetic, a. -a Synthesis.

Syphilis, n. sekeneko, kijera cha mboni, tego.

Syphon, n. = Siphon.

Syria, n. Sham.

Syringe, n. bomba ndogo.

Syrup, n. asali, kama asali, [dawa nsito tamu ya kumiwya].

System, n. (orderliness) utaratibu, ukamilifu, kawaida, desturi; (series, group) [jamii ya vitu vyenyi kali moja ao kasi moja ao kuwiana], jamii nzima; (entire plan) mambo yote, habari zote; (plan, method) shauri, madaraka, matengeneo, njia; (body) mwili, mauungo.

Systematic, a. -a System.

Systematize, v. andika kwa System, panga, tengeneza.

T.

Tabby, a. (of cat) [-a madoadao, -a milia meusi na mwepe].

Tabernacle, n. [hema ya ibada ao masikani ya Wayahudi, patakatifu; kisanduku kitakatifu].

Tabernaacle, v. tua, ka.

Table, n. meza; [kitu chembamba sawa laini, mt, madini, cho shote]; (ood) chakula; (list, index, scheme) muhtasari, hesabu, daftar, jumla la habari. Turn the tables, badilisha hali. At table, chakulani. Table-cloth, nguo ya meza.

Tableau, n. taswira, sanamu, mfano.

Table d'hôte, n. [kula pamoja wa geni katika Hotel], kula bia.

Table-land, n. [inchi sawa iliyo inuka].

Table-spoon, n. mwiko mkubwa; (as measure) mswu wakia (1.⁄4 Spoon).

Tablet, n. kibau cha kuandaika.

Taboo, v. karimisha, katasa, gombeza kabisa.

Tabour, n. kigoma.

Tabular, a. -a Table, kama Table, wasi, -a taratibu.

Tabulate, v. andika wasi [taratibu], fanya muhtasari [hesabu].

Tact, a. -a kimya, -ioliko, lirika pasi kunena. He gives a tacit consent, hakatai.

Tactity, a. -nymavu, -a kimya, -a maneno machache, -stirifu.

Tacturn, n. -nymavu, -a kimya, -a maneno machache, -stirifu.

Tacternity, n. -nymavu, &c.

Tack, v. (of ship) bisha, kisi maticanga, pindua demani [gosshini]; (in sewing) piga bandi.

— n. nsomari mdogo; (of ship, tacking) mbisho; (course) majira; (change) ugeusi, upindusi.

Tackle, v. kamata, shikutia,

— Tackling, n. vyombo [vya jahasi, kamata, ayari, &c.], pambo.

Tact, n. werevu, akili, busara.

Tactical, a. -a Tactics.

Tactician, n. [mjusi wa Tactics, mwaliimu wa mambo ya vitia].

Tactics, n. maariji ya vitia.

Tadpole, n. [madudu mdogo wa maji].

Tag, n. [kipande kidogo nchani].

Tail, n. mikia [mi-], upande wa
Tailor, n. mshoni [wa-].

Taint, n. (blemish) waa [ma-]; (disgrace) aibu; (smell) wundu, kiora; (infection) ugonjwa, kimubiso.

— v. ambukisa, karibu.

Tainted, a. enyi Taient, n.

Take, v. (p. t. Took, pf. t. Taken) twaa, shika, kamata; (convey) chukua, peleka; (please) pendesa; (choose) chagwa; (require) hitaji, taka; (use) tumia; (remove) toa; (receive) pokea; (endure) vumilia; (understand) fahamu; (accept) kubali. Take a bite, mega, ambua. Take a walk, tembea, enda tembea. Take as spoil, teka. Take an oath, apa. Take across, vulisha, vusha. Take aim, pigu sheraba, lekesa bunduki. Take after, fanana na, iqa, fuatisha. Take at one's word, sadiki, kubali. Take away, chukua, ondoa, toa. Take breath, pumiska. Take by force, nyanganya, poka. Take care, angalia, tunza, jihathari. Take down, shusha, twesa, tungua, tundua; (building) bomoa; (in writing) andika; (fruit, &c.) anguva. Take effect, tenda kasi yake, faa. Take the fancy, Take the eye, vuta, pendesa, tamanisha, tazamisha. Take fire, waka. Take heart, jipa moyo, pigu moyo konde. Take heed, angalia, jihathari. Take hold of, shika, shikilia, kamata. Take in, understand fahamu; (cheat) punja; (include) weka, -wa na...ndani; (lessen) pungusa; (water) vuja; (undertake) jibatia kasi ya; (buy regularly) jinunulia marra kwa marra.

Take in hand, shika, jitia katika, maliki. Take into one's head, asimu, nia. Take in vain, taja burre, tharau. Take leave of, aga, agana na. Take medicine,

-nywa dawa. Take notice (of), angalia; (favour) pendelea. Take off, (clothes, cap, &c.) vuua; (the fire) ipua, tegua; (imitate) igu kwa msaika; (remove) ondoa, toa, kata. Take oneself off, ondoa. Take on oneself, diriki, tadiriki, hawili. Take orders, agiswa; (be ordained) ingiswa katika uhudumu wa Kanisa, Tus. (Holy Orders). Take out, toa, ondoa, jutua; (pick out) chokora; (escort) fuatana na. Take out a tooth, ng'oa jino. Take it out of, chosha. Take part, shariki. Take place, -wa, tukia, fanyika. Take revenge, jiliopia kisasi. Take time, (be slow) taka wakati, -wa jambo la siku nyingi; (be careful) enda polepole, jihathari. Take the field, enda kupiga, shika vita. Take the ground, panda, ingia mwambani, kwama. Take thought, kumbuka, sumbukia. Take to, penda, jifunga kwa. Take to heart, tiwa uchungu, sikitikia. Take to one's bed, ugwa. Take to one's heels, kimbia. Take to pieces, kong'oa. Take to task, kemea, karipia. Take up, (in the hand) soa, okota; (lift up) inua, tweka, twika; (engage in) jitia katika, shikilia; (arrest) funga, kamata; (occupy) -wa kasi ya, taka, chukua; (a position) chagua maha, tua; (rebupe) shutumu, amba. Take up with, janya urafiki na. Be taken ill (worse), shikika.

Taking, a. -a kuvuta, -a kupendesa, -a kutamanisha.

Talo, n. [jiwe kama kioo].

Tale, n. hadithi, kisa, ngano; (fiction) uwongo, upusi. Tell tales of, chonga; (relate) kadithia.

Tale-bearer, n. dukisi [wa-], msusi [wa-].

Tale-bearing, n. udukisi, uchongesi, ususi.

Talent, n. akili, nguvu; (money) [fetha kama reale elfu ubili].

Talented, a. -a Talent.

Talisman, n. talasimu [wa-], hirisi.

—— n. usemi, maneno, maongesi; (noisy, loud) marumi; (silly) upusi, mpayo.

Talkative, a. —a maneno mengi, —pi-ga domo, —limi.

Talker, n. msemaji, mwenyi maneno mengi.


Tallness, n. urefu [wa mitu, wa kite chembamba], utambo.

Tallow, n. mafuta, shahamu.

Tally, v. —wa sawa, lingana.

—— n. [kipande ao kitani cha kuhe-sabia].

Tally-ho, n. ukelele wa mwindaji, kikorombeu.

Talmud, n. [kibabu cha mfundisho cha Wayakud].

Talon, n. kucha [la ndege mkali].

Tamarind, n. (tree) mkwaju [mi-]; (fruit) ukwaju [kwaju].

Tambourine, n. kigoma, tari.

Tame, v. fuga; (subdue) tiisha, suia; (reclaim) ongosa, ondolea ushenzi;

—— a. —lisugika, —sofu, —sulivu;
(mild, dull, seeble) —legeru, pasipo ngewu, billa akti, thafu, bariidi.

Tameable, Tameable, a. —a kusha-gika.

Tamper, v. jarabia vibaya [burere]. Tamper with, haribu, vuta vibaya [ewa hila, fetha, uwongo, &c.].

Tan, v. [zia dawa ngosi sisiode]; (turn brown) fanya —eusi, geusa [range].

—— n. [dawa ya kutiwa ngosi sisiode].

Tandem, n. [farsi wawili, mnoja mbele mnoja nyuma, wakikokota gari]. Drive tandem, —wa na gari la Tandem.

Tangent, n. [mstari wa kugusa Circle pasipo kuikata]. At a tangent, mshethali, kwenda upande.

Tangibility, n. kuwa Tangible.

Tangible, a. —a kuoneka kwa kugusa, —a kugusika, —a kufumbatika; (clear) wasi, thahiri, hakika.

Tangle, n. matata, matatizo, ma-fungamano.

—— v. tatanisha, tatiza.

Tank, n. birika kubwa [la kuweka maji akiba], tangi [ma-].

Tankard, n. [kopo ao kombe kubwa la kunywea].

Tanned, a. —kavu, kama ngosi kavu, —liunguliwa, eusi.

Tanner, n. mjanya Tanning.

Tannery, n. mahali pa Tanning.

Tanning, n. [kasi ya kutia ngozi dawa sisiode].

Tantalize, v. chokosa, tia uchungu, tamanisha burre, katisa tamaa.

Tantamount, a. sawa, mamoja.

Tap, v. gota, gonga, bisha, chapa;
(broach) sibwa pipa, toa [maji, mwinyo, &c.].

—— n. biula; (slight blow) pigo dogo.

Tape, n. utepe [tep].

Taper, n. mshmaa ndogo, tawasa;
(getting smaller) kwichongoka.

—— v. chongoa, chongka, —wa Tapering.

Tapering, a. —a kuchongoka, —a ku-pungukatunguka, —a kufanya ncha.

Tapestry, n. [nguo nene senyi sanamu, sa kuangika ukutani], zulia za ukutani.

Tape-worm, n. [chango kirefu cha matumboni].

Tapioca, n. wanga wa mughogho.

Tapir, n. [nyama ya Hindia Amerika, kama ngurwewe kubwa].

Taproom, n. [duka la kunywea pombe tembo, &c.].

Tar, n. lami; (sailor) baharia.

—— v. paka lami.
Tardily, adv. kwa uzembe, kwa ku-
kavua.
Tardiness, n. kuwa Tardy, usiri.
Tardy, a. -zembe, -vivu, -leegovu, -a
kuchelewa, -a kusita, -a usiri.
Tare, n. kigugu mwitu.
Target, n. shebahia.
Tariff, n. [hesabu ya kodi ao ushu-
ru, kati ya kuonya thamani ao bei, 
tariru].
Tarnish, v. haribu [haribika] kwa
kulu; (disgrace) aibisha, patia
aibu.
Tarpaulin, n. [nguo nene iliypokwa
lami], tarbali.
Tarry, a. -a lami, kama lami.
—— v. kawa, cheleva, kaa nyuma,
kaakaa, ngoya.
Tart, a. -chungu, -kali.
—— n. maandasi ya matunda.
Tartan, n. [nguo ya watu wa Scot-
land nene yenyi milia, nguo ya
marakara].
Tartar, n. mitu wa Tartary, mitu
mkali sana; (of teeth) ukoga.
Task, n. kazi. Take to task, kemea,
shutumu.
—— v. amuria kasi; (put to strain)
bidisha, jitaheidisha, jaribisha,
chosha; (accuse) shitaki.
Task-master, n. msimamisi wa
kasi.
Tassel, n. kishada, kifundo.
Tasselled, a. -enyi vishada.
Taste, n. utamu, luthika; (act of
tasting) kuongia, maonji, nyonika;
(liking) tamaa, upendo, akili;
(perception of beauty) [akili sa
kupambansu mazuri haswa];
(judgement) akili sa kuchagua
vema; (style) namna nsuri, ginsi
nsuri. A man of taste, mitu wa
akili, msannifu. Have a taste for,
jua, wesa, pendo. Give a nice
taste to (food), kolea, unga.
—— v. onja; (have flavour) -wa na
luthika, kolewa; (take a little) twaa
kidogo; (test) jaridia. It tastes
nice, ni tamu.
Tasteful, a. -a akili, -suria, fasiki.
Tasteless, a. pasipo luthiha; (dull,
flat) dusufu, baridi. It is tasteless,
haina kiungo.
Tasty, a. -tamu, -suri, -a kukoewe.
Tattered, a. (clothes) -bouvovu,
-liotatuka-tatuka.
Tatters, n. nguo mbuvumbovu.
Tattle, n. mapayo, vijineno, upusi.
—— v. payuka.
Tattoo, n. chanjio, chale, mchoro, tojo;
(of drum) [mundo wa ngoma wa
kuita askari].
—— v. chanja, piga chale, chora, toja.
Taught, p. t. na pf. t. ya Teach.
Taunt, n. suto [ma-], tayo [ma-],
shutumu [ma-], tusi [ma-].
—— v. tolea Taunt, suta, tusha, thi-
haki, cheka.
Taunting, a. -a Taunt, n.
Tautological, a. -a Tautology.
Tautology, n. [kusema yake yake teu].
Tavern, n. dukia la mvinjo [pombe,
&c.], mkahawani.
Tawdry, a. -a kimalididi, -a kuji-
shaua, -a fahari, si-suri.
Tawny, a. -a rangi ya manjano na
nyushi kidogo, rangi ya simba].
Tax, n. kodi, ushuru.
—— v. taza kodi, lipisa ushuru;
(put strain on) kaza, takidisha,
lemesa; (accuse) shitaki. Tax
strength (resources), tia juhudi
[gharama].
Taxable, a. -a kulipa kodi, -a kupa-
siwa ushuru.
Taxation, n. kutosa kodi, ushuru.
Heavy taxation, ushuru mwingi.
Taxidermy, n. [maarifa ya kutenge-
nesa ngosi ya nyama ndege, &c.,
iwhe kama halii ya kuwa hayi].
Tea, n. chai; (evening meal) cha-
kula cha jioni. Tea-caddy, kisana-
daku cha chai. Tea-set (service),
vymombouya kunyuvela chai. Tea-
cloth, [kitambaa cha kupangusia
vikombe, &c.]. Tea-pot, buti [ma-]
Tea-party, chakula cha jioni, jamii
ya watu wakinyeua chai pamoja.
Tea-spoon, mwikio [mi-] mdogo,
kijiko [vi-]. Give a tea-party,
[alika watu kuja kula jioni].
Teach, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Taught),
TEACHABLE 411 TELLURION

knowledge) fundisha, funsa, elemiska; (moral) ongosa, adilisha; (manners) tia adabu, adilisha; (generally) ongosa, lea, onya, soesa.

Teachable, a. -efesi kujifunsa, -leketu, -skilifju.

Teachableness, n. wepesi wa kujifunsa, usikisi.

Teacher, n. mvalimulwa [wa-], mkufunzi, mfundi, fundi [ma-].

Teaching, n. mafundisho, elimu, mathehebu.

Teak, n. msaji.

Teal, n. [ndele kama bata ndago].

Team, n. [jamii ya frasi, ya ng ombe, &c, wakifungishwa na gari; (of players) kundi la watu wenyi kuchesha pamoja].

Tea-pot, n. buli [ma-].


— v. (p.t. Tore, p.f. Torn) pasua, ranua, latua, papura; (move quickly) enda kassi, enda mbio sana; (divide) tengu, gawanya; (wrest) ondoa kwa ngwvu, chukua kwa jeurs; (hair) ng'oa. Tear away, gandua; (neut.) puruka mbio. Tear in strips, chana. Tear in pieces, nyambu. Tear a piece off, kwansa, nyakua. Tear off (skin, &c), ambua; (clothes) waa upesi; (boughs, &c) kwansa; (run) ondoka mbio. Tear down, angusha, bomsa, angamisa. Tear up, pasua, ng'oa, angamisa.

Tearful, a. -enyi machosi, -a kulia.

Tearless, a. pasipo machosi, -kavu.

Tease, v. chokosa, sumbuwa, tesa, nyeta.

Teasel, n. [ua la kuchania na kulainisha ngwao].

Teat, n. titi [ma-], chuchu ya siwa.

Technical, a. [-a fundi mwenyewe, -a kasi fullani].

Technicallity, n. kwa Technical; kitu kilicho Technical.

Tidious, a. -kokotevu, -a kuchosa, baridi, -dufu.

Tediumness, n. ukokotevu, &c.

Teem, v. jaa tele, saa sana.

Teens, n. [umri wa kati ya miaka kumi na asharini].

Teeth, pl. ya Tooth. Cast in one's teeth, shutumia. Hold in the teeth, vuata. In the teeth of, kwa kushindana na, (= In spite of).

Teetotaler, n. mitu wa Teetotalism.

Teetotalism, n. [kutokunywa video vyote pia].

Telegram, n. babari kwa simu, simu.

Telegraph, n. simu.

— v. peleka habari kwa simu, piga simu.

Telegraphic, a. -a simu.

Telegraphist, n. mitu wa simu.

Telegramy, n. maarija ya simu.

Teleology, n. [kusema, 'Vimumbevotu vimefanyika makusudi, si kwa bahati, si kwa kuku tu'].

Telephone, n. [simu ya kusikira sauti mbalaji].

Telescope, n. darubini, mwansi wa kutazamia.

— v. [vumijika kwa kuingisana].

Telescopic, a. -a darubini, -a kutazama mbali, -a kuoneka na darubini.

Tell, v. (p.t. na pf. t. Told) nena; (relate) simulia, habari, too habari, ambia; (count) hesabu; (make known) elesa, tangasa, hukibi; (discover) fahamu, ona; (have effect) -wa na ngwvu [na njia], endelesa kasi. Tell of, Tell tales, chonde, kashifu. Tell on, chosha, legeza, vuta, geusa. I tell you, it is so, ndio ait.

Teller, n. mnenaji, misimulizi [wa-]; (counter) mwenyi kuhesabu.

Telling, a. -a ngwvu, -enyi njia, -a kuchoma moyo.

Tell-tale, n. mkuki [wa-], mchongesi, mkashifu.

Tellurion, n. [kitu cha kutihirishwa mwendo wa dunia isungukavyo, na mapindusti yake].
Temerity, n. ujasiri mwingi, ukwvwa macho, kutojihathari, kuji-tupa.

Temper, v. changanya, genusa, tulisa, lainisha; (metal) timatikoko, chovya; (clay) kanda, jinyanga.
— n. (disposition) tabia, hali, moyo; (good temper) upole, kiasi; (bad temper) chuki, hasira; (of metals) ngumu, matiko. Be out of temper, Be in a temper, -wa na hasira [chuki]. Keep one's temper, tulia, jiweza, jisua. Lose one's temper, ingiwa na hasira. Be in a good temper, kunjuka, changamuka.

Temperament, n. tabia, moyo, kali. Temperance, n. kiasi, kadiri, kujiwesa.

Temperate, a. -a kiasi, &c. (Tas. Temperance). Temperate Zone, [sehemu ya dunia pasipo jua kali wala baridi kali].

Temperature, n. [kadiri ao kali ya kuwa moto ao baridi], moto. High temperature, joto, hari. Low temperature, baridi.

Tempest, n. tufani, tharuba, peponyingi, kimbugu.

Tempestuous, a. -a tufani, -a tharuba; (sea) -enyi kuchafuka sana; (debate, &c.) -a ugomvi mwingi, -a kubisana.

Temples, n. hekalu [ma-], kanisa [ma-]; (Mahommedan) moskii; (forehead) kipaji cha uso.

Temporal, a. -a maisha [si -a milele], -a kupita, -a dunia hii; (power, &c.) [kwa mambo ya dunia hii, si ya Muungu].

Temporality, n. mali ya Kanisa, mali silizo wakifu.

Temporally, adv. kwa wakati, kwa kitambo, kwa mukulia.

Temporary, a. -a wakati, -a kitambo [si -a siku zote].

Temporize, v. geugakeuka.

Tempt, v. (test) jaribu, jaribia; (mislead, seduce) vuta kwa mabaya, tongosa, shawishi.

Temptation, n. (trial) jaribu [ma-]; (enticement) kishawishi, ushausiki, mvuto [kwa mabaya].

Tempter, n. mwenyi kwvuta [kwa mabaya, kwa kukosesha]. The tempter, sketani.

Tempting, a. -a kwvuta, -a kutamaniska.

Ten, n. na a. kumi [ma-]; (decade) mwongo [mi-]. The upper ten, watu wakubwa. Ten to one, kumi hatta moja.

Tenable, a. -a kushikika, -a kuli-nidika, -a kuthubutika, -a nguvu.

Tenacious, a. -a kushika, -a kunata; (obstinate) shupavu, -gumu.

Tencity, n. ngvwa ya kushika [ya kunata]; ushupafu, ugumu.

Tenancy, n. kuwa Tenant, kali ya Tenant.

Tenant, n. mwenyi kupa nga [nyumba ao shamba], mpangaji [wa-].

Tenantry, n. jamii ya Tenants.

Tend, v. elekea, iaka kwenda, vutwa, enda; (be of use) sayidi, faa; (take care of) tunsia, linda, chu-nga.

Tendency, n. maeleko, kutaka kwenda, utashi; (movement, attraction) mwendo, mvuto.

Tender, a. (soft, delicate) -ororo, -embamba; (weak, fragile) thatfu, -epezi kumvuka; (sensitive) -epezi kumia, -a kumia; (soft-hearted, gentle) -a kusuma, -ema, -pole, -a upendo. Of tender age, -changa, -ito.

— v. teo, taka kupa, tolea.

— n. kulea, toleo [ma-], malipisi; [gari ao jahasi ya kuchukua vizfaa, chakula, kuni, makao, risiki, &c., gari moto, jahasi moto].

Tender-hearted, a. -a kusuma, -a upendo.

Tenderness, n. kuwa Tender.

Tendon, n. ukano [m-], mshipa [mi-].

Tendril, n. ukono [kono], kikhipo.

Tenement, n. nyumba, makao.

Tenet, n. mathchebu, mafundiiko.

Tennis, n. [mcheso wa tuwe na vibau].

Tenon, n. ulimi [wa ubau].
Tenor, n. (meaning) maana; (course, tendency) mwendo, maeleko; (in music) [sauti nyembamba ya mtu msima].

Tense, n. (in grammar) [namma ya Verb yenye kuonya wakati wa tendo ao wa hali].

— a. -a mkaso, -a kunyosha sana.

Tensile, a. -a kutanuka.

Tension, n. kunyosha, kutanuka, mkaso, mvuto.


Tentele, n. mkono [mi-], kikono [vi-].

Tentative, a. -a kujaribia, si halisi, majaribu.

Tenth, a. -a kumi.

Tenuity, n. wembamba.

Tenure, n. kumiliki, kwuwa bwana, wenyeyi.

Tepid, a. -a uvugwugu.

Tepidity, n. uvugwugu.

Teraphim, n. [sanamu sa miungu silizoweka nyumbani kiyahudi].

Terce, n. [saa a tatu na saa sake].

Teroentenary, n. [mwaka wa thela-tha mia, na siku kwu yake].

Tergiversation, n. kugeukageuka, kwuwa na hila nyingi, werevu.

Term, n. (limit, end) mpaka, kikomo, kipeo, mwisho; (period) muda, muhulla, majira; (in schools) [muda wa waanafunsi kukna chuns]; (word) neno [ma-]; (condition) sharti [ma-]. Be on good terms, -wa na urafi, patana, chukua. Make terms, Come to terms, patana. Bring to terms, patanisha. In terms, thahiri, halisi.

— v. taja, ila.

Termagant, n. [mwanamke mbaya wa jeuri na makelele, nkorofi].

Terminable, a. -enji mwisho, -a ku-tiwa mwisho, -a kukomeka.

Terminal, a. -a nchani, -a mwishoni; -a killa Term (period).

Terminate, v. (stop) suia, komesha, kata; (come to an end) isha, -wa na mwisho [mpaka].

Termination, n. kikomo, mwisho, mpaka, kipeo, ncha; (end of word) [Syllable ya mwisho ya neno].

Terminology, n. [majina na maneno yatumikayo kwa mambo ya kazi fullani ao ya elimu fullani; maa-rija ya kutaja majina].

Terminus, n. [kikomo cha njia ya magari ya moshi, kituo].

Termite, n. mchwa.

Ternary, a. tatuatu, -a tatatuatu.

Teraoe, n. [palipoinuka kama njia, barasa, daraja, bomu, ya mawe ao udongo ao ushi], sakafu, sebule, barasa.

Terra-cotta, n. [udongo msuri wa ufinyansi].

Terra firma, n. inchi kavu.

Terrestrial, a. -a dunia, -a mfano wa dunia.

Terrible, a. -a kuogofya, -a hofu, -a kutisha.

Terribleness, n. kwuwa Terrible.

Terrier, n. [mbwa ndogo ya kuwinda pamya].

Terrido, a. = Terrible.

Terror, v. ogofya, hofisha, tisha.

Territorial, a. -a arthi, -a inchi fullani.

Territory, n. arthi, inchi, jimbo.

Tesse, a. laini; (language) kiasi, -suri, fasihi.

Terseness, n. kwuwa Terse.

Tertian, a. -a killa siku ya tatu.

Tertiary, a. [a namna ao daraja ya tatu].

Tessellated, a. -a vijewe [vidogo yya mrabba vyenyi rangi].

Test, v. jaribu, jaribia, angalia, chungulia, hakikia, onja.

— n. jaribu [ma-], maweni; (standard) kanuni; (proof) mathubutu; (criterion) tofauti, alama, dalili.


—
Testamentary, a. -a wosia.
Testator, n. mwenyi kuandika wosia, mwoosia.
Testicle, n. pambu [ma-], koko ya [yayi la] pambu.
Testify, v. shuhudia, sema kwa kiuapo, too mathubutu.
Testily, adv. vikali.
Testimonial, n. [hati ao sawadi ya kusifu, ya kushuhuda kasi njema, ya kuonya ahsante], barua ya sifa, barua.
Testimony, n. ushahidi, ushuhuda, maneno ya kuhakikisha, mathubutu.
Testy, a. -kali.
Tete-a-tete, n. [maongesi ya siri ya watu waawili tu].

— n. kambaya kufungasia [nyama].
Tetragon, n. [sanimu ya pembe 'nne kama mrabba, &c.].
Tetragonal, a. -enyi pembe 'nne.
Tetraeth, n. [jumbe mdogo samani za Warumi].
Teutonic, a. -a Madachi wa kale, -a asili ya Madachi.
Text, n. maneno yenye [ya andiko lo iote]; (verse) [fungu dogo la maneno ya Bible] aya; (subject) jambo, neno, jawabu.
Text-book, n. [kitabu cha mafundi-sho ya kwansa].
Text-hand, n. [mvandikowa harufu kuba].
Textile, a. -a kusokotwa, -a kufumwa, -a usi.
Textual, a. -a Text. Textual criticism, [ku-chunguilia maneno yenye-we yaliyopata kuandikwa hivi ao hivi, si maana yao].
Texture, n. [namna ya kusokotwa ao kufumwa, gini ya kujanyiswa], asili, matengeneo, umbo.
Then, conj. kuki, mbele ya, wala si, kama.
Thane, n. sheki [wa Ingeresia ramani].
Thank, v. shukuru, tole ahsante, sitika marahaba; (feel grateful)
ona shukrani, -wa na shukrani moyoni. Thank you! ahsante! marahaba! I will thank you to, utafathai. Thanks to the rain, kwa sababu kukanya mwana.
Thankful, a. -enyi shukrani, -a kusukuru.
Thankless, a. pasipo shukrani; (fruitless) pasipo layida, -a burre.
Thank-offering, n. nadaka ya shukuru.
Thanks, n. shukuru, ahsante, marahaba.
Thanksgiving, n. kushukuru, sikuku ya kushukuru, shukuru [ma-].
Thankworthy, a. -a kushukuru, -a kustahili shukrani.
That, a. [pron. yule [uile, ile, &c.], huyo [hui, hiyo, &c.]; (relative) -o [-ye, -yo, -ywo, &c.]. That That that I wrote, ile That nilyoiandika.

— conj. kama, ya kwamba, ya kuwa, kwa sababu, kwa kusudi, illi. That, So that (purpose). In order that, To the end that, illi, makusudi, kwa gini [samoja na Subjunctive Mood]. Oh that, Would that, laiti. So that, So... that (result), katta, kwa gini. All that, All that sort of thing, mambo kama haya. For that, In that, kwa kwasa. That is to say, ndio maana yake, yaani.

Thatch, v. eseke, vimba [nyumba kwa makuti, &c.].

— n. (cocoa-nut leaves) makuti; (grass) majani. Put on thatch, eseke. Strip off thatch, esua.
Thatched, a. -a makuti [majani] juu.
Thaw, n. kuyeyuka theluji, majira ya kuyeyuka theluji.
The a. (particular) yule [uile, ile, &c.; wale, ile, &c.]; (generic) kitu kile, -enyewe. The lion killed him, yule simba akamua. The lion is a fierce animal, kitu kile simba [simba mwenyewe] ni nyama mkali.
Theatre, n. [jumba la matamasha, ao la kuchesha vinyago ao Drama,
Theatrical, a. -a Theatre, -a Drama, -a kuchesa, -a kujifanya, -a fahari.
Theatric, a. -a Theist, -a Theism.
Theology, n. elimu ya Muungu na ya dini.
Theophany, n. tokeo la Muungu wasiwasi, kuonekana Muungu.
Theorem, n. [neno iliakalo kutubu-
tika, ao liwasalo kuhakikishwa].

Theoretic, a. -a Theory.
Theorist, n. [mtu hodari kwa Theory, mtu wa elimu tupe si mtu wa amali], mtu wa mashauri mengi.

Theorise, v. [toa Theories nyingi,
elesa kwa akili billa amali], bahati-
tika.

Theory, n. maeleso [mafasanusi] ya akili, shauri la akili billa amali, elimu tupe; (guesswork) ha-
bari ya bahati, Kubhatisha, nia, 
shauri.

Theosophy, n. [kufahamu siri sa asii ya Muungu kwa akili pasipo 
kufunulwa].

Therapeutic, a. -a kuponya.

Therapeutics, n. maarija ya kupo-
nya ugonjwa, utabiliu.

There, adv. (local) pale, hapo, kule, 
huko, mie, humo; (in comp.) pa-,
ku-, ku-, -po, -ko, -mo; (general)
katika haya, kwa hiyo. There 
was a man, palikuwa na mtu. He 
was there, alikwako. It was 
there I saw him, ndiko niliko-
mwona. There! Tazama! AAh! 
Thereabouts, karibu, kama hihi. 
Thereafter, baadaye, halafu. 
Thereat, pale, kwa hiyo. Thereby, 
kwa hiyo, kwa sababu hii. There-
fore, kwa sababu hii, kwa hii. 
Therefrom, kutoka huko, katika 
hii, humo. Therein, katika hii, 
humo. Thereof, -a hii, -a hiyo. 
Thereon, Thereupon, kwa sababu 
hii, kwa hiyo, pale, marra. There-
eto, kwa hii, kwa hiyo. There-
with, kwa hii, na hii.

Thermal, a. -a moto.

Thermometer, n. [kipande cha kupi-
mia moto na baridi, cha kuonya 
homa].

Thesaurus, n. hasina, kusanyiko; 
(dictionary) kusimi.
These, a. na pron. pl. ya This, [kava, haya, hii, &c.].
Thesis, n. [jambo la kundikiwa habari, jambo la kubishaniwa maneno].
Thews, n. kano, maungo.
They, pron, wao, [wale, ile, sile, &c.]; (in verbs) wa-, [i-, si-, ya-, &c.].
Thick, a. nene, -sito; (crowded) a kusongana, -ungi pamoja; (cloth) nene, maradufu; (sound) si vasi.
Through thick and thin, kwa heri kwa shari, kwa vyo vyote, kwa killa hali. Thick with, (abounding in) -enyi ... -ungi, -enyi kujaa; (friendly with) -enyi urafiki na.
In the thick of it, katinakali.
Thicken, v. fanya [kufanyika].
Thick, gandamisa, songanisa, sidisha, (neut.) sid, gandamana.
The plot thickens, mambo yaendelea [yaswa, yasatari].
Thicket, n. kichaka [vi-], koko [ma-].
Thick-headed, a. -sito wa akili, -pumbafu.
Thickness, n. unene, kwa Thick, maki. Through thick and thin, kwa vyo vyote, kwa killa hali.
Thick-set, a. nene, -enyi maungo.
Thief, n. (pl. Thieves) mwivi, mwisi, mwibaji [wa-].
Thieve, v. iba.
Thievesh, a. (person) kijivi, -ibaji.
Thigh, n. upaja [paja], paja [ma-].
Thimble, n. subana.
Thin, a. -embamba, -doto; (emaciated) -gofu, -liokonda; (poor, weak) hafifu, thaifu; (deficient) -chache, si -ungi; (liquid) majimaji, -liochufuka.
Thine, a. ako, = Yours.
Thing, n. kitu [vi-], jambo [mambo], nen[ma-], dude [ma-], kidude [vi-]. Poor thing, (person) mtu masikini, mnyonge. Things, vyoumbo, mali, takataka, ngu. Be the thing, faa, -wa sima, -wa halisi [swa].
Think, v. (p.t. na p.t. Thought), (reflect) fikiri, wasa, kumbuka; (sup-
Thorough-paced, a. halisi, -a kweli, kamili.
Thou, pron. = You, wepe.
Thought, conj. ingawa, ikiswa, ijiapo, kwambwa. As though, kama. Even though, hatta ingawa.
--- adv. lakini, bassi.
Thoughtful, a. -a kusifiri, -a mawaso, -a kathari, -angalifu.
Thoughtless, a. si -angalifu, -a haraka, -pumbufu, -epesi, -jasiri.
Thousand, n. na a. elfu. A thousand (in poetry), kikwi [vikwi, sikwe].
A hundred thousand, lakki. Two thousand, elfeen.
Thousands, a. -a elfu.
Thrall, n. miumwe, utumwa.
Thralldom, n. utumwa.
Thash, v. (grain) pura, piga; (by rubbing) jikicha; (beat) pigapiga sana, shinda.
Thashing, n. kupura, kupiga, mapi-go mengi; (defeat) ushinde (Taz. Thash).
Thashing-floor, n. sakafu [ya kupuria nafaka].
Thread, n. usi [nyusi], kitani; (course) mvendo, njia, kusululisa. Take up the thread of, rudia.
Hang by a thread, -wa katika hazari kubwa.
--- v. tunga usi [kati ka tundu la sindano], tungia; (pass through) pita, penya. The needle is threaded, usi utungia sindano.
Threadbare, a. -kukwu, -bou; (uninteresting) baridi.
Thready, a. kama usi.
Threat, n. kamio [ma-], ogofya [ma-], tisho [ma-], neno la kutia hofu.
Threaten, v. kamia, ogofya, tisho, tia hofu; (indicate) onya, julisha, tota ishara ya; (impend) taka kuja, taka kuuma [kuleta hasara], wa karibu kuja, karibia. Be threatened with, ona karibu, -wa karibu kupa kuwa na, -wa na hofu ya.
Three, a. na n. tatu, -tatu.
Threefold, a. -a marra tatu.
Threescore, n. na a. settini.
Thresh, Threshing, Threshing-floor, = Thash, &c.
Threshold, n. kisingiti [cha chini]; (opening, beginning) mwanzo. Cross the threshold, ingia nyumbani.
Threw, p. t. ya Throw.
Thrice, adv. marra tatu.
Thrift, Thriftiness, n. kiasi cha kutumia fatha, kusimania visuri, kusafiriwa, upasi, ukabithi.
Thriftless, a. -polevu -a mai, -jinya, -a kupenda mai.
Thirfty, a. -a kiasi, -a kusimania visuri, -pasii, -angalisii [kwa mambo ya mai], -kabithi.
--- n. kituko, kitetemo, kitapo, kipindi, kishindo.
Thrilling, a. -a kustusha, -a kutelemesh.
Thrive, v. (p. t. Throve, pf. t. Thriven), (prosper) pata mai, fa-nikiwa; (plants, &c.) sitawi, kusa.
Thriving, a. -iasi, -kusia, -enyi hali njema, -a kusafiriwa.
Throat, n. koo [ma-], umio, roho.
Throb, v. puma, pigapiga, papa, tetema.
--- n. pigi [ma-], tetemo [ma-].
Throbbing, n. mpumo, kupapa, kigapiga, tetemo.
--- a. -a kutetema, &c.
Throe, n. maunivu makuwa, juwidi; (of birth) utungu wa kusa.
Throne, n. kiti cha ensi, kiti kikuu, kitu cha fahari.
Throng, n. watu wengi wakisongana, ghasia ya watu, makutano, wingi.
Throng, v. songa, sumbua [kwa kusonga], (neut.) songana, jaa tele.
Throstle, n. [ndegu wa Ulaya mwenyikuimba visuri].
Throttle, v. songa roho, kaba.
Through, prep. kwa, katika;
(throughout, from end to end of)
toka upande huku hatta upande wa pili wa, pote katika, tangu mwanzo hatta mwisho wa; (within) ndani ya, kati ya; (because of, by means of) kwa sababu ya, kwa njia ya, kwa kutumia, kwa mkono wa.
— adv. hatta mwisho, hatta upande wa pili, katikati. Go through with, malisa. Pass through (to other side), tumbusa, penya. Fall through, isha, -fa. Through (ticket, train, &c.), -a kwenda njia yote, -a safari nzima. Through and through, kote, sana, kabisa.
Throughout, prep. potepote katika.
— adv. potepote, pia, kabisa.
Throve, v. (p. t. Ya Thrive.
Throw, v. (p. t. Throw, pf. t. Thrown) tupa, rusha, pishka, pelleka, piga; (arider) angusha, rusha; (stone) vorumisha. Throw about, tapanya. Throw away, tupa, katasa, potesa, tumia burre, fujia. Throw back, rejesa, rudiska; (reject) katalasa; (check progress) potesa kasi, sahulishamfundisho. Throw down, angusha, angua; (a load) bwaga; (into hole, water, &c.) tumbakisa; (break, destroy) vunja, bomosha, haribu. Throw in, ongesa, tia burre, toa mara kwa mara. Throw off, ondoa, jiondolea, tupa, acha; (a load) bwaga; (illness) pona katika. Throw oneself on, jitoa kwa, kimbilia, tegema. Throw out, toa; (reject) katalasa; (confuse) jathasha; (construct) fanyisa. Throw over, tupa, acha, tenga. Throw up, (resign) jiusulu; (vomit) tapika; (construct) fanyisa uipesi.
— n. piga [ma-]; (range) mtupa.
Thrush, n. [ndegu wa Ulaya mwenyikuimba visuri].

— n. pigo [ma-], kumbo [ma-], chomo [ma-].
Thumb, n. kidole cha gumba. Under the thumb of, chini ya, katika utumwa wa.
— v. haribu kwa kugusagusa.
Thunder, n. (clap) radi, mshindo wa ngurumo; (distant) ngurumo; (menaces) maqofya.
— v. piga ngurumo. It thundered yesterday, jana kulipiga ngurumo.
Thunderbolt, n. [jwe litokalo jiu pamoja na radi].
Thunderstorm, n. mvua na ngurumo, mvua ya radi.
Thunderstruck, a. -enyo bumbuasi, -enyo mshangao [fathaa, kustushwa].
Thurible, n. cheteso [vy-].
Thurifer, n. mchukua cheteso.
Thursday, n. Alhamisi.
Thus, adv. hivi, hivyo, vivi hivi, ndipo.
Thwack, n. pigo la nguwu.
Thwart, v. sua, pinga, halifu, pingia njia, kingamisha, kingamia, batilisha, angamisa.
— n. taruma [ma-].
Thy, a. = Your, -ako.
Thyself, pron. (= Yourself) wewe mwenyewe, nafsi yako; (in comp.) -ji.
Tiara, n. kofia ya ensi, kilهما cha fahari.
Tibia, n. muundi wa mgwu.
Tie doloroux, n. [maumivu ya uso].
Tie, n. (insect) kupe; (in houses) papasi; (cover) nguo ya godoro; (sound) [pigo la saa, ta-ta].
— v. piga ta-ta [kama saa].
Ticket, n. kibarua [vi-], kipande [vi-].
Ticking, n. = Tiok (cover).
Tickle, v. tekenya, nyea; (amuse) chekesha, jurahisha.
Tickling, n. mnye, kinyere, kutekenya.
Ticklish, a. (quarrelsome). -epesi, -a chuki; (difficult) -a hatari, -a masha.
Tidal, a. -a Tide, penyi Tide, n.
Tide, n. maji kujaa na kupwa;
(course) mwendo, mkondo. Spring tides, bamuna, maji makuu. Neap tides, maji mafu.
— v. Tide over a difficulty, jipo-nya katika shida.
Tideless, a. pasipo Tides, n.
Tide-table, n. [kesabu ya saa ya ku- ja na kupwa maji].
Tide-waiter, n. karani [mvunya kasi ya kungojea merikebu zijapo pole bandarini].
Tideway, n. [mvendo wa Tide, pa- pitapo Tides].
Tidiness, n. kulengeneka, utaratibu.
Tidings, n. habari, taarifu.
Tidy, a. liotengeneza, taratibu, swafi, -suri.
— v. tengenesa, weka sawa, takasa, safidi.
Tie, v. funga [kwa kamba, kitani, uzi, &c.], piga fundo; (join) unga- nisha, fungasa; (obstruct) funga, zui; (in a fagiot) tita; (in racing) -wa sawa sawa.
— n. kifungo, kiungo, fundo; (necktie) hitambo cha [tepe ya] shingoni.
Tier, n. tabaka [ma-], safu, daraja.
Tiffin, n. chakula cha mchana.
Tiger, n. chui [kubwa la kihindi].
Tight, a. -a kikasa, -kaso; (close)
siovuja maji, -siopisha hewa;
(stretched) -lionyoshwa sana, -lio- kasana; (of money) ghali. Be tight, thiiki, kasa.
Tighten, v. kasa, (neut.) kasana, kasika.
Tigress, n. Tiger jike.
Tile, n. [tofaii pana jembamba la kufunika nyumba juu],
— v. tia Tile, funika nyumba kwa Tipes.
Tiling, n. jamii ya Tipes.
Till, n. kikasha [cha ndani ya mela],
mioto wa mela, mioto wa kasha.
— v. lima.

Till, conj. hatta, mpaka.
Tillage, n. kilimo.
Tiller, n. kana, gana; (cultivator)
mkulima [wa-]. Tiller rope, mji- ari [mi-], ujari.
Tilt, v. [pigana kwa frasina mikuke];
(raise, put on edge or side) inamisha, tushaupande, (nent.) inama, jituka.
— n. mainamisira, kujituka.
Timber, n. miti, mbau.
— a. -a miti, -a mbau.
Timbrel, n. aigoma, tari.
Time, n. wakati, majira; (duration)
maisha; (opportunity) nafasi;
(period, space of) muda, muhulla, kipindi, (short) kitambo; (leisure)
jaragha; (hour) saa; (life) mai- sha; (time of life, age) umri;
(moment, chance) saa. First
(second, &c.) time, marra ya kwa- nsa [ya pili, &c.]. Time out of
mind, tangu samani sana. Times
(ages), samani. Times past, saman- ni za kale. Present time, samani
hisi, siku hisi. (In arithmetic)
three times two, mbiti jitu. In
time, halafu. Be in time, wahi,
diriki. Be in time! Usichewa!
What is the time? saa napa? At
times, pana siku, pangine. At the
times of, mvunya. For some time,
tangu hapo. For the time being,
kwa muda kitambo, kwa wakati.
From time immemorial, tangu sa-
manzi za kwansa. From time to
time, pangine, marra kwa marra.
In no time, marra moja. Keep
time, enda sawa, piga sawasa- wa.
Mark time, (military) [simama na
kukanyaghishamigus]; (pause) ngo-
ja. Once upon a time, hapo kale.
Run against time, [shindana peke
yake, awesareyo upesi]. Some time
ago, hapo kale. Take time, taka
[chukua] wakati. It takes time, si
jambo la marra moja. Take your
time, si fanya haraka.
— v. (settle time of) chagua vema
saa ya, amuru saa ya; (observe time
of) angalia wakati wa. Well timed,
-awakati uliofafa, heri, -a bahati.

E e 2
Time-honoured, a. -enyi sifa kwa kuka na sana, -enyi uushi ya keshima.

Timekeeper, n. muwensi kuungalia [kumuru, kuandika] wakati [muda wa kasi, saa, &c.]; (clock) saa.

Timely, a. -a wakati wa kufaa, -a kuja sana, -a kufaa, -lipofa.

Timepiece, n. saa (clock).

Time-server, n. muwensi.

Time-table, n. hesabu ya saa.

Time-worn, a. -kukuni, -liokhaka.

Timid, a. -oga, -epesi kustushwa, -enyi haya.

Timidity, n. woga, haya.

Timorous, a. -oga.

Tin, n. bati. A tin, Tin vessel, kopo, kikopo, mkebe [mi.].
--- v. tia bati.
--- a. -a bati.

Tinoture, n. [maji ao mvino uliochovyele a hawa]; (small quantity) kivuli, kidogo.
--- v. tia rangi; (mix) changanya; (change) geusa.

Tinder, n. [vitu vitavu vya kuchocha moto].

Tinfoil, n. [karatasi ya bati].

Tinge, n. (colour) rangi; (small quantity) kivuli, kidogo.
--- v. tia rangi, geusa kidogo.

Tingle, v. ona kinyefu.

Tingling, n. mnyo.

Tinker, n. mfua bati.

Tinkle, n. milio wa kengele ndogo, milio wa nguja.
--- v. tia [kama kengele ndogo].

Tinsel, n. sari, nguo ya kumeta metsa.
--- a. -a Tinsel; (showy) -a wrembo; (unreal) -a ovyo.

Tint, n. rangi.
--- v. tia rangi.

Tiny, a. kadogo, -dogo mno.

Tip, n. (end) ncha, kilele [vi.], kipande cha nchani; (present) bakshishi, zawadi, ada.
--- v. tia nchani; (set on side) inamisha [inama] upande mmoja, weka upande [msikali], tusha kidogo. Tip over, pindua, pindukisa.

Tippet, n. [vasi la begani].

Tipple, v. lewa.

Tipsy, a. -levi. Get tipsy, jilevya.

Tiptoe, n. [kwa ncha za vidole vya migus]; msofaja. Stand on tiptoe, chuchumia. Be on tiptoe (of expectation), kodolea, tazamia kwa juhudi sana.

Tip-top, n. upeo, ukomo, ncha, kilele.
--- a. bora.

Tirade, n. maneno mengi ya juhudi, kupiga domo.

Tire, n. pete [la chuma, la nje ya gurudumu].
--- v. chosha, legesa.

Tired, a. -chovu, -legeva.

Tiresome, a. -a kuchosa, -a kusumbua, -tiriri, -tukutu.

Tissue, n. [nguo nyembamba sana ya hariri, nguo ya sari, kasabu]; (collection; series) jamii, mafuatano; (substance) kitu, nyama, mviili.
A tissue of lies, uwongowoango mtuupa.

Tissue-paper, n. [karatasi nyembamba sana].

Titanic, a. -kubwa mno.

Tithe, n. saka, sehemu ya kumi; (ecclesiastical) kodi ya Kanisa.

Title, n. (address) anwani; (name) jina la keshima; (claim, right) haki.

Titled, a. -enyi jina la keshima.

Title-deed, n. [hati ya kutukutusha wenyego].

Title-page, n. [ukarasa wa kwanza wa kitibu, wenye anwani].

Titmouse, n. [ndego ndogo sana].

Titter, v. jicheke, fanya kicheko.
--- n. kicheko [vi].

Tittle-tattle, n. vijineno, maongesi.

Titular, a. kwa jina tu.

To, prep. na conj. kwa, katika, -ni, hatia; (of purpose) ili, [ao Subjunct. Mood]; (in verbs) -ia, -ea; (infin.) ku.-. A place to fly to, mahali pa kukimbilia. To love, kupenda. To a man, -ote pia. To and fro, huko na kuko, kuvenda na kurudi. A man to carry, mtu wa kukukua. He went to buy, ali-kuvenda anunue [kumuna].

Toad, n. chura [vy-].
Toadstool, n. uyoga [ny-].
Toast, v. oka; (on a spit) banika; (drink to health of) [keshimu kwa kunywea mvinyo, salamina karamuni].
— n. mkate uliookwa; [mtu ao kitu ao jambo la kusheni, kwa kumwea mvinyo karamuni, salamu ya karamuni].
Tobacco, n. tumbako.
Tobacoiast, n. muvusa tumbako.
Tobacco-pipe, n. kiko [vi-].
Toasin, n. [kengele ya kuunya hatari, kengele ya ishara].
To-day, n. leo, leo hivi, siku hii.
Tabby, n. tembo tamu.
Tee, n. kidele cha nguua, kidele [vi-].
Teed, a. enyi Tees.
Together, adv. pamoja, -ote, jamii, jumla; (with verb, often) -ana. Weep together, lisama. Meet together, kutana. Talk together, semesana.
Toil, n. kasi, kasi ya taabu, kasi gumi; (net) wavu [ny-], mtogo [mi-].
— v. jitahidi, fanya kasi kwa bidii.
Toilet, n. kuvaa nguo, kivao.
Toilsome, a. -a kasi, -a taabu.
Token, n. (sign) dalili, ishara, alama; (pledge) amana; (of love) habba.
Told, p. t. na pf. t. ya Tell.
Tolerable, a. -a kuvumili; (in moderate degree) kadiri, wastani.
Tolerably, adv. kadiri, si sana.
Tolerance, n. kuchukuanu, kuvumili, kuchiliana.
Tolerant, a. -a kuvumili, -a chu-chukuanu.
Tolerate, v. vumili, stahimili, chukuanu na.
Toleration, n. = Tolerance; (in religion) [kuchukuanu watu wa dini mbalimbai].
Toll, n. ushuru, kodi; (of bell) kupa kengele polepole.
— v. piga [kengele] mojamoja [polepole].
Toll-bar, Toll-gate, n. [mlango pa kulipa kodi].

Tomahawk, n. shoka la vita [kwa washensi wa Amerika ya kaskazini].
Tomato, n. (plant) mnanya [mi-]; (fruit) nyanya.
Tomb, n. kaburi [ma-], ziara [ma-].
Tombstone, n. jiwe la kaburi, jiwe la ukumbusho.
Tom-cat, n. paka ndume.
Tome, n. gomba la chuo.
To-morrow, n. kesho. Day after to-morrow, kesho kutwa. (Third day after, mtando. Fourth day after, mtondogoo.)
Tomit, n. mdege ndogo sana.
Ton, n. [frasila settini na nne].
Tone, n. (sound) sauti, namna ya sauti; (manner, style) namna, gisiri, tabia, kali.
— v. gensa. Tone down, simua.
Tongue, n. (smith's) koleo [ma-]; (fire-irons) kichoches [vi-].
Tongue, n. ulimi [ndimi]; (speech) usemi, kunena; (language) lugha, maneno; (of land) rasi; [kitu kita: keza, kama ulimi]. Hold the tongue, nyamaza. Give tongue, lia.
Tongue-tied, a. -bubu, -nyamavu.
Tonic, n. (musical) -a sauti; -a kuimba. A tonic (medicine), dawa ya kutia afya na nguvu.
To-night, adv. usiku huu, usiku ujao.
Tonnage, n. [ukubwa wa tumbu la jahasi, kadiri ya shehena].
Tonsil, n. [kitu cha kooni, kama kinundu].
Tonsure, n. kipara.
Too, adv. mno kabisa, kupita kiasi, kupita ipaswavyo, kadiri isivyoyo; (in addition) na, tena, jua, sayidi. Be too much for, kulia, lemea, shinda, sidi.
Took, p. t. ya Take.
Tool, n. samani, chombo [vy-], kipande [vi-]; (slave) mtumwa [wa-].
Tooth, n. (pl. Teeth) jino [meno]; (incisor) jino la mbele; (molar) chego [ma-]; (eye-tooth) chonge. Show the teeth, toa meno. Go to
have a tooth out, *enda kung'oa jino.*
Having lost a front tooth, *-enyi pengo.* Tooth and nail, *kwa juhudi sana.* A sweet tooth, *kupenda malamu.* In the teeth of, *pasipo hofu ya, pasipo kwangalia, kwa kutharau,* (= in spite of).

Toothache, n. *kuuma jino.*

Tooth-brush, n. (*stick*) *msuaki [mi-].*

Toothed, a. *-enyi meno.*

Toothless, a. *pasipo meno.*

Tooth-pick, n. *kichochocha cha meno.*

Top, n. (highest part) *upande wa juu, palipo juu;* (summit) *kiele [vi-], ncha ya juu;* (highest degree) *kipeo, upeo, kikomo cha juu;* (chief person) *mtu wakwansa, mkuu, miangalisii;* (toy) *pia;* (cover) *kifuniko, kipande cha juu.*

Top of the head, *utosi.* On the top (of), *juu [ya].* At the top of his voice, *kwa kupalisa sauti sana.*

Top-boots, *viatu virefu [vya kuja juu].*

— v. (cover) *funika juu;* (surmount) *fika juu;* (surpass) *pita;* (rise above) *inuka juu, nyanyauka.*

Topaz, n. [*johari kama yakuti ya manjano.*

Top-heavy, a. *-sito kwa juu [kuliko chini].*

Topi, n. [*jambo la kufikirika ao la kuandikwa habari ao la kubishaniwa maneno],* jambo, habari.

Topmost, a. *-a juu kabisa.*

Topographer, n. [*mwenyi kuju Topography.*

Topographical, a. *-a Topography.*

Topography, n. *maarifa ya hali [labia, ginsi, &c.] ya mahali, habari ya mahali.*

Topple (down or over), v. *angusha, pindua, (neut.) anguka, pinduka.*

Topsy-turvy, adv. *kwa kupinduka, kwa kipindu, kichwa chini.*

Toroh, n. *mwenge [mi-].*

Tore, p. t. *ya Tear, v.*

Torment, n. (pain) *maumivu ma-baya, athabu, uchungu;* (trouble) *uthia, sumbuo, juhudi.*

Torment, v. *tia Torment, athibisha, uthi, &c.*

Tormenting, a. *-a kutia Torment.*

Tormantor, n. [*mwenyi kutia Torment.*

Torn, p. t. *ya Tear, v.*

Tornado, n. *tufani kus, kimbunga.*

Torpedo, n. (fish) *samaki yenyi kwumisana sana;* (engine of war) *mitego wa manowari kama pipa lenyi baruti likitoswa chimia naka kupita chini ya maji.*

Torpid, a. *kama-enyi usingisi, kama-fu, -sioona wala kwenda, -sito.*

Torpidity, n. *kwava Torpid.*

Torpor, *usingisi, usito, usi.*

Torrent, n. *mfo [mi-], maji ya ghafaka, maji mengi yakipita kassi;* (quantity) *wingi.*

Torrid, a. *-a hari sana, penyi juu kali.* Torrid zone, [sehemu yadunia papatapo juu kichwani halisi.*

Torsion, n. *msokoto, [nguvu ya ku-jifumua usi].*

Torsa, n. *kiwiliwili, mifano wa kiwiliwili.*

Tortoise, n. *kobe,* (marine) *ng'amba, kassa.*

Tortoise-shell, n. *ng'amba.*

Tortuous, a. *-a misingo mingi, -a kusunguka, -a mapindi.*

Torture, n. *athabu kali, maumivu makali, uchungu;* (judicial) *ku-thibisha watu vikali makusudi ku-wakirisha.*

— v. *tia Torture; sumbua sana, tesa vibaya.*


Toss up, *bahatisha. Toss about (as in sickness), gaagaa.*

— n. *kurusha, &c.*

Tossing, n. [*kama Toss, n.] *msuko- subo, kufirakira, kugaagaa.*

Tost, = *Toosed, p. t. ya Toss.*

Total, n. *jumia, jamii.*
Total, a. -ote, pia, jumia, jamii.
Totality, n. (sum) jumia; (completeness) kuwa kanili, utimilini.
Tetem, n. [vitu vya kuonza keshi- ma na kubudhiwa katika watu washenzi].
Tetemism, n. ibada ya Tetem.
Tetter, v. tikisika, tetemeka, pepa, pepesuka, leyaleva; (like an old man) kongoa.
Tettering, a. -a kutikisika, &c.
Touch, v. gusa; (reach) fikia; (concern) pasa; (affect) pendesa, sikitisika, tia huruma [majuto, urathi, &c.], vuta; (test) jaribia, onja. Touch on, nena kuwa kuwasa, eleza kidogo. Touch up, (improve) tengueneza; (rouse) ama shia. Touch at, wasilia, tia nanga penyi, tua kuwa.
— n. kugusa, &c.; (small amount) kidogo; (mode of handling) mkono.
A touch of fever, homa kidogo.
Sense of touch, kuona kuwa kugusa.
Touch and go, hatari kubwa, shidda sana. Be in touch with, jua sana mambo ya.
Touching, a. -a kutia huruma.
— prep. juu ya, kwa habari ya.
Touch-paper, n. [karatasi ya shura yenzi kuwaka polepole].
Touch-stone, n. [kitu cha kuja-ribia, cha kuhakikisha, cha kuthu- butisha].
Touchwood, n. wombombo (?), mti mkavu, [kitu cha kuwasha moto].
Touchy, a. -epesi kuwa hasira, -a chukichuki.
Tough, a. -gumu, -shupavu, thabiti.
Toughen, v. janja Tough.
Toughness, a. kuwa Tough.
Tour, n. matembesi, masunguko, safari ya kuchesa.
Tourist, n. [mtu wa kufanya Tour], mtembesi, mwemendesi.
Tournament, n. mchezwa vita.
Tourniquet, n. [kitambaa cha ku- suilia damu], kisongo.
Tout, v. sapa.
— n. mtu wa kusapa, mwangari, mtembesi.
— n. kitani.
Toward, Towards, prep. kwa, kwenda kwa [upande wa]; (in respect of) juu ya; (near) karibu ya.
— a. (handy, quick) -epesi, -eleke-fu; (fortunate) -a kufaa, -a bahati.
Towel, n. kitambaa [cha kufutia uso, mkono, &c.].
Tower, n. mnara [mi-]; (fortified) ngome, boma.
— v. enda juu sana, simama.
Towering, a. -a kwenda juu sana.
Tow-line, n. kamba ya kufungasa [chombo].
Town, n. mji [mi-].
— a. -a mji.
Town-clerk, n. mwandishi [karani] wa serkali.
Town-crier, n. mjuumbe wa serkali.
Town-hall, n. jumba la serkali.
Townsfolk, n. watu wa mji, wakaa mjni, wenyeki.
Township, n. mji na viunga vyake.
Townsman, n. mtu wa mji, wwenyeji wa mji. My fellow townsman, mwensi wangu, wa mji mmo-ja nami.
Town-talk, n. uvumi, maneno ya watu, habari za mjni, isenwavyo mjini.
Toxicology, n. maarisa ya sumu.
Toy, n. kipusi, kitu cha kuchesea watoto, kitu hajifu, takataka.
— v. chesachesa.
Trace, n. dalili; (track) nyayo; (of thing crawling) utambaaasi; (of thing dragged) mkoko; (in harness) [ukanda mnene wa kuvutia gari].
— v. fuata kwa kungalia nyayo, tafuta; (copy) fuasa halisi; (draw) piga sananu ya, andika.
Traceable, n. -a kumekana, -a kun- futikana.
Traery, n. [pambo la mawe diri- shani].
Traches, n. koo.
TRACING, n. kfuatisha, kfuata; (copy) nakili, mfano.
Track, n. nyia, mwendo; (footsteps) nyayo, utambaasi; (of dragging) mkokoto.
Trackless, a. pasipo nyia, -siowenda.
Tract, n. (of country) eneo, inchikinyi, jinbo; (of time) muda, mukulla; (booklet) jwusu, chuo kidogo.
Tractability, n. utii, utulivu, usikisi.
Tractable, a. -a kutii, -tulivu.
Tracton, n. kukokota.
Tract-on-engine, n. [gari la moshi la kukokota misigo].
Trade, n. biasasha; (employment) kazi, uchumi, shughuli; (men of same trade) [watu wenyi kazi noja fulani].
— v. fanya biasasha, tafuta fa-yida.
Trader, n. mfanyi biasasha [wa-], mchurusi, mbasasi.
Tradesman, n. = Trader.
Trades-people, n. watu wa biasasha.
Trades-union, n. [chama ya watu wenyi kazi noja].
Trade-winds, n. [pepe sa kuvuma dayima sawasawa].
Trading, n. biasasha.
— a. -a biasasha.
Tradition, n. [mapokeo, masoeo, mafundisho yaliyotoka samani]; (handing on) kupokezanya.
Traditional, a. -a Tradition.
Traduce, v. singisia, tusha, nenea, umbua.
Traffic, n. biasasha, ubasasi, kupa-leka bithaa huko na koko, Kubaditi-shana mali.
— v. fanya biasasha, &c.
Tragedian, n. [mchega Tragedy, mwandikaji wa Tragedy].
Tragedy, n. [Drama yenyi habari za hofu na kusuni]; (disaster) jambo la kutisha, sikiti, msida.
Tragic, Tragical, a. -a kutisha, -a hofu na kusuni, -a mauti, -a msida.
Trail, n. nyayo, utambaasi, mkokoto; (train) [kama mkia]; (line traced) mfuu, safu; (path) nyia.
Train, v. kokota chini, (neut.) koko-teka.
Train, v. fundisha, lea, ongosa; (animals) fuga; (plants) viesha, tenganesa.
— n [vasi refu la kuko koteka chini]; (attendants) maandami, wafulasi; (procession) mafuatano, wa tu wa- kiyamamana; (of railway) magari; (process) mwendo, kazi, nyia, ufusi.
Train-bearer, n. [mtumishi wa ku-chukua vasi refu kwa nyama].
Trainer, n. mfuunsi, mlesi; (of animals) mfga ya nyama.
Training, n. (of mind) malesi, mafundisho; (study) mtaala, kusoma; (of body) [kusochea kazi gumi ao mcheso wa bidii]; (of animals) mfga.
Train-oil, n. [mfuuta ya nyangumi].
Trait, n. tofauti, dalili, onyo [ma-].
Traitor, n. khaini, mpennyesi [wa-], mdanganya.
Traitorous, a. -a Traitor.
Traitress, n. Traitor wa kike.
Trajectory, n. [nyia ya kitu kwaju wacho kuti vya hewani, nyia ya mviringo].
Tramcar, Tram, n. [gari la kupta nyiai juu ya vyuma].
Trammel, n. kisio, kifungo.
— v. suia, tatiza, tataniisha.
Tramp, n. mishindo [wa kuhayogisha miguu]; (journey) safari; (beggar) mwombaji [wa-].
— v. safiri, enda kwa miguu, sungukusunguka.
Tramp, v. kanyaga, kinyanga, vunja kwa miguu; (despise) harau.
Tramway, Tram-road, n. [nyia ya vyuma ya kupisha gari].
Trance, n. kusimia, kupatwa, kama usingisi, kuota.
Tranquil, a. -tulivu, -a raha; (sea) -a shwari.
Tranquillity, n. utulivu, raha.
Tranquilize, v. tulisa, sterekisha.
Transact, v. Ioda [shughuli], sanya, maliza.

Transaction, n. jambo [la kufanyika], shughuli.

Transatlantic, a. -a ng'ambo ya pili ya Atlantic Ocean, -a kupita kiti Hawaiian Ocean.

Transcend, v. pitilia mbali.

Transcendent, a. bora sana.

Transcendental, a. -a Transcendentalism, -a kupita akili, -a fumbo.

Transcendentalism, n. [kujua kwa akili tupu pasipo kuona wala kujariibia], sikara gumu, fumbo la mawazo.

Transcendentalist, n. mtu wa Transcendentalism.

Transcribe, v. fusiaka, nakili.

Transcript, n. nakulu, mfano.

Transcription, n. kufuati, nakulu.

Transact, n. [upande wa kanisa, utokesapo kwa kwone na kwa ku-shoto, upande la kanisa].

Transfer, v. pisha, hamisha, jongesa pongine, genza, toa.

—— n. kupisha, kuloo, &c.; [mtu ao kitu kilichopishwa, &c.].

Transferable, a. -a kubadilishwa.

Transference, n. kupisha, kupita, &c.

Transfiguration, n. kugeusa, kugeuka, ugeusi, ugeuko.

Transfigure, v. geusa, badilisha.

Transfix, v. choma [kwa mkuki, &c.]; kama kuchoma [kwa hofu, husuni, &c.], tia bugumbi, shangaza, fa-thaisha, siusha.

Transform, v. geusa, badilisha.

Transformation, n. ugeusi, kugeuka.

Transfuse, v. minima, pisha, penyesha, nywesa.

Transfusion, n. kumimina, kumiminka, &c. (Tas. Transfuse).

Transgress, v. kosa, kosea, halifu, vonja, asi.

Transgression, n. kosa [ma-], thambili, halifu, uasi [ma-].

Transgressor, n. mkosaji, &c.

Transient, a. -a kupita, -sivishi.

Transit, n. kupita, kupisha; (of stars, &c.) kupitana nyota.

Transition, n. kupita, kugeuka.

Transitive, a. (in gram.) [Verb isi-yotumika illa panoja na Object].

Transitory, a. -a kupita, -a kitambo.

Translate, v. fasiri, tafsiri, geusa lugha ngine; (transfer) weka [chu-kuka] pangine.

Translation, n. kufasiri, tafsiri, &c.

Transliterate, v. [andika kwa harufu singine].

Translucent, a. -a kupenyu nuru, -a kuona.

Transmarine, a. -a ng'ambo ya bahari, -a kwenda ng'ambo ya bahari.

Transmigrate, v. hama.

Transmigration, n. kuhama, kugeuka hali ngine.

Transmigratory, a. -a kuhama.

Transmission, n. kupisha.

Transmit, v. pisha, pelleka.

Transmutable, a. -a kugeuka.

Transmutation, n. ugeusa.

Transmute, v. geusa.

Transom, n. kisingiti cha jumu.

Transparencty, n. halii ya kuwa Transparent; (picture) [sanamu ya kuonekana kuwa taa].

Transparenct, a. -a kuona, -a kupe-nyu nuru, -a kuonya kuwa pili, -a kung'a kuwa pili; (clear, obvious) wasi, baini, thahiri.

Transpire, v. langaa, bainika, julika.

Transplant, v. panda pangine, panikia; (remove) hanihisa.

Transplantation, n. kupanda pangoine, &c.

Transport, n. uchukusi, umalii; (excess of joy, &c.) furaha kubwa, kipindi [cha furaha, hofu, ajabu, &c.]; (transfer) kusafirisha [mali ao watu]; (ship) [meli ya chukuku asikari na vitu vyao].

—— v. chukuka, safirisha, pelleka; (of criminals, &c.) hamisha, chukulisa mbali; (excite violently) fa-thaisha, potesa akili.

Transportation, n. chukuku, chukulika, &c., umalii.
Transpose, v. badilisha [mahali, sauti, &c.].
Transposition, n. kubadilisha, kubadiiika.
Trans-ship, v. badili [hawili] chombo [merikeba], badilisha shehena.
Trans-shipment, n. kubadili [kuhai- wili] chombo, &c.
Transubstantiation, n. [kugeuka asili ya mkate na mvinyo kuwa haswa asili ya mwili na damu ya Isa Masiya, katika Usharika Mtakatifu (Holy Communion)].
Transverse, a. -a kukiunguma.
Trap, n. mtego [mi-]; (spring) matumbo [mi-]; (trick, device) hila; (kind of stone) jiwu gumu jeusi.
—— v. tega, nasa.
Trap-door, n. [milango wa sakafuni, wa kuiniwia juu, si wa kwenda upande, ukifunguka].
Trapeze, n. pembea.
Trapesium, n. [sanamu ya mistari minne yote istyo sawa wala kupa-mbana].
Trapping, n. matandiko [ya frasi, &c.], mapambo ya fahari, mavaito.
Trash, n. taka, ovyo, upusi, mawe.
Trashy, a. -a ovyo, -nyangidika.
Travail, n. utungu wa kusaa.
—— v. shikwa na utungu.
Travel, n. safari, mwendo.
—— v. safiri, piita, enda.
Traveller, n. msafriri [wa-].
Traverse, v. (cross) kingoma; (travel over) pitia; (contradict) kanya.
Treastey, n. mvigo, thiitaka.
—— v. iga vidaya.
Trawl, v. [vua samaki kwa chombo na kukuwota wawu chini].
Trawler, n. [chombo cha wawiri].
Tray, n. sinia [ma-], sahani, komhe.
Treacherous, a. -danganyifu, -janja, -a khaii, -a hila.
Treachery, n. udanganyifu, hila, &c.
—— n. kukanyaga, mshindo wa mguu, hatua.

Treadmill, n. [shinikizo la kuka- nyaga]; (penal labour) kasi ya athabu).
Treason, n. uhalifu, maasi. High treason, kumwasi mfalme.
Treasonable, a. -halifu, &c.
Treasure, n. hasina, tunu, asisi, mali.
Treasurer, n. mtunza hasina, karani wa kuliinda fetha.
Treasurership, n. kasi ya Treasurer.
Treasure-trove, n. [mali iliyovumbulika chini], dafina.
Treasury, n. nyumba ya hasina, bet il mali; (public funds) mali ya serkali.
Treat, v. tendea; (explain) elewa; (entertain) karibisha, lisha; (attend as doctor) tia dawa, ugsusa. Be (medically treated), alikwa.
—— n. (feast) karamu; (pleasure) jambo la furaha, mapendesi.
Treatise, n. jusu, kitabu kidogo.
Treatment, n. kutenda, kutendewa, mwamale; (medical) dawa, kazi ya mganga. Be under treatment, alikwa.
Treaty, n. mapatano, mkataba.
Trebbe, n. [sauti nyembamba ya wato to awo waanake wakiimba].
—— v. fanya [fanya] mara tatu.
Tree, n. mti [mi-]. Up a tree (in doubt), katika moshaka.
—— a. -a mti, -a kupanda [-a ku- kaa] juu ya mti.
Trellis, n. [papi ao fito sikikening- mana, kama wawu, kama kimia, lakini ya mti]. Trellis-works screen, (indoor) kwambasacha papi [fito]; (outdoor) wa wa papi [fito].
Tremble, v. telemu, tetemuka, tiki- sikia.
Tremendous, a. -a hofu, -a kutisha, -kubwa mno, -ingi ajabu.
Tremor, n. uitemu, tetemeko [ma-], utukuto.
Tremulous, a. -a kutitema, &c. (Tas. Tremble).
Trench, n. handaki, ufuo [fuo], shimo [ma-], genge; (for foundation) msinji [mi-].
Trench, v. Trench on, jiwalia nusu, katia, pungusa, iba mpaka wa.
Trenchant, a. -kali, -a kukata mamen, -a tamma.
Trencher, n. (for mortar, &c.) chano [vyane]; (large plate) kombe, sahani.
Trepan, Trephine, v. [msumenomdo wa kupetemana].
Trepidation, n. tetemeko, fathaa, hofu, kuhangaika.
Trespass, n. kosa [ma-], uhaliifu; kukanyaga shamba la watu.
— v. kanyaga shamba la watu; (pass bounds, annoy) pita kiasi, sumbua; (ask too much) takia ingi.
Trespass-offering, n. [sadaika kwa ajili ya thambi, sadaika ya kuptanisha].
Tress, n. ushungi, msongo, msokoto wa nyele.
Tressel, n. tegemo la mesa [lenyi matendegu miatatu ao manne].
Triad, n. [vitu vitatu pamoja, kama kitu kimoko].
Trial, n. majaribu, maoni; (legal) hukumu; (competition) mashi
ndano; (trouble) taabu, shidda, kinga.
Triangle, n. [sanamu yenyi pembe tatu].
Triangular, a. -a Triangle, kama Triangle.
Triangulation, n. [kupima kwa kutumia Triangle].
Triabal, a. -a Tribe. Tribal mark, nembo.
Tribe, n. kabila; (large) taifa [ma-]; (kind) aina, ginsi. Of what tribe are you? mtu gani wehe?
Tribulation, n. taabu, hamu, mate, misiba, huxumi.
Tribunal, n. barasa ya kathi, korti.
Tribune, n. mimbara, dunju, ulingo; (officer) [mtu mikubwa kwa Warumi samani].
Tributary, a. -a kulipo kodi, -a chini, -a kuletta msaada. Tributary streams, vijito, watoto wa nito.
Tribute, n. ushuru, kodi; (offering) sadaka.
Trice, n. In a trice, mara moja.
Trick, Trickery, n. hila, kilimbi, madanganya; (conjuring) kiini macho, masinga umbo, misungu, miujiisa.
— v. punja, danganya. Be tricked out, pambwa.
Trickish, a. -a hila, &c.
Trickle, v. tiririka.
Tricolour, n. [bendera ya Wafransa ya rangi tatu, nyekundu, nyeupe, samawi].
Trident, n. [chusa chenyi ncha tatu, mkuke wa vyembe vitatu].
Tridentine, a. -a mkutano wa Trent A. D. 1545.
Triennial, a. -a killa mwaka wa tatu.
Trible, n. jambo hafifu, kitu kisicho thamani, kama si kitu, kidogo, taka.
— v. chesachesa, pusia.
Trifling, a. hafifu, -pumbafu, -dogo.
Trigger, n. niambu [mi-] wa bu
nduki.
Trigonometrical, n. -a Trigonometr
Trigonometry, n. [elimu ya pembe na mistari ya Triangle].
Trilateral, a. -a mistari miatatu.
Trilingual, a. -a lugha tatu.
Trilateral, a. -a harufu tatu.
Trill, v. [temesha sauti katika kuima], piga vigelele.
— n. [kutemeka sauti], kigelele.
Trillion, n. [million $ million $ million, 1,000,000,000,000,000,000].
Trim, a. -liotengeneka, -suri, tasa
bidu.
— n. matengeneo, mapambo; (condi
= n. tengenesa, pamba, kata; (plants) chenga; (vegetables) cha
mbua; (sail) rausi.
Trimmer, n. mgeusi.
Trimming, n. (ornament) mapambo; (time-serving) kugeuka.
Trinitarian, n. [mwenzi kwamini kwa Trinity ya kimasthiya].
Trinity, n. utatu, tatu pamoja; (God) [Muuugu aliye asili moja na nafs tatu, Utatu Mtakatifu].
Trinkel, n. [kipambo kidogo kisuri cha thamani].
Trino, n. watatu pamoja; (in music) umbo wa watu watatu pamoja.
Trips, v. [endaambio kwa hataundogo], kimbia; (stumble) kwasa, kwasa; (err) kosa. Trip up, kwasa, kwamisha, (neut.) jikwaa.
—— n. safari ndogo, matembesi.
Tripartite, a. -a sehemu tatu.
Tripe, n. matumbo [kwa kupikwa].
Triple, a. -a marra tatu, -a -tatu pamoja.
—— v. sidisha marra tatu.
Triplet, n. [vitu vitatu pamoja].
TriPLICATE, n. nakulu ya tatu.
Tripod, n. kiti [mesa, &c.] cha miguu mitatu; (kitchen) meko, mafya, mafiga.
Tripos, n. [kurukasamiwa elimu ya kuhesabu na vingine ku Cambridge (mji wa Ingeresa)].
Trireme, n. [chombo shenzi makasia mengi safa tatu ku samani sa kale].
Trisect, v. [kata vipande vitatu vilivyoe sawa].
Trisection, n. [kukata (kukatika) vipande vitatu].
Trisyllable, n. [leno lenyi Syllables tatu].
Trite, a. -lojulika sana, baridi, -dufu, ouyo.
Triturate, v. sikicha, tua, ponda, sago.
Trituration, n. kusikicha, &c.
Triumph, n. shangwe, furaha ku; (success) kushinda, kufanikiza, kushangilia. Shouts of triumph, vigelegele, shangwe. Have (enjoy) a triumph, shangilia, pokewa kwa shangwe na vigelegele baada ya vita.
—— v. shangilia; (succeed) shinda; (boast) jivuna [juu ya adui], simanga.
Triumphant, Triumphant, a. -a shangwe, -a kushinda, -a vigelegele.
Triune, a. [Muuugu] mmoja kwa nafs tatu, [mtatu?].
Trivet, n. [kipande chenzi miguu mitatu].
Trivial, a. -a siku sole, -a ooyo, baridi, kafuu.
Triviality, n. kafuu, upusi.
Trod, p. t. Trodden, pf. t. ya Tread, v.
Trogloidyte, n. mkaa paangoni [wa-].
Troll, v. imba; (in fishing) vwa samaki [kwa kutupa na kuvuta chambo].
Trombone, n. panda [yenyi sauti nene san].
Troop, n. kundi [ma-], jeshi [ma-], kikosi [cha asikari wa pandra frass].
—— v. enda ingi pamoja, enda kwa kusongana.
Trooper, n. asikari mpanda frasi.
Tropical, a. -a Tropics; -a Trope.
Tripods, n. [sehemu yadunda popitapito jua kichwani halisi, inchi vizizo chini ya jua, inchi za harti].
Trot, n. (of horse) mashindo; (of ass) matiti; (of person) [mwendo wa mtoto mdogo].
—— v. enda kwa Trot.
Trot, n. kweli, amini, ahadi.
Troubadour, n. [mitunga mashairi samani kwa Ufransa].
Trouble, n. utiha, taibu, mashaka, kusumbuka.
—— v. uti, sunbua, pekecha.
Troublesome, a. -a utiha, -tukutu, &c.
Troubous, a. -a mambo, -a taibu.
Trough, n. [chombo kirefu wasi ndani]; (trench) mfuo [mi-], kandaki, mfereji [mi-]; (valley) bonde.
Trousers, n. sorudi.
Trousseau, n. [vipambo na akitwa ya bibi harusi].
Trot, n. [samaki nzuri ya mitoni Ulaya].
Trow, v. jua, ona.
Trowel, n. (mason’s) mwiko [mi-].
Troy-weight, n. [kipimo cha wafua thahabu na feha].
Truant, n. mitoro [wa-]. Play the truant, [wato] toroka.
Truce, n. mapatano ya kitambo, amani kwa muda.
Truck, n. gari dogo [la kuchukua misigo].
Truckle (to), v. jithili kwa, jithusha mbele ya, jipendekeza kwa, shika migwu ya.
Truelenee, n. ukali, hasira.
Truelent, a. -kali, -a hasira.
True, a. kweli, -a kweli, -a hakika; (trusty) amini; (exact) halisi; (equal) sawa; (just) -a haki. Be true to, shika, juata, ganda, ambata, si acha.
Truism, n. [meno la kuchakula na watu wote kuwa kweli pasipo shaka], meno la hakika; (platitude) meno baridi.
Truly, adv. kweli, kwa kweli, &c.
Trump, n. karata ya kushinda [katika mcheso wa karata]; (generous person) mti msuri.
— v. Trump up, fanya kwa wuongo, tunga, sua.
Trumpey, n. mando ya ouyo, uwo ngu, takataka.
— a. -a ouyo, hajfu.
Trumpet, n. penda, baragumu.
Trumpeter, n. mpiga panda, tarumpeta.
Truncate, v. kata, jupisha.
Trancheon, n. kibarango [vi-], gongo [ma-], rungu [ma-].
Trundle, v. jingirisha, jingirika.
Trunk, n. (of tree) shina [ma-], jiti [ma-]; (stump) siki, kisiki, jiti [ma-]; (cut down) gogo [ma-]; (body) kiwiliwi; (of elephant) mkono [ms-]; (box) kasha [ma-], sanduku; (main part) sekenu kus, asili.
Trunk-line, n. njia kuw [ya magari ya moshi].
Truss, n. (bundle) fungu, msigo; (surgical) mshipi, mfuco; (of roof) mkingiko (?).

Tuss, v. kunja, funga.
Trust, n. (faith, belief) tumaini, imani; (faithfulness) haki, amini; (pledge, deposit) amana, agiso, rahan; (company) kampani.
— v. amini, aminia; (entrust) aminiska; (be confident) tumaini, jeda, tumai.
Trustee, n. mthamini [wa-]. Act as trustee for, shika mali ya.
Trustful, a. -a kwamini.
Trustworthy, Trusty, a. amini, -aminifu, thabiti, hodari.
Truth, n. (fact) kweli, hakika; (statement) kanuni yenyi hakika, maneno ya kweli; (deed) haki.
Trustful, a. -a kweli, amini, -semi kweli.
Truthfulness, n. ukweli, usadiki.
Try, v. jaribu, jaribiu, jihadi, toa bidii; (judge by law) hukumu; (test, examine) hakikia, angalia, tafutia, hoji, onja. Try on (clothes, &c.), linga.
— n. jaribu [ma-].
Trying, a. -a kujaribiu; (oppressive) -a kulemea, -sito, -kali, -a kusumba.
Tub, n. pipa [ma-].
Tube, Tubing, n. (= Pipe) mwansi [mi-], kama mwansi, miria.
Tuber, n. kiasi [vi-].
Tuberole, n. kisundu, kipele.
Tubular, a. -a Tube, kama Tube.
Tuck, v. kunja, finya, fyata; (fold up, put up) futika, weka. Tuck up a loin-cloth, piga ubinda.
— n. finyo [ma-], kunjo [ma-].
Tuesday, n. juma a 'nne.
Tuft, n. kishungi, kishada. A tuft of grass, &c., kishungu.
— n. bidii ya kwuta, kishindo.
Tuition, n. malesi, mafunisho.
Tumble, v. (down) anguka; (into) tumbukia; (over) pinuku; (about) jisingirisha, jilapatapa; (disarrange) chafua, sia fuyo; (cause to fall) angusha, tumbukiza, pinuda;
Turkey-stone, n. kiao.
Turmeric, n. manjano.
Tumoil, n. makelele, masumbuo, machafuko, uthia.

Turn, v. sungusha, genusa, pindua, (neut.) sunguka, geuka, pinduka; (with lathe) kereza; (sour, &c.) chacha, oxsha; (stomach) cha-fua; (of age) pita kwa umri. Turn a cold shoulder to, Turn the back upon, tharaa, geukia, -pa mongono. Turn a corner, sunguka, geuka; (pass a critical point) -wa hajambo, pona, faulu. Turn adrift, tupa, acha. Turn against, geuka adui wa. Turn the flank of, sunguka nyuma ya. Turn a penny by, fayidia kidogo. Turn away, geuka, enda sake [sao, &c.]; (dismiss) ondosa; (avert) geusia mbali. Turn down a lamp, shusha utambi. Turn inside out, fudua, jukidiza. Turn off, (water, &c.) suia, funga, siba; (dismiss) ondosa. Turn on, (steam, &c.) fungulia, sibua. Turn one’s hand to, sika kasti ya. Turn the head, (make crazy) polesa [rusha] akili. Turn tail, kimbia. Turn the edge of, ondoa [haribu] mahali ya. Turn the scale, kata neno. Turn the tables, geusa mambo pia. Turn over, pindua, jukidiza; (in mind) fiki. Turn over and over (somersaults), pinnedu. Turn over a new leaf, tulia, jirudia. Turn round, sungusha, jingirisha; (neut.) geuka, singa, jisungua. Turn to advantage or account, fayidi, chuma. Turn up, tokea, lufia, suka; (a wick) chocha, panza; (soil, &c.) fukua. Turn upon, rudia, rudishia. Turn upside down, fudikiza, chafiwa, pindua. Turn out, (happen) tekelea, tokea; (dismiss) ondosa; (of manufactures) fanyisa. Turn out well, faniikia.

— n. kusunguka, kusungusha, &c. (Tas. Turn, v.); (curve, bend) pindi [ma-], kisingo, msingo; (revolution) msunguko, mabadili, ma-
geusi, mapindusi; (succession) samu, milimbiko [mi-]; (in games) mcheso [mi-]; (mode of expression, &c.) namna, ginsi. It is his turn to play, mcheso wake kwyu. By turns, kwa samu, kwa kupokezanya, kipokee. In turns, kwa samu, taratiku. Do a good (bad) turn to, tendea masuri [madaya]. Take (go for) a turn, enda tembea. Serve a turn, faa.

Turncoat, n. mkufulu [wa-], mkimbisi, mgwesi.

Turner, n. mkeresa [wa-].

Turnery, n. sikereswazo.

Turning, n. kusunguka, msunguko, pindi, nisingo; (using lathe) uk瑟eso.

Turning-point, n. (highest, furthest) upoo, kipeo, kikomo; (place of turning) pa kugwuka; (decisive point) neno la kukata jambo, jambo kuu.

Turnip, n. [mboga ya kisungu, kama hogo].

Turnkey, n. bawabu wa gereza.

Turnpike, n. [mlango njiani patodewafo koab].

Turnstile, n. [mlango mwembamba wa kupishia watu, si nyama].

Turpentine, n. tarbini, terafini.

Turpitude, n. aibu, unyonge.

Turquoise, n. fernisi.

Turret, n. mnara [mi-], kinara [vi-]; (in man-of-war) [banda la chuma, lenyi misinga].

Turreted, a. -enyi Turret.

Turtle, n. kasa; (hawkshead) ng’amba; (dove) kua.

Task, n. jino [meno]; (elephant’s) pembe, (large) pembe ya miao, (middle-sized) buri, (small) kalsha; (of boar) upamba (?).

Tutelage, n. malesi, mafundisho, maungosi, ulinsi.

Tutelar, a. -a kulinda.

Tutor, n. mlesai [mwanaume], mwalimu.

Tutorial, a. -a Tutor.

Twaddle, n. upusi, mapayo, maneno, mawe.

Twaín, n. na a. [vitu vyote vitwili pamoja], wawili, vitwili, -wili.

Twang, n. milo [wa usi wa zese ao upindi ukipiga]; (nasal) usesi wa puani.

—- v. iia [kama upindi].

Tweak, v. nyakua.

Tweesers, n. kikoleo.

Twelfth, a. -a thenashara.

Twelve, a. na na. thenashara, kumi na mbili. The Twelve, [mitume thenashara wa Isu Masiya].

Twelvemonth, n. mwaka mmoja.

Twentieth, a. -a asharini.

Twenty, a. na. asharini.

Twice, adv. mara mbili.

Twig, n. kitawi, kijiti [vi-].

Twilight, n. [majiko ya nuru assubui, na maondoke yokate jioni], ukungu; (dawn) ukungu wa alfa-jiri, mapambasuko, mchana mdogo; (evening) kisikusiku, gisagiza, ukungu wa jioni.

Twin, n. pacha [ma-]; (equal) sawa, nwenzi, mfano mmoja. Twin houses, nyumba pachapacha.

Twine, v. songa, sokota; (make turns) sunguka, singa, fanya mapindi.

—- n. kitani.

Twinge, n. umivu la ghafala, kuchomwa.

Twinkle, v. metameta, meremeta; (brighten) angasa.

—- Twinkling, n. kumeremeta, wangafu; (moment) dakika moja. In the twinkling of an eye, kwa ukope wa juu na chini, marra moja, kwa kupesha jicho.

Twirl, v. sungusha upesi kwa vidole; (go round) sungukasunguka; (twist) sokotasokota.

Twist, v. (write) songa, nyonga; (plait) sokota, suka; (strain) popotoa, stusha; (distort) gusa, potoa, vuta.

—- n. pindi [ma-], magwesi.

Twit, v. kumbusha makosa, tusha, choka, shutumu, suta.

Twitcho, v. nyakua, twaa ghafala.

—- n. muto [finyo] la ghafala, kituko, kipindi.

Twitter, v. lia [kama ndege mdogo].
Twitter, n. mlio [wandege mdogo].
Two, n. na a. pili, -bili, -wili. Two and two, wavwili wavwili [mbili mbili, &c.], josi. Put two and two together, inensa mumbo.
Two-edged, a. -kali kuwili.
Twofold, a. -a marra mbili, marudufu.
Tympanum, n. kiwambo [cha sikio].
Type, n. (printing) chaña [ma-]; (emblem) mfano, kifani, mihali, isaha; (kind) aina, ginsi, namna; (ideal) kitu kamili, kipeo, kitu cha namna haswa.
Type-writer, n. [chombo cha kuandi-ka kwa chaña].
Type-writing, n. [mwanadiko wa chaña].
Typhoid, a. kama Typhus.
Typhoon, n. mfano kuu, kimbunga.
Typhus, n. [koma mbaya ya matumoni].
Typify, v. -wa mfano wa.
Typographical, a. -a Typography.
Typography, n. maarifa ya kupiga chaña, matumisi ya chaña.
Tyannical, a. -a thulumu, &c.
Tyannise, v. thulumu, ona.
Tyranny, n. [kuoneawatu burre pasi-po hak], utalimu, kupiga ubwana, ukelali, ukorofu; (despotism) utawala wa mtu mmoja, utawala wa sultani mthalimu.
Tyrant, n. mthalimu, mjeuri, mshari; (despot) sultani [mwenyi ngwuni yote peke yake], sultani mkorofu.
Tyro, n. mwanafunsi, mjinga [wa-].

U.
Ubiquitous, a. -enyi Ubiquity.
Ubiquity, n. [kuwoapo mahali pote ao mahali pengi sana, kuwena pote].
Udder, n. kwele.
Ugliness, n. ubaya [wa uso, umbo, sura], -a kuchukiza macho.
Ugly, a. -baya, -a kuchukiza. He is ugly, kana uso.

Ucer, n. donda [ma-], kidonda [vi-]; (slow, creeping) tambaasi.
Ucerate, v. janya madonda.
Uceration, n. madonda.
Ucerous, a. -a madonda.
Ulterior, a. -a nyuma, -a baadaye, -a sayiidi; (undisclosed) -a siri, -a moyoni.
Ultimate, a. -a mwisho, -a kwansa, -a asiili. Ultimate cause, chanzo, asiili.
Ultimatum, n. mwisho, neno la mwisho [la tama], kukata maneno.
Ultra, a. (of place) -a mbele, -a nje, -a upande wa pili; (successive) -a kupita kiasi, -a mno.
Ultramarine, n. [rangi ya samawiru nsuri sana].
Ultramontane, a. -a Ultramonta-

Ultramontanism, n. [kuwena, 'askofu wa Rumi ndiye haswa mkusu na mtawala Kanisa lote la kimagihi peke yake'].
Umbilical, a. -a kitovu.
Umbrage, n. mwitu, chuki, uchungu.
Umbrella, n. mwavuli [mi-], dapo [ma-].
Umpire, n. mwamusi [wa-].
Un-, [mwasoni pa maneno mengi, maana yake] si.
Unable (Be), v. si weza, si -wa na nguvu.
Unaccountable, a. -siotambulikan, -a afabu sana.
Unaffected, a. (sincere) -a kweli; (unchanged) -siogeuswa, -sioma.
Unalloyed, a. safi, -a kweli, halisi, -sioko shiwa.
Unanimity, n. kuwa Unanimous.
Unanimous, a. -enyi shauri moja, -liokubali na wote, -a wote pa-moja.
Unanswerable, a. -siokanikan.
Unassuming, a. -nyenyekuvi, -nyo-nge, -enyi haya.
Unavailing, a. -siofaa, si-enyi njia, -a burre.
Unavoidable, a. -siopo, -a fari-

thi,
UNAWARES

Unawares, adv. ghófala, pasiopathaniwa, kwa siri.

Unbar, v. fungua.

Unbecoming, a. si wajibu, si -suri, -siofua.

Unbelief, n. kutoamini, kutokwawa na imani, ukafrí.

Unbeliever, n. asiresadáki, mwényi mashaka mengi, kafiri [ma-].

Unbelieving, a. -a Unbeliever.

Unbend, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Unbent) legesa, (neut.) legna, nyosha, fungua; (be genial) kunjuka, changu'mka.

Unbending, a. -gumu, kodari.

Unbent, p. t. na pf. t. ya Unbend.

Unbiased, a. -a haki, sawa, -siopendelea.

Unbidden, a. -siokwitwa, pasipo kwamiriwa.

Unbind, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Unbound) fungua.

Unblemished, a. pasipo mawaa, -euphe, safi.

Unblushing, a. si -enyi haya, -kavu wa macho, -fithuli, -puzifu.

Unbolt, v. fungua.

Unborn, a. -siokaliwa bado, -a kutoke baadaye.

Unbosom, v. fungua, ungama.

Unbound, a. -siofunguliwa; (of books) pasipo jelada.

Unbounded, a. pasipo kiasi.

Unbridled, a. -siosiwiwa, -a jeuri.

Unburden, v. fungulia msigo, fariji, pumisika.

Unbutton, v. fungua.

Uncage, v. fungua, toa kitundumi.

Uncanny, a. -a shetani, -a pepo.

Uncasing, a. -a dayima, -siokwiska.

Uncertain, a. -sio hakika, si amini, -a mashaka, -a kubadili-badili.

Uncertainty, n. mashaka, mabadili, &c.

Uncertain, v. fungulia minyororo.

Unchangeable, a. -siobadikila, thabiti, kali moja.

Unchuruh, v. ondosa kanisani, haramisha.

UNCOUTH

Uncial, a. [-a harufu silisotumika katika maandiko ya samani].

Uncircumcision, n. kutotahiriwa, kuvwa na govi.

Uncivil, a. -sio adabi, si heshima.

Uncivilised, a. -a kishensi.

Unclass, v. fungua, fumbua.

Uncle, n. mjomba [wa-]; (mother's brother) baba mgogo; (father's brother) amu.

Unclean, a. -koo, -a takataka, -njisi.

Uncleanness, n. uchafu, janaba, ukoo, ujusi.

Uncloak, v. funua, onyeshwa wasi.

Unclose, v. fumbua, fungua.

Uncloud, v. vua, vulia nguo.

Uncoil, v. legesa [legaa] mapindi; (straighten) nyosha, funduwa.

Uncomfortable, a. -siofua, si -suri, -sioangenea, -siotulia.

Uncommon, a. -geni, ajabu, -a shidda, bora, -a pike yake.

Uncourten, n. ukavu wa macho, usembe.

Uncourted, a. -kavu wa macho, -sembe.

Uncoupled, a. halisi, khabisa, pasipo neno la sayidi, bila masharti.

Uncoupled, a. -a kupita akili zote, -a asiiti, halisi, kamili.

Uncoupled, a. -siolaliana sawa [miamba], -siotabikiana.

Unconscious, a. kupita kiasi, mno kabisa.

Unconscious, a. -enyi Unconsciousness; -siotumika, [asione mwenye, astjue mwenye].

Unconsciousness, n. (ignorance) kutotahamu, ujinga, kutajua; (absence of mind) kusinsia aki-

li; (fainting condition) kusimia roho.

Unconstitutional, a. si kwa sheria ya inki, si kwa kawaida ya serkali, -a kuasi, -a kushilifu, -sio hakiki.

Uncouple, v. fungulia, achansha.

Uncoth, a. -binga, -baya, -geni, -shensi.
Uncover, v. funua, weka wasi.

Unotion, n. kupaka masuta; (in speech) [usenaji we bidii na ngwuu].

Uncruous, a. -a mafuta, laini, -ororo.

Uncultivated, a. -sotimwa, -siotengemwa; (mind) -sio na elimu, -jinga.

Uncurl, v. legesa, (neut.) legea; (straighten) nyosha, toa mapindi.

Undaunted, a. pasipo hofu, -kavu wa macho.


Undeniable, a. -siokanikana, pasipo mashuka.


Underbred, a. -shensi, -a kimashambo, -jinga.

Undercurrent, n. mkondo wa chini; (of meaning) maana ya siri.

Undone, a. (not well cooked) -bichi.

Undergo, v. (p. t. Underwent, pf. t. Undergone), (be treated with) tendewa, pasishwa; (endure) vu-milia, pata, patwa na.

Undergraduate, n. mwanafunzi wa University.

Underground, a. chini ya inchi, chini.

Undergrowth, n. magugu, makoko, msitu.

Underhand, a. -a hila, -danganyifu, -janja.

Underlie, v. -wa chini ya, -wa m'inji [mwango, asili, maana] wa.

Underline, v. pigia mstari chini.

Undermine, v. fukua chini [maku-sudi kubomosha]; potesa kwa siri.

Underneath, adv. na prep. chini [ya].

Underrate, v. rahisisha, thani hafi-fu, tusha.

Undersell, v. usa rahisi kuliko.

Understand, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Understood) fahamu, tambua, sikia; (take for granted) [fahamu pasipo kuambiwa, sikia maana pasipo neno]. I do not understand you, sisikii vema, sifahamu, silewe maana, umenifumba maneno. It is understood (assumed), ndiyi maana halisi, imekubalika.

Understanding, n. akili; (agreement) mapatano, shauni moja.

Understate, v. pungusa.

Understood, p. t. na pf. t. ya Understand.

Undertake, v. (p. t. Undertook, pf. t. Undertaken) diriki, jifunga kwa, jaribia; (promise) ahili, toa ahadi; (begin) ansa, shika, ingia.

Undertaker, n. mwenyi kutengemewa masiko, msishi [wa-], mpambaji

Undertaking, n. skughuli, jambo, kasi; (pledge, engagement) sharti, daraka, ahadi. Give an undertaking for, jifunga kwa, janya daraka [sharti], thamanisha.

Undertone, n. sauti ndogo.

Undertook, p. t. ya Undertake.

Undervalue, v. = Underrate.

Underwent, p. t. ya Undergo.

Underwood, n. makoko, magugu, msitu.

Underwriter, n. mtozi jukum.

Undeveloped, a. -visa, -enyi kuvia, -sioitawi, -siokua vema.

Undid, p. t. ya Undo.

Undivided, a. -siogawanyika, -moja, -sima, -ole.

Undo, v. (p. t. Undid, pf. t. Undone) tangua, fundua, funua, funguo, feleti; (a bundle, &c.) futuwa; (stitches) funua; (plaits of hair) funguwa; (ruin) angamisa, potesa.

Undoubted, a. -a hakika, halisi, billa shaka.
Undoubtedly, adv. pasipo shaka, hapana buddi.
Undue, a. -akadiri isiyoyofaa, si kadiri.
Undulate, v. [fanya Undulation, a buwa Undulating].
Undulation, n. [mwendo wa wimbi, kali ya kuinuka na kushuka kama mawimbi, vilima na bonde]; (rising ground) kiduta [vi-], kitima [vi-].
Undulatory, Undulating, a. -a Undulation.
Unduly, adv. mno, kidogo, si sawa, si kwa haki.
Unearth, v. fukua, funua.
Unearthly, a. -a dunia hii, -a pepo, -a shetani, -suri sana, -baya sana.
Uneasiness, n. mashaka, utukutu, uthia.
Uneasy, a. si -a raha, si -tulivu, -fukutu, -a mashaka.
Unequal, a. si sawa.
Unerring, a. -siokosa, -a hakika.
Unessential, a. si kanuni, si -a maana sana.
Uneven, a. si sawa.
Unevenness, n. kuwa Uneven.
Unexact, a. si halisi, -enyi makosa.
Unexampled, a. -sio na kifani, -a peke yake.
Unexceptionable, a. -suri, -eupe, -safi, -sio na laumu.
Unexpected, a. -a ghafala, -siotashamiwa.
Unfailing, a. -a dayima, -siokwisha.
Unfair, a. si sawa, si -a haki.
Unfaithful, a. si amini.
Unfasten, v. fungua.
Unfeeling, a. -sio na huruma.
Unfeigned, a. -a kueli, halisi.
Unfetter, v. fungua [pingu].
Unfinished, a. -siokwisha, si hamlili.
Unfit, a. -siofa, haiifu, -baya.
— v. fanya Unfit.
Unfix, v. fungua, legesa, toa.
Unfinishing, a. -sirolega, -siokimbia, -siokindwa, habiti, -gumu.
Unfold, v. kunjua, funua.
Unforeseen, a. -siotashamiwa, -a ghafala.
Unformed, a. -bichi, -changa, -sio: kamili.
Unfortunate, a. -a bahati mbuya, -a msiba, -a sharri, maskini.
Unfrequented, a. pasipopita watu wengi, -kiwa.
Unfriendly, a. -a adui, si -a rafiki, -kali.
Unfruitful, a. -sioasaa sana, -a burre.
Unfurl, v. fungua, kunjua; (of sail, flag, &c.) tveka.
Unfurnished, a. (house, apartments) -tupu, -sioambwa.
Ungainly, a. si -suri, -sito.
Ungenerous, a. si karimu, si bora.
Ungodly, a. si -cha Mungu, -baya.
Ungovernable, a. -siokulikana, -a nguvu mno.
Ungraceful, a. si -suri, si -a madaha.
Ungracious, a. si -ema, si -suri, si adabi, si jamala.
Ungrateful, a. -sio na shukrani.
Unguarded, a. billa kathari, -sioi-
dwa. In an unguarded moment, billa kufikiri, ghafula.
Unguardedly, adv. kwa ujinga.
Unguent, n. mafuta.
Unhallowed, a. -a shetani, -najisi, -baya.
Unhappy, a. -a husuni, -a msiba.
Unharness, v. tundua, fungulia.
Unhinge, v. ondoa mahali pake; (perplex) fakhaisha.
Unholy, a. -najisi, -chafu, -a shetani.
Unhook, v. fungua, too katika ndoa, tundua.
Unicorn, n. [nyama wa ajabu, kama frasi mwenyi pembe moja].
Uniform, a. -a mfano mmoja, sawa-
sawa.
— n. [kivaa cha asikari na watu wa serikali ao watumishi].
Uniformity, n. kuwa sawa, kuwa mfano mmoja, umoja.
Unimpeachable, a. -eupe, safi, -sio-
laumika.
UNCOV

Uncover, v. funua
Unction, n. kupa
speech) [asemng
nguvu].
Unnotous, a. -a
-ororo.
Uncultivated, a.
ngenewa; (mil
-jinga.
Uncurl, v. leg
(straighten) ny
Undaunted, a.
wa macho.
Undeceive, v. j
eleza.
Undeniable, a
mashaka.
Under, adv.
(lessthan) -c
kuliko; (in
-enyi; (on)
y. Under
yari kwa
kupigana,
der foot,
matanga.
athabu.
enda. (n
nanga, t
Underbre
mba, -ji
Undercou
(of mes
Underdo
-bikhl
Undergo
Unda
เตndez
waka.
Under-
organized, a. -siotengeneswa, si
ratibu.
pack, v. fungua misigo [vyombo].
paralleled, a. -sio na kifani, a
peke yake.
pick, v. fumua.
pleasing, Unpleasing, a. -baya,
stipendesa, -a kuchukisa, -siu-
mbufu.
polite, a. si adabu, -fithuli.
practical, a. si -a amali, si-
tendaji.
precedent, a. -sio na kifani, a
peke yake.
prejudiced, a. -siopendelea, sawa,
-a haki, -eufe.
principled, a. -potofu, -a tabia
mbaya.
questionable, a. pasipo shaka,
hakika halisi, kanumi.
quiet, a. si -tulivu, -tukutu.
unrevel, v. fungua, fumu; (ex-
plain) safanu, eleza.
unready, a. -sio, si -lekevu.
unreal, a. si -a hakika, kama ndoto,
kama kivuli.
unreality, n. kwa Unreal.
unreasonable, a. si kwa akili,
-pumbafu.
unregenerate, a. -sioomoka, [-sio-
saliwa marra ya pili kwa Bap-
tism].
unrelenting, a. -siotubu, -sioachilia,
-kali, -gumu sawa.
unreliable, a. si amini, -janja, si
yakini.
unremitting, a. -siolega, -a kufu-
lisa, -a kudumu.
unreserved, a. wasi, -kunjufu.
unrighteous, a. -baya, -thalimu, -a
thambi.
unripe, a. -bichi, -changu.
unrivalled, a. -siopitika, -sio na
kifani, bora peke yake, -a kupila
voyo.
unrobe, v. tua [vulia] nguo, (neut.)
uua nguo.
unroll, v. fumua.
unruffled, a. -tulivu, -a shwari, -a
raha.
unruly, a. -kaidi, -tundu, -tukutu.
UNSTITCH 438 UP

Unwieldy, a. -zito [kwa kuwa -kuwa].

Unwilling, a. -sotaka, -siopenda, si-
-epesi, -koketevu.

Unwind, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Un-
wound), fumua, fungua.

Unwisdom, n. upumbafu, ujinga.

Unwise, a. si -a akili, -pumbafu.

Unwriting, a. pasipo kujua, -a uji-
nga.

Unwented, a. -geni, ajabu, si -a de-
sturi.

Unworthy, a. -niostahili.

Unwound, p. t. na pf. t. ya Unwind.

Unwove, p. t. (Unwoven pf. t.) ya
Unweave.

Unwreathe, v. fumua.

Unwritten, a. -sioandikwa, -akusa-
hamibika kwa akili tu, -a desturi
[si sheria].

Unyoke, v. fungulia.

Up, adv. jiu; (increased) sayidi;
(equal) sawa; (wholly) tia; (aside)
mhali. Be up, (awake) am'ka; (on
horseback) panda frasti; (erect) si-
mama; (of liquids) toa puvu. It is
all up with, -mesalimika ajali,
-meangamia, -mekwisha. Time is
up, saa imekwisha. Be up in, jua
sana. Be up to, (work) faa kwa;
(time) wahi; (tricks) si shindwa.

Blow up, vunja kwa baruti; (rebuke)
kemea sana. Come up with, patia,
fikia. Cut up, katakata. Draw up,
(write) andika; (stop) tua, sima-
ma. Eat up, la yote. Grow up,
komba, pevuka, kuwa. Give up, toa,
acha, shindwa. Ups and downgs,
magwisi ya hali, heri na shari,
mapindusi. What is up? kunani?
Go up, (ascend) panda; (increase)
sidi, kwa. Lay up, weka akiba.

Knock up, chosha sana, ileza ngw-
vu, tia ugonjwa; (neut.) choka
sana, uguwa. Get up, (learn) jifun-
usa; (rise) ondoka. Up in arms,
-enyi hasira, tayari kugipa.

— prep. jiu ya. Up a tree, in
difficulties) katika mashaka. Up
to the eyes, tia, kabisa. Be up to
the eyes in, faa, songwa na. Up
to the mark, -zima, tayari. Up to anything, hodari sana, jasiri, -gumu. Go up the country, enda barra, enda safari, enda inchi sa juu. Go up a river, kata maji, pita mtoni.

Upbraid, v. kemea, laumu.
Upcountry, adv. Go up country, enda mpando, enda barra.
Upheld, p. t. na pf. t. ya Uphold.
Uphill, a. -a shidda, -gumu, -sito.
Uphold, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Upheld) tetea, shindania, sayidia.

Upholsterer, n. mwusa Upholstery.
Upholstery, n. pambo la nyumba.
Upland, n. inchi iliyoinuka, vilima.
Uplift, v. inua, pandisha, kwenda.
Upon, prep. juu ya, = On.
Upper, a. -a juu, bora. The upper classes, wangwana, malajiri.
Upper-hand, n. kushinda, nguvu, kukuw.
Uppermost, a. -a juu kabisa, bora.
Upright, a. -a kusimama sawa, -a kiwimawima; (honest) -a haki amini, -nyosf.

Uprightness, n. kuwa Upright.
Uproar, n. mkelele, utisha, Bufo.
Uproarious, a. -a Uproar.
Uproot, v. ng’oa, ondasha pia.
Upshot, n. mwisibo.
Upside, n. upande wa juu. Turn upside down, pindua, fudikiza.
Upside down, juu chini, fudjudi.
Upstart, n. mgeni [wa-], mpasi [wa-].
Up-stream, adv. kwa kuwata maji, kwenda juu.
Upward, a. -a kwenda juu; (aspiring) -a kutaka mema.
——, Upwards, adv. juu. Upwards of, sayidi ya.
Urban, a. -a mji, -a mjini.
Urbanity, n. adabu, utu mwema, upole.
Urchin, n. mtoto, kijana.
Urge, v. (request) sihi sana, omba-ombwa, chagisa, shurutisha, nyewa; (press forward) endesha mbele, sukuma.

Urgency, n. bidii, lasima.
Urgent, a. -a lasima, -a maana, -a juhudi, -a shidda.
Urinal, n. pa kukojolea, pa kutabawali.
Urinary, a. -a mkojo.
Urine, n. mkojo, choo cha mbele.
Urn, n. [chombo kirefu cha udongo ao bali, cha kutiilia maji, chayi, kahawa, &c.] chombo [vy-].
Us, pron. siiri, (in comp.) -tu-
Usage, n. desturi, kawaida, masoza; (use) utumi, utumifu, matumizi.
Use, n. matumisi, utumi, tumio, utu- mishiki, kasi; (advantage) fayida; (custom) desturi; (need) uhitaji.
Make use of, tumia, tumia. Be of use, faa. Lose the use of (limb, &c.), pesha, posa.
—— v. tumia; (treat) tendea. Use up, maisha, kwisha -ote, poteza, tumitia mohali. It is used up, imetumikana. Used to work, soeuru [soelevu] -a kasi.

Used (Be), v. soea, soelea. I used to go, desturi yangu naikutenda, huenda. It used to be so, ilkikwa hivi samani. I am used to him, nina masoza naye.
Useful, a. -a kufaa, -a kutumika.
Useful things, vifaa.
Usefulness, n. kuwa Useful.
Useless, a. -siofaa, -sio na kasi, -bovu.
Uselessness, n. kuwa Useless.

Usheer, n. mkujuni mdogo.
—— v. -wa mjumbe wa, peleka, leta, ingisa.
Usual, a. -a desturi, -a kutumikana; (in verbs) hu-. It is usual to go, huenda.

Usually, adv. desturi, kuwa, siku nyangi.
Usurer, n. mia riba [wa-].
Usurious, a. -a riba, -a kula riba.
Usrup, n. nyang’anya [usultani, uliwali, nguvu, &c.].
Usurpation, n. kunyang’anya.
Usury, n. iriba, riba.
Usensil, n. chombo [vy-].
Utilitarian, a. -a Utilitarianism; -a kutafuta fayida. 


V.

Valve, n. kilango [vi-]; (of door) [ubau mmoja wa mlang]
Vampire, n. popo kubwa [la kufyo-
nsa damu ya watu wakisisia].
Van, n. (front) upande wa mbele;
sehemu ya mbele; (waggon) gari
kubwa la misigo.
Vandal, n. [mpotesi mjinga na
wshensi], mharabu [wa-].
Vandalism, n. [kupotesa kwa mjinga
na wshensi].
Vane, n. [kipande juu ya mnara cha
kuonyesha pepo savumapi].
Vanguard, n. watangulisi [wa jeshi
la asikari], asikari wa mbele.
Vanish, v. toweka, enda sake [sao,
&c.], fika; (be absorbed) nyewe,
-liwa; (end) kwisha.
Vanity, n. (futility) ubati, matupa,
upusi; (conceit) kujiona, maji-
vuna, umalidadi, kiburi.
Vanquish, v. shinda, piga, tiisha.
Vanquisher, n. mshindaji, mshindi.
Vantage, n. = Advantage.
Vapid, a. -asifu, -sito, baridi.
Vapidity, n. kuva Vapid.
Vaporize, v. fanya moshi [mvuke],
fukiza, geusa mvuke.
Vapour, n. (as steam) mvuke;
(smoke) moshi; (exhalation) mvu-
kuto; (mist) undande, ukungu.
Vapour bath, mafusho, mafukizo.
Variability, n. kuva Variable.
Variable, a. -a kugeuka, -a kubadi-
lika, -enyi mageusi.
Variance, n. ugomvi, fitina, kubi-
shana. At variance (with), si sa-
wala [na], -siopatana [na], mbali
[na].
Variation, n. ugeusi [ma-], kubadi-
lika, tofauti.
Varioose, n. -a kuwimba, -a kinundu-
nundu.
Varied, a. -a namna nyingi, mbali-
mbe, -ngine-ngine.
Variegated, a. -a rangi nyingi mbali-
mbe, rangirangi.
Variety, n. (difference) tofauti, ku-
wabalimbali; (collection) jamii
[ya vitu mbalimbali]; (species)
[kitu kimoja chenyi tofauti ki-
dogo], namana; (many kinds) na-
mma nyingi.
Various, a. mbalimbali, -ngine-
ngine, -ingi.
Varnish, n. rangi ya sandarusi,
rangi angafu.
— v. paka Varnish.
Vary, v. geusa, badilisha, (neut.)
geuka, badilika, -wa mbalimbali,
-wa pangine hivi pangine hivu.
Vascular, a. [-enyi mishipa, viu-
ndu, nywele, &c., ndani yake,
-enyi ndani matengeneo ya kitu
chenyi usima].
Vase, n. [chombo cha kutilia maji,
&c.].
Vassal, n. rayia, mtumwa [wa-],
mitu [wa-].
Vast, a. -kubwa mno, -tingi mno.
Vastly, adv. sana, mno.
Vat, n. pipa [ma-] kubwa.
Vault, n. (roof) kuba, sega; (cellar)
[kumba kilihofukulwa chim];
(grave) kaburi [ma-]; (jump) ru-
ko [ma-].
— v. fanya kuba juu ya; (jump)
ruka.
Vaulted, a. -enyi kuba, kamu
sege.
Vaunt, v. jivuva, jisifu, jigamba.
— majisifu, nenom [ma-] kuu.
Veal, n. nyama ya ndama wa ng'o-
mbe.
Veda, n. [vitaibu vitakatifu vya kal
vya Wahiini].
Vedette, n. mlini mpanda frasi,
mpelesi.
Veer, v. geukageuka, badilibadili,
singasinga; (tack) fanya mbisho.
Vegetable, n. mboga. Vegetable
marrow, munye [ma-]. The vege-
table kingdom, [zyenyi kumea vyote
jamii], miti, mimea.
— a. -Vegetation, -enyi kumea.
Vegetarian, n. [mla mboga tu, asi-
yekula nyama wala samaki yo
vyote].
Vegetate, v. ota, mua; (be idle)
kula na kulala, jikalia.
Vegetation, n. woto, oto [ma-],
mmea [mi-], majani miti maua
Vehemence, n. juhudi, bidii, nguvu, hasira.

Vehement, a. -a juhudi, &c.

Vehicle, n. gari [ma-]; (instrument, means) [kitu cha kipelekea, chombo cha kuchukua, cha kuwensa] njia, chombo [ny-].

Vehicular, a. -a magari.

Veil, n. utaji; (woman's) shela; (covering) kifuniko.

— v. (draw a veil over) funika kwa Veil, setiri, ficha.

Vein, n. mshipa [mi-] wa damu; (in leaf) usi [ny-]; (in rock) bamba la jiwne, uja mwambani, milia; (kind, quality) nanja, tabia, moyo, maana. A comic vein, msaha, mchezo.

Veilum, n. [ngesi ya waana mbusi na kondoo ya kuandikia kama karatasi].

Velocity, n. mvendo, mwendo wa mbio.

Velvet, n. [nguo laini nyororo ya manyoya], kiluthu.

Velvety, a. kama Velvet.

Venal, a. -a kupatikana kwa fetha, -a kufanya vyo vyote kwa fayida, -a kula rushwa.

Venality, n. kuwa Venal, kula rushwa.

Vend, v. usa.

Venerer, n. [kibau chembamba sana cha miti msuri cha kubandikia juu ya mbau si nzuri]; (show) usuri wa nje, urembo.

— v. tia Venerer.

Veneering, n. kutia Venerer.

Venerable, a. -a heshima, -tukufu, -a kustahwa.

Venerate, v. heshimu, tukusa, jali, stahi.

Veneration, n. heshima, ustahifu.

Venereal, a. -a mambo ya asherati. Venereal disease, sekeneko, tego.

Venesection, n. kukata mshipa wa damu.

Vengeance, n. kisasi. Take vengeance, lipiza kisasi, jilipiza.

Vengeful, a. -a kisasi, -kali.

Venial, a. -a kusameheka, -dago, -epesi, -a kuchikha.

Venison, n. nyama ya Deer [paa, &c.].

 Venom, n. sumu [ya nyoka, ya mawu]- (spite) ukali.

Venomous, a. -a sumu, -kali.

Vent, n. tundu [ma-], kitundu [vi-], pa kutokea; (of gun) kifia. Give vent to, toa, onyesh.a.

— v. toa nje, toa wazi.

Ventilate, v. pisha baridi, pungia hewa, pepea, burudisha, fanya upepo; (spread abroad) enesa, tangasa.

Ventilation, n. kupisha baridi, &c.; kutanganga, kupulikana sana.

Ventilator, n. [tundu ao pepea la kupisha baridi, &c.], mwanganga [mi-].

Ventriloloquium, n. [kutaa sauti tumboni kama ya mitu wa kuko mbali akisema, kudanganya kwa sauti].

Ventriloloquist, n. mfanya Ventriloloquium.

Ventriloloquise, v. fanya Ventriloloquium.

Venture, v. thubutu, jasiri, jipa moyo, jihatirisha, bahatisha; (risk) hatirisha.

— n. bahati, hatari, jambo la bahati, jambo la hatari.

Venturesome, Venturous, a. -jasiri, -a moyo mguma, hodari.

Venus, n. (planet) sura, ng'andu.

Veracious, a. -a kusema kweli, -a kweli.

Veracity, n. kuwa Veracious, usadike.

Veranda, n. [baraza ya nyumba, yenyi nguso na kufunikwa juu].

Verb, n. [(in grammar) meno la kuyo nya tendo ao kali].

Verbal, a. -a Verb, kwa kumena ku [si kuandika], -a maneno yenye urehalisi, -a maneno ku [si ya maana].

Verbiage, n. maneno mengi ya burre [ya ooyo], domo.

Verbose, a. -a maneno mengi.

Verboicity, n. kutoa maneno mengi, kupiga domo.
Verdant, a. -a majani masuri [mabichi, ya chanikiwiti], -a kusitawu; (inexperienced) -jingga, -siojua mambo.

Verdiont, n. (legal sentence) hukumumu [ya kathi akiamua], hukumumu ya kukata maneno, maamusi; (decision) jibu, shauri, neno, wosia.

Verdigris, n. kuku ya shaba.

Verdure, n. majani mabichi ya chanikiwiti, majani, minea, miti.

Vege, n. ukingo, kando; (limit) mpaka, mwisho. On the verge of, (near) karibu ya, katika.

— v. inamia, ekeka, taka kuwa, wa karibu.

Vegeter, n. [mtunsia vitu kanisani, mungoje wa mkuu wa Cathedral].

Verifiable, a. -a kuhakikika, -a kuthubutisha.

Verification, n. kuhakiki, kuthubutisha.

Verify, v. hakiki, hakikisha, thubutisha.

Veridly, adv. kweli.

Verisimilitude, n. kwonekana kama kweli.

Veritable, a. -a kweli, -a hakika, halisi.

Verity, n. hakika, kanuni, kuwa kweli, kweli.

Vermicelli, n. [ungu uliofanyiswa kuwa kama nyusi], tambi.

Vermicular, a. -a funza, -a mchango [mi-].

Vermifuge, n. [dawa ya kutaa mchango tumbeni].

Vermillon, n. wekwenda [kama damu].

Vermin, n. [nyama ao maudu mbaya wa kusimisa ao wa kusumbua].


Vernal, a. -a wakati wa Spring.

Vernier, n. [kipande cha kupimia urefu wa vitu vidogo vidogo].

Versatile, a. hodari kuwa kasi zo n'ote, -enyi akili nye pesi; (changeful) -geusi, si thabiti, -badilifu.

Versatility, n. kuwa Versatile.

Verse, n. shrairi, mashairi, [mstari mnoja wa utensi, fungu la mashairi]

mawili, manne, sita, &c.]; (of Koran, &c.) aya.

Versed (in), a. -jusi wa, -enyi mariba ya.


Version, n. tafsiri; (account) maneno. That is his own version of it, ndivyoo anavyosema mwenyewe.

Vertebra, n. fundo la uti wa maungo.

Vertebrate, a. -enyi uti wa maungo.

Vertex, n. ncha ya juu, kilele, kipeo.

Vertical, a. -a kwenda juu [ao chini] sawasawa, -a kusimama sawa, -a kiwimawima; (overhead) kichwani, juu.

Vertigo, n. kisunguzungu.

Very, adv. sana, kabiisa.

Vestide, n. kitundu kidogo [katika mwili ao miti].

Vespera, n. [sala sa saa thenashara fions].

Vessel, n. chombo [vy-]; (ship, &c.) chombo, jakahi, merikebu; (vein, &c.) mshipa [mi-], kitundu [vi-].

Vest, n. [kisibau cha kwapa kisungu, fulana].

— v. (dress) vika, jivika; (entrust) weka, wekesi. Vested right, haki imara, haki ya daima.

Vestibule, n. ukumbi, sekule.

Vestige, n. alama, dalili; (track) nyayo, utambasi.

Vestment, n. vasi [ma-] la dini, vasi.

Vestry, n. [chumba cha kuvalia uguo kanisani]; (parish council) barasa ya watu watunsa mambo ya kanisa.

Vesture, n. vasi [ma-].

Veteran, n. (soldier) msoefu wa vita, mjusi wa mambo ya vita, msee.

Veterinary, a. -enyi elimu ya marathi za nyama.

Veto, v. katasa, gombesa, piga ru-fuka [marufuku].

— n. ukataso, neno la kugombesa, rufoke.
VEX

Vex, v. chokosa, sumbua, tesa, taabisha, tia uchungu, ghairi.
Vexation, n. uchokosi, kusumbuka, uchungu.
Vexatious, a. -a kuchokosa, &c.
Vexed, a. -a kushindaniwa, -a kubishaniswa maneno, -eniyi matata.
Vexing, a. -a kuchokosa, &c.
Vladuct, n. [njia iliyojaniwa makusudi ya kupisha watsu juu kwa matoa, kwa nguso, &c.], njia ya juuuuuu, daraja refu, ulalo.
Vial, n. kitupa [vi-].
Viands, n. makuli, vyakula, kandi.
Vialitum, n. [Usharika Mtakatifu wa kujana].
Vibrate, v. tiisikika, tetemeka; (sway, swing) ning'ina; (alternate) badili huko na huko.
Vibration, n. miitemo, kutetemeka.
Vibratory, a. -a miitemo, &c.
Vicar, n. kasisi [mwenyi kasi ya kuchungu watu mahali fullani alipoamiriwa, padre wa mtwa ao miji, imanu].
Vicarage, n. nyumba ya Vicar.
Vicious, a. mahali pa-ingine, -a kusa badala, -a nyumba.
Vice, n. (carpenter's) jilawa [ma-]; (defect) kosa [ma-], upungufu; (wickedness) uovu, ubaya, ujisadi; (fornication) washerati.
Vice-, a. -dolo, -a chini, mahali pa.
Vice-admiral, n. Admiral ndogo.
Vicegerent, Viceregent, Vicereoy, n. kaimu [ma-], mjumbe, liwali.
Vicinity, n. njirani, kusa karibu.
Vicious, a. -baya, -ovu, -asherati; (animal) -kaidi, -baya. A vicious life, Vicious living, maisha maovu.
Viciousness, n. mabadili, magesi.
Victim, n. (sacrificial) mathabuka, kafara, [mtwa ao kitu cha kusumbuka ao kusawao a kupatwa na mabaya tisopokili pasipo kosa, kama burre, kwa ajili ya muwingine]; (sufferer) [mtwa wa kupatwa na msidha ao bahati mbaya] mwanamili, maskini; (dupe) mjianga, barathuli.

VILLAGES

Vilitimise, v. danganya, thalimu, tendaa mabaya burre.
Victor, n. mshindaji, mshindi.
Victorious, a. -a kushinda, -a shangeu.
Vixotary, n. kushinda.
Victual, v. wekera akiba ya vyakula, tolea makuli [masarufu].
Victuals, n. vyakula, makuli, risiki.
Vie, v. shinda, -wa karibu sawa.
View, n. tasama, angalia, awa, bogua, kagwa, fikiri.
— n. kutasama, kyangalia, kuona; (range) upeo wa macho; (scene) [jamii ya vitu vituvo mbele ya macho, sura ya ulimwengu, kune-kana vitu]; (picture) sanamu; (opinion) nia, shauri; (mental range) usalamu. Come into view, onekana. Be in view, Be in full view, oneka, fajana, -wa wasi, -wa mbele ya macho. Have in view, kumbuka, kusudia, asimu. In (within) view, mbele ya macho. In view of, kwa maana ya, kwa habari ya. With a view to, kwa maana ya, kwa kusudi la, illi.
Viewless, a. -sioonekana.
Vigil, n. keshia [ma-]; (eve) siku ya mbele [ya siku kiu].
Vigilance, n. kwa macho, kathari, uangaliyu.
Vigilant, a. macho, -angaliyu, -enyi kathari.
Vignette, n. [sanamu ndogo nsur].
Vigorous, a. -a ngwau, kodari, -tendaji, -pesi.
Vigour, n. ngwau, wepesi, bidii, swilubu.
Vile, a. -nyonge kabesi, -baya sana.
Vileness, n. unyonge, ubaya.
Villification, n. kutusha, &c. (Tas. Villify).
Villify, v. tusha, tukana, singisia, susutsa.
Villa, n. [nyumba yenzi bustani, nyumba ya shambani]. Semi-detached villas, nyumba pachapacha (twin).
Village, n. miji [mi-, ndogo katika}
makonde], kijiji [vi-], kitongoji [vi-].

**Villager**, n. mtu wa kukaa kondeni, mtu wa shamba:

**Villain**, n. mtu mbaya sana, ragui [ma-], mjewi, mshari, baa [ma-].

Villainous, a. -baya sana, -jeuri.

**Villainy**, n. ubaya, jeuri.

Vinaigrette, n. kitupa cha marashi.

**Vindicate**, v. teetea, thubutisha, shuhudia, onya haki ya.

Vindication, n. kuteeta, utetesii, wombesi, mathubutu, ushukuda.

Vindictive, a. -a kutaka [-a kulipisa] kisasi, -kali, -korofi.

**Vine**, n. msabibu [mi-].

**Vinedresser**, n. mlumaji [mtunsa] wa misabibu.

**Vinegar**, n. siki.

**Vinery**, n. kidanda chenyi misabibu.

**Vineyard**, n. shamba la misabibu.

**Vinous**, a. -a mvinyo, kama mvinyo.

**Vintage**, n. mawuno ya misabibu.

**Vintner**, n. mfanji biashara ya mvinyo.

**Violate**, v. tendea jeuri [ufihuli, unajiis], vunja, haribu, aibisha.

**Violation**, n. kutendea jeuri, &c., mvunjo.

**Violence**, n. jeuri, ngwun, uhalimu.

**Violent**, a. -a jeuri, &c.

**Violet**, n. [sa dogo jeusi la kunukia; (colour) rangi ya Violet].

**Violin**, n. [sese la kisungu].

**Violinist**, n. mpiga Violin.

**Violoncello**, n. [sese kubwa la sauti nene].

**Viper**, n. [nyoka ya sumu Ulaya].

**Virago**, n. [mwanamke mjewi na mkorofi].


**Virginity**, n. ubikira, umwanawali.

**Virile**, a. -a kiume, bebera, ndume.

**Virility**, n. utu ume, ume, kiume.

**Virtual**, a. kama, kwa kadiri yake, karibu; (in effect) [-enyi kwuwa pasipo kuonekana; (in appearance) -a kuonekana pasipo kwu]. The virtual identity of two substances, vitu viwili kama kwuasi moja.

**Virtually**, adv. kadiri, karibu, kama. It is virtually finished, kama imekwisha.

**Virtue**, n. wema, fathila, uta'wa, moyo mwewepe, moyo safi; (power) ngweli. He has all the virtues, kila namna ya wema anayo. By virtue of, kwa ngweli ya.

**Virtuoso**, n. [mtu mvenyi maaifa ya vitu visuri na nya tunu].

**Virtuous**, a. -enyi Virtue.

**Virtuousness**, n. kwu Virtuous.

**Virulence**, n. ngweli ya kuambukiza, ngweli mbaya, ubaya mwangi.

**Virulent**, a. -enyi Virulence.

**Virus**, n. sumu, sumu ya kuambukiza.

**Visage**, n. uso [ny-], sura.

**Visaero**, n. matumbo.

**Viscid, Viscous**, a. -a kunata, kama ulimbo, kama ute wa ya yi.

**Viscount**, n. [jina la daraja bora kwa Ingeresa chini ya Harl].

**Visibility**, n. kwu Visible.


**Vision**, n. kuona; (apparition) tokeo [ma-], njosi; (fancy, phantom) ki-vuli, ndoto.

**Visionary**, a. -a kutungika, si haki-ka, kama ndoto.

— n. [mtu wa mawaso mengi, si wa amali].

**Visit**, v. zuuru, enda kumakia [kutasama, kungalia], in morning amkia, in evening] tuesha; (for congratulation) hongesa; (punish) patilisa. Visit a grave, zuuru ka-buri. Visit an estate (for inspection), bagua. Be on visiting terms, -wa cheo sawa, karibishana, pataana.

— n. kuzuru, maamkisi; (congratulatory) makongeso, ugeni; (business) majiio, maangalisi.

Pay a visit, = Visit, v. Go for a visit in the country, enda kushinda shamba.
Visitant, n. = Visitor.
Visitation, n. kusuru, &c. (Tas. Visit); (penal) kukuwu, małati- liso; (accidental) msiba; (divine) Muungu. A terrible visitation, msiba mkuu. Visitation of sick (service for), buruda.
Visitor, n. -enyi kusuru, mgemi [wa-].
Visor, n. [kipande cha mbele cha cha- peo ya chuma].
Visa, n. [kuonekana kwa macho vitu
vingi kama kwa kupangilika moja
kwa moja hatta mbali, sura nsuri
ya inchi ikionekana hatta mbali,
onekana la mbali], kwona mbali.
Visual, a. -a kwona, -a macho.
Vital, a. -a usima, -a kanuni [-a la-
sima] kwa usima, -a kanuni, -a
kwapa mno. Vital parts, Vitals, [moyo kitwa mafu, &c.].
Vitality, n. kuwa na usima [ngu-
vu, utendaji]; (tenacity of life)
kutaka kwisi, usima.
Vitalise, v. tia usima, huisha, tia
ngwuu, fufua.
Vitiate, v. haribu; (annul) tangua,
batlisha.
Vitiation, n. kuharibika, kuharibu,
mungu.
Vitreous, a. -a kioo, kama kioo.
Vitrify, v. geusa kioo, geuka kioo.
Vitriol, n. mrututu, dawa ya mrutu-
tu.
Vituperate, v. tukana, kemea vikali.
Vituperation, n. matukano, matusi.
Vituperative, a. -a kutukana, &c.
Vivacious, a. -epesi, -a kuchesa-
chesa.
Vivacity, n. wepesi, kuchesachesa.
Viva voce, adv. [kwa sauti, kwa ku-
sema, si kwa kuandaika].
Vivid, a. kama kweli, kama hayi,
sawasawa, mfano hatisi.
Vividness, n. kuwa Vivid.
Vivify, v. huisha, tia usima.
Viviparous, a. [-a kusaa watoto wa-
sima, si mayayi].
Vivisection, n. [mganga kukatakata
nyama hayi kwa kusudi la uganga,
ilii kujua yaliyo ndani].
Vixen, n. mbweha jike; (woman)
mwanamke mkali.
Visier, n. wasiri [ma-].
Vocabulary, n. [dafari ya maneno
na mafanansi yao], kamusi.
Vocal, a. -enyi mlio, -a sauti nsuri.
Vocalist, n. mwimbaji [wa-].
Vocalise, v. fanyisa sauti, toa sauti
ya kusikilika.
Vocation, n. kasi, shughuli, uchu-
mi. Have a vocation, [kutwana
Muungu kushika kasi fullani].
Vooiferate, v. toa sauti kubwa, piga
makelele.
Vooiferation, n. sauti kubwa, make-
lele.
Vooiferous, a. -a makelele.
Vogue, n. In vogue, desturi, kawoida.
Be in vogue, chaga, tumika, enea.
Volo, n. sauti, mlio; (speech)
usemi; (words) maneno; (in
grammar) [namna ya Verb, ya ku-
onyesha kutenda ao kutendwa].
Vooiless, a. pasipo sauti, bubu, -lio-
pweva sauti.
Void, a. -tupu, pasimo mti [kitu];
(useless) burre; (null) -liotanguka.
Void of, pasipo.
— v. toa, -nya; (annul) tangua.
— n. nafasi wasi, peupe, pasimo
kitu, kuwa-tupu, ukiwa.
Volatile, a. -a kuvukiwa, -a kuge-
ka hewa; (vivacious, playful) -enyi
moyo mwepesi, -a kuchesachesa,
-badiifu.
Volatilise, v. vukisa, geusa [kuwa]
hewa.
Volcanio, a. -a Volcano.
Volcano, n. miima wa moto.
Volition, n. iktiari, akili ya kucha-
gwa, moyo, akili.
Volley, n. [msindo wa bunguki
nyingi nikiipa pamoja; vitu
vingi vikitoka pamoja, wings].
Voltai, a. = Galvanio.
Volubility, n. kuwa Voluble.
Voluble, a. -a kutoa maneno mengi,
-enyi usemaji, -a kupiga domo.
Volume, n. (part of book) gombo
[ma-]; (size, quantity) cheo, uku-
bwaa, kadiri; (great quantity)
-wingi. Speak volumes, shuhudia sana.

Voluminous, a. -kubwa, -ingi.

Voluntary, adv. pasipo lasima, &c.

Voluntary, a. pasipo lasima, kwa moyo, kwa akili, kwa ihtari, kwa kupenda-enyewe; (unpaid) pasipo mshahara, burre. It is quite voluntary, kila mtu upendavyo, (for you) upendavyo, hiari yako, juu yako.

Volunteer, v. jitoa [kwa kasi fulla-ns], jitia kasini kwa moyo [billa mshahara]; (as soldier) jianidika asikari.

Voluptuary, n. mtu wa anasa nyingi, mtu wa kujideka.

Voluptuous, a. -a anasa nyingi, -a kudeka, -asherati.

Vomit, v. tapika; (emit) toa nje.

— n. matapisho.

Voracious, a. -a kula sana, -laji.

Voracity, n. kula sana, papa la kula, ulaji, roho.

Vortex, n. [msunguko wa maji ao hwa].

Votary, n. [mtu wa kujifunga kwa kasi fullani]; (devotee) mta'wa [wa-]; (student) mtaali.

Vote, v. (express opinion) toa shauri, takha, chagua; (attest opinion) shuhudia kwa hati [kwa mwandiko, kwa kipande].

— n. (wish) shauri, nia; (in elections) kipande [hati, mwandiko, cha kushuhudia shauri]; (choice) chaguo [ma-].

Voter, n. mwenyi Vote, mwenyi kuchagua, mwenyegi (Tas. Election).

Votive, a. -a kushuhudia nathiri, wafulu.

Vouch, v. shuhudia, thubutisha.

Voucher, n. hati ya shuhudwa.

Vouchsafe, v. jalia, kubali.

Vow, v. weka nathiri.

— n. nathiri. Perform a vow, ondoa nathiri.

Vowel, n. [harufu iwasayo kutamkwakepe yake, kania a, e, i, o, u].

Vowel-points, n. irabu. Insert vowel-points, aribu.

Voyage, n. safari [ya bakorini].

— v. safari [kwa chombo].

Voyager, n. abiria, msafiri [cho- mboni].

Vulgar, a. -a kimashamba, -a kishensi, -sio adabu; (common) -a watu wote, -a ooyo, hafifu.

Vulgarism, n. usemi [neno] wa kimashamba, si adabu.

Vulgarity, n. ukosefu wa adabu, ushensi, kimashamba.

Vulgarise, v. enesa kwa watu wote, fanya -a watu wote, fanya hafifu, rahisisha, twesha.

Vulgate, n. [Bible kwa naneno ya kirumi].

Vulnerable, a. -liopatikana na jera- ha, -liowesa kupatwa [kushindwa, kuharibika], si salamu, si thabiti, si kamili.

Vulpine, a. kama mbweha; (cunning) -revu, -janja, kama sungura.

Vulture, n. tae.

W.

Wad, n. busha.

Wadding, n. [nguo ya pamba, kama manyoya].

Waddle, v. [enda kama bata kwa kuyumbayumba].

— n. [mwendo wa bata], kuyumbayumba.


Wafar, n. [mkate mdogo mwemba- ma].

Waltz, v. pepurusha, chukua.

Wag, v. tikisa, suka.

— n. mchekeshi [wa-].

Wage, Wages, n. sjira; (monthly) mshahara; (daily) pesa sa kuchwa; (sailor's) halasa. He works for wages, afanya kasi kwa mapesa. A living wage, pesa sa kuponea tu.
Wage, v. Wage war, fanya vita, pigana.

— v. = Bet.

Waggery, n. uchekeshi, msaha, wubi-shi.

Waggish, a. -chekeshi.

Waggon, n. gari kubwa [la maguru-dumu manne].

Waggoner, n. gari wala, msimamizi wa gari.

Walf, n. [moto aliyeptoea ao aliye-tupwa].

Wail, v. lia kwa kusuni, ombolera.

Walling, n. maomboleso, vilo.

Wainscott, Wainscotting, n. mbau ea ukutani.

Waisi, n. [kati ya mwili, penyi mshipi], viuni.

Waisband, n. mshipi [mi-] wa kiuni.

Waisloth, n. shuka. Hold out the waistcloth (to receive things), kinga bindo.

Waisoot, n. kisibau [vi-]; (sleeved) kisibau cha mkono; (sleeveless) kisibau cha kikwapa.

Walt, v. ngoja, kaa, dumu. Wait for (something to happen, give time for), limbika. Wait on (upon, for), ngojea; (at table) andikia; (remain with) dumia. Lie in wait, ota, visia, otea, donea.

Walter, n. mtumishi [wa-], mwandikaji [wa-].

Walve, v. acha, weka, kataa.

Wake, v. (p. t. Waked, Woke) amsha, (neut.) amka; (rouse) su-kuma, harakisha; (produce) fanya, leta.
— n. (of ship) mkondo [wa nyuma ya merikebu]. In the wake of, nyuma ya.

Wakeful, a. macho, -a kukesha, -siopota usingiai.

Waken, v. amsha, &c. (Tas. Wake, v.).

Wale, n. alama ya pigo, mitai [mi-], kovu.

Walk, n. kwenda kwa migun, mwenendo; (excursion) matembesi, safarvi; (road) njia; (conduct, life) mwenendo, maisha. Go for a walk, enda kutembea, jienda.
— v. enda polepole [si kimbia], enda, tembea; (behave) -we na mwenendo, fanya. Walk about, sunguka, tembea, tanga. Walk stealthily, nyeta, tambaa.

Walker, n. [mtu wa Walking, kodari kwenda kwa migun].

Walking, n. kwenda kwa migun, kutembea.

Wall, n. (of stone) ukuta [kuta], kikuta [vi-]; (of enclosure) kitaitu [vi-]; (of mud and sticks) kiwambasa; (fortification) boma [ma-]. Go to the wall, shindwa, onewa.
— v. jengea boma, sungushia ukuta. Wall-plate, mbati, mvamba [mi-]. Wall-fruit, [matunda ya miti ikaswayo ukutani].

Wallet, n. mkoba [mi-].

Wallow, v. fisingrika matopeni.

Wanut, n. josi.

Walrus, n. [nyama mkubwa wa bahari kama kiboko].

Walts, n. [mcheso wa kisungu katika ngoma, watu wawili-wawili waki-sunguka pamoja].

Wan, a. -supe [kwa kuwa na ugo-nywa].

Wand, n. ufito [fito].

Wander, v. sunguka, potea; (be crazy) potowa akili; (be delirious) payuka.

Wanderer, n. mtembesi [wa-] mka-mishi [wa-], mwenyi kupotea.

Wandering, n. munguko [mi-], sunguko [ma-], kupotea; (mental) kupotowa akili; (delirium) kupayuka.

Wane, v. sunguka, legea.

Wane, n. (lack, deficiency) supungu-fu, kipunguo, ukoferu, skidda, uchache, kwasa haba; (felt need) whitaji [ma-], haja, matakwa; (poverty) umasikini, skidda, kwasa haba. Be in want, -wa maskini [fukaru], sidewa. Be in want of,
hitaji, taka, -wa na -chache, -wa pasipo.

Want, v. (need) taka, hitaji; (be without) pungukiwa, -wa pasipo.

Wanting, a. -pungusu; -kosefu, -chache, haba. It is wanting, hai-po, imetindika.

Wanton, a. -a kuchesachesa, -potofu, -a asherati, -sinifu, -shaufu.

— n. mwasherati, msinzi.

— v. kuwa Wanton, a.

War, n. vita, kondo. A war of words, ugowmi, kubishana maneno.

— v. fama vita, pigana.

Warble, v. lia [kama ndege].

Warbler, n. [ndege wa kuimba].

War (off), v. kinga, epusha, bekua.

— n. (guard) ulinzi, hamaya, mli-nno; (guardian) mlinsi; (orphan) yatima; (of town) mtaa [mi-]; (of hospital) chumba [vy-]; (of lock, key) mtoto [wa-], jino [me-no].

Warden, n. mkuu [wa-].

Warder, n. mlinsi [wa-], bawabu.

Wardrobe, n. sanduku [ya kweke nguo], jamii ya nguo.

Ward-room, n. [chumba cha wasku- bwa katika manowari].

Warehouse, n. ghala, bokhari.

Wares, n. bithaa, mali.

Warfare, n. vita, kondo, mambo ya vita.

Warily, adv. kwa hathari, polepole.

Wariness, n. hathari, uangalifu.

Warlike, a. -a vita, -opesi kwa vita, kordari kwa vita, -a kufaa kwa vita.

Warm, a. -a moto; (hearty) -a moyo, -a bidii; (angry) -a hasira, -a uchungu; (cordial) -ema sana, -kunjufu.

— v. pasa moto; (stir up) amsha, harakisha; (stimulate) ongesa bidii.

Warmth, n. moto, joto, uharara, hari; (anger) ukali, hasira, uchungu; (cordiality) wema mwungi, ukunjufu.

Warn, v. onya, hatharisha, shauri; (signal) pungia, ashiria.

Warning, n. onyo [ma-], shauri [ma-]; (signal) alama, ishara.

Warp, n. (of weaver) mtande; (of ship) kamba la kufungasia; (twist) kombo.

— v. (bend) pinda, tia kombo; (twist) potosha, benua; (move by ropes) [vuta chombo kwa kufungas- sia mwamba ao jiwe].

Warrant, v. -wa thamini wa, shuhudia, thubutisha.

— n. uthamini; (pledge, guaran- tee) sharti, amana, hati yen- yi sharti, mathubiti, ushuhuda.

Warrantable, a. halali, -a haki, -ema.

Warren, n. Rabbit-warren, [shamba lenyi sungura wengi].

Warrior, n. mtu wa vita, asikari bora, shujaa [ma-].

War, n. chunjua.

Wary, a. -a hathari, -angalifu, ma-cho.

Was, p. t. ya Be, Am.

Wash, v. osha; (bathe) oga, (act.) ogesha; (clothes) fua; (gently, by dabbing) chachaga; (hands, &c.) nawa; (feet) tawasa; (private parts) chamba; (ceremonially) to- hara; (extend to, of water) tia maji, fikishia maji, fikia [maji].

Wash off (away, out), futa, ondoa, chukua, haribu [kwa maji]. Wash with, (apply) tia, paka. This dress (colour) will wash, nguo [rangi] hi haichujia. Wash out (of colours), chujua, (neut.) chujuka. Wash one's hands of, jikania kapisa, ka- taa, acha, tupa. Wash mouth out, sukutua.

— n. josho; (of sea) mawimbi; (liquid application) maji; (sea marsh) wangwa; (sediment, &c.) matakato, taka; (current) mkondo; (laundry) dobi. Send to the wash, peleka dobi [kwa dobi].

Washer, n. [pete, ya kukasa].

Washerman, n. dobi, mjua nguo.

Washing, n. kasi ya dobi, kuo- sha, &c. (Tas. Wash, v.); matakato.

Washy, a. hajifu, thaifu, oyo.
Wasp, n. [mdudu kama nyuki mku-bwa].

Waspi, a. -kali, -a chukichuki.

Waste, v. potesa, fuja, tumia burre, ponda mai, tupatu; (spoil) haribu, vanja; (weaken) thofofsa, punghusa; (decy) chakab, thofofsa.
— a. takataka, ovo, -siofaa, -sio-tupwa; (desert) uukiwa, jangwa, pasipo mtu ao shamba. Lay waste, haribu, teka, potesa.
— n. upotefu, uharibifu; (desert) jangwa, uukiwa; (rubbish) taka, matakato.

Wasteful, a. -potevu, -fuja, -a kupteswa burre, -ingi mno, kupita kiasi.

Wasting, a. -a kuchakaa, -gofu, -a kuthoofsha, -a kukonda; (act.) -a kuthoofsha, -a kuharibu kidogo kidogo.

Watch, n. (time-piece) saa [ndogo ya mfukoni]; (at night) kesh [ma-]; (guard) lindo, ulinsi; (post) kingojo [vi-], samu. Be on the watch for, tasamia, hathari; (in ambush) otea, visia. Keep watch, shika samu, ngoja kwa samu, kesh. Keep watch over, linda, tunsia, chungulia, pelelesa.
— v. kesh; (be vigilant) -wa ma-cho, angalia sana, linda, ngojea; (observe closely) tasamia, hathari. Watch over, tunsia, linda; (of sick) uguza.

Watcher, Watchman, n. mlinisi [wa-], mngoje, mpelolesi [wa-].

Watchful, a. macho, enyi hathari, -angaliyu.

Watchmaker, n. [fundu wa kufan-yiwa saa].

Watchman, = Watcher.

Watchword, n. neno la kujuliana, neno la fumbo.

Watchwork, n. mtambo wa saa.

Water, n. maji. (Kinds of) water, (salt)maji ya chumvi; (fresh) maji matamu, maji baridi; (hard) maji ya kisimani; (soft) maji ya mvua. Of the first water, safi sana, suri mno. Be in hot water, pala mashaka, sumbuka. Pour cold water on, (oppose) suia, posa.

Water, v. nywesha, tia maji, changanya maji. Make the mouth water, tamanisha sana.

Water-buck, n. kulu [koru].

Water-closet, n. choo [vyoo]. He is in the water-closet, yuko chooni; (engaged) yuko masalani.

Watercourse, n. mfereji [mi-] wa maji, kijito.

Waterfall, n. makoromoko ya maji, maanguko ya mto.

Water-fowl, n. ndege za maji.

Watering-place, n. kituo penyama-ji, mahali ya kujibrudisha, mahali penyama afya nyangi.

Water-jar, n. mtungi [mi-], gudulia [ma-]; (of skin) kiriba [vi-]; (large) kasiki [ma-]; (large stone) balasi [ma-].

Waterless, a. pasipo maji, -kaamu.

Water-lily, n. (blue) yungiyungi [ma-].

Water-line, n. [mstari mbavuni mwa chombo sawa na maji].

Water-logged, a. (of boat, ship) [-liozaa maji, -siowesa kwenda].

Waterman, n. mwanamaji [wa-], baharia.

Water-melon, n. tikiti [ma-].

Water-mill, n. [kinu chenyi kwendeshwa kwa gurudumu na maji].

Water-power, n. ngvuvu ya maji, maji ya ngvuvu.

Waterproof, a. -siowuja, -siopenya maji, -siopapa; (India-rubber) -nguva ya mpira.

Watershed, n. [milima kati ya mito, ya kugawa mito ya inchi kwenda huko na huko].

Waterspout, n. nyoka ya bahari; (of roof) kopjo [ma-], milisamu.

Water-tight, a. -siowuja maji.

Water-wheel, n. [gurudumu lenyi kwendeshwa na maji ya mto].

Waterworks, n. [bomba la kupishia maji kote kote maji].

Watery, a. majimaji, -siochujuku; (moist) chepechepe, -a ruwenda;
(tearful) -a machosi; (insipid) -dufu, baridi, owoyo.

Wattles, n. futo [sa kufanyia tundu, &c.].

Wave, v. (as a flag) pepea; (as signal) Punja; (undulate) -wa kama mawimbi, insukana skuka; (shake) tikaia, (neut.) tikaika, wayawaya, yambayumba, ning'ina.

— n. wiwimi [ma-].

Wavelet, n. kwimbi [vi-].

Wave-offering, n. [kafara ya kuti-
kiswa ya kiyahudi].

Waver, v. tikaika, sitasita, -wa na mashaaka.

Waverer, n. wawiwasi, mwenyi ma-
shaka.

Wavy, a. kama mawimbi, -a mato, -a kwenda juu na chini.

Wax, n. nta.

— v. tiata; (increase) sidi, sidi kuwa.

Waxen, a. -a nta.

Waxwork, n. [vifanyiswavyo vya-
nta].

Waxy, a. kama nta, laini, -a kunata.

Way, n. njia; (method) njia, shau-
ri; (habit) desturi, mwenendo; (manner) gini, namna. A long way, mbali. A short way, karibu. In a way, kidogo, kama. By the way, jambo dogo, si ya maana sa-
na, kwa kupitia; (conj.) walla-
kini. By way of, kwa kusudi la, kwa kuwa, mahali pa. Out of the way, geni, ajabi, -a shiddu, -atuwu. Out of the way! Clear the way! Get out of the way! simila! jikatha-
ri! Be out of the way, -wa mbali. Be in the way, utki, sumbua, pi-
gamisa, kingamia. Give way, shindwa, legea, vanjika; (ac-
quiesce) rithika, kubalishwa. Get one's way, pata haja, bakilisa shau-
ri, shinda. Make way for, ondo-
kea, pisha. Make one's way, en-
delea, janikiwa. Ways and means, [mashauri ya kupata setha, ao ya kuamrisha kodi].

Wayfarer, n. msafiri [wa-], mgeni, mpitaji.

Wayfaring, a. -a kusafiri, -a kupita.

Waylay, v. otea, visia.

Wayward, a. -potofu, -badilifu, -tu-
kutu.

Waywardness, n. upotofu, &c.

We, pron. sisi; (in comp.) tu-

Weak, Weakly, a. thajifu, legevu,
-sio na nguvu, hafifu. Weak in will, -enyi moyo mchache.

Weaken, v. thoofisha, legeza, pu-
gusa nguvu ya visi.

Weakling, n. thajifu.

Weakly, a. = Weak.

Weakness, n. uthajifu, uhafifu.

Weal, n. hali njema; (bruise) (Tas.
Wale).

Wealth, n. mali mengi, utajiri, ukwasi; (abundance) wingi, ne-
na, najasi.

Wealthiness, n. kuwa na Wealth.

Wealthy, a. -enyo Wealth, tajiri [ma-], kwasi.

Wean, v. achisha masiwa ya mama,
achisha, ikisaa.

Weapon, n. [kitu cha kupigania], selela.

Weaponless, a. pasipo selela.

Wear, v. (p. t. Wore, pf. t. Worn)
va; (appear as) -wa na sura ya;
(use up) malisa upesi, tumia;
(spoil) chakasa, haribu, pungusa;
(last) -wa na aush, kaa, si chakaa;
(make by rubbing) fanya kwa kusu-
gua; (of ship) bisha, pinda dema-
ni. Wear away, Wear off, malisa,
-la; (neut.) kwisha, nyamasa.
Wear on, pita. Wear out, chakasa,
-la, malisa kabisa; (exhaust) su-
mbua mno, chosha.

— n. kuchaka, kutumika sana,
kupunguka; (use) matumisi; (du-
ration) aush. Wear and tear, uharibusi, utumifu, ukukuu.

Wearable, a. -a kikwaka, -suri.

Weariness, n. kuchoka, uchovu.

Wearisome, a. -a kuchosa.

Weary, v. chosha, legesa. Be weary,
chosha, legea.

Weasel, n. [nyama ndogo, kama
cheche].

Weather, n. [hali ya hua], tabia.
WEATHER


Weather, v. faulu; (decay) chakaa. Weather-bound, a. -iobuiwa na pepo.

Weather-cook, n. [kipande cha juu ya mnara, cha kuonya pepo zatokapi].

Weather-side, n. upande wajoshini, upande wa juu.

Weave, (p. t. Wove, pf. t. Woven) juma; (invent) tunga.

Weaver, n. mfsama [wos].

Weaving, n. mfsamo.

Web, n. (woven cloth) nguo; (of spider) matando; (of skin) utando; (complication) matafa.

Webbed, a. -enyi utando wa ngozi.

Webbing, n. [tepe nene la nguo ya pambaa ao kitani].

Web-footed, a. [-enyi vidole wya miguu vinaungamana kwa utando wa ngozi].

Wed, v. (man) ooa; (woman) olewa; (parents, minister) ooa; (man and woman) oona.

Wedded, a. -a watu waalisoana, halali.

Wedding, n. arusi, ndoa. Wedding feast, lima.

Wedge, n. kabari.

— v. kasa kwa kabari; (jam, fix) kwamisha, kwasa. Be wedged together, songana, kasana.

Wedlock, n. kuona, ndoa.

Wednesday, n. juma a tano.

Weed, n. kigugu [vii], majani; (clothes) nguo sa kuguluia, nguo sa mjane; (=Cigar).

Weedy, a. -iojaa vigugu.

Week, n. juma [ma-], siku saba.

Weekday, n. [siku ya kasi, siku isiyo juma a pili].

Weekly, a. kila juma, killa siku ya saba.

Ween, v. thani, ona.

WEEP


Weeping, n. kilio [vi-], machoni.

Weevil, n. [kidudu kilacho nafaka].

Weft, n. mshindio.

Weigh, v. pima usi’o, pima kwa misani, hesabu uthani; (consider) jkiri, hakiki, enensa; (have weight) -wa na uthani [maana, usiio]; (have influence) -wa na ngwani, wesa. Weigh on, lemea, sumbua. Weigh down, topeza, nyikiza.

— n. Get under weigh, ng’oa nanga, teweka. Be under weigh, ena, pita.

Weight, n. uthani, usiio; (heavy thing) kiiw kisiito, kinyikiso; (thing for measuring weight) [kipande cha kupimia uthani]; (trouble) taabu, uhia; (importance) ngwani, maana.

Weighty, a. -siito; (important) -kubwa, -a maana.

Weir, n. [boma la kusua maji].

Weird, a. -a ukawas, -a shetani, -a kutisha, -a pepo, -a kivuli.

Welcome, v. karibishia, pokea kwa furaha, hengesa, salimu, amkia.

— n. kukaribishia [kukaribishwa] kwa furaha, salamu, maamkisi, furaha.

— a. -a furaha, -a kusurakisha, -a salamu, -a kupendesa. Be welcome to, (be gladly received) pewa [pokewa] kwa furaha; (be given free use of) [pewa rukusa ya kutumia burre], pewa burre.

Weld, v. [unganisha madini kwa kufua], tambusa, gandamisa, mungu, tia weko.

Welfare, n. hali njema, hali.

Well, adv. vema, visuri, sana, kubia; (interrog.) je? bassi nini? kunani? sema? As well, As well as, Tas. As.

— a. -ema, -a hali njema, heri, bakati njema; (in good health) -sim, -enyi afya njema. It is well, vema, heri, yafaa. Well, how are you? je, wahi gani? He
is well (doing well), hajambo, msi-
ma. Get well, Do well, pona, pata
wasaa. Well done! njema! vema!
Well off, Well to do, -enyi mali,
tajiri. Do well, fanikiwa. Be
(tum out) well, elekea, ongokea.

Well, n. kisima [vi-], chemchemi,
shimo la maji [ma-].
— v. chemka, toka [tokea] kama
maji ya chemchemi, bubujika.

Well-being, n. kali njema, asya.
Well-born, a. -a cheo, bora, -a mbegu
njema, -toto wa watu, -ngwana.
Well-bred, a. -liolewa vema, -enyi
malesi masuri, -a adili, -a adabu.

Well-known, a. -liotambulikana,
bayani, mashukuru.

Well-off (Be), v. nemekwa, nafisika,
-wa na mali.

Well-principled, a. -enyi akili nje-
ma, -enyi mashauri mema, moyo
barabara.

Welter, v. fingirika.

Wen, n. tesi.

Wench, n. kitwana mwanamke, ki-
jakasi [vi-].

Wend, v. enda.

Went, p. t. ya Go.

Wep, p. t. na pf. t. ya Weep.

Were, = Was, p. t. ya Be, Am.

Wesleyan, a. -a Wesley, mfuasi
wa Wesley, = Methodist.

West, n. magaribi [magrebi], machwa
ya jua. The west, upande wa ma-
garibi, inchi sa magaribi.

Westerly, Western, Westward,
a. -a magaribi, -a upande wa ma-
garibi.

Wet, a. majimaji, chepechepe, -a
rituba, -a mwa nyungu. Get wet, pata maji, lowa, loweka.

Wether, n. [konduo mhasi].

Whale, n. nyamgumi.

Whalebone, n. [ufupa wa kinwani
mwa nyamgumi].

Whaler, n. mwinda nyamgumi;
(vessel) chombo cha kuwindia nya-
mgumi.

Whaling, n. kuwinda nyamgumi.

Wharf, n. [boma la mawe pwani pa
kushushia shehena].

Wharfage, n. [kodi ya kutumid
Wharf].

Wharfinger, n. mwenyi Wharf.

What, pron. (relat. = that which)
-[yo, cho, zo, &c.]; (interrog.) -pi
[yopi, upi, zipi, &c.], gani;
(interj.) kama ipi, kamani, kamá
nini, ginsi gani, ginsi -hiyo. A
what-do-you-call-it, dude [ma-]
, kinyangalika.

Whatever, Whatever, pron. naa.
-o-ote, ote-ote. Whatever happens,
wayo yote, kwa killa kali. What-
ever you know, uyuwo yote.

Wheat, n. ngano.

Wheaten, a. -a unga wa ngano.

Wheel, n. gurudumu [ma-]; (in
ship) muskani. Wheels within
wheels, matata mengi.
— v. sungusha, geusa, (neut.) zu-
gwaka, geuka; (convey by carriage)
pleka kwa magurudumu [kwa
gari].

Wheeler, n. frasi wa gari [aliye
karibu na gari].

Wheelwright, n. [fundí wa kufu-
nyiza magurudumu ao magari].

Wheese, v. kokota pumusi, tweta.

Whelk, n. [kondu la pwani].

Whelm, v. tosa, samishika; (ruin,
overthrow) angamisa.

Welp, n. [mloto wa nyama ya
mwitu, simba, ndwawa, chui, &c.]

When, adv. inti? wakati gani?
— conj. [wakati] -po, wakati wa.

Where, conj. -ko, -mo, -po; (in-
terrog.) wapi? kutoka wapi? I
know whence he comes, nakuja
atokako. Whence does he come?
atoka wapi?

Where, conj. -ko, -mo, -po; (interrog.)
wapi? mahali gani?

Whereabouts, conj. karibu na wapi,
kama mahali gani, wapi.
— n. makao. His whereabouts,
aka wapi, yuko wapi.

Whereas, conj. kwa maana, kwa
sababu; (but in fact) wallakini.

Wherewith, conj. kwa hiyo, huko.
Whereby, conj. kwa hiyo, kivyo.
Wherefore, conj. kwa sababu hii.
Wherefrom, conj. -ko, -mo, -po; kutoka huko; (interrog.) katoka wapi?
Wherein, conj. -ko, -mo, -po; katika hii; (interrog.) katika nini?
Whereon, Whereupon, conj. baadaye, kwa sababu hii; katika hii; (interrog.) katika nini? kwa nini?
Wheresoever, = Whatever.
Where to, conj. -ko, -mo, -po; kwenda huko; (interrog.) kwenda wapi?
Wherever, conj. -lio pote, mahali pote -po.
Wherewith, conj. kwa hii, na hii, -enyi hii; (interrog.) kwa nini?
Wherewithal, conj. = Wherewith.
— n. mai, nji, uwese, nafasi.
Wherry, n. [mashwa ndogo nyepes].
Whet, v. noa; (excite) amsha, sidi-sha, washa.
Whether, conj. kama. Whether or no, kwa vyo vyote, sikienda usiptende.
Whetstone, n. kinoo [vi-]; (coarse) suguo [ma-].
Whey, v. miindi.
Whooh, pron. (relat.) -o [ye, yo, so, vyoe, &c.]; (interrog.) -pi [yopi, upi,ipi, vipi, &c.].
Whichever, Whichever, pron. -oote [ye yote, o wote, o lote, &c.].
Whiff, n. [kishindo cha] pumusi ao aka pepe ikija ghafala, kutoa pumusi kwa kishindo]; (smell) harufu kidogo.
Whig, n. mtu askikaye Whiggery.
Whiggism, Whiggery, n. [kutaka uwese wa mfalme ]spunguwa, watu wakowesha sayidi katika mashauri ya serkali; = Liberal.
While, Whilst, conj. wakati wa, wakati -po, -ki.
— n. muda, wakati. A long while, wakati mwingi, sana. After a while, halafu, baadaye. All the while, wakati huo wote, wakati ule ule, pale pale; (in surprise) kumbe, tahamaki. A little while, muda kidogo. Be worth while, faa, -wa heri, afathali.

While, v. pisha.
Whim, n. (notion) nia, wazo [wa-]; (wild idea) nia potofu, nia ngeni.
Whimper, v. [lia kama kitoto].
— n. [mliio wa kitoto].
Whimsical, a. -enyi Whim, -geni, -potofu, -badilifu.
Whine, v. lia [kama mbwa mtoto]; (intreat mercy) lalamika.
— n. mliio [wa mbwa mtoto], lala-miko.
Whip, n. mjeledi [mi-]; (coachman) gari wala, saisi; (= Whipper-in).
— v. piga mjeledi; (snatch) pokonya upesi, twaa ghafala, chopoa; (conquer) shinda.
Whipoord, n. [kigwe cha kitani ya ngwuu].
Whiphand, n. uwese, utawala.
Whipper-in, n. [msimamisi wa mbwa katika kuwinda; kama asi-kari] muweni kuwaita na kuwakumbusha wakubwawa Parliament.
Whipping, n. kupiga [kipigwa] mjeledi; kushinda [kushindwa].
Whipping-post, n. mti wa kati, [miti wa khufungia mtu apigwe].
Whir, n. uumuni [wa kitu kikisu-nguka kwa ngwuni, ao wa mabawa ya ndege].
Whirl, v. sungusha, fangirisha; (neut.) sunguka, fangirika.
— n. sunguko, usiringo.
Whirligig, n. [kipusi cha mto] ku-chesa chenyi kusungukasunguka.
Whirlpool, n. masunguko ya maji, mzingso wa maji.
Whirlwind, n. pepe za chamchela, tufano mkuu, pepe za kusunguka-sunguka, kimbunga.
Whisk, v. rusha upesi, (neut.) ruka upesi; (stir) boruga upesi.
— n. pigo, tendo [muendo] jepesi [la ghafala]; (brush) kifagio.
Whisker, n. ndevo za machawuni.
Whiskered, a. -enyi Whiskers.
Whisky, n. [mwinyo uliofanyiswa wa nafaka].
afya njema, -moja. On the whole, nswisho, bassi, kiisha kufikiri.

Whole, n. kitu kisima, jamii yote, jumla, [kitu kimoja chenyi sehemu nyingsi].

Wholeness, n. kali ya kuwa Whole, usima, umoja.

Wholesale, a. (trade) -a biashara kubwa, -a jumla.

— adv. jumla, shelabela.

Wholesome, a. -a kuja kwa afya njema, -enyi afya, -suri, -sima.

Wholly, adv. pia, kabisa, haswa.

Whom, pron. = Who.

Whomsoever, pron. = Whosoever.

Whoop, n. kelele [ma-]. ukelele.

— v. kelele.

Whooping-cough, n. kikohosi.

Whore, n. kahaba [ma-].

Whoremonger, n. mwenyi [nyumba ya] makahaba.

Whose, a. (interrog.) -a nani; (relat.) -a huyo [wao, &c.], -ake.

Whosoever, pron. (relat.) -ye yote.

Why, adv. kwa nini, mbona, kwani, kwa sababu gani; hatta. Why, I’ll tell you, hatta nikumbie.

Wick, n. (of lamp) utambi [tambi]; (of candle) kope [ma-].

Wicked, a. -baya, -ovu, -a thambi.

Wickedness, n. ubaya, uvu, thaambi.

Wicker, a. -a filo siisiosokwama.

Wicket, n. kilango [vi-]; (at cricket) [mti (mi-) kigozi (vi)].

Wide, a. -pana, -a kutanuka, -a kuenea mbali, ra kufika mbali; (broad, thick) -nene; (wise) -a maarifa mengi, -a akili; (erroneous) -a kuepea, -a kukosa.

— adv. mbali, kwa upande.

Wide-awake, a. macho, -epesi, tayari.

— n. [chapeo].

Widely, adv. sana, mahali pengi.

Widen, v. panua, sidisha, enesa, (neut.) panuva, enea, tanuka, sidi; (draw apart) nanuva.

Wideness, n. = Width.

Widow, Widow, n. mjane [wa-, aliye kwa nume ao mke].
Widowhood, n. *ujane*.

Width, n. *upa*, *mapana*, *ene*.

Width of view, *maari* *mengi*, *ujusi*.

Wield, v. (control) *tawala*, *ongora*, *suia*; (use, handle) *shika mkononi*, *chukwa*, *tumia*; (brandish) *tikisa mkononi*, *punga*.

Wife, n. (pl. *Wives*) [mke *mwenyi mume wa halali*], mke [wa-].

Wifeless, n. *-iojiwa na mkewe*, *pasipo mke*.

Wifely, a. [a *kumstahlili mke mwenyi mume wa halali*], *-a mke*.

Wig, n. [kifuniko cha kitwa chenyi nyele*.

Wight, n. *mtu*, *masikini*.

Wild, n. = *Wilderness*.

—— a. (animals) -a *mwinu*, *siofungika*; (plants) -a *gugu*; (barbarous) *nsensi*; (desert) -a *ukiwa*, -a *janga*, *pasipo waatu*; (violent) -a *ngwuu*, -a *jewri*; (ungoverned, vicious) -*potofu*, -a *kufanya vyove*.

Wildbeest, n. *nyumbo*.

Wilderness, n. *janga*, *nyika*, *barra*, poli [ma-], *pululu* [ma-].

Wildfire, n. [moto usiosimika, kama umeme*.

Wildly, adv. *burre*, *pasipo akili*, *kama kwa wasimu*, *kwa ngwuu*.

Wildness, n. *kuwa* *Wild*.

Wile, n. *hila*, *yanja*.

Willful, a. -*kaidi*, -*tundu*, -*potofu*.

Wilfulness, n. *ukaidi*, &c.


Wily, a. -*danganyifu*, -*janja*, -erevu*, -a *hila*.


Winoe, v. *stuka*, *jikunyata*, *jikunja*.

Winoh, n. [gurudumu a* duara ya kwovutia kamba*], *duara*.

Wind, v. (p. t. *T. Wound*) *kunja*, *pinda*, (neut.) *sungukasunguka*, *fanya mapindi*, *potoka*; (thread, &c.) *tatiza*, *kunja*, *vuta*.

Wind up, *kunja*; (finish) *malisa*, kata, komesha; (conclude speech) *fanya mwiwo wa maneno*; (a clock) *fungulia*.


Wind-bound, a. (of ship) -*lionsimwa na pepo*.

Windfall, n. *pato la bakhali*, *pato la heri*, *dajina*.

Wind-gauge, n. [kipande cha *kupimia ngwuu ya upepo*.

Winding, n. *kisingo* [vi-], *kuba* [ma-], *pindi* [ma-]; (folding) *mkunjo*.

Winding-sheet, n. *kipindo*, *saanda*.

Windlass, n. *duara*.

Windmill, n. [kiumi chenyi gurudumu la kwendeshwa na upepo*.

Window, n. *dirisha* [ma-]; (small) *mwangusa* [mi-].

Windpipe, n. *koo*.

Windward, a. -a *upepe* wa *upepo* [wa goshini, wa juu].
Windy, a. — a pepo yingi; (lengthy, useless) — a maneno mengi, -tupu, -a oyo.

Wine, n. mvinyo, divai.

Wing, n. (of bird, insect, &c.) bowa [ma-], kibawa [vi-]; (of building, &c.) upande, pembé, schemu; (protection) hamaya, tunsa. Wing feather, uhaba [mbowa]. Be on the wing, Take wing, ruka, ondoka. Take under one's wing, tunsa, -pa hamaya.

— v. vunja bowa.

Winged, a. — enyi mabowa; (broken-winged) -liovunjika bowa.

Wink, v. pepesa, konyesa macho. Wink at, (overlook) achilia, samehe, pisha.

— n. kope la juu na chinii, konyeso la macho. Give a wink to, pigia ukope.

Winner, n. mshindaji, mshindi.

Winning, a. — a kushinda; (attractive) — a kumula, — a kutamanisha; (graceful) — a madaha, — suri.

Winnow, v. pepeta.

Winsome, a. — a kufururisha, — a kupendesa, — a furaha.

Winter, n. majira ya baridi [majira ya mii December, January, February kisungu], kipupuwe.

Winter-quarters, n. [kituo cha kusipika Winter].

Wintry, a. — a Winter, baridi kali.

Wipe, v. futa, pangusa, sugua.

Wire, n. usi wa madini, masango [ya chuma, shaba, fetha, &c.], sengenge, masoka; (telegaph) simu.

— v. funga [kasa] kwa Wire; (telegaph) pigia simu, arifu kwa simu.

Wiry, a. hodari, — shupovu, — siochoka.

Wisdom, n. hekima; (learning) elimu, maarifa; (sagacity) busara, akili, werevu; (intellect) akili nyangi, shauri.

Wise, a. — enyi Wisdom, — jusi.

Wiseacre, n. mjwiri [wa-], mjinga [wa-].

Wish, v. taka, penda, tamani. I wish you would go, tafadhali uende.

Wish, n. tamaa, itakwayo, mapensi, matakwa.

Wishful, a. — enyi kutaka, — enyi bidii.

Wisp, n. kickopa [cha majani, manyasi, &c.].

Wistful, a. — kutaka, — bidii.

Wit, n. akili; (humour) uchekeshi, msaha; (a witty person) mtu mchekeshi, mtu wa ubishi. Wits, akili, busara, ujusi. To wit, ndio, yaani.

Witch, n. mwanaume mchawi, kichawi.

Witchcraft, n. uchawi.

Wither, n. uchawi, kuloga; (fascination, charm) ushawishi wa kushinda moyo, usuri wa kupotesa akili, ushaushi, muto.

With, prep. (persons) na; (things) kwa; (together with) pamoja na, upande wa; (near) haribu ya; (among) kait ya; (as to) juu ya. Compared with, kuiliko.

Withdraw, v. (p. t. Withdraw, pf. t. Withdrawn), (retire) ondoka, ioka, enda sake [sao, &c.]; (remove) ondosa, toa, chuku; (recall) rudisha, tangu.

Withdrawal, n. kuondoka, kuondoa, &c. (Tas. Withdraw).

Withe, Withy, n. ufisio [fito], ubugu [mbugu].

Wither, v. fisia, chakaa, nyauka, —fa; (cause to wither) fisisha, &c.

Withers, n. [mahali pa juu ya mabe ga ya frasi].

Withhold, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Withheld) nyima, suia.

Within, adv. na prep. ndani [ya]; (of limit) -dogo kuiliko. Within an hour, hapati saa moja. Within my power, (strength) kadiri yangu; (authority) chini yangu, juisi yangu.

Without, adv. na prep. (outside) nije [ya]; (not with) pasipo, billa, ghairi ya. He tried without success, alijaribu astipate.

Witless, a. pasiyo akili, -inga.
Witness, n. shahidi [ma-]; (evidence) ushukuda, usahidi, muthubutu.
— v. ona-encyewe, tazama, angalia; (attest) shuhudia, thubutisha.
Witticism, n. wbishi, msaha, neno la akili, neno jerevu.
Wittingly, adv. makusudi, kwa moyo, kwa akili.
Witty, a. -enyi Wit.
Wives, pl. ya Wife.
Wisard, n. mchawi [wa-].
Woe, n. (calamity) msiba [mi-]; (sorrow) husuni, hamu. Woe is me! ole wangu!
Woebegone, Woful, a. -a husuni nyingi, -a hali nyonge kabisa.
Woke, p. t. ya Wake, v.
Wold, n. jangwa [ma-], poli [ma-], pululu [ma-].
Wolf, n. (pl. Wolves) [mbwa wa mwitu nikubwa mkali].
Wolfhound, n. [mbwa wa kwwindia Wolf].
Wolfiah, a. kama Wolf, -kali, -lafi.
Woman, n. (pl. Women) mwana-
mke [waanawake]; (young) kijana [vi-]; (unmarried) mwanaamwali [waanawali]; (old) kisee; (slave) mjakasi [wa-], kijakasi [vi-].
Womanhood, n. utu uke, tabia ya mwanaamke, asili ya kike.
Womaniah, a. -a mwanaamke, -a kike, thaifu, -ogu.
Womankind, n. utu uke, waanake wote.
Womanly, Womanlike, a. -a mwana-
mke, -a kike, -a kumstahili mwana-
mke, -a namaa ya kike.
Womb, n. tumbo [ma-, la usasi], mji [wa mwana].
Women, pl. ya Woman.
Won, p. t. na pf. t. ya Win.
Wonder, n. ajabu [ma-], msungu [mi-], mwujisa [mi-], shani; (as felt) ajabu, mshangao. No wonder, si shani.
— v. ajabu, ona ajabu, staajabu, shangaa.
Wonderful, Wondrous, a.-a ajabu.
Wont, a. -soefu. Be wont to, wea, soe la. He is wont to go, huenda, desturi yake kwenda, marra kwad marra aenda. (Won't = Will not.)
— n. desturi, mazoea.
Woo, v. posa [mwanamke].
Wood, n. mti [mi-]; (plank) ubau [mbau]. A wood, mwitu. A piece of wood, kijiti, kipande, kibau. Firewood, kuni; (one piece) ukuki-
i. Underwood, msitu, makoko, vichaka. Be out of the wood, okoka, pona.
Wooded, a. -a msitu, -a mwitu, -enyi mti.
Wooden, a. -a mti, -a mbau, -a mti.
Woodland, n. inchi yenyi mti, msitu.
Woodman, n. mfyeka mwitu, mchanja kuni.
Woodpecker, n. gagota, kigagota.
Woody, a. kama mti, -enyi asili ya mti; (containing trees, &c.) -a msitu, a mti mungi.
Wooer, n. mwenyi kuposa, mkumbu.
Woof, n. mshindio.
Wooling, n. poso, wpoko.
Wool, n. (of animals) manyoya; (in trade) sufi.
Woolgathering, n. wasimu, kasi burere, uyinga.
Woollen, a. -a Wool. Woollen cloth, joho; (thick) buskutu.
Woolly, a. -enyi manyoya mengi, kama sufi. Woolly hair, nyele.
Woolsack, n. [kiti cha mkuu wa House of Lords].
Word, n. neno [ma-]; (promise) akadi; (news) habari; (order) amri; (Divine) [Isa Masiya, mwa-
na wa Muungu]. Have words, gombana. In a word, kwa neno moja, jumla, mwisho. Word for word, maneno yote halisi. In word, kwa maneno. Upon my word, kwezi, nasema kwezi. Break one’s word, vunja akadi. Keep one’s word, shika [shikiza] akadi, timisa maneno. Give one’s word, toa akadi, jifunga. Eat one’s words,
**Worldliness**, n. [mtu asiyemkumbuka Muungu, mwenyi kugandamia ulimwengu, mwulimwengu].

**Worldly**, a. -a dunia hii, -a kumsahau Muungu, -a anasa, -a kujikalia.

**World-wide**, a. -a kuenea pote pote.

**Worm**, n. (in bowels) chango, nangongo, mchango [mi-]; (earth) nyungunyungu; (maggot) funsa [ma-]; [kipande cho chole kama nyungunyungu].

**Wormwood**, n. pakanga; (bitterness) uchungu.

**Worn**, pf. t. ya Wear, v.

— Worn-out, a. (persons) -konewe; (things) -kuku. It is worn out, imechakaa; (with use) imetumikana.

**Worry**, n. uthia, taabu, haraka.

— v. uthi, sumbua, chokosa, harakisha, sukuma; (use) tumia.

**Workhouse**, n. [nyumba ya maskini kukaa na kulishwa].

**Workman**, n. mtenda kasi, kibarua; (skilled) fundi [ma-], mstadi [wa-].

**Workmanlike**, a. -ema, kasi njema.

**Workmanship**, n. ginsi ya kufanyiza, kasi.

**Workshop**, n. kiwanda, kibanda [vi-].

**World**, n. ulimwengu, dunia; (people) waisimwengu; (affairs) malimwengu, mambo; (total, sum) jambo; (evil) watu wabaya. A man of the world, mtu wa maarifa, mjuzi, mtu wa anasa, ajuaeye mambo. Old world, Europa, Asia, Afrika, New world, Amerika. The vegetable world, mimea yote, wato wote. The animal world, nyama zote. The heathen world, wakheseni, makafiri. The religious world, mambo ya dini, watu wa dini. The world to come, akera. What in the world will you do? utafanyaye bassi wewe?

**Worldliness**, n. kumsahau Muungu, kujikalia, anasa, kushariki ulimwengu.
Worthiness, n. kustahili, kuwa Worthy.
Worthless, a. -sio thamani, haifu, thafu, -baya, -bovu, voyo, taka, dunu, -difu.
Worthlessness, n. kuwa Worthless, uhafu, ubovu, kutofaa.
Worthy, a. -a kujaa, -a kustahili, -ema, bora, -a kustahika, -a kupa-
sh a, -a kujusia. Make worthy, Think worthy, stahilisha.
— n. mtu nkubwa [mwema, mwenyi sifa, mashuhuri, &c.].
Would-be, a. -a kujifanya, -a wungo.
Wound, n. jeraha; (injury) hasara; (of feelings) uchungu.
— v. jeruhi, tia jeraha, umisa; (vex) tia uchungu, choma moyo, sikiti-
sh a.
— p. t. na pf. t. ya Wind.
Wove, p. t. (Woven pf. t.) ya Weave.
Wsok, n. taka sa ufukoni, taka sa bahuri.
Wrangle, v. gombana, bishana maneno.
— n. ugomvi, magombano.
Wrangler, n. mgomvi; (mathema-
tician) [mwenyi kushinda wengi kwa maarijia yake ya kuhesabu katika mji Cambridge].
Wrap, v. kunja, funika: Be wrapped up in, fungamana na, jifunga kwa, jitia katika.
Wrapper, Wrap, n. nguo ya kuji-
funika, karatasi ya kufunika ki-
funika.
Wraith, n. ghathabu, hasira, uchu-
gu.
Wraithful, a. -enji Wraith.
Wreak, v. pasisha, fikilisa, timilisa.
Wreath, n. (flowers) kata ya maau, maau yaliyosokoteka [kuwa kama 
mnyororo], masongo; (smoke, &c.) msingo [mi-], pindi [ma-], songo 
[ma-].
Wreathie, v. sungusha, sungushia, sunguka; [fanya Wreath ao kitu
kama Wreath]. His face was wreathed in smiles, uso wake uli-
kunjuka sana, sura yake ya ku-
chekelea sana.
Wreck, n. kuvunjika chombo [me-
rikebu, jakasi], mavunjiko; (ruin) maangamizi.
— v. runja chombo, runja, anga-
misa, haribu.
Wreckage, n. [vipande na takataka 
ya jakasi itiwanjika].
Wrecker, n. [mpwelesa jakasi ma-
kusudi ivunjika].
Wren, n. [ndege ndogo ya Ulaya].
Wrench, v. nyonga, sonjoa, songo-
yoa; (strain) toa [iwaa] kwa nguu 
uku ngusonga, popota, stusha.
Wrest, v. (strain) vuta, genusa; (take by force) pokonya, nyang'anya, iosa kwa nguu.
Wrestle, v. shindana mbavu [kwa 
kushikiliana], shindana kwa nguu.
Wrestler, n. mshindani [wa-].
Wretch, n. mastikini, mnyonge, mba-
ya sana, mshari, boa [ma-].
Wretched, a. -enyi kali mbaya, -a 
tabu, -a husuni, -a mawimvunu.
Wriggle, n. pindi [ma-], kunyonga, 
furukuta.
— v. jinyonganyonga, enda kwa 
kujinyonga.
Wring, v. (p. t. na pf. t. Wrung), (clothes) kamau, sonjoa; (hands) 
tukusa, jituuka; (neck) songa; (cause pain) umisa, tia uchungu, 
athibisha; (strain) popota, stusha.
Wrinkle, n. finyo [ma-], kunjo [ma-].
— v. fanya majinyo [makunjo].
Wrist, n. kiviko [kifundo] cha 
mkono, kilibiti.
Writ, n. haiti. Holy Writ, [Maa-
diko Matakatifu].
Write, v. andika; (a book) buni; 
(poetry) tunga; (engrave) chora; (correspond andika barua.
Writer, n. mwandishi [wa-], katidu 
[ma-], watatabahu.
Writhe, v. jinyonga, jita patapa.
Writing, n. andiko [ma-], mwandiko 
[mi-]; (style) mkono, ginsi, ha-
Rufu. Writings, maandiko, mikatada, vyuvo, vitabu.

Writing-desk, n. dowati.

Written, pf. t. ya Write.

Wrong, n. thulimu, uthalimu, ubaya, uvu, kosa.

  a. -baya, -ou, -a thambi;
  (mistaken) -kosefu, si sawa, si haki.
That is wrong (mistaken), siyoto, hajfai, ni kosa.

  v. thalimu, thulimu, tendea mbaya.

Wrongful, a. -thalimu, si kwa haki, si sawa, -baya.

Wrongheaded, a. -potofu, -baya.

Wrote, p. t. ya Write.

Wroth (Be), v. ghathabika.

Wrought, p. t. na pf. t. ya Work, v.
He wrought, alitendwa, alifanyiza,
alitenda kasi.

Wrought-iron, n. chuma iliyoifuliwa.

Wrung, p. t. na pf. t. ya Wring.

Wry, a. -a pogo, -a upande, -a kitongo. A wry face, uso wa kusinyana.

Y.

Yaacht, n. [chombo cha anasa cha kutembelea, cha kushindania mbio kwa matanga].

Yaaching, n. [matumisi ao masihindano ya Yaacht].

Yam, n. kiasi [wi-] kikuu.

Yankee, n. msungu wa Amerika (United States), Amerikani.

Yard, n. (measure) wari; (of ship)
  foramanis; (enclosure) wa [nyua],
  uvanda, uvanja; (walled) kitalu.

Yarn, n. kitani; (sailor's story) ha-
dithi ya bakaria, kupiga chuku.

Yawl, n. [mashua yajahasi].

Yawn, v. piga miyo, fumbua kanwa
  sana; (lie open) fumbuka.

  n. mwayo [mi-].

Yawning, a. -hufumbuka, wasi, ta-
yari kumexa [kuanganiza].

Ye, pron. = You, ninyi, mi, -wa.

Yes, adv. ndio, ndiyolo, kueli, na'am.

Year, n. mwaka [mi-], siku thelatha
  mia settini na tano. Attain years
  of discretion, pata akili, -wa miu
  msima. Last year, mwaka jana.

Year before last, mwaka wa jusi.

Years ago, tangu samani, tokeapo.

Yearling, n. [nyama] wa mwaka
  mmoja.

Yearly, a. -a killa mwaka.

Yearn (for), v. tunuka, tamani sana,
onea shauku, aashi, chunuka.

Yearning, n. uchu, shauku, tamaa.

Yeast, n. chachu.

Yeasty, a. kama chachu, -a povu.

Yell, n. kelele [ma-, la hofu, vita,
  kutisha, &c.].

  v. piga Yell.

Yellow, n. rangi ya manjano.

Yelp, v. lla [kama mbwa akiphiga].

Yeoman, n. mwenyi nyumba, mw-
  nyi shamba, mngwana [wa-].

Yeomanry, n. = Yeomen; (mili-
  tary) asikari wapanda frasi.

Yes, adv. naam, ndio, vema, ehe,
  ewaa, eewalla.

Yesterday, n. jana. Day before
  yesterday, jusi.

Yesternight, n. usiku wa leo.

Yet, adv. (but) lakini, wallakini;
  (still) hatta sasa, bado. He has
  not yet gone, hajaenda bado.

Yew, n. [mti kama mvinje].

Yield, v. (give up) toa, acha; (pro-
  duce) saa; (submit) jitoa, shindua,
  rikhika, kubali; (give way to pres-
  sure) topea, bonyeka, nepa.

  n. usao, masao, mavuno, chumo,
  fayida.

Yielding, a. laini, -ororo, -a kubo-
  nyeka; (compliant) -nyorge, -tii,
  -sikifu.

Yoke, n. (for cattle) nirra; (slave's)
  kongwa; (pair) josi; (bondage)
  utumwa; (authority, power) ngu-
  vu, uwexo, mkono.

  v. funga kwa nirra, fungasa,
  funganisha [ng'ombe] na gari;
  (bind, tie together) funga, funga-
  nisha.

Yokefellow, n. mwensi wa kasi
  moja.

Yolk, n. kiini cha yayi.

Yon, Yonder, a. yule, kuyo [ule,
  huo, ile, hilo, &c.].
Yon, adv. kule, huko.
Yore, n. Of yore, -a kale, hapo kale.
You, pron. wewe; (in comp.) -u-, -ku-; (plur.) niniy; (in comp.) m-, -wa-.
Young, a. -dgo, -changa, -toto; (inexperienced) -jung. A young man
(or woman), kijana.
— n. (bird) kindo [ma-]; (animals) mtoto [wa-], mwana [wa-].
Youngster, n. mtoto [wa-], mwana [wa-].
Your, Yours, a. -ako; (plur.) -enu.
Yourself, pron. (plur. Yourselves)
wewe mwenyewe; (plur.) niniy
mwenyeve; (reflex.) -ji-.
Youth, n. njana, udogo; (young
man) kijana niwamamume [vi-].
Youthful, a. -a njana, -a nguvu.

Z.
Zanzibar, n. (town and island)
Unguja. A Zanzibar man, mtu
wa Unguja. The Zanzibar dialect,
kijunguja.
Zeal, n. jukudi, bidii, ukarara, moyo.
Zealot, n. mweny i bidii mno, mweny i
ukarara; (devotee) mla wa, suki.
Zealous, a. -enyi Zeal.
Zebra, n. puna milia.
Zend-Avesta, n. [kitibu kitakatifu
cha kale cha Wajem].

THE END.
SWAHILI
(ZANZIBAR)
GRAMMAR

BY

A. C. MADAN, M.A.

STUDENT OF CHRIST CHURCH, OXFORD

OXFORD
AT THE CLARENDON PRESS
1905
PREFACE

Swahili Grammar is not only simple in itself and easy to learn, but also a useful introduction to the grammatical structure common to most, if not all, other dialects of Bantu. This short treatise is designed to make these two features clear in the case of Swahili as spoken at Zanzibar.

Dr. Krapf and Bishop Steere have long since made Swahili grammar accessible to all students in principles and in details, but some of the results of their work now admit of being stated in a somewhat different and shorter form, partly by rearrangement, partly by a more complete separation of Grammar and Dictionary.

The divisions, distinctions, and terms common to the grammars of most other languages are used in this, not only as suggesting and facilitating comparison, but as in a marked degree applicable to the case; Bantu thus furnishing one more illustration of the deep unities underlying the most widely different forms of human thought and speech.

Swahili is here written as Bishop Steere wrote it, with the ordinary English alphabet, as explained in Chapter I, 'there being no sound (in Swahili) which does not so nearly occur in some European language that the proper way of writing it

1 Though that dialect is influenced largely by Arabic in vocabulary, slightly also in pronunciation, the grammar remains wholly African, i.e. Bantu, in all essential features.
(in Roman characters) can be readily fixed upon and illustrated by an example.'

References to Bantu in general must be understood as limited to such dialects as have come under the compiler's notice, and those chiefly of Central and Eastern Africa. Even in these parts many dialects are still practically unknown.

A. C. MADAN.

Fort Jameson,
North East Rhodesia.
March 8, 1905.
# CONTENTS

(The numbers in parentheses on the right refer to the paragraphs)

## CHAPTER I

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Alphabet (1–10)</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Vowels (1)</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consonants (2)</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Special Arabic Sounds (3)</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Special Bantu Sounds (4–7)</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swahili roots, words, and accent (8–10).</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## CHAPTER II

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nouns (11–65)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Noun-prefixes (11–18)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phonetic changes (19, 20)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Noun-classes (21, 22)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concord-prefixes (23–6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nasal or Noun-set.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-nasal or Pronoun-set</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nouns of Arabic origin (27)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 1. M-, WA- (28–32)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Examples</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 2. M-, MI- (33–6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Examples</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 3. KI-, VI- (37–40)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Examples</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 4. U-, N- (41–6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Examples</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER III

ADJECTIVES (66-77) .................................................. 24
Comparison of Adjectives ........................................ 26
Numerals (72-7) ...................................................... 26

CHAPTER IV

PRONOUNS (78-100) .................................................. 28
1. Personal (79-86) .................................................. 28
2. Interrogative (87-9) ............................................. 29
3. Demonstrative (90-5) ...........................................
   of Nearness ...................................................... 30
   of Reference .................................................... 30
   of Distance ...................................................... 30
4. Possessive (96, 97) ............................................. 31
5. Relative (98) ..................................................... 31
6. Reflexive (99, 100) ............................................ 31

TABLE OF CONCORDS (101) ...................................... 32

SWAHILI VERB (TABLE) (102) .................................... 34

CHAPTER V

VERBS (102-226) ................................................... 35
1. Verb Structure (103-14) ....................................... 35
   Roots (104) ..................................................... 35
   Prefixes (105-11) .............................................. 35
   (Conjugation, Person, Tense) .............................. 35
   Suffixes (112-14) .............................................. 36
   (Stem, Voice, Mood) ......................................... 36
CONTENTS

2. Verb Forms (115-226) .... 37
   (1) Person Prefixes (116-20) .... 37
       Affirmative, Negative .... 37
   (2) Tense System (121-5) .... 39
       Affirmative, Negative .... 39
   (3) Conjugation of Simple Verb Stem .... 40
       Active Voice (126-66) .... 40
       Affirmative Conjugation .... 40
       A. Indicative Mood .... 40
           (a) Present Indefinite (126) .... 40
           (b) " Definite (127) .... 40
           (c) Perfect (128-30) .... 40
           (d) Past and Narrative (131) .... 41
           (e) Future (132) .... 41
           (f) Conditional Present (133) .... 41
               Past .... 41
           (g) Customary (134) .... 41
               Supplementary Tenses (135) .... 42
   B. Imperative Mood (136-9) .... 42
   C. Subjunctive Mood (140-2) .... 42
   D. Infinitive Mood (143-6) .... 43
       Participles (147-50) .... 43
       Negative Conjugation .... 44
       A. Indicative Mood (151-2) .... 44
           (a) Present (153) .... 44
           (b) Past (154) .... 45
           (c) Deferred (155, 156) .... 45
           (d) Future (157) .... 45
           (e) Conditional Present (158, 159) .... 45
               Past .... 45
   B. Imperative (160) .... 45
   C. Subjunctive (161-3) .... 45
   D. Infinitive (164) .... 46
       Participles (165, 166) .... 46
   (4) Passive and Neuter Voices (167-73) .... 46
   (5) Auxiliaries (174-7) .... 47
       Kuwa, to be (178-37) .... 48
SWAHILI GRAMMAR

Affirmative Conjugation .......................... 48
Negative ............................................. 49
Kuwa na, to have (198-202) ......................... 50
(6) Derived Verb Stems (203-5) ................... 51
1. Simple (206) ...................................... 52
2. Applied (207-10) ................................ 52
3. Causal, Intensive (211-15) ..................... 53
4. Reciprocal (216-18) ............................ 54
5. Reversive (219, 220) ........................... 55
6. Stative (221, 222) ............................... 55
7. Reduplicated (223) .............................. 55
8. Reflexive (224-6) ............................... 55

CHAPTER VI

ADVERBS (227, 228) ................................. 56
PREPOSITIONS (229-34) ............................. 56
CONJUNCTIONS (235-7) ............................. 57
INTERJECTIONS (238) ............................... 58

CHAPTER VII

SYNTAX (236-62) ..................................... 58
Dependent Sentences (240) .......................... 58
A. Reported Speech (241) .......................... 59
B. Adjectival or Relative Sentences (242-52) .... 59
C. Adverbial Sentences ............................. 61
  (a) when, where (Temporal, Local) (253) .... 61
  (b) to, in order to (Final) (254) ............... 61
  (c) if (Conditional) (255-7) .................... 61
  (d) because (Causal) (258) ..................... 61
  (e) though (Concessive) (259) ................. 61
  (f) so that, so as to (Consecutive) (260) ...... 62
  (g) as (Comparative) (261) .................... 62
  (h) without (262) ................................ 62
SWAHILI GRAMMAR

CHAPTER I

THE ALPHABET

1. The English alphabet is used to represent Swahili sounds as follows:

1. The VOWELS represent the sounds for which they are used in Italian, i.e.

   A has the sound of ar in the word fur
   E " " " a " " fate
   I " " " ee " " feel
   O " " " or " " for
   U " " " oo " " fool

   In unaccented syllables they also represent sounds resembling a in pat, e in pet, i in pit, o in pot, u in put.

   When two or more vowels are written together each retains its own sound. Thus aiau ae is a six-syllable word, wafa ao and kuul i a are four-syllable words.

2. 2. The CONSONANTS which have only one sound in English represent that sound, viz.:

   B D F H J K L M N P R T V W Z.

As to the rest,

Q and X are not required.

C is used only in the combination CH, to represent the sound of ch in chin.

G is used only as in go, never for j as in gem.

S is used only as in size, never for s as in rise.

Y is used only as a consonant, never as a vowel as in any.

R and L are pronounced as in English, but their sounds can for the most part be used interchangeably.

3. Arabic sounds, which maintain themselves in Swahili, though
tending always to give way before the euphonic instincts of Bantu, are represented by

\textit{GH} for Arabic \textit{Ghain}, sounded like a deep guttural \textit{r}.

\textit{KH} for an Arabic guttural \textit{k}, always tending to be pronounced as a simple \textit{k} in Swahili, not as \textit{k}.

\textit{TH} for Arabic sounds, including those of \textit{th} in \textit{thin} and in \textit{then}, and often replaced by \textit{s} and \textit{z} respectively in Swahili pronunciation.

4. Bantu sounds requiring special notice are:

(1) the common semi-vowel sound variously represented by \textit{M}, \textit{MU}, \textit{UM}, \textit{MW}, \textit{M'}, appearing most clearly when bearing the accent. Thus in the word \textit{mtu}, a person, \textit{m} and \textit{tu} are distinct syllables, and \textit{nimpe} is a three-syllable word.

\textit{M} when used euphonically for \textit{n} inclines to the sound of \textit{im} rather than \textit{um}, as in \textit{mbili} (for \textit{nwilili}) and \textit{mbaya} (for \textit{nbaya}), and if it bears an accent is often written \textit{im}, e.g. \textit{imbu}, mosquito.

5. (2) A similar semi-vowel sound variously represented by \textit{N}, \textit{NN}, \textit{IN}, \textit{N'}, as in the disyllables \textit{ncha}, \textit{nne}, and \textit{inchi}, or \textit{nchi}.

The intimate connexion of the sounds \textit{M}, \textit{W}, and \textit{U}, and of \textit{N}, \textit{Y}, and \textit{I}, and their euphonic affinities, are a clue to many peculiarities of Bantu phonetics.

6. (3) A complex sound, not easy to pronounce, common in various forms to many dialects, and in writing Swahili represented by \textit{NG'}. It is a close combination of the sounds of \textit{N} and \textit{G}, forming one syllable with, but not passing on to, the vowel which follows. It may be compared with the first \textit{ng} in the word \textit{ring-ing}.

7. The use of \textit{H} in a few important words and prefixes distinguishes Swahili from many other dialects of Bantu, e.g. in the demonstrative adjective of nearness, \textit{huyu} (§ 92), \textit{(huu, hii, &c.)}, in the negative prefix \textit{ha}, and in the contracted form \textit{ha} for \textit{nika-}, \textit{hi} for \textit{niki-}, and \textit{hu} as a tense-sign, probably for \textit{ni ku}, e.g. \textit{kupiga}.

8. Swahili words of Bantu origin are mostly traceable to roots consisting of a single consonant or vowel, or of a vowel with a consonant preceding or following, or both.
9. All Swahili words end with a vowel, and are formed of syllables consisting of a vowel, or of a vowel preceded by a single consonant. But the consonant may be combined with the sounds \( N \) or \( M \) preceding or (the cognate sounds) \( Y \) or \( W \) following it.

10. The main accent of a Swahili word falls as a rule on the last syllable but one. Such words as \( kaa, kuu \) (in other dialects \( kala, kulu \)) may always be regarded as cases of a doubled vowel—the first vowel bearing the accent. Monosyllabic words, other than prepositions (which are not required to bear an accent) and interjections, are rare. Some Arabic words are accented on the ante-penultimate syllable, and in this case the accent is usually marked, e.g. \( d\text{roba} \), four.

CHAPTER II

NOUNS

I. NOUN-PREFIXES.

11. In Bantu dialects nouns in general have a formative initial syllable or prefix, not belonging to the root of the noun. They have two numbers, singular and plural, and fall into classes distinguished by the particular pair of prefixes which mark the singular and plural in each noun.

12. The origin and history of these classes, as implying a classification of all objects of thought and sense under a limited number of categories, is one of the chief problems of Bantu.

13. On the class of a noun depends the form of all adjectives and verbs grammatically related to the noun, each noun-prefix requiring a corresponding prefix in the related word. This law of Bantu dialects is called concord, the noun-prefix is called a class-prefix or classifier, and the corresponding prefix of adjective or verb is here for convenience called a concord-prefix, or in the case of verbs sometimes a person-prefix.

14. The number of noun-classes in a dialect seldom (if ever) exceeds ten, and most of these are readily recognizable in all dialects.
15. In Swahili the class-prefixes used with nouns are:
   \( M, KI, U \), (sometimes) \( KA \), with the singular only,
   \( WA, MI, VI, MA \), with the plural only,
   \( N \), with both singular and plural.

To these may be added for convenience the locative-prefixes \( PA \),
   \( M, KU \), with singular and plural, \( KU \) being also the prefix of
   the infinitive mood, which is commonly used as a noun.

16. Concord-prefixes include the above, and also add for
adjectives

   \( I, LI \), with the singular,
   \( YA, ZI \), with the plural;

and for verbs, among the person-prefixes,

   \( NI, A \), or \( YU, TU \).

17. Thus the class-prefixes consist only of sounds of the group
   \( M, U, W \), and of the group \( N, I, Y \), with the vowel \( A \), and the
   consonants \( K, T, P, \) and \( V \). Concord-prefixes add the consonants
   \( L \) and \( Z \).

18. Taken together, and with allowance for dialectic variation,
these Swahili prefixes appear to include all that are widely spread
in Bantu, with the exception of \( LU \) in the singular and \( TU \) in the
plural.

19. The class- and concord-prefixes are in some cases affected
by the sound immediately following them. Thus:

   \( A \) coalesces with an \( a \) following, forms \( e \) in combination with
   \( e \) or \( i \) following, before \( o \) is sometimes elided, before \( u \) remains
   unchanged. In the person-prefixes of verbs \( A \) is usually un-
   changed, whatever the vowel following.

   \( I \) and \( VI \) before \( a, e, o, \) and \( u \) become \( Y \) and \( VY, MI \) rarely
   \( MY \). Otherwise \( I \) is unchanged or elided.

   \( U, KU, TU \) before \( a, e, \) and \( i \) become \( W, KW, TW \). Before
   \( o \) and \( u \) \( U \) may have the sound of \( U \) or \( W \), or may be elided.

   \( KI \) often becomes \( CH \) before a vowel.

   \( M \) before \( a, e, i \) is pronounced \( MW \), before \( o \) and \( u \) variously as
   \( M, MW \), and \( MU \) (§ 4).

20. \( N \) is a sound of great phonetic importance (§§ 4, 5). As
a purely consonantal prefix it occurs only before the consonants
\( d, g, j, y, \) and \( z \). Before \( b \) and \( v \) it becomes \( m \). It may be dropped
before another \( n \). The combination \( nw \) becomes \( mb \), and \( ni \) (\( nr \)) becomes \( nd \). It is traceable in the slightly explosive sound of \( k \), \( t \), \( p \) at the beginning of some nouns. Before a vowel it becomes \( ny \).

As a semi-vowel prefix of a few nouns, otherwise monosyllabic, it occurs also before \( ch \), \( n \), \( s \), and \( t \), but is then often written \( in \).

II. NOUN-CLASSES.

21. In Swahili all nouns fall into eight classes, six principal and two supplementary, the latter containing locative and verbal nouns. The classes are distinguished by characteristic prefixes or pairs of prefixes, viz.:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Singular</th>
<th>Plural</th>
<th>Example</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Class 1</td>
<td>( M )</td>
<td>( WA )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>( M )</td>
<td>( MI )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>( KI )</td>
<td>( VI )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>( U )</td>
<td>( N(Y) )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>( MA )</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;</td>
<td>( N )</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The supplementary classes have

| " | \( PA, M, KU \) | | \( mahali \) (place) |
| " | \( KU \) | | \( KU-fa \) (dying, death). |

22. In referring a noun to its class it must be remembered that in some cases these syllables are not prefixes, but merely the initial syllables of noun-roots.

The above class-prefixes have (as has been said) corresponding concord-prefixes, which are noted under each class separately, and are also tabulated (§ 101).

23. There are in fact, in five out of the six principal classes, two distinct sets of concord-prefixes in Swahili, which may be distinguished broadly as:

24. (1) The nasal, or noun-set, identical (except in Class 4 sing.) with the class-prefixes, consisting of the sounds \( MA-, MI-, M(W), N- \), and also \( WA- \) (i.e. \( U-A \)), used with all adjectives proper, i.e. all except those here, as commonly, called pronominal (i.e. demonstrative, possessive, &c.), and Arabic adjectives which do not take a prefix.
25. (2) the non-nasal, or pronoun-set, consisting of the sounds
A-, I- or Y, U- or W-, LI-, ZI, and WA-,
used in all other cases, i.e. with pronominal adjectives, with verbs,
with the relative -o, with the variable preposition -a, and as one
form of the copula.
In the other three classes the class- and concord-prefixes are the
same throughout.

26. The double set makes Swahili more difficult than some other
dialects which have only one, but is of importance as apparently
preserving together two distinct stages or phases of dialectic
development. The latter, or pronoun-set, enters far more widely
and deeply into the grammatical structure of the language than the
former, as will appear in the following pages.

In connexion with each class it will be convenient to note and
illustrate the concord-forms of
(1) Adjectives proper (ch. iii).
(2) Adjectives pronominal (ch. iv).
(3) Verbs, i.e. person-prefix of subject and object, § 116.
(4) Copula, i.e. the syllable used in other dialects as a weak
demonstrative or article, but in Swahili as a connective of subject
and predicate, though it enters as an element into the demonstra-
tives (§§ 86, 119).
(6) The variable preposition -a, § 229.

27. Nouns of Arabic origin are assimilated to Bantu in different
degrees. Most of them are used without prefixes, and being thus
the same in singular and plural are placed in Class 6 (§ 54). Others
take Ma- in the plural, and so are placed in Class 5 (§ 47). Some
have gradually come to be used with M-, U-, or Ki- as prefix, and
are classed accordingly. In a few the Arabic initial syllable is
itself treated as a prefix, and determines the class, e.g. kitabu,
a book, treated as a noun of Class 3 (§ 37).

28. Class I.

Class-prefix. Sing. M-, Plur. WA-.
E.g. M-tu, a person; Wa-tu, persons. (See § 19.)
Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper Sing. *M-* Plur. *Wa-*
(2) Pronominal *U-* (W-*) *Wa-*
(3) Verbs (3rd pers. sing.) *A-, Yu-* *Wa-*
(4) Copula *Yu* *Wa-*
(5) Relative *-ye, -o* *-o (for -w(a)o)*
(6) Preposition *-a* *wa (for u-a) wa (for wa-a)*

29. Class- and concord-prefixes are thus the same throughout in the plural. In the singular the class-prefix *M-* is used only with adjectives proper, but its cognate vowel-sound *U* appears in all other cases, with or without a protective *Y* (i.e. *I*) sound, except in one form of 3rd pers. sing. of verbs and its corresponding relative.

30. It should be noted that *M*, as the initial sound of a noun, is (a) not only the class-prefix of Class 1 as above, but also (b) the class-prefix of Class 2 in the singular (§ 33), (c) the euphonic representative of *N* in some nouns of Class 6, singular and plural (§§ 20, 54), (d) the first letter of some noun-roots, i.e. not a prefix.

31. Nouns denoting living creatures, if they begin with *M*, belong as a rule to this class, and in any case may take concord-prefixes as if belonging to this class.

32. The following examples illustrate the above table and also some of the euphonic changes already mentioned (§§ 19, 20):

- *m-falme*, a chief; *wa-falme*, chiefs.
- *mw-ana*, a child; *wana* (for *wa-ana*), children.
- *mw-ensi*, a friend; *wensi* (for *wa-ensi*), friends.
- *mw-ivi*, a thief; *wevi* (for *wa-ivi*), thieves.
- *mu-oga* or *m-oga*, a coward; *wa-oga* or *w-oga*, cowards.
- *m-ume*, a husband; *wa-ume*, husbands.
- *mu-umba*, a maker; *wa-umba*, makers.
- *Mt", person; *huyu*, this; *yu*, is; *mwema*, good; *watu*, persons; *wale*, those; *wa*, are; *wabaya*, bad.
- *Mtoto*, a child; *aliye*, who is; *mtii*, obedient; *ampendeza*, pleases him; *msee*, parent; *wake*, his.
- *Wanake* (for *waana wake*), women; *wetu*, our; *wawapenda*, love; *waume*, husbands; *wao*, their.
- *Wafalme*, chiefs; *wa nguvu*, of power, powerful; *hawa*, these; *wana* (wa na), are with, have; *akili*, sense.
33. **Class 2.**

**Class-prefix.** Sing. *M-* , Plur. *MI-*.

E. g. *M-ti*, a tree; *Mi-ti*, trees. (See § 19.)

**Concord-prefixes.**

1. Adjectives Proper Sing. *M-* Plur. *MI-*
2. Pronominal *U-* *I-*
3. Verbs *U-* *I-*
4. Copula *U-* *I-*
5. Relative -o (for -wo, -u-o) -yo (for -i-o)
6. Preposition -a wa (for -u-a) ya (for -i-a)

34. Class- and concord-prefixes are thus the same for adjectives proper. In all other cases the *M* of the class-prefix disappears in the concord-prefix, as in Class 1 (§ 29), the cognate vowel-sound of *M*, i. e. *U*, being preserved in the singular, and the vowel *I* in the plural.

Class 4 has identical concord-prefixes in the singular (§ 41).

35. Nouns denoting objects possessing vegetable life belong (among others) as a rule to this class.

36. **Examples.**

*m-ji*, a town; *mi-jí*, towns.
*mw-esi*, a month, moon; *mi-esi*, months.
*mw-aka*, a year; *mi-aka*, years.
*mw-ili*, a body; *mi-ili*, bodies.
*m-oto*, fire; *mi-oto*, fires.
*mu-ungu*, God; *mi-ungu*, gods.
*mwembe*, mango-tree; *huu*, this; *wako*, yours; *u*, is; *mkubwa*, big.
*miji*, villages; *kti*, these; *yake*, his; *i*, are; *mingi*, numerous.
*mwawuli*, umbrella; *wangu*, my; *ule*, that; *mweupe*, white.
*wachakaa*, is wearing out.

*mtungi*, water-jar; *huo*, that; *ulio*, which is; *wa*, of; *udongo*, clay; *hau*, is not; *msuri*, nice.

37. **Class 3.**

**Class-prefix.** Sing. *KI-*, Plur. *VI-.*

E. g. *Ki-tu*, a thing; *Vi-tu*, things. (See § 19.)
Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper Sing. Ki- Plur. Vi-
(2) " Pronominal Ki- Vi-
(3) Verbs Ki- Vi-
(4) Copula Ki- Vi-
(5) Relative -cho -vyo
(6) Preposition -a cha vya

38. Class- and concord-prefixes are thus identical throughout, as in Classes 7 and 8.

39. This may be called the class of the concrete and particular, as Class 4 is that of the abstract. It is also distinctively in Swahili the class of diminutives. Nouns of other classes are made diminutives by taking the prefixes of this class in place of their own. The syllable -ji- is inserted after the prefix in such cases, when the noun without prefixes is of one syllable only, and also to form the diminutive of nouns of this class. E.g. m-ji, a town; kiji-ji, a village; mw-iko, a spoon; kijiko (for kiji-iko), a small spoon; chombo, a vessel; kijombo (for kiji-ombo), a small vessel.

40. Examples.

kiapó, an oath; viapó, oaths.
chanso, a beginning; vyanso, beginnings.
cheo, a measure; vyeo, measures.
kiongozi, a guide; viongozi, guides.
kiungo, a joint; viungo, joints.
chungu, a cooking-pot; vyungu, cooking-pots.
viti, stools; hivi, these; vyako, your; vi, are; vizuri, nice.
kitabu, book; hiki, this; cha, of; ngosi, parchment; ki, is;
chingine, another.
visibau, waistcoats; vile, those; vyenu, your; vyororo, soft;
vyafaa, are useful.
chakula, food; chake, his; ndicho, it is that; kilicho, which is;
chema, good.

41. Class 4.

Class-prefix. Sing. U-, Plur. N-,

E.g. wembe, a razor; nyembe, razors. (See §§ 19, 20.)
**Concord-prefixes.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>(1) Adjectives Proper</th>
<th>Sing. M-</th>
<th>Plur. N-</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(2) Pronominal</td>
<td>U-</td>
<td>Zi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(3) Verbs</td>
<td>U-</td>
<td>Zi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(4) Copula</td>
<td>U-</td>
<td>Zi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(5) Relative</td>
<td>-o (for -u-o)</td>
<td>-zo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(6) Preposition -a</td>
<td>wa</td>
<td>za</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

42. The concord-prefix of the singular is the same as the class-prefix, i.e. *U-* in all cases except adjectives proper, in which *U* is represented by the cognate nasal sound *M* (*MW*). The concord-prefix of the plural is the same as the class-prefix, i.e. *N-* in adjectives proper only. In all other cases *ZI-* is used, a prefix common in other dialects in the plural.

Thus the singular concord-prefixes of this class are identical with those of Class 2 sing. (§ 33) and the plural with those of Class 6 plur. (§ 52).

43. Nouns which without the prefix *U-* would be of one syllable only, retain the *U* in the plural. E.g. *uso*, a face; *nyuso*, faces.

44. Some nouns with the prefix *U-* in the singular have the prefix *MA-* instead of *N-* in the plural, and the corresponding concord-prefixes are in that case the same as with *MA-* in Class 5 plur. (§ 47).

45. Abstract nouns as a rule belong to this class, and these usually have no plural.

46. The euphonic changes connected with the sound *N* (§ 20) are of great importance in this class as in Class 6, and explain apparent irregularities in the following:

**Examples.**

- *uimbo*, a song; *nyimbo*, songs.
- *unyele*, a hair; *nyele*, hairs.
- *ubau*, a board; *mbau*, boards.
- *ulimi*, a tongue; *ndimi*, tongues.
- *upepo*, wind; *pepo*, winds.
- *usunguo*, a key; *funguo*, keys.
- *nyimbo*, songs; *zile*, those; *sako*, your; *zi*, are; *nsuri*, good.
- *wembe*, razor; *huo*, that; *ulio*, which is; *mkali*, sharp; *u*, is;
- *wake*, his.
NOUNS

funguo, keys; hizi, these; zangu, my; si, are; kubwa, large. 
panga, swords; zao, their; sa chuma, of iron; si, are; mbovu, worthless.

47. CLASS 5.

Class-prefix. Sing. (none). Plur. MA-.

E.g. neno, a word; Ma-neno, words. (See § 19.)

Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper Sing. (none) Plur. MA-
(2) Pronominal LI- MA-
(3) Verbs LI- MA-
(4) Copula LI- MA-
(5) Relative -lo -yo
(6) Preposition -a la ya

48. The singular form of nouns of this class is the root-form of the noun without class-prefix. But when such a root-form is of one syllable,JI- (or before a vowel sometimes J) is prefixed. In the plural JI- is not retained after the prefix MA-, unless needed to make the meaning of the noun more distinct.

49. The concord-form of adjectives proper corresponds to the class-form of the noun, i.e. the adjective is similarly used without a prefix or preceded by JI-. In all other cases the concord-prefix is in the singular LI, or before a vowel sometimes L. In the plural the concord-prefix is YA-, i.e. the M of the class-prefix disappears (as in the case of Class 1 sing. (§ 29) and of Class 2 sing. (§ 34)), but the consonant A remains with a protective I (Y), (§ 29).

50. Nouns of other classes become augmentative by assuming the characteristics of this class, and nouns of this class by prefixing JI- to the root-form. E.g. mtu, a man; jitu, a big man; majitu, big men. So mfuko, a bag; fuko, a large bag; nyumba, a house; jumba, a large house; mawingu, clouds; majiwingu, very big clouds.

51. Examples.

shoka, an axe; mashoka, axes.
ua, a flower; maua, flowers.
jambo (ji-ambo), an affair; mambo (ma-ambo), affairs.
jicho, an eye; macho, eyes; majicho, large eyes.
jino, a tooth; meno (ma-ino), teeth.

B 2
jiwe, a stone; mawe, stones; majiwe, great stones.
kasha, box; hili, this; lako, your; li, is; sito, heavy.
jibwa, large dog; hilo, that; lake, his; lauma, bites.
pipa, cask; lile, that; litilo, which is; jipya, new; li, is; langu, mine.
magari, wagons; mepesi, light; ya miti, of wood; yaja, are coming.

Class 6.

Class-prefix. Sing. and Plur. N-

E.g. njia, a road, roads. (See § 20.)

Concord-prefixes.

(1) Adjectives Proper Sing. and Plur. N-

(2) Pronominal Sing. I- Plur. ZI-

(3) Verbs I- ZI-

(4) Copula I- ZI-

(5) Relative -yo -zo

(6) Preposition -a ya sa

53. The concord-prefixes are the same as the class-prefixes in adjectives proper. In all other cases the cognate vowel-sound I is preserved, with Z prefixed in the plural. In these cases the concord-forms in the singular are identical with those of Class 2 plur. (§ 34), while the plural concords are identical with those of Class 4 (§ 42).

54. In this class, as in Class 4, the euphonic changes (§ 20) connected with N are of great importance. Nouns of this class which have no prefix (such as Arabic and foreign words (§ 27)), or begin with a consonant not allowing N as a prefix (§ 20), are not by themselves distinguishable from nouns of Class 5. In sentences, their class and number is often shown by the concord-forms used with them. In general, all nouns, which do not change in the plural, are of this class, whatever their initial letter.

55. Examples.

nyama kali, a fierce animal (animals).
nguo nzuri, a fine cloth (clothes).
jimbo nyembamba, a thin stick (sticks).
mvua nyingi, much rain.
kasi gumu, hard task (tasks).
dini njema, a good religion (religions).
Nouns

nyumba, house; hii, this; yako, your; i, is; nsuri, fine.
pembe, horns; hiso, those; sangu, my; si, are; ndeu, long.
nguo, clothes; singine, other; siliso, which are; mbouv, worthless.
sindano, needle; ile, that; ya nguvu, of strength, stout; yafaa, is useful.

Class 7.

The class- and concord-prefixes are the same throughout, viz. PA-, M-, and KU-, for singular and plural. The corresponding forms of the relative are -po, -mo, and -ko, and of the preposition -a, pa, mwa, and kwa. (See § 19.)

57. This is the class of locatives. It contains the one word mahali (or pahali), place, and also any grammatical expression equivalent to a noun which is formed with the above prefixes, or with the locative suffix -ni (§ 231). Such expressions may define time or circumstances as well as place, according to the prefix used.

Thus in general:—

pa- (-po, pa) implies at, in, to, from (where, whence, whither) in reference to place and time.

m- (-mo, mwa) implies in, within, into, from, out of, in reference to place mainly.

ku- (-ko, kwa) implies to, at, in, from, in reference to circumstances or environment, including place and time.

Any noun with the suffix -ni takes concord-prefixes as belonging to this class.

58. Examples.

mahali, place; hapa, this; pakubwa, is large.
pakuka, place to live in; pale, that; petu, our; peina, good.
utokeako, where it comes out, the mouth of; mto, the river;
kwekambamba, is narrow.

huko, there; tuendako, where we are going; kusuri, is a nice place.
mweyeni, a spot having; uvuli, shade; mwafendeso, is pleasant.
nyumbani, the inside of the house; nsuri, is nice.

59. Class 8.

The class- and concord-prefix is KU- throughout in singular and plural. The corresponding form of the relative is -ko, and of the preposition -a, kwa. (See § 19.)
60. This class is formed almost exclusively of verbal nouns, i.e. verbs in the infinitive mood used as nouns (§§ 143, 144).

61. Examples.

kusa, dying; huku, this; kwake, his; ku, is; kwepesi, quick.
kushuka, the setting; kwa juu, of the sun.
kuumeni, at the right hand; kwako, your; ndiko, it is there;
kuliko, which is; kwema, pleasant.

62. III. Formation of Nouns.

Among the potentialities of Swahili (see also § 203), as of Bantu in general, must be reckoned the great variety of noun-forms which are, or can be, developed from a single root. This capacity is not fully utilized, different possible forms from one root being either merely not in use or used commonly only as synonyms. But the capacity exists, though in advance of the need to use it; and as new ideas are acquired, and new shades of thought, feeling, and taste distinguished, the means of appropriately expressing each is always at hand awaiting the action of the selective instinct of the race.

It appears, for instance, that Swahili has a normal and exact expression, when required, for such ideas as those of a threefold person, viz.: the adjectival root -tatu, three, with the prefix M, i.e. Mtatu, a noun of Class 1, and of the nature or essence of a divine person, as contrasted with that of deity in general, viz.: muungu (strictly a noun of Class 2) treated as a noun of Class 1, but without a plural, and so practically an invariable, and capable of taking the prefix U- of abstract nouns, whence the noun Umungu of Class 4, in contrast with Ungu.

63. Common ways of forming nouns, available for any root but in practice limited by use and meaning, may be indicated by a few examples:

From -tu, a noun-root, meaning thing,

ki-tu, plur. vi-tu, Class 3, a (mere inanimate) thing.

m-tu, plur. wa-tu, Class 1, a living thing, but the class limits the meaning to animal life, and usage to rational life, hence a person, a human being.
"tu (no plur.), Class 4, the nature or essence of a thing, but limited generally to human nature or humanity.

ji-tu, plur. ma-jitu, Class 5, a big man.
kiji-tu, plur. viji-tu, Class 3, a little man.

From -sungu, an adjectival root, meaning strange, foreign,
m-sungu, plur. wa-sungu, Class 1, a foreigner, European.
m-sungu, plur. mi-sungu, Class 2, a strange, odd, foreign thing.

ki-sungu, Class 3, a strange kind of thing—commonly limited to things European and especially to European language.

u-sungu, Class 4, the foreigner's country, Europe, also European nature or characteristics.

Thus a noun-root may be assigned to at least five classes with actual or possible distinction of meaning.

64. From verb-roots nouns are formed with prefixes of all classes and ending with any of the vowels and also with -ji, -shi, -si, -si, -le. The number of possible forms of noun, taken in connexion with the various verb-stems available, is therefore enormous, and far outruns the present demands of Bantu civilization. The following are a few examples:

From -pend-, a root meaning love.

ku-penda, Class 8, loving, and the other infinitive forms, active and passive, kupendwa, kupendelea, kupendelewa, kupendesa, kupendana, &c.
m-penda, Class 1, and mpendi, one who loves, a lover. (The form ending in -a takes an object after it like any other form of the verb, the form in -i does not.) Also mpendaji, one habitually fond (of something), a fancier, a devotee. M-pendwa, one beloved. Also m-pensi, one who loves, or one who is loved, and many other nouns such as mpendesa, mpendesi, mpendesaji, mpendelea, mpendelesi, mpendekeesi, mpendana, mpendani, mpendanishi, mpendanishaji.

ki-pendi, Class 3, and kipensi, a favourite, darling. So kipendo, an act of kindness, kipendeleo, &c.

pensi, plur. ma-pensi, Class 5, love, liking, will. Also pendo.

upendo, Class 4, loving, love. Also many other nouns, such
as upendesi, upendeleo, upendelesu, upendo (and upendano), upendani, upendanishi.

pa-kupendeza, Class 7, and papendesapo, a pleasant place.

From -shind-, a root with various meanings,

* m-shindi, Class 1, and m-shindaji, a conqueror; m-shinde, one who is conquered.

* m-shindo, Class 2, a shock.

* shinda, Class 5, a remainder. Also shindo, a shock.

* ki-shindo, Class 3, a shock, a slight shock.

* u-shinde, Class 4, defeat; ushindaji, victory.

From -sa-, meaning produce, bear (as fruit),

* ku-saa, Class 8, bearing, begetting, producing; kusaliwa, being produced, birth. Also kusawa.

* msaa, Class 1, one who begets or bears; msazi, a prolific person; msee, a parent, an old person; m-sao, production, offspring.

* sao, plur. ma-sao, Class 5, produce.

* ki-sao, Class 3, a product; kisazi, production, a generation; kisalia, a thing indigenous, homeborn; kizee, an old woman.

* u-zasi, Class 4, production, fertility; uzao, uzaliwa, uzawa, being produced, birth; usee, old age.

From -f-, a root-letter, meaning die.

* ku-fa and u-f, dying; kifo, dying; ufu, being dead, death; kifa, a thing dying; kifu, a thing dead.

65. Relative forms of verbs can also be used as nouns, e.g. viehdavyo na visivyokwenda (things which move and things which do not move), persons and goods; vifanyiswavyo, things manufactured; sitokazo, exports.

CHAPTER III

ADJECTIVES

66. Adjectives, i.e. words used as adjectives only, are not numerous in Bantu dialects. In Swahili the number is increased by the use of many adjectives of Arabic origin. These are for the
ADJECTIVES

most part used in one form only with nouns of all classes. Bantu adjectives are used with concord-prefixes. As already stated and illustrated in chap. ii, they fall into two divisions, each with a distinct set of prefixes, viz.: adjectives (1) proper, which include all except the (2) pronominal, i.e. demonstrative, possessive, &c. The prefixes of adjectives are, as a rule, subject to the same euphonic changes as those of nouns (§§ 19, 20). Exceptions are mbeya (for mpya) from -pya, new, with nouns of Class 6 and Class 4, plural, and bipya (for ppya) in Class 7, and njema, ngema, sema (rarely) for nyema, from -ema, good.

67. The adjectives -ote, all, -enyi; having, -enyewe, self, sometimes -ingine, other, rarely -ema, good, take the pronominal set of prefixes.

68. Thus with nouns of the different classes, the concord-forms of -ema, good, are:

mwema, wema, mema, chema, vema, njema, jema, pemama, kwema.
-baya, bad.
mibaya, mabaya, mikaya, vibaya, bayabaya, nabaya, padaya, kubaya.
-ake, his, hers.
wake, yake, chake, vyake, sake, lake, pale, mkwe, kwake.
-le, that.
yule, wale, ule, ile, kile, vile, zile,ylie, yale, pale, mle, kule.
-ote, all.
wote, yote, chote, vyote, sote, lote, pote, mote, kote.
(See also Table of Concord, § 101.)

69. The place of adjectives is largely supplied by adjectival expressions, viz.:

(1) the variable preposition -a with a noun,
   e.g. mfu wa akili, a man of sense.
(2) the adjective -enyi, having, with a noun,
   e.g. mahali penyi uvuli, a shady place.
(3) a verb in the relative form (§§ 242-52), or the perfect tense
   (§ 129),
   e.g. mtungi ulioja, a full pitcher; mfu aliye na nguvu, a man who has strength, a strong man; alikula mtungi umeja, he found a full jar.
(4) another noun,
   e.g. mtu kipofu, a blind person; nguo si maji, the clothes are wet.

70. All adjectives follow the noun qualified, except the (Arabic) adjective killa, every (which precedes the noun), and also commonly the demonstrative adjectives huyu, huo, yule, &c.

71. To compare objects with respect to a quality, it is usual merely to assert or emphasize the quality in one of them, or to assert it of one and deny it of the other.

   E.g. nyumba hii kubwa, this house is large, i.e. the larger (largest), or nyumba hii kubwa, si ile, this house is the large one, not that.

But the qualifying adjective may be followed by kuliko, as compared with, to express, more or less than, or by saidi ya, ku pita, more than.

72. Numerals.

In Swahili both Bantu and Arabic numerals are in use. The Bantu numeral nouns are eight only.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Nouns</th>
<th>Bantu</th>
<th>Arabic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>one</td>
<td>mosi</td>
<td>wahedi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>two</td>
<td>pili</td>
<td>theneen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>three</td>
<td>tatu</td>
<td>thelatha</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>four</td>
<td>nne</td>
<td>droba</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>five</td>
<td>tano</td>
<td>hansi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>six</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>sita</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>seven</td>
<td>—</td>
<td>saba</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eight</td>
<td>nane</td>
<td>themanya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nine</td>
<td>kenda</td>
<td>tissya, tissa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ten</td>
<td>kumi</td>
<td>aghara</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

73. The Bantu scale, with sita and saba always used for six and seven, is most common up to ten. From ten to twenty both scales are common. Thus:

   eleven  | kumi na moja  | edashara  |
   twelve  | kumi na mbili | thenashara |
   thirteen| kumi na tatu  | thelitashara|
   fourteen| kumi na nne   | arobashara |
   fifteen | kumi na tano  | hamashara  |
ADJECTIVES

NOUNS.  BANTU.  ARABIC.
sixteen  kumi na sita  sitashara
seventeen  kumi na saba  sabatashara
eighteen  kumi na nane  themantashara
nineteen  kumi na kenda  tissatashara

74. After twenty the scales are commonly combined, i.e. Arabic tens are followed by Bantu units. The Arabic units, if used, precede the tens.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>BANTU</th>
<th>ARABIC</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>twenty</td>
<td>makumi mawili  ishirini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>twenty-one</td>
<td>ishirini na moja or wahedi u ishirini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>twenty-two</td>
<td>ishirini na mbili or theeneu u ishirini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and so on.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thirty</td>
<td>makumi matatu  thalathini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>forty</td>
<td>makumi mane  arobaini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fifty</td>
<td>makumi matano  hamsini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sixty</td>
<td>makumi sita  sittini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>seventy</td>
<td>makumi saba  sabwini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eighty</td>
<td>makumi manane  themanini</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ninety</td>
<td>makumi kenda  tissaini</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Arabic word mia is used for hundred, and elfu for thousand.

75. Six of the Bantu units have adjectival forms, and take the concord-prefixes of adjectives proper, viz.:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>BANTU</th>
<th>ARABIC</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>one</td>
<td>-moja</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>two</td>
<td>-wili</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>three</td>
<td>-tatu</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>four</td>
<td>-ne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>five</td>
<td>-tano</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>eight</td>
<td>-nane</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

All the other numerals are used as adjectives without change.

76. Ordinal adjectives are formed by using the variable preposition -a with the numeral nouns, e.g.

-a mosti, or -a kwansa, first,
-a pili, second,
-a tatu, third, and so on.

77. The commonest fractional parts are expressed by Arabic terms for parts of a dollar, e.g. thu'muni, an eighth; robo, a quarter; nussu, a half; kassa robo, three-quarters (lit. less a quarter).
CHAPTER IV
PRONOUNS

78. Under the term pronouns are here included:

Pronouns (1) personal and (2) interrogative, pronominal adjectives, (3) demonstrative, and (4) possessive; also the (5) relative and (6) reflexive forms of verbs.

79. 1. Personal pronouns.

The full forms are:

Sing. 1. mimi, I       Plur. 1. sisi, we
  2. wewe, you         2. ninyi, you
  3. yeye, he (she, it) 3. wao, they

80. These are reduplicated forms of pronominal roots common to many Bantu dialects. Other such roots occur in the corresponding person-prefixes of verbs given below (§ 116).

81. A shorter form of the pronouns in common use is:

Sing. 1. miye, I       Plur. 1. siye, we
  2. weye, see, you     2. nyie, you
  3. yee, he (she, it)  3. wao, they

82. The simplest form is seen in combination with na, which is both conjunction 'and' and preposition 'with,' viz.:

nami, and I, with me
nawe, and thou, with you
and so naye, nasi, nanyi, nao.

83. It is also used in combination with ndi-, which is equivalent to the copula ni, as an emphatic form of the pronoun, viz.:

ndimi, it is I
ndiwe, it is you
and so ndiye, ndisi, ndinyi, ndio, &c.

84. For purposes of concord with adjectives the personal pronouns are treated as nouns of Class 1, and take the same forms of relative, i.e. -ye, -o, and of the preposition -a, i.e. wa.

With verbs three of the personal pronouns have different forms of concord-prefix according as they relate to the subject or the object of the verb, viz. sing. 2nd and 3rd pers., and plur. 2nd pers. (§ 116).
85.

Sing. 1. (mimi, I)  
2. (weve, you)  
3. (yeve, he, she)  
Plur. 1. (sisi, we)  
2. (ninji, you)  
3. (wao, they)  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject</th>
<th>Object</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ni-, n-</td>
<td>-ni-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>u-, w-</td>
<td>-ku-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a-, yu-</td>
<td>-m-, -mw-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tu-, tw-</td>
<td>-tu-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>m-, mw-</td>
<td>-wa-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wa-</td>
<td>-wa-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

86. The prefixes of the subject are also used independently as Copula after or without the pronouns (§ 119).

E.g. mimi ni mrefu, I am tall  
yu mdogo, he is small  
ninji m wema, you are good.

For these person-prefixes see further chap. v (§§ 116–20).

87. 2. Interrogative pronouns. These are:

nani, who?  
nini, what?  
lini, when?  
wapi, where?  
mbona, why?  
kwa nini, ya nini, kwani, why? what for?  
-je (as affix of verbs), and kwaje, how?

88. Of these, ninji and wapi are often used as affixes of verbs in the forms -ni and -pi, e.g. wafanyani? what are you doing?  
aendapi? where is he going?  
je? how? is used independently, 
but then generally to call attention to something that follows, or 
followed by another interrogative, e.g. je, habari gani? well, 
what is the news?

89. The following are adjectival:

gani? of what sort? what sort of? When used of persons it 
usually implies, of what tribe? It follows the noun, whatever its 
class, without change of form.

pi? which? takes the concord-prefixes of pronominal adjectives, 
i.e. yu-pi, wa-pi, u-pi, i-pi, &c. (§ 101).

-ngapi? how many? takes the concord-prefixes of adjectives 
proper, e.g. wa-ngapi, vi-ngapi, m aç-ngapi, &c. (§ 101).
90. 3. Demonstrative adjectives.

In Swahili, as in other dialects of Bantu (and in other languages), there are three forms of demonstrative, distinguishing objects in respect of position or importance, as—near, intermediate, and distant, connected with the personal pronouns, as—near me, near you, near him (her, it), and corresponding generally to—this, that (yonder), that (at a distance).

91. All three forms include the sound or syllable most generally characteristic of the concord-forms relating to each class of noun, viz. the pronoun set, § 25.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class</th>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Plur.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>W</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>KI</td>
<td>VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>U</td>
<td>ZI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>LI</td>
<td>YA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.</td>
<td>I</td>
<td>ZI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>PA, M, KU</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.</td>
<td>KU</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

92. (1) Demonstrative of nearness, this.

The characteristic is *h-* (§ 7) prefixed to a reduplicated but shortened form of the (pronoun) concord-syllable. Thus *huyu* for *hyuyu, hawa* for *hwawa*, &c.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class</th>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Plur.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>huyu</td>
<td>hawa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>huu</td>
<td>hii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>hiki</td>
<td>hivi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>huu</td>
<td>hisi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>hili</td>
<td>haya</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.</td>
<td>hii</td>
<td>hisi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>hada, humu, huku</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8.</td>
<td>huku</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

93. (2) Demonstrative of reference or relative nearness, that.

This is the same as the demonstrative of nearness with the final vowel changed to -o, which is also the characteristic of the relative pronoun (§ 98). Thus its forms are—*huyo, hao (havo), huo, hiyo, hicho, hivyo, hilo, hayo, huo, hiso, hapa, humo, huko.*

94. (3) Demonstrative of distance, that.

The characteristic is *-le*, suffixed to the concord-syllable. Thus its forms are:
Class I.          Sing. *yule*          Plur. *wale*
1.              *ule*              *ile*
2.              *kile*             *vile*
3.              *ule*              *zile*
4.              *tile*             *yale*
5.              *ile*              *zile*
6.              *kile*
7. Sing. and Plur. *pale, mle, kule*
8.              *kule*

95. An emphatic form of the third demonstrative is made by doubling it, e.g. *yule yule, vile vile, pale pale*; and of the first and second by use with the concord-syllable doubled and prefixed, e.g. *vivi hivi, vivyo hivyo, zizi hizi, sizo hiso, papa hapo, papa hapo*. Sometimes the first and third are combined, as in *huyule, hivile, hapale*.

96. (4) Possessive adjectives.

Sing. 1. -angu, my          Plur. -elu, our
2. -ako, your              -enu, your
3. -ake, his (hers, its)   -ao, their

The concord-prefixes are those already given for pronominal adjectives in chap. ii. (See Table; § 101.)

97. The concord-forms of sing. 2nd and 3rd and plur. 3rd are sometimes affixed to nouns in a shortened form, consisting of their first and last letters, e.g. *jinalo for jina lako*, your name; *nyumbaye for nyumba yake*, his house (sometimes also *nyumbake*); *babazo for baba sao*, their fathers.

98. (5) The relative rarely appears in Swahili except as part of a verb-form. Its characteristic is *-o* (or, with Class I, *-ye*) combined as final vowel with the concord-prefix. Thus it has, according to the class of its antecedent, the following forms, viz. *-ye, -o, -yo, -cho, -vyo, -so, -lo, -po, -mo, -ko*. But *-o* can be used for any of all these forms.

For the use of the relative in verbs see §§ 242–52, 69.

99. (6) The place of a reflexive pronoun is supplied by the syllable *ji-* prefixed to the root of the verb for all persons, classes, and numbers. Its reflexive force is often emphasized by using the adjective *-enyewe*, self, in concord with the subject of the verb, or the noun *nafsi*, self, after the verb (§§ 224, 225).

100. The vowel-sound *l* occurs in the reflexive of many Bantu dialects alone or with various consonants.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class</th>
<th>1</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Class-prefix</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Example</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concord-prefix</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1) Adjectives</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bad</td>
<td>mwema</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Large</td>
<td>mkubwa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Small</td>
<td>mdogo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Many, much</td>
<td>mwingi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How many...?</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(2) Of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Having</td>
<td>mwenyi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Self, very</td>
<td>mwenye</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>mooni</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All, whole</td>
<td>wote</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Which...?</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My</td>
<td>yuhi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your</td>
<td>wako</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>His (hers, its)</td>
<td>wenu</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our</td>
<td>wao</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your</td>
<td>huyu</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Their</td>
<td>huyo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This</td>
<td>hule</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This, that</td>
<td>aliye</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That</td>
<td>ndiye</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who (which) is</td>
<td>tasho</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is this (that)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He (she, it, they) has</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Which he (she, it) has</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### TABLE OF CONCORDS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Plur.</th>
<th>Sing.</th>
<th>Plur.</th>
<th>Sing. and Plur.</th>
<th>7</th>
<th>8</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>M.A.</td>
<td>neno</td>
<td>N.</td>
<td>njia</td>
<td>PA.</td>
<td>M.</td>
<td>KU.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nuno</td>
<td>meneu</td>
<td>njia</td>
<td>fjia</td>
<td>mahali</td>
<td>M.</td>
<td>KU.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>KU.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>kufa</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- **Verbs:**
  - **jem:** jemna
  - **baya:** mbaya
  - **kubwa:** mkubwa
  - **dago:** ndogo
  - **gindi:** ngingi
  - **la:** ya
  - **lenyi:** senyi
  - **lenye:** zenye
  - **lingi:** singi
  - **lote:** yote
  - **li:** yapi
  - **langu:** yangu
  - **lako:** yako
  - **lake:** yake
  - **letu:** yetu
  - **lenu:** yenu
  - **la:** yao
  - **hili:** haya
  - **hilo:** hayo
  - **ite:** yala
  - **ililo:** yaliyo
  - **ndilo:** ndiyo
  - **luna:** yana
  - **lichicho:** nancho

- **Interjections:**
  - **neno:** neno
  - **meneu:** meneu
  - **njia:** njia
  - **fjia:** fjia
  - **mahali:** mahali
  - **M.:** M.
  - **KU.:** KU.

- **Objects:**
  - **kubwa:** kubwa
  - **mkubwa:** mkubwa
  - **ndogo:** ndogo
  - **nkingi:** nkingi
  - **ngapi:** ngapi
  - **yemu:** yemu
  - **kwemo:** kwemo
  - **kwabo:** kwabo
  - **ku:** ku
## 102. SWAHILI VERB.

This Table illustrates the normal order and form of the Prefixes and Suffixes of which Verb-forms are composed.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>2</th>
<th>3</th>
<th>4</th>
<th>5</th>
<th>6</th>
<th>7</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>SUBJECT</strong></td>
<td><strong>TENSE</strong></td>
<td><strong>RELATIVE</strong></td>
<td><strong>OBJECT</strong></td>
<td><strong>STEM</strong></td>
<td><strong>VOICE</strong></td>
<td><strong>MOOD</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class, Number, Person, Conjugation</td>
<td>Presents</td>
<td>Class, Person, Number</td>
<td>Simple</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td>Active</td>
<td>Indicative</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negative Affirmative</td>
<td>Perfect</td>
<td>Sing.</td>
<td>(l) e</td>
<td>(a)</td>
<td>Imperative</td>
<td>a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ind. Subj. Ind. &amp; Subjunct. Sing. Sing.</td>
<td>Past</td>
<td>Class 1</td>
<td>Pers. 1. ni</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>(love)</td>
<td>Subjunctive</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 1 Class 1</td>
<td>Plur. Plur.</td>
<td>Class 1</td>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td>(e.g.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. si nisi Pers. 1. ni</td>
<td>Class 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>(e) k, (e) h</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. hu usi 2. u</td>
<td>(negative) yo ku</td>
<td>(e) k, (e) h</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. ha asi 3. a</td>
<td>ku</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classes 2-8 Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td>Class 1</td>
<td>Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 1 Class 1</td>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td>Plur.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. hatu tusi Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td>Class 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Reversive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. ham msi 2. m</td>
<td>Deferred</td>
<td>sija</td>
<td></td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. hawa wasi 3. wa</td>
<td>Customary</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Passive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classes 2-8 Classes 2-8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hai, hari isi, visi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hazi, haya nisi, yasi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kep, ham, pasi, msi ku</td>
<td>Infin. mood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>huku kusi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 1 Class 1</td>
<td>Plur. Plur.</td>
<td>Class 1</td>
<td>Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. hatu tusi Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td>Class 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Reversive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. ham msi 2. m</td>
<td>Deferred</td>
<td>sija</td>
<td></td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. hawa wasi 3. wa</td>
<td>Customary</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Passive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classes 2-8 Classes 2-8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hai, hari isi, visi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hazi, haya nisi, yasi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kep, ham, pasi, msi ku</td>
<td>Infin. mood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>huku kusi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 1 Class 1</td>
<td>Plur. Plur.</td>
<td>Class 1</td>
<td>Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. hatu tusi Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td>Class 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Reversive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. ham msi 2. m</td>
<td>Deferred</td>
<td>sija</td>
<td></td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. hawa wasi 3. wa</td>
<td>Customary</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Passive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classes 2-8 Classes 2-8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hai, hari isi, visi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hazi, haya nisi, yasi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kep, ham, pasi, msi ku</td>
<td>Infin. mood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>huku kusi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 1 Class 1</td>
<td>Plur. Plur.</td>
<td>Class 1</td>
<td>Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. hatu tusi Pers. 1. tu</td>
<td>Class 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Classes 2-8</td>
<td>Reversive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. ham msi 2. m</td>
<td>Deferred</td>
<td>sija</td>
<td></td>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. hawa wasi 3. wa</td>
<td>Customary</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Passive</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classes 2-8 Classes 2-8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hai, hari isi, visi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hazi, haya nisi, yasi 1, vi, ya</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kep, ham, pasi, msi ku</td>
<td>Infin. mood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>huku kusi</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER V

VERBS

103. I. Verb-structure.

The verb in Swahili, as in Bantu generally, is rich in forms. These may be conveniently classified under the grammatical terms in common use for other languages.

104. A verb-root is that part of a verb which appears, in Swahili without change, in every form based upon it, and is generally traceable to a single syllable or letter.

A verb-stem consists, in what may be called its simple or primary form, of a root followed in verbs of Bantu origin by the vowel a. Verbs of Arabic origin may end in i, e, or u, and retain this vowel in nearly all the verb-forms. The verb-stem is used as the imperative 2nd pers. sing. (§ 136), and with ku- prefixed is the infinitive form of the verb (§ 143).

105. All verb-forms consist of a root with various (A) prefixes and (B) suffixes, i.e. various syllables or letters preceding and following the root. These syllables are the means of distinguishing verb-stems, voices, conjugations, moods, tenses, and persons. They are here taken in the order in which they occur in verb-forms, and an illustration of each is inserted for convenience here, in anticipation of detailed explanations given hereafter.

106. A. Prefixes.

These are the means of distinguishing conjugation, person, and tense.

(1) Conjugation, affirmative and negative, is always shown in the indicative mood by the presence or absence of a negative prefix in the initial syllable of a verb, in the subjunctive, in the second syllable. (The negative prefixes are ha and si, § 117.)

E.g. wapenda, they love; ha-wapendi, they do not love; wasipende, (that) they may not love.

107. (2) Person, first, second, and third. Number, i.e. singular and plural, and also class (of the noun forming the subject of the
verb) are all shown by the initial syllables of every finite verb-form. This initial syllable is called the concord- or person-prefix.

108. A second concord-prefix can be used immediately preceding the root, similarly defining the object of the verb as to person, number, and class. Its insertion implies the reference of the verb to a definite object, conveyed in English by a pronoun, him, her, it, them, or by the article, the. It is often convenient to refer to these two important prefixes as subject-prefix and object-prefix.

109. A third concord-prefix in the relative form, i.e. having as its vowel the characteristic -o (§ 98), is (when used) in most tenses inserted immediately after the tense-sign, whatever its antecedent. This is called the relative-prefix.

Thus a single verb-form may by its form separately define subject, object, and antecedent, as to person, number, and class. (See § 116.)

110. Thus in the following examples, the past-tense sign -li- being used (§ 131):

aliipenda, he (she, it) loved, the initial a- defines the subject of the verb as 3rd sing. Class 1.

nilikipenda, I loved it, ni defines the subject as 1st sing. Class 1, ki the object as 3rd sing. Class 3.

walichom'pa, which they gave him, wa defines the subject as 3rd plur. Class 1, cho the antecedent as 3rd sing. Class 3, m the object as 3rd sing. Class 1.

vilivyoviletea, which they brought to them, subject, object, and antecedent are all defined by vi-, -vyo-, -vi-, as 3rd plur. Class 3.

111. (3) Tenses are distinguished by a characteristic prefix immediately following the subject-prefix, as e.g., the tense-prefix li in the above examples (§§ 121-5).

112. B. Suffixes.

These are the means of distinguishing verb-stems, voices, and moods.

(1) Verb-stems are distinguished by the syllable immediately following the root-syllable (see §§ 203-26), and are called:

(a) Simple, e.g. fung-a, bind.
(b) Applied, e.g. fung-i-a, bind to (for, with, at, &c.).
VERBS

(c) Causal, e.g. fung-ish-a, cause to bind.
(d) Reciprocal, e.g. fung-an-a, bind each other.
(e) Reversive, e.g. fung-u-a, unbind.
(f) Stative, e.g. fung-am-a, be bound.

113. (2) Voices are distinguished by the syllable or letter following
the verb-stem (see §§ 167–73), viz. :
(a) Active, e.g. fung-a, bind.
(b) Passive, e.g. fung-w-a, be bound.
(c) Neuter, e.g. fung-ik-a, be bound.

114. (3) Moods are distinguished by the final vowel of the verb
(see §§ 140, 161), viz. :
(a) Indicative, final vowel a, e.g. wafung-a.
(b) Subjunctive, final vowel e, e.g. wafung-e.

The forms of the so-called imperative and infinitive moods have
been already mentioned, § 104. (See §§ 136, 143.)

115.

II. VERB-FORMS.

(1) Person-prefixes.
(2) Tense-system.
(3) Affirmative and negative conjunction of a simple verb-
stem in the active voice.
(4) Passive and neuter voices.
(5) Auxiliary verbs.
(6) Derived verb-stems.

116. (1) Person-prefixes.

The following prefixes indicate person, number, and class of
subject and object, in tenses of the indicative and subjunctive
moods, affirmative and negative. The corresponding relative
forms are added for completeness, § 98. (See also § 102.)

SINGULAR.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Class 1. Pers. 1. ni-, n-</td>
<td>-ni-</td>
<td>si-</td>
<td>nisi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. u-, w-</td>
<td>-ku-</td>
<td>hu-</td>
<td>usi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. a-, yu-</td>
<td>-m-, -mw-</td>
<td>ha-</td>
<td>asi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>----------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>u-, w-</td>
<td>hau-</td>
<td>usi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>ki-, ch-</td>
<td>haki-</td>
<td>kisi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>u-, w-</td>
<td>hau-</td>
<td>usi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>li-, l-</td>
<td>hali-</td>
<td>lisi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.</td>
<td>i-, y-</td>
<td>hai-</td>
<td>isi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>pa-, p-</td>
<td>hap-</td>
<td>pasi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m-, mw-</td>
<td>ham-</td>
<td>msi-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ku-, kw-</td>
<td>haku-</td>
<td>kusi-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**PLURAL.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Class 1.</th>
<th>Pers. 1.</th>
<th>tu-, tw-</th>
<th>tu-</th>
<th>hatu-</th>
<th>tusi-</th>
<th>-o</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2.</td>
<td>m-, mw-</td>
<td>wa-</td>
<td>wa-</td>
<td>ham-</td>
<td>msi-</td>
<td>-o</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>hawa-</td>
<td>wasi-</td>
<td>-o</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Class 2.</td>
<td>Pers. 3.</td>
<td>i-, y-</td>
<td>hai-</td>
<td>isi-</td>
<td>-yo</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3.</td>
<td>vi-, vy-</td>
<td>havi-</td>
<td>visi-</td>
<td>-vyo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4.</td>
<td>si-, s-</td>
<td>hasi-</td>
<td>sisi-</td>
<td>-so</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>ya-</td>
<td>haya-</td>
<td>yasi-</td>
<td>-yo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6.</td>
<td>si-, s-</td>
<td>hasi-</td>
<td>sisi-</td>
<td>-so</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>pa-, p-</td>
<td>hap-</td>
<td>pasi-</td>
<td>-po</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>m-, mw-</td>
<td>ham-</td>
<td>msi-</td>
<td>-mo</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ku-, kw-</td>
<td>haku-</td>
<td>kusi-</td>
<td>-ko</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

117. The negative forms consist of the affirmative preceded by ha (except the 1st pers. sing. which is si) in the indicative, and of the same followed by si in the subjunctive mood.

118. Every finite verb-form in Swahili begins with one of the above prefixes.

119. All the subject-prefixes of the indicative have a regular independent use as copula, i.e. to connect subject and predicate.

E.g. *sisi*, we; *hatu*, are not; *tayari*, ready.

*ng'ombe*, oxen; *hisi*, these; *si*, are; *nsuri*, fine.

*yu*, he is; *mrefu*, a tall man.

120. In 2nd pers. plur. *ku* is often used for *wa* as object-prefix, with *ni* added at the end of the verb, distinguishing it from the 2nd pers. sing.
E.g. nakupigani, I beat you (plur.) instead of nawapiga, which might mean, I beat them, or nakupiga, which means, I beat you (sing.).

121. (2) Tense-system.

The affirmative conjugation has the following tenses in the indicative mood:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tense-prefix</th>
<th>Present indefinite</th>
<th>Perfect</th>
<th>Past</th>
<th>,, narrative</th>
<th>Future</th>
<th>Conditional present</th>
<th>,, past</th>
<th>Customary (without person-prefix)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>-a-</td>
<td>-me-</td>
<td>-li,</td>
<td>-ka-</td>
<td>-ta-</td>
<td>-nga-, -nge-</td>
<td>-ngali-</td>
<td><em>hu-</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The affirmative subjunctive has only one form without distinction of tense.

122. The negative conjugation has in the indicative:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Present</th>
<th>Past (and perfect)</th>
<th>Future (as in affirmative)</th>
<th>Conditional present</th>
<th>Deferred</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(no tense-prefix)</td>
<td>-ku-</td>
<td>-ta-</td>
<td>-nga-, -nge-</td>
<td>-ja-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The negative subjunctive has one form without tense-prefix, and also a form of the

Deferred tense . . . . . . -je-

123. The tense-prefix (as has been stated, §111) always immediately follows the person-prefix, whether affirmative or negative.

124. Of these tense-prefixes, only a, ka, nga, ja, and ku can carry an accent or form the last syllable but one of any verb. When na, li, me, ta, nge, ngali, or ja are followed by a verb of one syllable, the verb is always used in the infinitive form, i.e. with ku prefixed to the root to carry the accent.

E.g. naja, I come; nina-kuja, I am coming.
125. The tense-prefixes which appear to be least commonly used in other Bantu dialects are ta (as future), me (as perfect), and ku.

(3) Affirmative and negative conjugation of a simple verb-stem in the active voice.

AFFIRMATIVE CONJUGATION.

126. A. Indicative mood.

(a) Present indefinite. Tense-prefix -a-.

E.g. napenda, I love, i.e. n-, for ni-, person-prefix of 1st pers. sing. Class 1, -a-, tense-prefix as above, -pedia, simple verb-stem, love, I love. And so with all the person-prefixes forming concord with the various classes of nouns.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SING</th>
<th>PLUR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. n-</td>
<td>Pers. 1. tw-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. w-</td>
<td>2. mw-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. (a-)</td>
<td>3. w(a-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>w-, ch-, i-</td>
<td>y-, vy-, z-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p-, mw-, kw-</td>
<td>p-, mw-, kw-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

127. (b) Present definite. Tense-prefix -na-.

E.g. anapenda, he (she, it) is loving, i.e. -a, person-prefix of 3rd sing. Class 1, -na-, tense-prefix as above, -pedia, verb-stem, love, he is loving.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SING</th>
<th>PLUR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. ni-</td>
<td>Pers. 1. tu-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. u-</td>
<td>2. m-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. a-</td>
<td>3. wa-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>u-, ki-, li-</td>
<td>i-, vi-, ya-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pa-, m-, ku-</td>
<td>pa-, m-, ku-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

128. (c) Perfect. Tense-prefix, -me-.

This tense denotes an action completed or a condition established. E.g. nimokiega, I have struck; nimetchoka, I have become tired, I am tired. The other person-forms are the same as those given under the present definite, § 126.

129. This tense has the force of a pluperfect, when the context clearly refers the meaning of the verb to past time, e.g. nalmikuta amepiga, I found him, he has struck, i.e. I found (that) he had
struck. It is also used to qualify a noun, as a kind of verbal adjective, e.g. *palikuwa mtungi umaajja*, there was a pitcher (it has) become full; i.e. a full pitcher (§§ 69, 150).

130. *Ka*- is often used with the force of the perfect-tense prefix, but without person-prefixes or the distinctions of meaning which they imply, e.g. *kaenda*, he (she, it) has gone, they have gone; *kafa*, he (she, it) is dead, they are dead.

131. (d) Past. Tense-prefixes, *-li-, -ali-, -ka*.

E.g. *niliipiga*, I struck; *nalikuja*, I came.

In relating past events, *-ka-* is regularly used in all verbs after the first, and sometimes *-ki-* forming a past tense of narrative. *Nika-* at the beginning of such verbs is often contracted to *ha-* and *niki-* to *hi-*. *Ka*, thus used, serves also as a connective with the verb preceding.

132. (e) Future. Tense-prefix, *-ta*.

When a relative follows the tense-prefix, *-taka-* is used for *-ta*.

E.g. *nitapiga*, I will strike; *utakuja*, you will come; *atakayepiga*, he who will strike (§ 245).

The present-tense is often used for the future with reference to what is certain or soon to follow.

133. (f) Conditional, Present. Tense-prefix, *-nga-, -nge*.

“Past. *-ngali*.

E.g. *ningapiga* or *ningepiga*, I would (should) strike; *ningawa*, *ningekuwa*, I would (should) be; *ungalipiga*, you would (should) have struck; *angalikuja*, he would (should) have come.

These tense-forms are regularly used in both parts of a conditional sentence. (See § 256.)

134. (g) Customary. Tense-prefix, *hu*.

This verb-form is not strictly a tense. It consists of the copula *ni* contracted with the infinitive form of verbs, i.e. *hu* for *ni ku-*, e.g. *hupiga* for *ni kupa*. It is used without subject-prefixes and thus denotes merely what is repeated or customary, without distinction of tense (time) or person, &c., except so far as defined by the context or by an object-prefix inserted after *hu*.

E.g. *mimi husipenda*, I, generally speaking, like them; *mfalme hukana*, the chief repeatedly denied.
huenda, hwenda, is often used as an adverb, perhaps, I daresay, possibly, lit. it often goes or happens.

135. Various supplementary tenses are formed by using parts of the verb kuwa, to be (§§ 178–97), in connexion or combination with parts of another verb. Such are:

Present perfect, e.g. nimekuwa nikipisa, I have been striking (for the form nikihiba see below, §§ 147, 148).
Past imperfect, nalikuwa nikienda or nalikienda, I was going.
Pluperfect, nalikuwa nimekwenda, I had gone.
Future imperfect, nitakuwa nikienda, I shall be going.
Future perfect, nitakuwa nimekwenda, I shall have gone.
See also Auxiliaries, §§ 174, 175.

A past perfect, in which the idea of completion is emphasized, is supplied by the use of isha (or kwisha), finish, as a semi-auxiliary, followed by an infinitive or a verb-stem only. E.g. amekwisha piga (or kupiga), he has (already) struck.

136. B. Imperative mood.

The simple imperative of direct command has two forms only, viz. the verb-stem without person-prefix for the sing. 2nd pers. and the same with the pronoun-suffix -ni for plur. 2nd pers. E.g. piga, strike (sing.); pigani, strike (plur.).

137. Ka is often prefixed to this form of imperative, as a kind of expletive, e.g. kapiwa, strike then! strike, will you?

138. For a mild imperative of all persons the subjunctive forms are used, and for the imperative generally in Zanzibar. E.g. niende, let me go; apigwe, let him be beaten.

139. Monosyllabic verbs as a rule use the subjunctive forms, but occasionally the infinitive, e.g. kula, kulani, eat. Ja, come, alone has a common irregular form for the imperative, viz. njoo, njooni. Iwe, for uwe, and iweni or iwani are sometimes used as the imperative of kuwa, to be.

140. C. Subjunctive mood.

One form is used without distinction of tense (time), viz. the verb-stem preceded by person-prefixes only, and with the final vowel, if a, changed to e.

141. This mood may be contrasted generally (as in other lan-
guages) with the indicative, as the subjective with the objective 
mood, and is used:

(a) as a mild imperative (see above, § 138);
(b) as a deliberative, to express doubt or anxiety, e.g. niende,
    I may go, suppose I go; and often interrogatively,
    ntipige, am I to strike? shall I strike? what if I strike?
(c) in various subordinate clauses, especially in final, to express
    a purpose. (See chap. vii, Syntax.)

142. Ka is often inserted after the person-prefix as a connective, 
e.g. niende nione, let me go to see; niende nikaone, let me go and 
see (§ 131).

143. D. Infinitive mood.

The infinitive form is always the verb-stem with the prefix ku, 
often pronounced kw before a, e, i, and k before o. Object-prefixes 
and the reflexive are inserted between ku and the root.

144. The infinitive is freely used as a verbal noun, and as such 
supplies almost the whole of Class 8 (§§ 59–61).

145. It is also used:

(a) frequently to express the purpose of an action, e.g. ali-
    kwenda kununua, he went to buy (§ 254);
(b) sometimes for any finite verb-form, when a cumbersome 
    repetition of prefixes may thus be avoided, e.g. aka-
    wapiga na kuua, he struck and killed them; aliyekufa 
    na kusikwa, (he) who died and was buried;
(c) to give prominence to the general idea of a verb, followed 
    by the form which indicates its special application, e.g. 
    kufa utakufa, die you certainly will.

146. The infinitive form appears in two tenses, viz. the customary 
(§ 134), and the negative past (§ 154), and in other tenses to bear 
the accent when the verb is monosyllabic (§ 124).

147. Participles.

Two forms of the verb are used in a way which may be called 
participial, or as verbal adjectives.

(1) The first is formed by using -ki- in the place of a tense-
    prefix. It corresponds generally to the English present participle, 
    and indicates an action or state as present, continuing, or contingent,
while defining it as to class, person, and number, both of subject and object.

Thus it has the forms:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SING.</th>
<th>PLUR.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. ni-</td>
<td>Pers. 1. tu-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. u-</td>
<td>2. m-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. a-ki-penda</td>
<td>3. wa-ki-penda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>u-, ki-, li-</td>
<td>i-, vi-, ya-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pa-, ku-, m-</td>
<td>pa-, m-, ku-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

148. *Nikipiga*, I striking, may be variously translated according to the context by, if (in case, supposing) I strike, as I strike, when (though, because, since, &c.) I strike.

149. *Ki* is sometimes used as a narrative past-tense prefix and *niki-* contracted to *hi* (§ 131).

150. (2) The second form is the indicative perfect with the tense-prefix *-me-* used adjectivally (see § 129).

**NEGATIVE CONJUGATION.**

151. The general characteristic of the negative conjugation is the use of the negative prefixes *ha* and *si*, in connexion or combination with the person-prefixes of the affirmative conjugation (see Person-prefixes, §§ 116, 117), *ha* being used in the indicative except in sing. 1st pers., and *si* in the sing. 1st pers. and in the subjunctive.

152. A. Indicative mood.

The tenses are present, past, deferred, future, and conditional past and present. Of these, the future and conditionals have the same tense-prefixes as in the affirmative, the past and deferred have special tense-prefixes, the present has no tense-prefix but a special form.

153. (a) Present. No tense-prefix.

This tense consists of the verb-stem preceded by the negative person-prefixes only, and the final vowel, if a, changed to i. E.g. *sipendi*, I do not love, i.e. *si-*, negative person-prefix, *pendi*, verb-stem with final a changed to i. And so with all the person-prefixes forming concord with the various classes of nouns.
VERBS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SING.</th>
<th>PLUR.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pers. 1. si-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. hu-</td>
<td>Pers. 1. hatu-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. ha-</td>
<td>2. ham-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| hau-, haki-, hai-,
| hau-, hapi-, haya-,
| haku-       | hau-, havi-, hasi-,
|             | haya-, hapi-, ham- |
|             |             |

154. (b) Past. Tense-prefix -ku-.
This tense is used as the negative past and perfect. E.g. sikupiga, I did not strike, I have not struck (§ 146).

155. (c) Deferred. Tense-prefix -ja-.
This tense indicates what is not yet existent or done. It is very often followed by the adverb bado, (not) yet, marking what is only deferred and may be expected to take place. E.g. sijapiga bado, I have not yet struck.

156. An occasional form of this tense places si after the person-prefix instead of ha before it, the sing. 1st. pers. being nisi-. E.g. nisijapiga, usijapiga, &c.

157. (d) Future. Tense-prefix, -ta-.
E.g. sitapiga, I shall not strike, &c.

158. (e) Conditional present. Tense-prefix -nga-, -nge-.

E.g. singependa, I should not strike; singaliępenda, I should not have struck, &c.

159. These tenses also, like the deferred, sometimes place si after the sign of person instead of ha before it. E.g. nisingependa, usingependa, &c., and nisingaliępnda, usingaliępnda, &c.

160. B. Imperative mood.
The form is the same as the affirmative with si prefixed (§ 136), sipiga, sipigani, do not strike.

161. C. Subjunctive mood.
The form is the same as the affirmative (§ 140), with si inserted after the person-prefix. E.g. nisipige, (that) I may not strike; usipige, (that) you may not strike, &c.

162. The deferred tense is also used in a subjunctive form.
E.g. nisijepiga, sometimes also nisije kupiga and nisije nikapiga, (that) I may not have already struck, before I strike.

163. There is a very common idiomatic use of the subjunctive negative to indicate a purpose not fulfilled, an object not attained or frustrated. It may often be translated 'but...not,' or 'without.' E.g. alitasfuta asione, he searched but he did not find; alikaa asile, he remained without eating. So with the deferred tense, alimkuta asijelala, he found him without his having first gone to sleep, i.e. before he went to sleep.

164. D. Infinitive mood.

A negative infinitive is supplied by using the verb kutoa, to put away, before or in combination with the affirmative (§ 143), e.g. kutoa kupiga, also kutoa piga and kutopiga, not to strike.

165. Participles.

A negative form of the present participle in -ki- is supplied by using the negative relative form -sipo- for -ki-. E.g. nisipopiga, (1) not striking, if (in case, supposing, when, as, since, because) I do not strike.

166. And the perfect tense can be used as a past participle or verbal adjective in its negative as well as in its affirmative form. E.g. niliona mtungi haukujaal, I found the pitcher not full.

(4) Passive and Neuter Voices.

167. The characteristic of the passive voice is -w- as the consonant of the final syllable of any verb-form.

168. Thus in the passive voice the final a of verb-stems ending in a becomes wa, stems ending in e or i have wa appended, stems ending in u change u to iwa, stems ending with two vowels have -liwa or -lewa in place of final a.

E.g. Act. piga Pass. piga
samehe samehewa
rudi rudiwa
haribu haribiwa
ondoa ondolewa
fungua funguliwa
169. In many verbs the passive of the applied form is used for the simple passive. A few have special forms. The passive of *ua*, kill, is *uawa*; of *la*, eat, *liwa*; of *pa*, give, *pewa* and *pawa*; of *nywa*, drink, *nywewa*.

170. After a passive verb the agent is commonly introduced by the preposition *na*, the instrument by *kwa* or *na*, or without a preposition.

171. The characteristic of the neuter voice is -*k*—as the consonant of the final syllable of any verb-form. Verb-stems ending in a vowel have the syllable *ka* appended to the verb-stem; those ending in a consonant have *ika*, if the preceding vowel is *a*, *i*, or *u*, and *eka*, if it is *e* or *o*.

E. g. Act. *piga* Neut. *pigika*  
  *kata*  
  *ongoa*  
  *haribus*  
  *soma*  
  *enda*  
  
  *katika*  
  *ongoka*  
  *habiika*  
  *someka*  
  *endeka*

172. The chief difference of meaning between the passive and neuter voices is that in the neuter no reference is made to an agent. E. g. neut. *imevunjika*, it is broken, it has got broken; pass. *imevunjwa*, it has been broken, some one has broken it.

173. And the neuter voice is frequently used to express what is usual or what is practicable. The latter meaning attaches itself especially to the combination of the neuter with the reciprocal verb-stem (§ 218).

E. g. *yasunyika*, it is commonly done, it can be done; *njia hii yaendeka*, this road is a thoroughfare, or, is passable; *ng’ombe sinapatikana*, cattle are procurable; *yawesekana*, it is possible.

(5) **Auxiliary Verbs.**

174. Verbs already mentioned as regularly available to supplement the conjugation of other verbs are *kuwa*, to be (§ 135); *kutoa*, to put away (§ 164); and *kwisha*, to finish (§ 135).

175. In addition to these, other verbs are more or less clearly traceable as elements in the ordinary forms of conjugation. Thus it appears that *ja*, come, supplies the deferred-tense prefixes -*sija*-,
-sije-, wa, be, the characteristic -w- of the passive voice; li, be, prefixes used in the past and conditional past tenses; -li-, -ngali-, and possibly taka, want (purpose, tend), in the prefix of the future.

176. The following are the principal forms in the conjugation of Kuwa, to be, and also of Kuwa na, the combination which, though not used as an auxiliary, conveys the meaning of both 'To be' and 'To have.'

177. These verbs also illustrate the conjugation of other important verb-stems of one syllable, viz.:

\[
\begin{align*}
fa & \text{, die} & pa & \text{, give} \\
la & \text{, eat} & ja & \text{, come} \\
nywa & \text{, drink} & cha & \text{, dawn}
\end{align*}
\]

Kuwa, 'To be.'

178. Kuwa, to be, can express the ideas of (1) simple existence; (2) qualified existence, possession of attributes, &c.; (3) the mere connexion of subject and predicate, i.e. the copula, and (4) becoming. But simple existence is more idiomatically expressed by using Kuwa na; qualified existence is often defined by an adverb or an adverbial suffix; the connexion of subject and predicate is otherwise expressed in the present tense, and the idea of becoming is only clear in appropriate tenses. Hence some peculiarities of conjugation.

AFFIRMATIVE CONJUGATION.

179. A. Indicative mood.

(a) Present definite.

The normal forms nawa, wawa, yuwa, &c., are rarely used, simple existence being rendered by parts of Kuwa na, and other meanings variously, viz. by:

(1) ni, for all classes, persons, and numbers, e.g. nyumba ni kubwa, the house is large; wao ni warefu, they are tall.

(2) the concord-or person-prefixes, used as independent words, e.g. vitu vi tayari, things are ready; tu wadogo, we are small.

(3) li, with a person-prefix and usually an affix, relative or adverbial, e.g. yeye aliye mrefu, he (it is who) is tall; vitu vilipo, the things are here.
VERBS

(4) omission, the predicate merely following the subject or stated alone, e.g. mtu mresu, or mresu only, the man is tall.

180. The relative form of this tense is niliye, uliye, &c., seldom niwayne, uwayne, &c. So iliyo, zilizo, &c.

181. (b) Present indefinite.
ninakuwa, I am becoming, &c. With a relative, ninayekuwa, I who am becoming.

182. (c) Perfect.
nimekuwa, I have become, I am.

183. (d) Past.
nilikuwa, nalikuwa, and in narrative, nikawa, I was. With a relative, niliyekuwa, zilizokuwa, &c.

184. (e) Future.
nitakuwa, I shall be (become). With a relative, nitakayekuwa, sitakazokuwa, &c.

185. (f) Conditional present.
ningawa, ningekuwa, I should (would) be (become).

" " " " past.
ningalikuwa, I should (would) have been (become).

186. (g) Customary.
nhuwa, I (you, it, they) usually am (become) (or, shall be, have been, was).

187. B. Imperative mood.
The subjunctive is commonly used, but also iwe (2nd pers. sing.), iweni (2nd pers. plur.), be.

188. C. Subjunctive mood.
niwe, uwe, awe, twwe, mwe, warwe, iwe, viwe, &c. (that) I (you, he, they, &c.) may be (become).

189. D. Infinitive mood.
huwa, to be, to become.
Participle.
nikiwa, (I) being, &c.

NEGATIVE CONJUGATION.

190. A. Indicative mood.

(a) Present.
siwi, huwi, hawi, &c., are seldom used, the meaning being

sw. gr. D
supplied in ways corresponding to those in the affirmative (§ 179), viz. by using the negative prefix si (as ni) for all classes, persons and numbers, or the negative person-prefixes treated as independent words.

The relative form of this tense is nisiye, usiye, isiyo, &c.

191. (a) Past and perfect.

sikuwa, I was not, I have not been, I did not become, &c. With the relative, nisiyekuwa, I who was not. The negative perfect simekuwa is rarely used.

192. (c) Future.

sitakuwa, I shall not be (become).

193. (d) Conditional present.

singawa (hungawa, &c.), singekuwa (hungekuwa, &c.), and sometimes nisingekuwa (usingekuwa, &c.), I should (would) not be (become).

Conditional past.

singalikuwa (hungalikuwa, &c.), and sometimes nisingalikuwa (usingalikuwa, &c.), I should (would) not have been (become).

194. (e) Deferred.

sijawa, I have not yet been (become).

195. B. Imperative mood.

siwe, siweni, do not be. Or the subjunctive, usiwe, &c., may be used.

196. C. Subjunctive mood.

nisiwe, usiwe, asiwe, isiwe, yasiwe, &c., (that) I (he, they, &c.) may not be (become).

Deferred tense. nisijekuwa, before I was (became).

197. D. Infinitive mood.

kutoa kuwa, kutokuwa, not to be (become).

nisiPokuwa, if (as, when, in case, &c.) I am not, is the form used in correspondence with the present participle nikiwa in the affirmative (§ 189).

Kuwa na, 'To have,' 'To exist.'

198. The verb kuwa in its various forms followed by the preposition na conveys the meaning of the verb 'To have,' i.e. to be with, to possess, but is not used as an auxiliary. The combination
kuwa na (in this sense) is always followed by a noun or pronoun, or has a suffix defining its object. It is conjugated in the same way as kuwa, except that in the present tense na is attached to the person-prefix and pronounced as one word with it. Thus:

199. **Sing.**

Pers. 1. *nina*, I have

2. *una*, you have

3. *ana, yuna*, he (she) has

{una, kina, lina, ina} it has

{una, vina, sina, yana} they have

{pana, mna, kuna} they have

PLUR.

Pers. 1. *tuna*, we have

2. *mna*, you have

3. *wana*, they have

{ina, vina, sina, yana,} they have

and so with the present negative, *sina, kuna, hana, &c.*

200. An object-prefix used with kuwa na is attached to na in the relative form.

E. g. *ninacho*, I have it; *wanavyo*, they have them.

201. When a relative of the object is used, the relative-prefix is inserted twice, once with the verb in the usual way, and again suffixed to the na.

E. g. *kitu nilicho nacho*, the thing which I have; *ng’ombe walisokuwa naso*, the cattle which they had.

The relative of the subject is used, as already shown, in the conjugation of kuwa.

202. Kuwa na is also used with the meaning, ‘to exist,’ ‘to be,’ and in this sense is always followed by a noun, pronoun, or suffix, but to define the subject, not the object of the verb. The only exception is the common stereotyped negative form, *hapana, hakuna, hamna*, no, not so, there is nothing (no one).

Thus, *kuna mtu* means, there is a man; but if used as a question, Is there a man? the affirmative answer is never *kuna* (though it may be the negative *hakuna*), but always *kunaye* or *kunako*, or *yuko*. Similarly, *kuna (kulikuwa na) habari?* is (was) there news? *kunaso, xinaso, there is; kulikuwa naso, there was*. *Palikuwa na mtu*, there was once a man, are words commonly used in beginning a story, as being more general than, *palikuwa mtu*.

203. (6) Derived verb-stems.

As with nouns (§ 62), so with verbs, the actual or potential wealth of forms is a marked feature of Swahili in common with other dialects of Bantu.
204. Subject to the limitations necessarily imposed by its
meaning, any verb-root has or may have, beside the simple stem-
ending in -a, a group of derived stems differing by the insertion of
a syllable or letter immediately after the root. And each such verb-
stem not only has or may have a complete set of all the forms
above described, voices, conjugations, moods, tenses, &c.; but also
may become the base of a further group of verb-stems having the
characteristics of the original group.

205. Thus (as has been briefly stated above, § 112) most verb-
roots have the following stems:
(1) Simple, with final -a affixed to the root.
(2) Applied, with final -ia, -ea affixed to the root.
(3) Causal or Intensive, with final -isa, -isha affixed to the root.
    " -esaa, -eshaa "
(4) Reciprocal, with final -ana affixed to the root.

Some verbs have also the following:
(5) Reversive, with final -ua affixed to the root.
(6) Stative, with final -ama affixed to the root.

For completeness, two other varieties of verb-stem may be added:
(7) Reduplicated, i.e. the stem itself repeated twice, and
(8) Reflexive, with fi- prefixed to the root (§ 99).

206. (1) The simple verb-stem has been described (§§ 126–73).

207. (2) Applied.
The characteristic ending is:
-ia, if the preceding vowel is a, i, or u, or if the verb ends in
i or u.
-ea, if the preceding vowel is e or o, or if the verb ends in e.
-ilia, -lea, if the verb-root ends with a vowel.

208. The applied form has a wide range of meanings, covering
the whole field of relations defined in English and other languages
by prepositions following the verb, e.g. to, from, into, out of, at, by,
with, for, on behalf of, against, in opposition to, concerning, in
respect of, to the gain or loss of, and so on. Such a range would
involve vagueness in a written language, depending on context
only for interpretation. Unwritten speech has always in addition
the running comment of tone, expression, and gesture, sufficient
usually to define the particular relation intended. (See also § 237.)

209. Thus the same applied form has often to be translated by words of widely different or opposite meaning. Moreover some are used in the sense of simple stems. Others are limited by use to a special meaning. The passive of the applied form is in many verbs used for the simple passive as well as for the applied. In others the different meaning of the simple and applied forms require careful discrimination.

210. A few miscellaneous examples are as follows:

leta is a simple stem meaning bring; pass. letwa, be brought. The applied form is letea, bring to, for, with, &c.; pass. letewa, have (something) brought to (one), not, be brought to.

kisu cha kukata, a cutting (sharp) knife; kisu cha kukatia, a knife to cut with, i.e. for this particular use.

pokea, receive, and potea, be lost, are used as simple verbs.

onea from ona, see, feel, commonly means, display active ill-feeling towards, i.e. annoy, persecute. Pendelea is the applied form of pendea, itself the applied form of penda, love, and has the special sense, show a liking for, make a favourite of.

saliwa, passive applied stem from saa, bear, produce, may mean be born (for the simple sawa, seldom used), or, have a child born to one.

From fa, die, comes fia, die to (for, by, &c.), pass. fiwa, lose by death, be bereaved. From ja, come, is formed jia, come to, pass. jiwa, have visitors. From wa, be, the form wiwa seems to be derived with the special meaning, be in debt (to).

pigia, from piga, strike, is the stem from which are formed a whole series of other stems, such as pigilia, pigilisha, pigilishia, pigiliana, &c.

211. (3) Causal or intensive.
The characteristic ending is -sha or -sa.

-isha, -isa, if the preceding vowel is a, i, or u.

-esha, -esa, if the preceding vowel is e or o.

-sha, -sa, if the verb-root ends with a vowel.

212. If a verb-stem ends with a formative syllable, such as -ta or -ka, the causal ending often takes the place of this syllable, e.g. shusha, from shuka, not shukisha.
213. The meanings may be classed as follows:
(i) Causal, including
(a) Simple, cause to be (do), employ to do, get or have done.
(b) Compulsive, force to be (do), make (order) to be done.
(c) Permissive, whether actively, i.e. give leave to be (do), or passively, i.e. allow to be (be done), not interfere with.
(d) Suasive, induce to be (do), encourage (urge, request), to be (do).
(e) Consequential, result in being (doing), tend to do, produce as an effect.

Other shades of meaning occur, e.g. *kama ng'ombe* means, milk cows; *kamisha ng'ombe*, get cows to milk, contract for milking, be a professional milkman.

214. (ii) Intensive, implying attention, energy, emphasis, &c., and usually translateable by a suitable adverb, e.g. *fungisha*, shut up close; *kasisha*, fix tight; *kanyagisha*, stamp hard.

215. *-sha* and *-sa* do not appear to differ in force, but when either has become attached in common use to a particular meaning, the other is available to suggest another or a general meaning.

216. (4) Reciprocal.
The characteristic ending is *-ana*.

217. This form indicates many kinds of common or connected action, e.g.
(a) Action and reaction, both of act and feeling, e.g. *pendana*, love each other; *pigana*, give and receive blows, fight.
(b) Connected action, e.g. *tokana*, part company; *fuatana*, accompany.
(c) Combined, mutual, joint action, e.g. *endana*, join in going, go together; *liana*, have a general mourning.
(d) Interaction, e.g. *shikana*, hold together; *kasana*, be tight, a single object being considered as an aggregate of parts.

218. The reciprocal form of the neuter voice is commonly used to indicate what is practicable or possible, e.g. *julikana*, be knowable; *patikana*, be procurable; *onekana*, be visible (§ 173).
VERBS

219. (5) Reversive.
The characteristic ending is -ua.

220. Like the English prefix un- (e.g. loose, unloose), the reverse form sometimes means the reverse of the action or state denoted by the simple, sometimes what is in effect the same. E.g. funga, bind; fungua, unbind; kama and kamua, squeeze, wring out.

221. (6) Stative.
The characteristic ending is -ama.

222. This form expresses a relatively permanent state or condition, e.g. simama, be standing; tuama, settle down. It is sometimes used in combination with the reciprocal, e.g. fungamana, be bound together.

223. (7) Reduplicated.
A verb-stem repeated twice (or more times) supplies a means of expressing repeated, continuous, or energetic action. E.g. endaenda, keep on going; pigapiga, beat severely.

224. (8) Reflexive.
As has been stated (§ 99) the syllable ji- prefixed to a verb-root gives it a reflexive meaning, e.g. alijiua, he killed himself. Rarely ji- is replaced by the person-prefix in its object-prefix form, e.g. aлимпига, he struck himself.

225. The reflexive has an extended and subtle application by attaching to a verb various ideas centreing on that of personal will or aim, such as self-will, selfishness, special interest or lack of interest, random action, recklessness, &c. A few examples are: jienda, go of itself—of easy automatic motion; jiendea, go for oneself, i.e. go a walk for pleasure, or run amuck as a madman; jiona, see or think of oneself, be conceited; jikohosa, give a significant cough; jigonjwesa, sham sickness; jikalia, live an idle or luxurious life.

226. In some verbs -ata appears as a stem-ending, similar to the above, but not with a meaning sufficiently distinct to form a separate class.
CHAPTER VI

ADVERBS, PREPOSITIONS, CONJUNCTIONS, INTERJECTIONS

227. A. Adverbs.

In addition to verbs which are adverbs only, such as sana, much, very; mno, very much, too much; kabisa, quite; bado (not) yet, still; adverbial expressions are freely formed:

(a) From adjectives, by prefixing vi- to the root, e.g. vibaya, badly; vema (for vyema), well.

(b) From nouns, either simply, e.g. mwisho, lastly; kadiri, moderately; or with the preposition kwa, e.g. kwa nguvu, strongly.

(c) From verbs, by using -vyo as the relative suffix, e.g. upendavyo, as you like, if you please, at pleasure.

(d) From pronominal adjectives, e.g. hapa, humu, huku, here; hapo, huko, kule, &c., there; kwangu, at my house; kwako, kwake, &c.

(e) By the locative -ni affixed to a noun with the meaning, to, at, in, from, &c., e.g. nyumbani, indoors (§§ 57, 231).

228. The place of adverbs of emphasis or intensity is also supplied by using the causative form of verbs (§ 213), those of place and time by the use of -po, -mo, -ko (§ 57), with person-prefixes, e.g. nipo, I am here; yuko, he is there; and so hako, kimo, vipo, &c., or affixed to forms of the verb kuva, to be, e.g. alikuwako, he was there.

229. B. Prepositions.

Prepositions used only as such are:

-a, of, always used in combination with a concord-prefix connecting it with a noun preceding and indicating generally any adjectival relation between that noun and the noun which follows. Thus it may have the forms wa, ya, cha, vya, la, sa, pa, mwa, kwa.

230. kwa, like -a, very general in meaning, but supplying with the noun which follows a statement of relation in adverbial form. It may require translation by any of the English prepositions according to the context, but rarely is used (as na, § 232) of the agent after a passive verb or of comparative nearness and distance.
ADVERBS, PREPOSITIONS, CONJUNCTIONS, ETC. 57

231. *katika*, with the dominant meaning of in, as applied to
time, place, and circumstance. It is not used of agent or of
juxtaposition (indicated by *na*), nor of instrument (indicated by
*kwa*).

*tangu*, since, from, with reference to time and also place, re-
garded as a starting-point.

*-ni*, the only preposition used always as a suffix, with a locative
and sometimes a temporal meaning, i.e. in, to, from, at.

232. Other words used as prepositions are:

*na* (also a conjunction, and), with the general meaning, with,
indicating connexion, association, accompaniment, and their con-
traries, and regularly used of the agent after a passive verb.

*mphaka* (a noun, meaning limit), and *hatta* (an Arabic word also
used as a conjunction), both with the meaning, to, up to, until, with
reference to a limit.

*toka*, *tokea*, *kutoka*, meaning, from, out of, with reference to a
starting-point or source.

233. The place of other prepositions with more definite mean-
ings is freely supplied by using adverbs or adverbial expressions
followed by *ya*, *na*, and sometimes *sa*. E.g. *juu ya*, above; *chini
ya*, below; *mbele ya* or *sa*, before; *nyuma ya*, behind; *karibu ya
or na*, near, &c.

234. On the other hand, the applied form of verbs, while
covering the meaning of all prepositions, requires the context to
show which particular meaning is meant in each case (§ 208).

235. C. Conjunctions.

The following words, used as connectives, though none are con-
juctions only, are of Bantu origin:

*na*, and, also, even; *tena*, then, next, further; *kwani*, for, and
introducing a dependent clause; *kwamba* (lit. to say), if, though;
*kuwa, ya kuwa, kwa kuwa*, that, since; *ingawa*, if, though; *japo,*
although.

236. Arabic supplies the other conjunctions in common use, viz.:

*lakini, illakini, walakini*, but, however, nevertheless; *wala*, and
not, neither, nor; *ao, ama*, either, or; *hatta*, so, then, moreover;
*illa*, except; *illi*, in order that; *kama* and *kana*, that, as, if; and
three nouns used as conjunctions: *kusudi*, in order to; *sababu*, *maana*, in order to, because.

237. Conjunctions which introduce dependent clauses are further noticed in chap. vii. Here it may be remarked that in Swahili, as in Bantu generally, conjunctions of Bantu origin are few and sparingly used, an unwritten language needing them as little as prepositions for sufficient definition of meaning. Thus *na* as a rule is confined to connecting nouns and sentences, while adjectives and verb-forms commonly follow each other without connectives, other than *ka* in the past tense (§ 131) and in the subjunctive mood (§ 142). Even to introduce a dependent clause, the infinitive or some other form of a verb meaning to be, or to say, is usually sufficient, as in other dialects parts of a verb meaning to think (say, do), e.g. the verb *ti* in Nyasa and kindred dialects.

238. D. Interjections.

Interjections, though largely used in the common talk of the poorer classes, are not a sufficiently formal element in Swahili Grammar to call for treatment here.

CHAPTER VII

SYNTAX

239. Concord, as already described, forms the most striking and important feature in the grammatical connexion of words and sentences, including dependent sentences of the adjectival or relative kind.

240. A brief account of dependent sentences, though involving some repetition of statements already made, is added here, under divisions commonly known and with the corresponding English conjunctions, viz.:

A. Reported speech, (he said) that.
B. Adjectival or relative sentences, who, which, what.
C. Adverbial sentences, viz. those introduced in English by the conjunctions:
(a) when, where (temporal and local).
(b) to, in order to, lest (final).
(c) if, except, unless (conditional).
(d) because (causal).
(e) though (concessive).
(f) so that, so as to (consecutive).
(g) as (comparative).

241. A. Reported speech, (he said) that, &c.
Reported speech is expressed as direct speech, in the first or third person, without further change, either with or without a conjunction.
E.g. (he said) that he would go to see.
(alisema) ntakwenda kutazama, I will go to see.
" atakwenda kutazama, he will go to see.
" kama (kana, kwamba, ya kwamba, kama kwamba, ya kuwa, kuva) atakwenda kutazama, that he would go to see.

242. B. Adjectival sentences.
Who, which, what, is not as a rule expressed independently, but as part of a verb-form, viz. a person-prefix with the final vowel changed to -o (§§ 98, 69).

243. The verb-forms which admit of this relative-prefix are:
(a) The verb-stem preceded by a person-prefix and followed by a relative without any tense-sign, e.g. apigaye, he who strikes; wampendao, they who love him. This is the simplest in form and most general in meaning.

244. In this, as in other relative verb-forms, there may be a noticeable ambiguity, viz. in such a form as ampigaye, which may mean, he who strikes him, or he whom he strikes, according as the relative refers to the subject or object of the verb.

245. In all other forms the relative, whether referring to subject or object, follows the tense-prefix, but it is limited to certain tenses, viz.:
(b) the present definite, e.g. anayenipiga, he who is beating me, or I whom he is beating, maneno anayonipigia, words for which he is beating me.
(c) the past (with prefix -li-), e.g. aliyepeiga, he who struck.
(d) the future, the tense-prefix being always in this case -taka- for -ta-, e.g. atakayepiga, he who will strike.

246. In the negative conjugation the only form used for all tenses consists of the verb-stem preceded by a subject-prefix, the negative-prefix si-, the relative-prefix, and (if required) an object-prefix, in the above order.

E.g. asiye piga, he who does not (has not, did not, will not) strike.

247. When the relative relates to a word introduced by the prepositions na or kwa after a verb, the relative prefix is repeated as affix to the preposition.

E.g. alini piga na kisu, he struck me with a knife; kisu ali-choni piga nacho, the knife with which he struck me.

248. This is the rule also for all forms of kwa na, to have, when used with a relative, e.g. vitu nilivyokuwa navyo, things which I had (§ 201).

249. The relative form of the verb kwa, to be, in the present affirmative is:

\[
\begin{array}{ll}
\text{Sing.} & \text{Plur.} \\
\text{Pers. 1.} & \text{Pers. 1.} \\
\text{ni liye (nilio)} & \text{tuliye (tulio)} \\
\text{2.} & \text{2.} \\
\text{uliye (ulio)} & \text{miye (miio)} \\
\text{3.} & \text{3.} \\
\text{aliye (alio)} & \text{waliyo} \\
\text{uli, kilicho, liilo, palipo,} & \text{iliyo, vilivyoyo, palipo,} \\
\text{mlimo, kuliko} & \text{mlimo, kuliko} \\
\end{array}
\]

250. In the negative the forms are the same, with -si- in place of -li-, i.e. nisiye, usiye, &c.

251. These forms of kwa are used to supply a relative for tenses otherwise without it. Thus nime piga, I have struck; ni liye nime piga, I who have struck; nisiye nime piga, I who have not struck. And so with ninge piga, sijapiga, &c. (§ 135).

252. Swahili idiom inclines to the frequent use of the relative rather than the direct verb-form to express the predicate, when the object is to make it clearly characterize the subject, and especially in questions. E.g. huyu ajua, this person knows, rather than huyu ajua. Nani aliyenipiga, who struck me? rather
than *nani alinipiga*. *Wangapi waendao*, how many (are there who) go?

253. C. Adverbial sentences.

(a) Temporal and local.

When, where, are expressed by -po, where; also by -mo, -ko, used with verbs in the same way as relative-prefixes (§§ 242–5, and see § 57).

254. (b) Final.

To, in order to, is expressed by the use of the infinitive or subjunctive mood, or the verb *pata*, get, obtain, in the subjunctive followed by the infinitive, with or without a conjunction preceding, i.e. *illi*, *kusudi*, *maana*, *sababu* (§ 236), lest, by the negative subjunctive.

255. (c) Conditional.

If is variously expressed by (1) *kama*, *kwamba*, *ikiwa*, followed by a tense of the indicative mood, (2) the participial form in -ki- (§ 147), (3) -po, used as a relative suffix (§§ 242–5), (4) a conditional tense (§ 123). *Kama* is also often used with the participle.

E.g. *kama* (kwamba) *ataka*, and *akitaka* or *kama akitaka*, and *ataka*po, and *angetaka*, all mean, if he likes, indicating a condition. The form of the verb indicating the act conditioned varies with the meaning, e.g. *aende*, he may go, or *atakwenda*, he will go, or *angekwenda*, he would go.

256. The same conditional tense is often used both of the condition and the act conditioned, e.g. *angaliona* *angalijua*, if he had seen he would have known (§ 123).

257. Except, unless, are often represented by *isipokuwa*.

258. (d) Causal.

Because, is represented by *sababu*, *kwa sababu*, *kwa maana*, *kwa kuwa*, or *ya kuwa*, followed by the indicative mood.

259. (e) Concessive.

Though, is expressed by *kwamba*, *japo* (*ijapo*), *ingawa*, *ikiwa*, followed by the indicative or subjunctive according as the reference is to a fact or possibility.
260. (f) Consecutive.
So that, so as to, may be expressed by kwa ginsi followed by the subjunctive of a prospective, or hatta by the indicative of an accomplished result.

261. (g) Comparative.
As, is expressed by kama, ginsi (in such way or manner as), kadiri (in such degree or quantity as), followed by -vyo, as relative prefix of the dependent verb. E.g. kadiri awesavyo, as much as he is able; kama upendavvo, as you please.

262. Without, in connexion with a verb following, is often represented by pasipo with an infinitive, or by the negative subjunctive (§ 163). E.g. alikaa pasipo kula or alikaa asile, he remained without eating.

JUN 2 7 1915

Oxford: Printed at the Clarendon Press by Horace Hart, M.A.
ENGLISH
School Dictionaries

Concise Etymological Dictionary, by W. W. Skeat.
A new edition (1901), rewritten throughout and arranged alphabetically. Crown 8vo, 676 pp. 5s. 6d.

Saturday Review:—'Mr. Skeat's larger dictionary has established his title to the gratitude of all scholars; and of his smaller dictionary we can only say that it is not less useful and valuable.'

Student's Dictionary of Anglo-Saxon, by H. Sweet.
Small 4to. 233 pp., printed in 3 columns. 8s. 6d. net.

Notes and Queries:—'For the purpose of the student, no work so trustworthy, so convenient, and so valuable has seen the light.'

Concise Dictionary of Middle English, from A.D. 1150 to A.D. 1580; intended to be used as a glossary to the Clarendon Press Specimens of English Literature, etc.; by A. L. Mayhew and W. W. Skeat. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Dr. Sweet's Grammars

New English Grammar, logical and historical, in two parts, sold separately: Part I, Introduction, Phonology and Accidence, crown 8vo, second edition, 523 pp., 10s. 6d. Part II, Syntax, crown 8vo, second edition, 146 pp., 3s. 6d.

School World:—'As an English grammar the book is of high value; as an historical study it is of the deepest interest, while its clearness and careful style make it as readable to the literary man as to the grammatical student.'

Short Historical English Grammar. 272 pp., 4s. 6d.

Guardian:—'In the best sense of the word a scholarly book—one that, we hope, will for a long time exercise its influence on the teaching of English.'

Educational Times:—'Excellent in every way.'

Primer of Historical English Grammar, including History of English, Phonology, Accidence, Composition, and Derivation, with Specimens of Old, Middle, and Modern English added. 120 pp. 2s.
Dr. Sweet’s Primers and Readers

First Steps in Anglo-Saxon, containing 25 pages of grammar, 43 of text, and 40 of explanatory notes. 2s. 6d.

Anglo-Saxon Primer. With grammar and glossary. Eighth edition. 126 pp. 2s. 6d.


A Second Anglo-Saxon Reader, archaic and dialectal, 220 pp. 4s. 6d.

Old English Reading Primers, being supplements to the Anglo-Saxon Readers.
I : Selected Homilies of Ælfric. Second edition. 2s.
II : Extracts from Alfred’s Orosius. Second edition. 2s.

First Middle English Primer, with grammar and glossary. Second edition. 2s. 6d.

Second Middle English Primer: extracts from Chaucer, with grammar and glossary. Second edition. 2s. 6d.

Primer of Phonetics. Second edition (1903). 3s. 6d.

_Educational Times_:—‘A concise, definite and practical primer, eminently the book for a beginner.’

Primer of Spoken English. Second ed. revised. 3s. 6d.

A Book for the Beginner in Anglo-Saxon.
By J. Earle. Fourth edition (1903). 2s. 6d.

A Primer of English Etymology. By W. W. Skeat.
Fourth and revised edition (1904). Stiff covers, 120 pp. 1s. 6d.

_Notes and Queries_:—‘A work which facilitates the much-needed study of our language, and in the absence of other costlier and less concise and lucid works is indispensable.’
Annotated Texts
Old and Middle English

Laurence Minot’s Poems, edited by J. Hall. Second edition. 4s. 6d.


Selections from Gower’s Confessio Amantis, edited by G. C. Macaulay (1903). 302 pp. 4s. 6d.

Miracle Plays, Moralities and Interludes, being specimens of the pre-Elizabethan drama. Edited, with introduction, notes, and glossary, by A. W. Pollard. Fourth edition (1903), with ten illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Specimens of Early English: with introductions, notes, and glossarial index.


Part II: From Robert of Gloucester to Gower (A.D. 1298 to A.D. 1393): by R. Morris and W. W. Skeat. 4th ed. revised. 530 pp. 7s. 6d.

Part III: From the Ploughman’s Crede to the Shepheards Calendar (A.D. 1394 to A.D. 1579): by W. W. Skeat. Sixth edition. 582 pp. 7s. 6d.

Prof. Skeat’s editions

The Oxford Chaucer, containing in one volume the complete text of Chaucer’s works; with introduction and glossarial index. Crown 8vo. 906 pp. 3s. 6d. On India paper, from 5s.


The Hous of Fame. Crown 8vo. 136 pp. 2s.

The Legend of Good Women. Crown 8vo. 286 pp. 6s.

The Prologue, the Knightes Tale, the Nonne Prestes Tale, from the Canterbury Tales. R. Morris’s edition, re-edited. 324 pp. 2s. 6d.

The Prologue. School edition. 96 pp. 1s.
The Priourses Tale, Sir Thopas, the Monkes Tale, the Clerkes Tale, the Squieres Tale, etc. Seventh edition. 412 pp. 4s. 6d.

The Tale of the Man of Lawe, the Pardoneres Tale, the Second Nonnes Tale, the Chanounes Yemannes Tale, from the Canterbury Tales. New edition revised (1904). 4s. 6d.

Langland’s Piers the Plowman. Sixth edition. 264 pp. 4s. 6d.

The Tale of Gamelyn. Second edition. 104 pp. 1s. 6d.

Wycliffe’s Bible: Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, and the Song of Solomon. 3s. 6d. The New Testament. 6s.

The Lay of Havelok the Dane, (1903). With two illustrations. 4s. 6d.

The Dream of the Rood. An Old English poem attributed to Cynewulf. Edited by A. S. Cook. 3s. 6d.

Elizabethan

More’s Utopia, edited, with introduction, notes, and full glossary (by Miss Murray), by J. Churton Collins (1904). Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.


Specimens of the Elizabethan Drama. From Lyly to Shirley, A.D. 1580 to A.D. 1642. Edited, with introductions and notes, by W. H. Williams. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

The Oxford Shakespeare, containing the complete text of Shakespeare’s works, edited, with glossary, by W. J. Craig. 3s. 6d. 1264 pp. Crown 8vo. On India paper, from 5s.

Select Plays of Shakespeare. Stiff covers.

Edited by W. G. Clark and W. Aldis Wright.

Hamlet. 2s. Merchant of Venice. 1s.
Macbeth. 1s. 6d. Richard the Second. 1s. 6d.

Edited by W. Aldis Wright.

As You Like It. 1s. 6d. King John. 1s. 6d.
Coriolanus. 2s. 6d. King Lear. 1s. 6d.
Henry the Eighth. 2s. Midsummer Night’s Dream. 1s. 6d.
Henry the Fifth. 2s. Much Ado about Nothing. 1s. 6d.
Henry the Fourth, Part I. 2s. Richard the Third. 2s. 6d.
Julius Caesar. 2s. Tempest. 1s. 6d.

Twelfth Night. 1s. 6d.
ENGLISH

Marlowe's Edward II, edited, with introduction and notes, by O. W. Tancock. Third edition. 2s. and 3s.


Spenser's Faery Queene, Books I and II, with introduction and notes by G. W. Kitchin, and glossary by A. L. Mayhew. 2s. 6d. each.


Specimens from 1394 to 1579: see p. 3.

Bacon's Advancement of Learning, edited by W. Aldis Wright. Crown 8vo, with woodcuts. 424 pp. 3s. 6d.

Bacon's Essays, by S. H. Reynolds. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

Shakespeare as a Dramatic Artist. By R. G. Moulton. Third edition, enlarged. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Seventeenth Century

The Oxford Milton, edited by H. C. Beeching. Demy 8vo, with facsimiles, 7s. 6d. ; crown 8vo, 3s. 6d. ; or, India paper, from 5s. ; miniature edition, on India paper, 3s. 6d.

Milton's Poems, edited by R. C. Browne. 422 and 344 pp. Two volumes, 6s. 6d. ; or separately, vol. I, 4s., vol. II, 3s.

Paradise Lost: Book I, edited by H. C. Beeching. 1s. 6d. Book II, edited by E. K. Chambers. 1s. 6d. Together, 2s. 6d.


In paper covers

Lycidas, 3d.; Comus, 6d.: edited by R. C. Browne.

Lycidas, 6d.; L'Allegro, 4d.; II Penseroso, 4d.; Comus, 1s.

Areopagitica, edited by J. W. Hales. 3s.
CLARENDON PRESS SCHOOL BOOKS

Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress, and Grace Abounding, edited, with biographical introduction and notes, by E. Venables. Second edit., revised by M. Peacock. Cr. 8vo with portrait. 3s. 6d.

Holy War and the Heavenly Footman, by M. Peacock. 3s. 6d.


Selections from Dryden, including Astraea Redux, Annus Mirabilis, Absalom and Achitophel, Religio Laici, and The Hind and the Panther; edited by W. D. Christie. Fifth edition, revised by C. H. Firth. 372 pp. 3s. 6d.

Dryden's Essays, selected and edited by W. P. Ker (1900). Two volumes crown 8vo. 404 and 324 pp. 10s. 6d.

Dramatic Poesy, edited by T. Arnold. Third edition (1904) revised by W. T. Arnold. 3s. 6d.

Manchester Guardian:—'In its new form this book ought long to hold its place as the standard separate edition of one of the two or three finest achievements of English criticism.'

Milton's Prosody, by R. Bridges. Crown 8vo. 5s. net.

Eighteenth Century

Locke's Conduct of the Understanding, edited by T. Fowler. Third edition. 2s. 6d.

Selections from Addison's papers in the Spectator. By T. Arnold. 560 pp. 4s. 6d.

Selections from Steele, being papers from the Tatler, Spectator, and Guardian, edited, with introduction, by Austin Dobson. Second ed. Cr. 8vo, with portrait. 556 pp. 7s. 6d.

Selections from Swift, edited, with biographical introduction and notes, by Sir Henry Craik, containing the greater part of Tale of a Tub, Gulliver's Travels, Battle of the Books, etc. Two volumes crown 8vo, 484 and 488 pp. 7s. 6d. each.

Selections from Pope, with introductions and notes by Mark Pattison. (1) Essay on Man, sixth edition, 1s. 6d. (2) Satires and Epistles, fourth edition, 2s.
ENGLISH

Parnell’s Hermit.  Paper covers.  2d.

Thomson’s Seasons and the Castle of Indolence, *
edited by J. Logie Robertson.  Extra fcap. 8vo.  4s. 6d.  Also
Castle of Indolence separately.  1s. 6d.

Selections from Gray, edited by Edmund Gosse.  3s.
With additional notes for schools by F. Watson.  1s. 6d.

Gray’s Elegy and Ode on Eton College.  2d.

Selections from Goldsmith, edited, with introduction
and notes, by Austin Dobson.  3s.  6d.

Goldsmith’s Traveller, edited by G. Birkbeck Hill.
Stiff covers.  1s.  The Deserted Village.  Paper covers.  2d.

Johnson’s Rasselas, edited, with introduction and notes,
by G. Birkbeck Hill.  Cloth flush 2s.; also 4s.  6d.

Rasselas, and Lives of Dryden and Pope,
edited by A. Milnes.  4s.  6d.  Lives separately.  2s.  6d.

Life of Milton, edited by C. H. Firth.  Cloth 2s.  6d.;
stiff covers 1s.  6d.

Vanity of Human Wishes, ed. by E. J. Payne.  4d.

Selections from Cowper, edited, with a life, introduction,
and notes, by H. T. Griffith.  314 and 332 pp.
Vol. I: Didactic Poems of 1782, with some minor pieces 1779–
1783.  3s.
Vol. II: The Task, with Tirocinium and some minor poems
1784–1799. Third edition.  3s.

Selections from Burke, edited by E. J. Payne.
I: Thoughts on the Present Discontents: the two Speeches
on America. Second edition.  4s.  6d.
III: Letters on the proposed Regicide peace. Second ed.  5s.

Selections from Burns, edited, with introduction, notes,
and glossary, by J. Logie Robertson. Crown 8vo.  3s.  6d.